















EDWARD TANJORE CORWIN, D.D., LITT.D.

1834-1914

Founder of the Manual

THIS WORK IS DEDICATED TO THE  
MEMORY OF  
EDWARD TANJORE CORWIN, D.D., LITT.D.

The Compiler of the Four Former Editions of this  
Manual, whose interest in the History of the  
Reformed Church in America was founded  
on his Love for the Kingdom of God



# A MANUAL



OF THE

# REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA

(FORMERLY REFORMED PROTESTANT DUTCH CHURCH)

1628—1922

BY  
CHARLES E. CORWIN

---

FIFTH EDITION, REVISED

---

NEW YORK

BOARD OF PUBLICATION AND BIBLE-SCHOOL  
WORK OF THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA

25 EAST 22D STREET

1922

THE WORK OF EDWARD TANJORE CORWIN :

First Edition, 1859, 2,000 copies.

Second Edition, 1869, 1,000 copies.

Third Edition, 1879, 1,000 copies.

Fourth Edition, 1902, 2,000 copies.

THE WORK OF CHARLES EDWARD CORWIN :

Fifth Edition, 1922, 1,000 copies.

COPYRIGHTED, 1922, BY  
THE BOARD OF PUBLICATION  
AND BIBLE-SCHOOL WORK  
R. C. A.

THE UNIONIST-GAZETTE ASSOCIATION  
SOMERVILLE, N. J.



## Preface to the Fifth Edition

---

The present volume is the fifth edition of the Manual of the Reformed Church in America,—a work unique in the realm of denominational literature.

When the Rev. E. T. Corwin was a young man, a Resident Licentiate in the Seminary at New Brunswick, N.Y., he was requested to revise the Triennial Catalogue of the Theological Seminary at New Brunswick. Possessed of a strong taste for historical studies, this request led him to an investigation of the History of the Reformed Church. The first edition of the Manual, a volume of 166 pages, published in 1859, was the result. The author spoke of this work as "a task which if it had been fully realized at the beginning would hardly have been undertaken."

His perseverance grew with toil, and in 1869 a second edition of the Manual was issued. This volume of about 400 pages, was divided into three parts. The first treated of the history of the denomination, the second of the ministry and the third of the churches. This method of treatment has been followed in the subsequent edition.

In 1879, a third edition of about 700 pages was issued. Because that portion of the Amsterdam Correspondence secured by Hon. J. Romeyn Brodhead in 1841-43, had then become accessible, this edition presented the history of the colonial period of the Church's life in a more complete manner than did the earlier editions.

Twenty-three years passed before the fourth edition appeared in 1902. This work, of more than a thousand pages, embodied the results of Dr. Corwin's research in the archives of Holland during the years 1897-1898, at which time he was collecting much of the material published in the Ecclesiastical Records of the State of New York.

In 1914 Dr. Corwin having served his own generation by the will of God fell asleep and the present author became the heir of his investigations.

Historical studies, conducted in the service of the Collegiate Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of the City of New York, prepared his mind for this undertaking. Accordingly, in the midst of other duties, and also little realizing the magnitude of his work, he took up the task in the summer of 1918.

His first idea was merely to bring the Manual of 1902 to date. But as the work proceeded such treatment was found to be inadequate. Therefore Part One, the History, has been largely rewritten, and the results of the latest investigation embodied in it. For assistance in this respect grateful acknowledgment is due to Dr. John H. Raven of the Theological Seminary at New Brunswick, and to Dr. A. Eekhof of the University of Leyden.

The latter portion of Part One is composed of chapters on the various departments of the activity of the Church, each prepared by a specialist in his own field. The names of those who have thus enhanced the value of this edi-

tion of the Manual are given at the heads of the chapters which they have prepared, and to them the author renders thanks for their service.

In the preparation of Part Two, the Ministry, many errors in the former editions have been corrected, and, so far as possible, the biographical notes have been brought down to date. Although the multiplying years had greatly increased the number of names to be treated, the author realized that it was necessary to keep the work within the limits of one volume. Therefore, often against his will, he felt compelled to prune the sketches with unsparing hand, and, in many cases, to refer for information to earlier editions of the Manual. Also, for the sake of brevity, the names of the native ministry upon the foreign mission field were removed from their alphabetical position. But, until the organization of the independent native churches, they are to be found in the tables of the Chronological List of Ministers at the back of the volume. While the work was in press, and, after extensive changes had become impossible, it was deemed wise to print Parts Two and Three in close type, thus saving about two hundred pages in the volume. The book is not therefore as large as had been expected.

Part Three, the Churches, has been thoroughly revised and brought down to date.

Doubtless among so many thousand dates there remain some errors. These are caused by the personal equation, or by following mistaken or inadequate authority. The author desires pardon for them and requests that as they are found they may be reported to him.

The author is indebted, not only to the brethren already named and to those who have written special chapters, but to the Rev. Henry Lockwood, D.D., Stated Clerk of General Synod, for his interest, advice and assistance in proof reading; to the stated clerks of the several classes and Particular Synods, and to many others, clerical and lay, who have furnished information, suggestions and corrections.

Gratitude is also due to the General Synod of 1920 for its approval of the work and to the General Synod of 1921 for providing for its publication.

May the acquaintance with our Church's life, past and present, furnished by this volume, aid its membership to that wisdom which has knowledge of the times to know what Israel ought to do. -

CHARLES E. CORWIN, ROCKY HILL, N. J.

MAY 1st, 1922.

# Table of Contents

## INTRODUCTION.

### THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA. DEVELOPMENT OF THE NAME.

- I. The Netherlands and the Dutch People.
- II. The Genius of Protestantism.
- III. The Genius of the Reformed Church.
- IV. The Reformed Church in Europe.  
Switzerland, Germany, France.  
The Netherlands, History, Liturgy, Doctrine, Polity,  
Synod of Dort, Bibliography.

## PART FIRST.

### HISTORY OF THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA.

#### FIRST PERIOD.

##### THE CHURCH UNDER THE WEST INDIA COMPANY, 1609-1664.

- CHAPTER I.—Preparation for the Church in America, 1581-1628.—Dutch Commerce and the Missionary Spirit.—The East India Company and Its Discovery of New Netherland.—The Founding of the West India Company.—The first Colony in New Netherland.—Care for Religion.—Comforters of the Sick.—The First Place of Worship..... 1-5
- CHAPTER II.—The Founding of the Church in America, 1628-1632.—Awaiting a Clergyman.—Michaelius.—The Method of Church Management.—Michaelius' Arrival.—The Founding of the Church.—Michaelius' Labors and Troubles.—Retirement from the Field.—Further Mention of Michaelius..... 6-9
- CHAPTER III.—Church Life in the Wilderness, 1632-1647.—Bogardus, the Second Pastor.—His Character and Disputes.—Care for Religion.—Father Jogues' Account.—First Church Records.—The Church in the Fort.—The Indian War.—Further Disputes.—Death of Bogardus, etc.—The Church at Fort Orange.—Domine Megapolensis and His Work ..... 10-14
- CHAPTER IV.—The Church Fully Established Under the West India Company, 1647-1664.—Stuyvesant's Rule.—Pastor Backerus.—Megapolensis in New Amsterdam.—Fort Orange.—Pastorates of Megapolensis and Drisius.—Increasing Dutch Settlements and their Religious Progress.—Other Religious Bodies, Roman Catholics, Lutherans, Quakers, etc., Jews.—Close of the Dutch Regime.—Authorities for the Period..... 15-22

#### SECOND PERIOD.

##### THE STRUGGLE OF THE CHURCH FOR CIVIL FREEDOM, 1664-1708.

- CHAPTER V.—The First Years of the Church Under the English Government, 1664-1674.—Effect of the English Conquest.—Form of Government.—Conditions.—State of the Dutch Church Under the English.—Efforts for Improvement.—Reconquest of the Colony by the Dutch and Brief Reestablishment.—Return of the Province to England.—Governor Andros.—Dutch Influence in New York..... 23-27

CHAPTER VI.—The Church Begins Its Struggle for Freedom, 1674-1688.—Condition of the Country.—Andros' Instruction.—Disputes.—Religious Bodies.—Favorable Position of the Dutch Church.—The Van Rensselaer Episode.—First Dutch Ordination in America.—Sects, etc.—Dongan's Instructions.—The Popular Assembly.—Fears for Liberty.—Accession of James II.—Oppressive Acts.—Pastor Van Nieuwenhuysen Succeeded by Selyns in New York.—French in the Colony.—Progress and Growth.....	28-33
CHAPTER VII.—The Church During the Leisler Troubles, 1688-1692.—James II Deposed.—Accession of William and Mary.—Unexpected Effect in New York.—Fear of Romanism.—The Rise of Leisler.—His Government.—Attitude of the Churches and Clergy Toward Him.—Leisler's Death and Its Effect.—State of the Dutch Church at this Time .....	34-40
CHAPTER VIII.—The Dutch Church and the Ministry Act with Efforts for a Charter, 1692-1698.—Lessening of Religious Freedom in America.—Desire to Establish the Anglican Church.—The Ministry Act.—Effect of that Act.—Desire of the Dutch Church of New York for a Charter.—Success in Obtaining a Charter.—Trinity Church and Its Affairs.—Other Dutch Church Charters.—Chaplain Miller's Account.—Tables of the Churches at this Time.....	41-47
CHAPTER IX.—The Church Emerging From the Struggle for Civil Freedom, 1698-1708.—Bellomont Succeeds Fletcher.—Change of Policy.—Troublesome Times.—An Early Children's Day.—Dellius and the Land Grants.—Law Against the Roman Catholic Church.—Last Attacks on Liberty.—Governor Cornbury.—His Attitude.—His Persecution of Non-Anglicans.—Efforts Against the Dutch Church.—Various Troubles.—Removal of Cornbury.—Growth of the Church.—Home of a Dutch Burgher.—Ministerial Society.—Moral and Religious State of the Colony, of Negroes, of Indians.—Authorities for the Second Period .....	48-55

## THIRD PERIOD.

## THE STRUGGLE OF THE CHURCH FOR ECCLESIASTICAL FREEDOM, 1708-1792.

CHAPTER X.—The Growth of the Church Toward Ecclesiastical Freedom, 1708-1747.—Changes in the Country Within One Hundred Years.—The New Air of Freedom.—Condition of the Dutch Churches.—Need of American Ordinations.—Effect of this Lack.—Coming of the Germans and Others.—Preparation for the Great Awakening.—Its Effect on the Reformed Church.—Frelinghuysen, His Work and the Opposition to it.—Three Effects of the Great Awakening.—Loosening of the Ties which Bound to Europe.—Plans for a Cœtus.—Failure.—Changing Conditions.—New Ministers, etc.....	56-60
CHAPTER XI.—The First Period of Independence.—The Cœtus, 1747-1754.—Desire for Revival of the Cœtus.—The Cœtus Revived.—The Weakness of the Revived Cœtus.—Purpose to Turn the Cœtus Into a Classis.—Change of Opinion.—Hostility of the Church of New York.—Reasons for the Change.—Ritzema's Ambition for a Dutch Professorship in King's College.—Frelinghuysen's Efforts for a Dutch College.—Turmoil.—Ill Feeling Against Ritzema.—The Real Cause of the Difficulties.....	61-64
CHAPTER XII.—Progress and Reaction, 1754-1768.—The Cœtus-Conferentie Controversy.—Development of Each Party, and Their Leaders.—Desire for the Approval of the Classis of Amsterdam.—Efforts for Union.—The Pamphlet War.—Frelinghuysen's Work in Holland, etc.—Unsuccessful Efforts for a College Charter.—Attempt to Settle the Difficulties.—Progress of the Conferentie.—The Question of Loyalty.—Ill Feeling.—Call of Laidlie to be English Preacher in New York.—A Charter for Queen's College.—Peace Proposals.—The Waning of the Strife .....	65-68

CHAPTER XIII.—Union and Peace, 1768-1775.—Early Life of John Henry Livingston.—His Study in Holland.—His Influence There.—Dr. Witherspoon in Holland.—The Plan of Union.—Its Failure and Effect.—Livingston Called to New York City.—His Efforts for Peace in America.—The Peace Convention of 1771.—Its Plans.—They are Approved in Holland.—The Convention of 1772.—Peace and Independence.—Progress of Events Till the Revolution.—Church Life During this Period.—Buildings, Services.—The Pastor's Activity.—Weddings, Funerals, Lack of Schools, etc.—The Piety of Heart.....	69-74
CHAPTER XIV.—The Reformed Church During the Period of Liberation, 1775-1792.—The Church During the War, etc.—Changes at its Close.—Articles of Church Government, etc.—Synod Organized.—Authorities for the Third Period.....	75-79

## FOURTH PERIOD.

## THE FREE CHURCH IN THE FREE STATE, 1792-1922.

CHAPTER XV.—The First Generation Under the Constitution.—The Reformed Church at the Dawn of the Nineteenth Century.—The Process of Americanization.—Her Contribution to the Life of the Youthful Republic.—Her Educated Ministry.—Religious Revival in America.—Its Results in the Church.—Interest in Domestic Missions, in Foreign Missions, in Philanthropy.—Schism.—The True Reformed Dutch Church.—Growth.....	80-83
CHAPTER XVI.—Enlargement and Progress.—Renewed Emigration From Holland, Its Reasons and Character.—Reception by the Reformed Church of America.—Difference of View.—Secession.—The Advance of the Church in the Face of Defection.—The Different Elements in the Church.—The Patriotism of the Church.—Enlarging Vision.—Progress .....	84-90
CHAPTER XVII.—The Methods of the Church's Activity.—Departments of the Church's work.—Brief Mention of them.—	
I. The History of the Constitution.	
II. Ecclesiastical Bodies.	
III. Educational Institutions.	
1. Colleges and Seminaries.	
1. Schools and Academies.	
IV. The Benevolent Work of the Church.	
V. The Church and Public Morals.	
VI. Christian Unity.	
Authorities for the Fourth Period.....	91-104

## SPECIAL CHAPTERS.

CHAPTER XVIII.—Rutgers College, by Rev. W. H. S. Demarest, D.D., LL.D., President of Rutgers College.—Dutch Regard for Education.—The Influence of Theodorus Jacobus Frelinghuysen.—Zeal for a Dutch College.—Early Efforts.—The Charters, the Trustees, the Choice of Location.—Opening of Queen's College.—Early Methods.—Situation.—The First Commencement.—A Medical School.—The College Suspends but the Grammar School Continues.—The Covenant of 1807, the Reopening.—Queen's Hall.—Dr. Livingston Becomes President.—Conditions.—The Covenant of 1824.—The New Name, Rutgers.—Dr. Milledoler's Administration.—The Strain Between the Theological and Literary Departments.—Development.—Dr. Hasbrouck's Administration.—Further Development.—Dr. Frelinghuysen's Administration.—Separation of the College and the Seminary.—Dr. Campbell's Administration.—Radical Progress.—The College Independent.—The Founding of the State College.—Enlargement.—Dr. Gate's Administration.—Further Progress.—Dr. Scott's
--



Administration.—New Buildings, etc.—Dr. Demarest's Administration.—The Enlarged Campus.—The College Farm.—Endowment.—College for Women.—Present Relation to the Reformed Church..	105-118
CHAPTER XIX.—History of the Theological Seminary at New Brunswick, N. J.; Revised by Rev. J. P. Searle, D. D., President of the Seminary, New Brunswick, N. J.—Difficulty of Supplying Ministers for Dutch Churches in America.—The Controversy of the Cœtus and Conferentie.—The Union of the Parties and Efforts to Found a Theological School. Dr. Livingston Chosen Professor of Theology.—Various Efforts to Find a Secure Foundation for a Theological School.—Assistant Teaching.—The Covenant of 1807.—Dr. Livingston's Removal to New Brunswick.—Organization of the Board of Superintendents.—Growth and Change.—Separation from the College, Buildings.—Progress and Vicissitude.—Increase of Funds and Buildings.—Lectureships.—Changes in the Faculty.—The Centennial of the Seminary.—Growth.—The Strenuous Latter Years of the 19th Century.—Many Changes and Developments.—Enlarged Endowment.—Lectorships and Lectureships.—The Alumni Association.—The Present Faculty.—List of Professors and Lectors, etc.....	119-140
CHAPTER XX.—Union College and the Reformed Church in America, by Rev. William N. P. Dailey, Union, 1884.—Union College, a Child of the Reformed Church.—Desire for a College in Northern New York.—The Founding of the College.—The Sacrificial Spirit.—Union College and Her Gifts to the Ministry.—The Early Presidents, and their Work.—The Remarkable Work and Influence of President Nott.—Scientific Progress and Great Growth.—Successors of Dr. Nott and their Work.—The Administrations of Dr. Raymond and Dr. Richmond.—The Quality of the Sons of Union.—Their Useful Activities, Especially in the Ministry and on the Mission Field.—Their Relation to the Reformed Church.....	141-146
CHAPTER XXI.—History of Hope College, by Rev. S. C. Nettinga, D.D., Professor of Historical Theology in the W. T. S., R. C. A.—Hope College the Child of the Faith of the Dutch Immigrants.—Providential Preparation.—The Beginnings.—Strengthening the Stakes.—The College Opened.—Early Days—Character and Object of the College.—The Critical Period.—Progress.—The Fruits of Faith..	147-153
CHAPTER XXII.—History of the Western Theological Seminary, by Rev. S. C. Nettinga, D.D., Professor of Historical Theology in the W. T. S., R. C. A.—Sadness and Admiration at the Story.—The Beginnings of the Seminary.—Difficulties.—Suspension.—Restoration of Theology.—Forward Steps.—A Second Professorship.—A Lectorship.—Buildings.—Further Advance.—Change in Professorships.—The Results of Its Life .....	154-162
CHAPTER XXIII.—History of Central College, by Rev. S. C. Nettinga, D.D., Prof. of Historical Theology in the W. T. S., R. C. A.—Central College, Its Location, etc.—Its Origin as a College of the Reformed Church.—Its Previous History.—Its Character and Purpose.—Evidence of Progress.....	163-165
CHAPTER XXIV.—History of Academies, by Rev. S. C. Nettinga, D.D., Professor of Historical Theology in the W. T. S., R. C. A.—I. The Northwestern Classical Academy.—II. Pleasant Prairie Academy.—III. The Wisconsin Memorial Academy.....	166-167
CHAPTER XXV.—Young People's Societies, by Rev. A. D. W. Mason, D.D.—The Church's Interest in the Young.—Catechetical Instruction.—Sunday Schools.—The Young People's Society of Christian Endeavor.—Its Beginning and Growth Within the Reformed Church.—The Christian Endeavor Missionary League.—Changes in Method.—Progress Continues .....	168-170

CHAPTER XXVI.—The Board of Education, Revised by Rev. John G. Gebhard, D.D.—Early Efforts to Aid Students for the Ministry.—Founding of the Board of Education.—New Life for the Educational Institutions of the Church.—Funds for the Work.—Requirements.—The Officers of the Board.—Incorporation and Rules.....	171-174
CHAPTER XXVII.—The Periodicals of the Reformed Church in America, by Rev. James Boyd Hunter, Editor of the Christian Intelligencer and Mission Field.—Missionary Periodicals.—The Magazine of the Reformed Dutch Church.—The Christian Intelligencer.—Its Long, Useful and Anxious History.—The Effect of the War.—The Combination of the Christian Intelligencer and Mission Field.—Western Periodicals.—The Leader, De Hope, Die Mitarbeiter.—The Somerset Church News .....	175-177
CHAPTER XXVIII.—History of Foreign Missions, Revised by Rev. Wm. I. Chamberlain, Ph.D., D.D., Secretary of the Board of Foreign Missions.—Christianity a Missionary Religion.—Early Missions.—Missions After the Reformation.—Early Dutch Missions.—Dutch and English Missionary Activity in America During the Colonial Period.—The Revival of Missionary Interest in the Latter Years of the 18th Century.—The Reformed Church and Missions.—First Period.—Early Efforts, 1796-1832.—Various Missionary Societies and their Work.—Second Period—Co-operation With the American Board, 1832-1857.—Early Foreign Missionaries and Their Work.—Third Period; Separation From the American Board.—Independent Action, 1857.—Other Opportunities.—Comparative Summary, 1858-1900-1921.—Woman's Board of Foreign Missions.—Amoy Mission, 1842; Its Beginnings; Evangelistic Work; Educational Work; Medical Work; Mission Comity.—Arcot Mission, 1853.—Beginnings.—Preach the Gospel; Evangelize; Day Schools, Boarding Schools, Arcot Seminary.—Industrial and Medical Work.—Literary Work.—Union and Independence.—Japan Mission, 1859.—Opening of Japan.—The Great Men and Small Beginnings.—Translations.—The First Church.—United Church of Christ in Japan.—Its Work.—Division Into North and South Missions and Reunion.—Educational Work and Various Institutions.—Independent Activity.—Arabian Mission, 1889.—Early Plans.—The First Missionaries and Their Stations.—Progress of the Work.—Medical Work.—Results of the War and Present Condition .....	178-218
CHAPTER XXIX.—History of Domestic Missions, Revised by William T. Demarest, LL.D., Secretary of the Board of Domestic Missions.—First Period, 1786-1806.—America Missionary Ground.—Early Efforts and Methods.—Second Period, 1806-1822.—A Committee on Missions.—Changes, Growth.—Third Period, 1822-1831.—New life.—The Missionary Society.—Changes.—Fourth Period, 1831-1879.—The Board of Missions Character of the Work.—Growth.—Fifth Period, 1879-1922.—Conditions in 1879.—A Program of Enlargement.—Women's Executive Committee Indian Work, Mountain Work.—Spread Westward.—Work for Foreigners.—Church Building Fund Advance.—Changes of Officers.....	219-229
CHAPTER XXX.—The Progress Campaign and the Future, by Rev. John A. Ingham, D.D., Secretary of Reformed Church Progress Campaign.—Status of the Reformed Church in 1900.—Growth.—Summary of Progress From 1841 to 1921.—Efforts Toward Church Union.—Effects.—Influence of the War.—Inter-Church World Movement.—Its Collapse.—The Good Results.—The Reformed Church After Lengthening Its Cords Now Strengthens Its Stakes.—Methods and Outlook .....	230-234

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PART SECOND.

THE MINISTRY .....235-606

PART THIRD.

THE CHURCHES .....607-721

APPENDIX.

Chronological List of the Ministers of the Reformed (Dutch) Church  
in America .....1628-1922-723-763  
Chronological List of the Congregations of the Reformed (Dutch) Church  
in America .....1628-1922-765-777  
Addenda .....779-781  
Errata .....782

(This Table of Contents is considered a sufficient Index.)



# Abbreviations

A. C. ....	Amherst College.
A. G. ....	Amsterdam Gymnasium.
A. S. ....	Andover Seminary.
Al. S. ....	Allegheny Seminary.
Arn. C. ....	Arnheim College, Holland.
A. R. S. ....	Associate Refd. Seminary.
Aub. S. ....	Auburn Seminary.
B. C. ....	Beloit College.
Bl. Schl, or Sem.....	Bloomfield School or Seminary.
C. C. ....	Columbia College.
C. C., N. Y. ....	College of the City of New York.
Ch. R. S. ....	Christian Refd. Seminary, Grand Rapids.
C. N. J. ....	College of New Jersey.
Cor. U. ....	Cornell University.
C. U. ....	Columbia University.
C. U. I., or Cent. Co.....	Central College or University of Iowa.
D. C. ....	Dickinson College.
Dav. C. ....	Davidson College.
Dub. C. and Sem.....	Dubuque College and Seminary.
F. and M. C.....	Franklin and Marshall College.
Glas. U. ....	Glasgow University.
G. R. M. H.....	Ger. Refd. Miss. Home, Sheboygan, Wis.
Gum. G. ....	Gumbinnen Gymnasium, Germany.
Gron. Univ. ....	Groningen University.
Ham. C. ....	Hamilton College.
H. T. S. ....	Hartford Theological Seminary.
Hob. C. ....	Hobart College.
H. C. ....	Hope College.
H. S. ....	Hope or Holland Seminary.
Har. U. ....	Harvard College or University.
Ia. C. ....	Iowa College.
Ill. C. ....	Illinois College.
J. C. ....	Jefferson College.
K. C. ....	Kalamazoo College.
L. F. C. ....	LaFayette College.
Leyd. U. ....	Leyden University.
McA. C. ....	McAllister College.
McCor. Sem. ....	McCormick Seminary.
M. C. ....	Middlebury College.
M. U. ....	Michigan University.
M. H. C. ....	Mission House College.
M. H. S. ....	Mission House Seminary.
N. B. S. ....	New Brunswick Seminary.
N. W. S. ....	Northwestern Seminary.
N. Y. U. or U. N. Y.....	New York University.
P. S. ....	Princeton Seminary.
P. U. ....	Princeton University.
Q. C. or R. C.....	Queens College or Rutgers College
S. A. ....	Schenectady Academy.
S. G. ....	Stuttgart Gymnasium.
U. C. ....	Union College.

U S. or U. T. S.	Union Seminary.
U. G.	University of Gratz, Ger.
U. M.	University of Marburg, Ger.
U. Pa.	University of Pa.
Ut. U.	Utrecht University.
W. C.	Williams College and also Without Charge.
W. M. C.	Western Medical College.
W. R. C.	Western Reserve College.
W. S. or W. T. S.	Western Seminary, Holland, Mich.
Y. C.	Yale College.
Y. S.	Yale Seminary.
Y. U.	Yale University.

Other abbreviations are sufficiently obvious.

# Introduction

---

## THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA.

That body of Christians whose present official title is "The Reformed Church in America," has, during its history, been known by various names. The letters from Holland addressed to the early churches of this body in America called them, "The Reformed Dutch Churches in New York and New Jersey." With the expansion of the denomination after the Revolutionary War, the title appears, "The Reformed Dutch Churches in North America." At the adoption of the Constitution in 1792, the name employed incidentally in the Minutes of the Synod is, "The Dutch Reformed Church in North America. But the name on the title page of the first edition of the Constitution, printed in 1793, is "The Reformed Dutch Church in the United States of America." The same name was used in the second edition of 1815. In subsequent editions appears, "The Refd. Dutch Ch. of North America." In the Act of Incorporation in 1819 the title is, "The Reformed Protestant Dutch Church." This then became the official name of the Church.

During the middle decades of the nineteenth century the Church with its fellows was subjected to the fusion of the great New World melting pot, in which they all were cast, and became thoroughly Americanized. After 1840, the sentiment developed that the word "Dutch" was no longer appropriate in the title of the Church. Nearly a generation of discussion followed and in 1867 the word "Dutch" was dropped and the official title of the Church became, "The Reformed Church in America."<sup>1</sup>

As fossils, preserved in rock, testify to the process of creation, so these various terms, employed in the name of the Church, reveal the progress of the Reformed Church in America from its infancy to its present maturity.

Considering the phrases "in America," "in North America" and "in the United States" as equivalent, five component elements in the full title of the Church are found. Arranging these in chronological sequence the name obtained is, "The Dutch Protestant Reformed Church in New York and New Jersey in America." Each of these words and phrases is the symbol of an important fact by which the history of the Church may be traced.

The word "Dutch" speaks of the people among whom the Church originated. They were the Dutch nation inhabiting the land of Holland.

The word "Protestant" shows that the Church belonged to that grand division of Christians who protested against the Roman form of faith and practice.

The word "Reformed" tells of the minor division within Protestantism which distinguished the school of Calvin from that of Luther.

The phrase "In New York and New Jersey" reveals the fact that the

---

<sup>1</sup>See E. T. Corwin's Digest of Synodical Legislation R.C.A., p. 755, 1906. Also see the article on the history of the name in the Appendix to Minutes of General Synod, 1867.

Church had been carried from the place of its seeding across the western sea, and planted in the Dutch provinces on either side the Hudson River.

"In America" stands for the wider field of its larger growth. On the American continent it has become one of the trees of the Kingdom of Christ, hard by the River of the Water of Life. There its mission is to yield its fruits every month, and with the other trees of its Master's garden, to scatter its leaves far and wide for the healing of the nations.

## I. THE NETHERLANDS AND THE DUTCH PEOPLE.

As the strife of war makes the territory between contending armies a "No Man's Land," so in the region where the Rhine through many mouths debouches into the North Sea, the battle of the waves and sands made the country a "No Man's Land," seemingly unfit for habitation. Because of its low position it is called the Netherland and the term Holland, that is Hollowland, expresses the nature of the country as scooped out, lying lower than the sea.

But before the dawn of history hardy adventurers of Celtic and Teutonic stock had settled there. Under somber skies they aided the ground in its struggle with the water, and, little by little, gardens smiled in the midst of the watery desert, and villages were founded where the surf had broken.

In Roman times the territory was inhabited in the north by the Frisii, by the Batavi in the centre and by the Belgae in the south. Nature had trained these peoples in a hard school until their bodies were strong, their minds clear and persevering and their souls free. The Mistresses of the World found the complete subjugation of such freemen impossible and was glad to make them her allies. With the waning of the Roman power the Netherlands were overrun by barbarous hordes of Northmen and others from the east. These, mingling with the earlier inhabitants added to their strength and caught their spirit of freedom and enterprise. While old names gave place to new the people continued essentially the same.

The Celtic tribes of the Netherlands were governed by a priestly caste and worshipped with bloody sacrifices, but the Teutonic tribes had no priesthood and without temples worshipped an Almighty Father. The sword of Pepin and of Charles the Great was not able to win these fierce heathen to the allegiance of the cross, but what force could not do the gentle English missionary Willibrord, assisted by Boniface, the apostle of Germany and by others was able to accomplish. By the year 800 the cross had taken root and the ancient idols were falling before it. But while Christ was accepted as King, the sturdy people of the Netherlands, especially in the north, never rendered a heart obedience to his so-called vicar upon earth, the Pope of Rome.

The nominal control which Charles the Great had acquired over the country was lost at his death and various small, semi-independent states developed. The more northern of these were distinctly Teutonic in character, while the southern were markedly French. The spirit of their fathers who had conquered the sea was in the blood of them all. They were proud of their determination and energy and could properly assume the name "Dutch" that is preëminently the "People."

After the introduction of Christianity and during the centuries of practical independence the Netherland provinces made unusual progress in civilization. Many of their men of valor joined in the Crusades and brought back to their gloomy northern homes the intellectual and material spoils of the south and east.

Great engineering works were undertaken and more land was redeemed from the sea. Intensive agriculture increased the food supply, the towns hummed with manufacture and business. The canals were full of laden boats and the harbors with the high sterned ships of those days.

Industry begat wealth and wealth gave leisure. Leisure became the mother of art and culture. No other part of Europe was so rich or busy, and none other, save the Italian states, was so intelligent and refined. The southern cities, Bruges, Ghent and Antwerp were especially flourishing. In fact at the beginning of the sixteenth century Antwerp was the metropolis of Europe. All this had been accomplished upon a poor soil and with exceptionally small natural resources because the people, trained by their age long struggle with the sea, had become the most determined, energetic and freedom loving people in the world.

But while civilization was advancing the general course of political events had been sinister. Jealous neighbors looked askance at such growing prosperity. In 1369 a marriage alliance between the House of Flanders and that of Burgundy gave the ambitious Burgundian dukes a foothold in the Netherlands, which they used to bring the whole country under their sway. The Hapsburg-Burgundian alliance, cemented by the marriage of Maximilian of Austria and Mary of Burgundy in 1477, made the Netherlands an appanage of the House of Hapsburg. The Emperor, Charles V, the grandson of Maximilian, in 1549, formally united this rich inheritance with the Spanish crown. Thus the freedom loving states of the Netherlands by the selfish machinations of princes, without their consent, and almost without their appreciation, had become merely a portion of a great world empire.

At this time the Netherlands comprised the four duchies of Brabant, Gelderland, Limburg and Luxemburg; the seven counties of Artois, Flanders, Hainault, Holland, Namur, Zutphen and Zeeland; the margraviate of Antwerp, and the seigniories of Friesland, Groningen, Mechlin, Overijssel and Utrecht. These provinces were largely independent of each other and prized their independence. The States General, to which each sent deputies, served to unify them to some extent, but like the American Continental Congress, it was a rope of sand, for it lacked the power of legislation or taxation. Only in the fires of oppression and persecution could these diverse states be welded into one nation. In the Spanish dominion the furnace was provided.

## II. THE GENIUS OF PROTESTANTISM.

Since the word "Protestant" is embedded in the strata of the title of the Reformed Church in America, it is proper to consider the genius of Protestantism, for it betokens the fundamental spirit of that Church.

The word itself is purely negative and therefore unworthy of a great divis-

ion of Christendom. It was originally applied to those German princes, who at the Diet of Spires in 1529 protested against the annulment of the decree of the Diet of Spires of 1526. This decree had called upon the emperor to summon a general council, and in the meantime allow each prince to manage the religious affairs of his own territory. But the word has become too well established to be changed.

Protestantism starts with the practical question: How can the troubled conscience find peace. It retains from the Catholic system the objective doctrines of Christianity concerning the Godhead and the Person and Work of Christ. But it joined issue with the prevailing system regarding subjective, experimental Christianity,—the method of the sinners' approach to God and the expression of his faith.

The two fundamental doctrines of Protestantism are the supremacy of the word of God and the sufficiency of the saving grace of Christ. The former proclaims the word of God, that is, the Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments to be the rule of faith and practice, and asserts the right of the private interpretation of them. This is in contrast to the Roman view which makes tradition of equal value and the Church the final authority both in regard to Scripture and tradition.

The sufficiency of the grace of Christ, the second fundamental doctrine of Protestantism, gives all glory to Christ as the author of salvation. It declares that the sinner is justified before God, not because of any work of his own, but solely because of the work of Christ. This is in opposition to the Roman doctrine that faith and works are coördinate grounds of salvation. Protestantism however, does not hold the doctrine of faith without works in the sense that it denies the necessity of good works as an evidence of salvation received.

To these two prominent principles of Protestantism belongs as a corollary the doctrine of the universal priesthood of believers and the right and duty of the laity both to interpret the Scripture without clerical aid and to take part in the government of the Church.

Experience has shown that Protestantism runs great danger of fanaticism in doctrine and division in practice. But even in the midst of its errors it trains the mind and heart toward spiritual maturity as no system of ecclesiastical authority can do. When its work is completed the subject has advanced into the glorious liberty of the Sons of God.

### III. THE GENIUS OF THE REFORMED CHURCH.

Early in the Reformation period differences of view began to appear between the German and the Swiss reformers. In 1529 German delegates with Luther at their head and Swiss under Zwingli met at Marburg for the purpose of consolidating the great task to which they had set their hands.

The nature of the Lord's Supper was presented for discussion and radical disagreement immediately results. Luther wrote with chalk upon the cover of the table the words: "*Hoc est meum corpus*," and refused to budge from the literal sense. Zwingli insisted that the bread and wine were symbolic and the Supper of the nature of a memorial. When they could not agree



the Swiss reformer with tears offered the hand of fellowship to Luther which was refused.

Luther held that because of the union of the divine and human nature in Christ his body was ubiquitous. Hence there was a supernatural union of the body and blood of Christ with the bread and wine in the Supper. In his view the communicant received the body and blood of Christ "in, with and under the form of bread."

The bareness of Zwingli's view was subsequently modified by Calvin. He taught that the presence of Christ in the supper was real in a spiritual sense. While the body of Christ remained in heaven the true communicant received its virtue by a wonderful spiritual process.

Luther and Calvin agreed as to the doctrine of the divine sovereignty. But the former held it not as a matter for philosophical speculation but as a religious tenet, too deep for human understanding. Hence it was not emphasized in his system and was subject to modification in the course of time. Calvin speculated upon it and emphasized it. In his writing it assumed a settled form and thus was bequeathed to the Churches which inherited his system.

It has been said that Luther and his followers were chiefly opposed to the Judaism of the Roman Church, while the Calvinists fought against its Paganism. The former paid more attention to tradition and accepted more of the ceremony which the years had made dear to many Christian hearts. The latter broke more completely with the past and more exclusively relied upon the authority of Scripture. Calvinism has often erred however in not distinguishing between the different stages of Scriptural revelation and thus sometimes has made the mistake of grounding its conduct upon Old Testament example rather than upon New Testament principle.

Both Reformation groups adopted the Presbyterian polity but the disciples of Luther insisted more on the rights of princes while the disciples of Calvin emphasized the rights of the people. Hence Calvinism became more truly than Lutheranism the parent of democracy.

Even within the Reformer's life time the Roman Catholics began to call the churches which Luther had founded by his name. To this he strenuously objected but without avail. From the Lutheran Church of Germany a mighty stream of Christian doctrine and practice has flowed forth into Central Europe. Overflowing national boundaries it extends toward the ends of the earth.

The name "Reformed Church" did not appear so early as did that of the Lutheran. The followers of Calvin had no settled title until the Conference at Poissy, France, in 1561. There Beza in the presence of the French court presented the Reformed doctrine with so great erudition and with such winsomeness that it seemed for a time as if he would carry all before him. But the conference was barren of results except that a name was found for the followers of the Swiss Reformation. From that time they were known as the Reformed Church.

The influence of the Reformed Church, rising in Switzerland, touching upon Germany, overflowed into France, and thence descended into the Netherlands. There it became the source of the Reformed Church in America.

## IV. THE REFORMED CHURCH IN EUROPE.

The Reformation is the historic name for the religious movement which divided the Western Church into two opposing parts and gave rise to the various Protestant bodies. It had three chief branches: the Lutheran which arose in Germany and influenced mainly the nations of northern Europe with the exception of the Netherlands; the Anglican which arose in England and followed a course less remote from that of the ancient Church; and the Reformed which arose in Switzerland, took some hold in Germany, spread in France and the Netherlands and thence was carried to America. Only of the last of these branches of the Reformation does this discussion treat.

## SWITZERLAND.

The Reformed movement began independently in Switzerland at about the time that Luther was preparing to strike his first blow in Germany. Ulrich Zwingli began his reformatory preaching in the German cantons of Switzerland in 1516. Before his death in battle in 1531, the Reformed doctrine had taken a strong hold of the popular mind. The death of Zwingli and some of his associates gave a sudden check to the movement in the German portions of Switzerland, but it took a new start in the French cantons and rose to a higher position than ever. Just at this juncture, the great master mind of the Reformed Church appeared in Geneva, a refugee from France.

Under the influence of John Calvin the beautiful city at the foot of the Lake of Geneva became the asylum for persecuted Protestants from all lands, and its Church the model of a Reformed communion. Here Calvin developed his extraordinary genius and energy as the greatest theologian and disciplinarian of the Reformation. From his mighty personality spread abroad his theological system and his ecclesiastical polity until the impress of his mind and heart was upon all Reformed communions. Beza and Bullinger, two worthy successors of the master mind of the Reformed Church, labored until the end of the century, and consolidated the work already begun.

## GERMANY.

From Switzerland the Reformed faith passed into the German Palatinate and was joyfully received. Here the Reformed Church of Germany was born, and the Heidelberg Catechism, the chief symbol of the Reformed faith, appeared in 1563.<sup>1</sup> From the Palatinate the Reformed Church spread into several German states and into neighboring countries. But it was unable to compete with Lutheranism upon German territory, and beyond those bounds it was speedily crushed by persecution. Therefore the influence of the Reformed Church in Germany is comparatively unimportant.

<sup>1</sup>This Catechism was also translated from the original German into Dutch in 1563, a fact long doubted. A copy of that first edition, perhaps the only one extant, found in the library of Professor Doedes, was secured by Dr. E. T. Corwin while in Holland in 1898, and is now deposited in the library of the Collegiate Church, New York City.



## FRANCE.

Advancing west and south from Switzerland the Reformed Church entered France, Italy and Spain. In the two latter countries it was soon destroyed, but in France, in spite of the opposition of the court, the priesthood and the common people, it gained a foothold. Its root was watered with the blood of Martyrs and this seemed to fertilize the soil. By 1559 there were more than two thousand Reformed congregations scattered throughout France. In that year the first General Synod was held in Paris. In 1571 the General Synod meeting at La Rochelle adopted the so called Gallican Confession and a system of government essentially Calvinistic.

The Reformed movement assumed a political aspect and civil war ensued. The Roman Catholic party had the support of the throne and of a majority of the people. The Reformed (Huguenot) party was led by the princes of Navarre and contained some of the noblest and best men of France. The awful massacre of St. Bartholomew in 1572 dealt them a staggering blow but they soon recovered from it. With the accession of Henry IV and the promulgation of the Edict of Nantes in 1598, the prospects of the Reformed Church grew very bright.

The period that followed was the halcyon time for the French Reformed Church. Congregations multiplied, growing in numbers, intelligence and grace. Schools and colleges were founded and great preachers occupied the pulpits. The Reformed faith took hold of the best portion of the people and its influence far outstripped its numbers.

But clouds of opposition and persecution were rising. Under the leadership of Cardinal Richelieu, the privileges, granted by the Edict of Nantes were more and more curtailed. Just one hundred years after the meeting of the first General Synod in 1559 the last General Synod possible for the persecuted was held in 1659.<sup>1</sup> In 1685 the Edict of Nantes was revoked and the sword, so long threatening, fell. Many weak Protestants saved their lives but lost their faith, and many, more strong, lost their lives but saved their souls. More than half a million took refuge in flight. These were the most intelligent and best people of the country and their loss to the nation was beyond measure. The fugitives were gladly welcomed in the neighboring Protestant countries, where their skill and character more than repaid the hospitality shown them. Many settled in the Netherlands and united with the Dutch Reformed Church. Their French vivacity in union with the sturdy Dutch character made a most valuable combination. They therefore added greatly to the strength of the Reformed Church in Holland, and through her to the Reformed Church in America.

---

<sup>1</sup>There were twenty-nine of these Synods held in France during just a century, 1559-1659. See "Synodicon in Gallia Reformata" or Acts, etc., of the Reformed churches in France. Translated into English by Rev. John Quick, minister of the Gospel in London, 4to, pp. 596. London, 1692. This contains also the Gallican Confession, Rules of Church Government, and everything of importance pertaining to the Reformed Church in France. It is the Thesaurus of the early French Protestants. In the Acts of Synod of 1637 there is a list of 647 ministers and churches. See also Schaff's "Creeds of Christendom" for the Gallican Confession.

## THE NETHERLANDS—HISTORY.

The hardy plant of freedom had long flourished in the moist ground of the Netherlands but in that soil despotism, civil or ecclesiastical, made only a stunted growth. Probably no where else in Europe were there so many "Reformers before the Reformation." One of the foremost of these was Gerard Groot (1340-84). He taught that religion was a matter of the heart, not of ceremony, and he founded the famous Brotherhood of the Common Life. His disciples became the great teachers of the country and the spiritual guides of the working people. From the schools of the Brotherhood issued Thomas à Kempis, the author of the *Imitation of Christ*, Zerbolt, the popularizer of education, Gansevoort, the restorer of Scriptural theology, Erasmus, the father of Biblical criticism, who according to the monks laid the egg which Luther hatched, and many others.

Under such influences the Bible, before translated by laymen into the Dutch vernacular, was printed in 1477. Many editions followed and the Scripture became a light upon the path of the common man.<sup>1</sup>

Not all were competent to use their opportunities aright. About the fringe of intelligence and piety were various sects of radicals and fanatics. Of these the Anabaptists became the most prominent. But even among them were earnest men, some of whom were of truly noble character.

Thus at the beginning of the Reformation Era the Netherlands, standing first in wealth and enterprise among the nations of Europe, were also first in intelligence and piety. The nation was ready to receive the Reformed doctrine. It was not long in coming, partly from the land of Luther, but chiefly, in its Reformed form, from Switzerland and France. The Jesuit Strada remarked, "Nor did the Rhine from Germany, or the Meuse from France send more water into the Low Countries, than by the one the contagion of Luther, by the other of Calvin, was imported into these same Belgic provinces."

Those were the days when Charles V., emperor of the Holy Roman Empire and king of Spain, was seeking to unify his diverse dominion. Charles was a statesman of more than average ability and character. But he was a narrow friend of the Papacy, both from religious and political motives. Accordingly in 1521 he issued the first of the barbarous edicts for the extinguishing of heresy in the Netherlands. In 1523 the first martyrs for the Reformed faith died at the stake in Brussels. In their honor Luther wrote a poem beginning:—

"Quiet their ashes will not lie."

This word of the great Reformer was prophetic. A long series of executions only scattered the blood of the martyrs which became most fully the seed of the Church. In the midst of the turmoils Anabaptist and other fanatical sectaries became numerous and their excesses afforded a plausible pretext for stern measures of repression against all who departed from the old faith.

<sup>1</sup>A copy of this first edition of the Bible in Dutch, 1477, was secured by Dr. E. T. Corwin while in Holland in 1898, and is now in the library of the Collegiate Church.

In 1550 Charles V. issued a new edict confirming former edicts against the Protestants and threatening to introduce the Inquisition, of which Holy Office, the horrors were well understood in the Low Countries. The threat caused great alarm. Business was at a stand still, prices fell and many fled the country. Many went to England where Edward VI gave them the Church of Austin Friars in London which is used to this day.<sup>1</sup>

In 1555 Charles V. abdicated his throne in favor of his son, Philip II. Philip lacked the ability and character which had made his father personally popular. He was narrow and false, borrowing his conscience from the priests. He held nothing more dear than the Papacy except his own safety and comfort. He therefore resolved to introduce the despotic system which was his confidence, into the Netherlands and to stamp out heresy at all costs. Passing by the great princes of the country, such as William of Orange and Counts Egmont and Horn, he made his illegitimate sister, Margaret of Parma, Regent and placed as her chief adviser Granvelle, Bishop of Arras, a well trusted tool of the Emperor. Bodies of Spanish troops were stationed in the Netherlands and several new bishoprics were created, whose occupants were clothed with inquisitorial power. Having thus made proper arrangements Philip renewed the edicts of his father in a more drastic form than before.

Awful was the persecution which resulted and great was the consternation and wrath of the people. At the protest of the nobility of the country Granvelle was removed but conditions were not greatly changed. In 1565 a few patriots of Brussels entered into a solemn covenant to resist these oppressive measures at all costs. The next year about four hundred nobles went on foot to the court of the Regent at Brussels to petition a relief from persecution. Margaret of Parma was frightened at their coming but one of her councilors referred to the petitioners as "a troop of beggars." The phrase caught the popular fancy. The League of Beggars was formed and the term became a rallying cry of great power. People, forsaking the churches met for field preaching in vast numbers, guarded by armed men. A wave of iconoclasm swept over the country. The symbols of Roman Catholic worship were torn from the churches and cast out of the buildings. In the midst of the excitement the Lily among Thorns was made the emblem of the church.

This rebellion aroused the bigoted nature of Philip to fury. Against the desire of the Regent, Margaret, he appointed the Duke of Alva military commander in the country. He was a man after his master's own heart, capable, determined, cruel and crafty. Well supported by seasoned Spanish troops he became virtual ruler of the nation. The counts, Egmont and Horn were decoyed to Brussels and executed. William of Orange, retired to Germany and awaited his time. Alva set up a terrible tribunal which the people called

<sup>1</sup>The history of this church has been published under the title, "Register of the Dutch Church, Austin Friars, London, 1571-1874." There are 45 pages of Historical Introduction, and then a list of Baptisms, Marriages and Burials; with copies of the Monumental Inscriptions and plates of the Monuments. Indexed. There are then four very stout volumes styled "Ecclesiæ—Londino—Batavæ Archivum," or "Archives of the Dutch Church in London," which include certain Scientific Papers deposited with them, and three volumes of Correspondence, relating largely to Refugee churches in England and other lands. It is a mine of material hardly yet begun to be worked.

"the Council of Blood." During six years, (1567-73) the hand of the tyrant was supreme and no less than one hundred thousand people were executed. Indeed upon Feb. 16, 1568, a unique death sentence was passed upon the whole nation, with a few specified exceptions. While the country lay prostrate, multitudes of the best citizens fled to Germany, Denmark and especially to England. Eight Dutch churches were planted in London and the whole of England was greatly benefited by the useful arts which the fugitives introduced.

Meanwhile Philip's cup of crime and folly was filled to overflowing and deliverance was at hand. William, Prince of Orange (1533-84) one of the noblest figures of the age, was preparing to deliver his country. Under his influence the provinces of Holland and Zeeland threw off the yoke of Alva and adopted a free constitution, while still recognizing Philip as king. In 1572 the "water beggars" took Briel and this was the turning of the tide. The next year Alva retired admitting his failure. Requesens, the successor of Alva, while more conciliatory, kept up the war with the patriots. The battles raged with varying success but the heroic defense of Leyden in 1574 greatly discouraged the oppressors and William was enabled to enter upon a series of negotiations which resulted in the Pacification of Ghent (1576). In this seventeen provinces bound themselves to drive out the Spaniards and to establish religious freedom. From this compact the southern provinces withdrew, leaving Belgium Roman Catholic. The Reformed of that country fled to the north and became known as Walloons. In 1579 the seven northern provinces signed the Union of Utrecht, and thus laid the foundation of the Dutch Republic. They chose as their motto "Eendracht maect macht"—"a united pull gives power" or "Union makes strength."<sup>1</sup>

In 1581 the States General deposed Philip and issued the Dutch Declaration of Independence. In this document, so radical in that day, they declared that the prince was created for the subjects, not the subjects for the prince, and that if he does not govern justly the subjects have a right to depose him. On this ground they repudiated Philip as their sovereign.

William of Orange was assassinated in 1584 but his son, Maurice, took command and performed his duties with distinguished ability. The new Dutch Commonwealth grew in power and the sturdy Dutch soldiers and sailors prepared to hold their own against the force of Spain for a century, if necessary. On land and sea they were successful and Philip was doomed to see his magnificent schemes of despotism go down in ignominious failure. Under his successor, Philip III, Spain, the once haughty mistress of the world, was compelled to conclude a twelve years' truce with the despised heretics of the Netherlands, and finally by the Peace of Westphalia, 1648, to acknowledge their independence.

<sup>1</sup>The "Groot Plakaet Boek," in eight large volumes, with a thorough "Register," or Index, contains all the Edicts, civil and ecclesiastical, during the two centuries of the Dutch Republic's existence. The Ecclesiastical Edicts include the successive revisions of Church Polity and of the Doctrinal Symbols. These have also been collected and printed separately in four volumes called "Kerkelyke Plakaet Boek." Copies of the "Groot Plakaet Boek" are to be found in the State Library of New York, and the Sage Library at New Brunswick. The Collegiate Church of New York has a complete copy of the "Kerkelyke Plakaet Boek," and the Sage Library volumes i and ii.



## THE NETHERLANDS—LITURGY.

During the troublous times before independence, liturgies were growing up, containing purified forms of devotion, and these were also full of instruction to the common people. In their composition all the older liturgies, even to the earliest centuries, were freely used. These liturgies, as they appeared, were translated from one language to another, with improvements, until they approximated the Reformed ideal. Besides an earlier one in Geneva, Calvin prepared a liturgy for his Walloon congregation at Strassburg in 1541, which was printed in 1545. A second edition was published in 1546 by Polanus, Calvin's successor. Upon the removal of Polanus with his entire flock to Glastonbury, England, in 1551, he translated this liturgy into English, which Cranmer and his colleagues used in the preparation of the Book of Common Prayer.

In 1553 John à Lasco, pastor of the Dutch Church of Austin Friars, London, prepared a liturgy in Latin, based on that of Polanus. An abridgment of this was made by Micron in 1554, translated into Dutch, and printed at Embden. The next year a Latin edition of à Lasco's liturgy of 1553 was published at Frankfort.

In 1566 Dathenus revised the liturgy of Micron, and this revision was formally adopted in Holland by the Synod of Wesel in 1568. This also contained Dathenus's versification of the Psalms and the Heidelberg Catechism. Forms for the administration of baptism to infants, Micron's Compendium for those who wished to enter into the full communion of the church, forms for the administration of the Lord's Supper, and for marriage, with many forms of prayer, were also incorporated. This revised liturgy of Dathenus was formally adopted by the Synods of Holland and Zeeland in 1574, and soon came into more or less general use in all the provinces. The prayers in these liturgies were not obligatory. Thus during the generation of greatest persecution were these believers preparing forms of worship which would exert an educational influence for generations.

## THE NETHERLANDS—DOCTRINE.

The Dutch Reformers also felt the necessity of providing themselves with a definite creed and church order, or system of polity. Congregations, more or less imperfectly organized, had sprung up everywhere. Many minor differences in faith and order needed to be adjusted. Guido de Bres, Peter Dathenus, Henry Modet, and Francis Junius were the principal instruments in securing the unity desired. After a few concessions wrung from the Regent Margaret in 1566, some Walloon and Dutch pastors felt encouraged to meet at Antwerp, with a number of nobles, to begin the formation of a regular church organization. After slight revision they adopted the Belgic Confession of Faith, which had been composed by Guido de Bres in 1559, and published in 1561. It was modeled after the Gallican Confession, and contained thirty-seven articles. A copy was sent to Philip II., with an explanatory letter, and also with a request for protection and liberty of conscience. At the same time an exhortation was addressed to the several local authorities of the Netherlands. The Heidelberg Catechism was pro-

visionally adopted at the same time. The Synod, however, was careful to say that these standards of doctrine were only symbols of agreement, and that the Word of God was their only rule of faith.

#### THE NETHERLANDS—POLITY.

The two Synods which formulated the Church Order, as the polity of the church was called, were obliged to meet outside the Netherlands, on account of the persecutions raging within. It was during the atrocities of Alva (1567-73), who had sworn to exterminate the heretics, that the Dutch proceeded to organize their Church, not doubting, in their new-found evangelical faith, but that God would give them victory and peace. This Synod of Wesel (1568) accordingly adopted the name "The Netherland Churches which are Waiting under the Cross." They also adopted provisionally Calvin's Presbyterian polity, which they elaborated in certain particulars to suit their circumstances. Ministers must be pious and learned men, and must agree in doctrine with the standards already adopted. Schools must be established for the study of Hebrew, Greek and Latin. The Walloon churches could use the Geneva Catechism. The Dutch versification of the Psalms by Dathenus was adopted for use in worship. The duties of the four classes of officers were defined, and directions were given as to sermonizing and prophesying—that is, Bible-class teaching. They refused to give *minute* directions as to the way of administering baptism and the Supper, lest they should seem to tyrannize over consciences.

At the Synod of Embden (1571) the action of the Synod of Wesel was confirmed, and some additions were made. Ministers must subscribe to the standards of doctrine. The name "consistory"<sup>1</sup> was adopted for the minister, elders and deacons of each church, who must hold weekly meetings. The Classes were to meet quarterly or semi-annually, and a biennial General Synod was suggested, which should be conventional. Ministers were to be called by the Consistory, subject to the approval of the Classis. These features of church government, more or less expanded, remain the same in the Reformed Church in America to this day.

With the recall of the Duke of Alva to Spain (1573) the fugitives were enabled to return. A Synod embracing only the two provinces of Holland and Zeeland was held in 1574 which was somewhat retrogressive, owing to local and personal reasons, but its acts were not recognized by the States. Following the siege of Leyden the University of Leyden was founded in 1575 in reward of the heroism of the citizens. In 1576 the Reformed Church was established in the provinces of Zeeland and Holland, but freedom of religion was allowed in all the provinces. This was the result of the Pacification of Ghent. The infamous edicts of Charles V. were now repealed, and the Inquisition was forever prohibited.

With two national Synods which were subsequently held in the country—viz., at Dort (1576) and at Middleburg (1581)—the polity of the Reformed Church of Holland was completed. The first of these Synods was called

---

<sup>1</sup>Subsequently the term Consistory was limited to ministers and elders, but in America it has always also included the deacons.

without the consent of the civil power. It declared that in ecclesiastical matters the power belonged to the church alone. It was subsequently conceded, however, that calls on ministers might be also approved by the magistrates. The four grades of ecclesiastical bodies were defined, viz., Consistories, Classes, Provincial Synods, and a General Synod which was to meet triennially. Church records were to be minutely kept, as well as records of baptisms and marriages. The conditions of full church-membership were defined.

The Synod of Middleburg (1581) invited the States to send a delegation, but this was declined. This excited some suspicions. This Synod decided that the States should not be recognized in the election of ministers, elders or deacons. A proposition was made for some sort of civic superintendence, but this was rejected. It was now decided that all church officers, including professors of theology and schoolmasters, must sign the standards of doctrine. The Reformed Church of Holland was (1581) thoroughly organized, with an evangelical liturgy and creed and a Presbyterian polity. Within a month after the adjournment of this Synod, Philip II. was formally deposed. The Reformed Church became the established church of the Netherlands. The minutes of the famous Classis of Amsterdam begin in 1582.

#### THE NETHERLANDS—THE SYNOD OF DORT.

In the year 1609 began the great Arminian controversy, which led to the call of the famous Synod of Dort (1618-19). Arminius (1560-1609) was ordained as a Reformed minister in 1586. In 1603 he became professor of theology at Leyden. He soon became involved in a dispute with Gomar on fore-ordination. He asked for the assembling of a Synod to decide the questions involved, but before this could be done he died. His adherents, as ministers of the Reformed Church, were condemned for holding opinions contrary to the standards of doctrine which they had subscribed. In 1610 they presented a remonstrance against this decision, and hence were called Remonstrants. The debate went on for ten years. The Remonstrants held to a conditional election, an unlimited atonement, yet that no man of himself is able to exercise saving faith, except through the power of the Holy Spirit; and that grace does not act upon men in an irresistible way. Upon the perseverance of the saints they were undetermined. All the Reformed churches of Europe were invited to send delegates to this Synod, and they all complied except Anhalt. Those appointed by the Reformed Church of France were forbidden to attend by the King.

The Arminians were cited as accused parties. Their leader, Episcopius, defended their views, with great eloquence and boldness. The doctrines of grace concerning predestination, redemption, the corruption of man and the manner of his conversion and the perseverance of the saints were elaborately discussed and more accurately defined and formulated in what are called the Canons of the Synod of Dort. The design of these Canons is to Magnify the Grace of God in the salvation of sinners. The representatives of all the Reformed churches present signed the Canons. It was then decided that

the Remonstrants, as officers of the Reformed Church, should be excluded from their offices. They would, no doubt, have been tolerated as a separate sect.

Political complications were involved in the discussion, and the long dispute exasperated both parties; hence the added severity of the banishment of about two hundred ministers, including the great statesman and scholar, Hugo Grotius, and the execution of Barneveldt. But these events must be judged in the light of the seventeenth century. Within six years, upon the death of Maurice (1625), the Remonstrants were permitted to return, and full toleration was granted them.

The Synod of Dort was in session for six months and its proceedings are voluminous. After the withdrawal of the foreign delegates at the close of the one hundred and fifty-fourth session, the Dutch delegates continued in session as a National Synod. Its acts (Sessions 155-180) are known as the *Post-Acta*. They relate to a variety of topics, such as church ordinances, the *jus patronatus*, church visitation, the call to the ministerial office, correspondence between magistrates and Consistories, festival days, the hymns to be sung in the church, the baptism of Roman Catholics, the observance of the Sabbath, the marriage relation, professors, the form to be signed at ordination, the baptism of the sick and of adults, the visitation of the sick, a new translation of the Bible into Dutch, foreign missions, profanity, ministers' salaries, the liturgy, and other matters.

The Heidelberg Catechism was re-indorsed with words of praise, and parents were exhorted to teach it in the home. It was *required* to be taught in the schools. The establishment of more schools was urged. Ministers were required to explain a portion of the catechism every Sabbath afternoon. A compendium of the catechism prepared by Herman Faukeius was adopted in the place of that of Micron and others which had formerly been used.

New forms had been added to the liturgy from time to time, and modifications had been made by different Synods. The revision of the liturgy was now intrusted to a committee, of which Festus Hommius, pastor at Leyden, was chairman. Their work was ratified by the Provincial Synods in 1622. The Articles of Church Government were also revised. They consist of eighty-six articles, which were treated under four heads; viz., Offices, Ecclesiastical Assemblies; Doctrines, Sacraments and Usages; and Discipline. Of course the Erastian features of church government continued in these rules, on account of the union of church and state, as was the case in every country of Europe. Therefore it was possible for the State to prevent a General Synod from being held for two centuries, 1618-1816. Provincial Synods were held, however, and these sent delegates to one another. These Rules were also the Rules of the Dutch Church in America until 1792, although the Erastian element of these rules was never operative in America. It was just after the Synod of Dort that the West India Company was chartered, 1621, and New Netherland began to be colonized.



Subsequent generations in Holland passed through many vicissitudes.<sup>1</sup> The spread of rationalism in the eighteenth century affected many of her ministers, and the Napoleonic wars resulted in a great modification of the polity of the church. In 1796 the French decreed "that the church be separated from the state, and that no social advantage or disadvantage is to be derived from the profession of any religion whatever." The churches and ministers by this sudden change were left in great straits and suffering. But with the battle of Waterloo, 1815, the French were overthrown. In 1816 William I., who had become King of Holland, called a General Synod, and offered to support the church, if the church would accept of a modified constitution. In their great distress they yielded, and the old Presbyterian form of government was greatly modified, if not quite destroyed. General Synods have been held yearly since 1816, but the representatives are few, and in all the church bodies a *Bestuur* or Board of Administration manages all affairs. Subsequently the church gave up the Canons of Dort and allowed as wide a latitude to her ministers and professors as Germany or Switzerland.

Therefore, in 1834, a number of ministers and churches separated from the Established Church and organized THE CHRISTIAN REFORMED CHURCH. Their design was to secure and maintain purity of doctrine. After much difficulty, and not without considerable persecution and suffering, they obtained recognition. In 1846, mainly from this body, began a new emigration of Hollanders to America, going chiefly to Michigan and other Western States. A large portion of them fell, naturally, into the fold of the Reformed Church in America, which has always adhered to the original system of Reformed doctrine and polity. Some, however, separated, sooner or later, from the others, and formed "THE CHRISTIAN REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA."

The present kingdom of the Netherlands, according to the constitution of 1848, grants entire liberty of conscience and complete civil equality to the members of all religious confessions. The old National Reformed Church, the Lutheran Church, the Remonstrants, the Roman Catholic Church, English Presbyterian ministers in certain seaports, and even the Jews, are supported by the Government. Only "The Christian Reformed Church" receives no help from the State, which, spiritually considered, is an undoubted advantage. In 1857, under the influence of the liberals and the Romanists, the government banished religious instruction from the schools, and in 1876 abolished the theological faculties in the universities, but granted funds to the National Synod for special theological instruction. When rationalists secured these professorships the orthodox party established a Free Reformed University at Amsterdam (1880). The same party has established free schools all over Holland, in which evangelical religion is taught.

<sup>1</sup>See also Letter of Classis of Amsterdam to Gen. Syn. of R. C. A. in 1845, in which these changes are briefly referred to. The Classis speaks of "the clearer and more evangelical representation of the doctrines and duties of our faith." . . . "Jesus Christ and Him crucified and glorified remains the only basis of our preaching." Minutes Gen. Syn., 1845, pp. 519-522.

The Classis of Amsterdam never missed holding its sessions during all these troubles, and their Minutes are filled with material relating to the times. See volumes xvi, xvii, xviii.

A complete printed set of the Minutes of these General Synods are in the Sage Library at New Brunswick, N. J.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY.

The following list of authorities upon the subjects touched upon in the Introduction is suggestive rather than complete.

## HISTORY.

- Altmeyer, J. J., *Les Précurseurs de la Reforme aux Pays Bas*. 2 vols. Paris, 1856.  
 Baird, Henry W., *Rise of the Huguenots of France*. 2 vols. New York, 1879.  
 Brandt, G., *Historie der Reformatie*. Amsterdam, 1671-1704. (English translation, 4 vols. London, 1720.  
 Griffis, W. E., *Brave Little Holland and What She Has Taught Us*, 1894.  
 Hansen, M. G., *The Reformed Church of the Netherlands*, 1884.  
 Le Long, I., *Kort historisch Verhaal van de Oorsprong der Ned. Geref. Kerken onder 't Cruis*. Amsterdam, 1751.  
 Motley, J. L., *Rise of the Dutch Republic*. 3 vols. United Netherlands. 4 vols. John of Barneveldt.  
 Prescott, W. H., *Life of Philip II*.  
 Steven, William, *Brief View of the Dutch Ecclesiastical Establishment, Past and Present. With Acts Affecting British Presbyterian Churches in Holland*, 1839.  
 Van Pelt, Daniel, *A Church and Her Martyrs: An Account of the Dutch Church in Holland*, 1888.  
 Weiss, M. C., *History of the French Protestant Refugees*. 2 vols.

## DOCTRINE.

- Acta Synodi Nationalis*. 1620.  
 Berg, J. F., *History and Literature of the Heidelberg Catechism*. Translation from Von Alpen. 1863.  
 Bethune, G. W., *Lectures on the Heidelberg Catechism*. 2 vols. 1864.  
 Bres, Guido de, *The Confession of Faith (Belgic Confession)*, 1561, many editions in French, Dutch and English.  
*Canons of the Synod of Dort*. 1619.  
*Centennial Discourses of the Reformed Church in America*. 1876. 2d ed. 1877.  
 Cocceius, J., *Summa doctrinae de foedere et testamento Dei*. Leiden, 1648; many editions.  
 D'Aubigne, M., *History of the Reformation in the Times of Calvin*, New York, 1863-1864.  
 Demarest, D. D., *Practical Catechetics*, 1882. Dort and Westminster, 1899.  
 Good, J. I., *The Heidelberg Catechism in its Newest Light*. Philadelphia, 1914.  
 Livingston, J. H., *System of Theology*. 1820. MSS. in Sage Library. (An Analysis of, by Rev. Ava Neal, 1830, 2d ed. 1832.  
 Marckius, J., *Christianae Theologiae Medulla*, 1685, many editions. *Schriften der Remonstranten en Contra—remonstranten*. 12 vols. 1618.  
 Schaff, Philip, *The Creeds of Christendom*. 3 vol., 1877.  
 Scott, Thomas *Articles of the Synod of Dort, etc., with History of the Preceding Events, and Harmony of the Reformed Confessions*. Utica. 1831. *Tercentenary Edition of the Heidelberg Catechism in German, Latin and English. With an Historical Introduction*. 1863. *Tercentenary Monument in Commemoration of the Three Hundredth Anniversary of the Heidelberg Catechism*. 1863.  
 Thompson, John B., *Heirlooms of Faith and Order of the Reformed Church in America*. Published separately and in Centennial Discourses. 1876.  
 Ursinus and Olevianus, *The Heidelberg Catechism*, 1563, many editions.

- Van Gieson, A. P., *The Type of Doctrine of the Reformed Church in America as Represented by the Symbols of Heidelberg and Dordrecht*. Published separately and in *Centennial Discourses*. 1876. *The Canons of Dort*. Published in *Conference on Union between the Reformed Church in America and the Reformed Church in the United States*. 1888.
- Vinke, H. E., *Libri Symbolici Ecclesiae Reform. Ned.* Utrecht. 1846.
- Witsius, H., *De oeconomia foederum Dei cum hominibus*. 1677; many editions in Latin, Dutch and English.
- Woodbridge, S. M., *Analysis of Systematic Theology*. 1872.

## LITURGY.

- A. Lasco, J. *Forma ac Ratio tota Ecclesiastici Ministerii in Peregrinorum potissimum vero Germanorum in Anglia per pientissimum Principem Angliae, etc. Regem Eduardum ejus nomenis sextu*. 1550.
- Baird, C. W., *Eutaxia; or The Presbyterian Liturgies*. 1855.
- Demarest, D. D., *Liturgical Spirit and Features of the Reformed Church in America*. Published separately and in the *Centennial Discourses*. 1876. *Practical Liturgies*. 1895.

## GOVERNMENT.

- Articles on Church Government*, in *Acta Synodi Nationalis*. 1620.
- Constitution of the Reformed Dutch Church in the United States*, New York, 1793. (This contains *Standards of Doctrine, Liturgy and Rules of Church Government*). 1st ed. in English, 1793; many editions in whole or in part since.
- Corwin, E. T., *A Digest of Synodical Legislation of the Reformed Church in America*. New York. 1906.
- Digest of Rules and Church Orders, 1794-1814*. Printed as an Appendix to the *Minutes of General Synod, 1814*, pp. 59-83. Revised, 1848; revised, 1869.



# PART FIRST

---

HISTORY OF THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA.

---

## FIRST PERIOD

THE CHURCH UNDER THE WEST INDIA COMPANY.  
1609-1664.

---

### CHAPTER I.

PREPARATION FOR THE CHURCH IN AMERICA, 1581-1628.

After deposing their monarch, Philip of Spain, by proclamation in 1581, the citizens of the Dutch Republic girded themselves to make the decree effective. To accomplish this they realized their need of money and they determined to seek wealth in various ways. To the amphibious Dutchman the call of the sea was strong, and therefore to the sea he turned in this hour of need. In spite of the continued struggle with Spain the foreign trade of the Netherlands underwent a rapid expansion. The ports were filled with the trade of the East and the merchants of Holland ranked with the princes of the earth. Yet they were men of serious purpose, who loved the faith for which their fathers had died and for which they themselves had suffered. As soon as a path was made through the deep to the Orient, they began to consider the spiritual welfare of their seamen and agents. Therefore on April 5, 1598, Domine Petrus Plancius announced to the Consistory of Amsterdam that the owners of the East India ships desired to be supplied with godly chaplains, whom they would support on the long voyages and in distant barbarous lands.<sup>1</sup>

Four years later, 1602, when the East India Company was founded, by charter chaplains were required on their ships. Henry Hudson, the discoverer of the river which bears his name, was in the employ of the East India Company and his ship, the *Half Moon*, was their vessel. She was of

---

<sup>1</sup>Petrus Plancius was an eminent divine and distinguished geographer. He constructed the charters by which the Dutch ships first sailed to the Indies.

G. J. Vos Arn. *Voorder Spiegel der Historie*. A. M. Stel's *Kerkelyk Leven Van Deeerste Zestig Jaren der Vrijheid*, Amsterdam, 1903.

less than one hundred tons burden and her crew was small. She may therefore have carried no official chaplain, but under such circumstances the captain or mate would be expected to perform divine service upon her narrow deck. We may hope that in those warm, autumn days of 1609 the shores of Manhattan echoed the words of Christian prayer and praise, after the Reformed order, eleven years before the Pilgrims sang "on the stern and rock bound coast" of New England. But we must admit that Juet's Journal contains no reference thereto.

The year of Hudson's discovery was the first year of the Twelve Years' Truce between Holland and Spain. Many grizzled sea-fighters were thus thrown out of employment, and crews were found in plenty to man the ships which the merchants of Amsterdam dispatched to Manhattan upon the report of the opportunities for fur trading. By 1614 ships were coming regularly to trade with the Indians along the "Great River of the Mountains" and the first huts were standing upon the site of New York and Albany. For a decade such traffic continued. The scant records of those adventures contain no reference to religious services. But it is probable that the more pious of the sailors and traders, encouraged by the Christian merchants of Holland, at least occasionally held religious services after the Reformed order during the long, idle Sabbaths on ship board or on shore.

Meanwhile the business interests of the Netherlands, intent on dividends, organized the West India Company in 1621, and decided to establish a permanent colony in the New World. They found thirty families of Walloon refugees who were willing to make the great experiment, and these they sent to Manhattan under the command of Captain May in 1623. These thrifty colonists scattered throughout a wide region, and were soon hard at work making homes in the wilderness. The contentment, sprung from toil was theirs. They declared the country good and one of them wrote to a friend at home, "If you will come hither with your family you will not regret it." These Walloons, having suffered for their faith valued its ordinances. There is however still no reference to religious services, but we may not doubt that private and social prayers were not forgotten.<sup>2</sup>

In those days the State in all European countries had charge of education and religion. Since the West India Company was to occupy the place of the "State" to its colonies, it was taken for granted that the Company would feel responsibility in such matters. But by an oversight the charter of 1621 omitted to provide for spiritual needs. Two years later, July 27, 1623, the Consistory of Amsterdam called the attention of the Directors of the Company to this omission. They at once recommended "attention to religious services both on shipboard and on land." They also thanked the Consistory for calling attention to the matter. It was agreed that the

---

<sup>2</sup>Among the Dutch were many Walloons, as they are called in English. Their original name was *Gallois*, because they bordered on France and spoke the old French; but the Dutch called them *Waalische*, which was corrupted into Walloons. They inhabited the southern provinces of Belgium. These did not join in the Union of Utrecht (1579) because most of the people were Roman Catholics. The Protestants of these provinces, being persecuted, fled to Holland, and these are the Walloons of history.



Church authorities were to select the ministers and teachers for the colonies but the Company was to support them. Thus honorably for many years the Dutch West India Company carried the burden of the religious and educational life of its people.

In the spring of 1624 when the ships of the Company were preparing to sail with new colonists and supplies for New Netherland, the Directors were busy arranging for the government of the colony. On March 28, 1624, they passed twenty rules or articles which were to have the force of law in the new settlement. Among these the second article read as follows: "Within their territory they shall only worship according to the true Reformed Religion, as it is done within this country at present, and by a good Christian life they shall try to attract the Indians and other blind persons to the knowledge of God and his Word, without however committing any religious persecution, but freedom of conscience shall be left to every one, but if any one of them, or if any one within their territory shall intentionally curse or speak blasphemy against the name of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ, he shall be punished by the Commander and his Council according to circumstances."<sup>3</sup>

The same year, August 6, 1624, the Synod of North Holland took its first general action as to the government of the churches in foreign parts. The decision then adopted, and often repeated, gave to any Classis, within whose bounds one of the commercial companies had their offices, control of all ecclesiastical matters within the colonies governed by such office. This action was not satisfactory to the inland Classes, and for a long time they complained but their protests were ineffectual.

At about the same time the Directors of the West India Company applied to the Consistory of Amsterdam to furnish them with a comforter of the sick, or lay chaplain, for their colony of New Netherland. The Consistory recommended a young man of 28 years of age, Bastiaen Jansen Krol (Crol). He was commissioned December 7, 1623. His "Instructions" declared that he was to conduct prayers both morning and night on shipboard and before and after meals. He must also instruct and comfort the sick as necessity required. He must exhort the ungodly and on Sundays read the Scriptures and a sermon from the books of the Reformed Religion and maintain a Christian and godly walk. These "Instructions" were signed by two ministers and an elder and properly sealed. Krol sailed from Amsterdam on January 25, 1624, and arrived on Manhattan on March 8th, 1624.

Doubtless the Walloon colonists received him with gladness and we may be sure that all through the long, bright days of summer Krol conducted services for them in the open air, for as yet there was no house of worship. After spending about seven months with his wilderness flock, Krol returned to Holland in October, 1624. In Holland he enlightened the authorities as to the state of the colony and its needs, and the next spring he returned to his charge. Although he remained unordained he was granted permission to marry and to baptize.

<sup>3</sup>This quotation is made on the authority of Mr. L. P. de Boer who found it in the West India Company's Minutes.



The West India Company now determined to prosecute their colonization with vigor. The ordinances of the Company were to be the law of the land, and in cases for which the Company had not made special provision the customs of Holland were to prevail. A Governor, to be entitled Director General was chosen. A Council, invested with legislative, judicial and executive functions was appointed to assist him. Their decisions were subject to review by the Chamber at Amsterdam. A koopman or secretary and a schout or sheriff were also added. These two lower officers were directed to make reports, not to the Director General, but to the Company. This arrangement became the occasion for suspicion and ill will among them.

On December 19, 1625, the Company chose as the first Director General, Peter Minuit of Wesel on the Rhine. He was in life's prime, a man of vigor and Christian principle. While Minuit was preparing for his journey, on April 2, 1626, his brother-in-law Jan Huygen (Huyck) was appointed to accompany him as a second comforter of the sick. After a short voyage they arrived in New Netherland on May 4, 1626.

The colony at once felt the hand of a master. Minuit's attitude toward the Indians was similar to that of Penn at a later day and the results were similar. Having adjusted the title to the territory the new Director General began building operations. A fort was begun, a stone house for the Director and Koopman was erected. Windmills for grinding grain and sawing wood were built. Piles were driven to form a dock in the East River, and the huts of the first settlers began to be replaced by more substantial dwellings.

The negro slaves of the Company were set to clearing land and soon cattle were pasturing and grain was waving on the six farms extending across the island just north of the settlement.

In the midst of this activity the two comforters of the sick, Krol and Huygen, performed their spiritual functions. There were now about two hundred people on Manhattan and since there was as yet no room sufficiently large to accommodate so many, we may be sure that religious services were conducted during the summer of 1626 out of doors. But a place of worship was about to be provided. Because the low ground in the vicinity was good for tan pits the Director constructed a horse mill to grind bark for tanning at about what is now 32 and 34 South William Street. In the second story of this building a large room was provided for church purposes and a small belfry crowned the whole. The original account of its erection states: "Francoys Molemaecker is busy making a horse mill over which shall be constructed a spacious room, sufficient to accommodate a large congregation. Moreover a tower is to be erected where the bells from Porto Rico will be hung."

When this church room was completed the congregation moved into it, and for the first time prayer and praise ascended from a house of God upon Manhattan Island. From this period comes the first definite reference to religious services. It is brief but satisfactory: "Sebastiaen Jansz Krol and Jan Huyck are comforters of the sick. These while awaiting

a clergyman, read to the commonalty on Sundays texts of Scripture and the creeds."

Krol soon went to Fort Orange (Albany) where he acted as the Director General's representative and comforter of the sick for three years. This, so far as known, was the beginning of Reformed religious services within the colony but beyond the boundary of Manhattan. He returned however occasionally to New Amsterdam where his many friends were glad to see him and to listen to his voice in prayer, exhortation and praise.

Jan Huygen acted as store keeper for the Company and as adviser to his brother-in-law the Director General. As occasion required he visited the sick and on Sabbath days led the services of the sanctuary of the upper chamber. He had come to the savage land not unprovided with religious books and these formed the beginning of the first church library in the middle colonies.

Such was the preparation for the founding of the Reformed Church in America. The day of its organization was at hand.

## CHAPTER II.

### THE FOUNDING OF THE CHURCH IN AMERICA, 1628-1632.

The settlers on Manhattan were "awaiting a clergyman," and the West India Company in Holland was on the lookout for the right man for the place. Thereupon the Classis of Enkhuysen gave a call to one of their members, Rev. Jonas Michaelius, for that field, and he was appointed by the West India Company.

It was no doubt the example of the Classis of Enkhuysen on this occasion, which suggested to the Synod of North Holland in 1628, the propriety of requiring special calls to all ministers who were to serve abroad. The next year the rule was also made to include schoolmasters and comforters of the sick. The Company was also requested to make special contracts with those whom the Classis sent to the colonies, and annual reports were required.

Michaelius was the only minister sent by the Classis of Enkhuysen to New Amsterdam, for the business of the West India Company was steadily drifting to Amsterdam. As before stated, it had been decided that the Classis within whose bounds one of the commercial companies had their offices controlled all ecclesiastical matters within the colonies governed from that office. Therefore the Classis of Amsterdam without appointment soon came to be the chief manager of affairs in the Dutch colonies. Indeed in the case of Michaelius a committee of the Consistory (not Classis) of Amsterdam relieved the Classis of Enkhuysen of the burden of his care.

A few years later, in 1636, the Classis of Amsterdam took upon itself the control of all foreign matters and the Consistory of Amsterdam gave up its responsibility. For this reason facts relating to religious officials sent to New Netherland before 1636 should be sought in the minutes of the Consistory of Amsterdam, and, after that date, in the minutes of the Classis of Amsterdam.

The Classis of Amsterdam appointed a special committee styled "*Deputati ad Res Exteras*" to attend to its foreign churches. This committee carried on a continuous correspondence with the American Dutch churches until the Revolutionary War.

The Classis of Amsterdam drew up a special form of call and letters of instruction for ministers, comforters of the sick and school masters going abroad. It also made arrangements for their special examination and recommendation to the companies which supported them and for correspondence with them. For the convenience of these Deputies on Foreign

Affairs a transcript of all colonial church business was prepared in special volumes.<sup>1</sup>

Shortly after, in 1638, the Classis of Amsterdam adopted a seal to be placed upon its official documents.<sup>2</sup>

Rev. Jonas Michaelius, the first Dutch pastor in America, was born February 10, 1584. He matriculated at the University of Leyden November 17, 1598. He had held village pastorates in Holland and had served as a naval chaplain upon the coast of Brazil and Africa, before his appointment to New Netherland.<sup>3</sup>

The Directors of the Company promised him a farm and he was supplied with seeds and plants to stock it. Accompanied by his wife, three children and a hired boy, he fared forth on Jan. 24, 1628.

The voyage was long and stormy. The ship small and uncomfortable, with scanty food. The necessary discomforts were increased by the cook who took especial delight in annoying Mrs. Michaelius and the children. The drunken captain, whom Michaelius had known on the coast of Africa, was as "unmannerly as a buffalo."

The sea-sick passengers stepped ashore on April 7, 1628, and were gladly received by the settlers of the island. Domine Michaelius at once organized a church, appointing Director General Minuit and Comforter of the Sick Huygen, elders and Bastiaen Krol, deacon. The last was only expected to serve as business at Fort Orange allowed his presence on Manhattan.

The new Consistory then held their first meeting, the first assembly of its kind in America. Some of the people presented church certificates and some, upon their own testimony, and that of others that they were church members, were admitted to fellowship. A few joined on confession.

Thus the first church of the middle colonies was organized, probably on April 10, 1628. This Church continues to this day, the Collegiate Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of the City of New York, the mother of the Reformed Church in America.

About fifty persons, Walloons and Dutch, sat down to the Lord's Supper at that time. No doubt as they gazed from the windows of the rude mill loft over the wild country round about, they remembered with sadness the stately churches and beautiful worship of the Fatherland. But without their knowledge they were preparing the foundation of a mightier structure than Holland could ever know.

<sup>1</sup>These volumes of "Extracts Relating to Colonial Affairs" were not continued after 1705. The volumes of the Classis were not numbered until 1816, and then the numbering was not scientifically done. Vol. xxxix consists of "Extracts" from 1635-1648. Vol. xix of "Extracts" from 1655-1705. Vol. xxxvii is an Index to Vol. xxxix.

<sup>2</sup>On Aug. 2, 1638, the Classis adopted a seal by the following minute: "The brethren deputed to devise a classical seal submitted to the assembly some designs drawn by them on paper. The one which was adopted by a majority of votes contained the words—

VERITAS ET PAX,

with an open Bible and an olive branch lying upon it and sprouting up out of it."—*Minutes of Classis, volume iv., page 132.*

<sup>3</sup>It has been believed that Jonas Michaelius was born in 1577 and matriculated at Leyden University in 1600. But Professor Dr. A. Eekhof of Leyden University (Holland) discovered in the Dutch Archives that Michaelius matriculated on Nov. 17, 1598, and that he was fifteen years old on Feb. 10, 1599, thus fixing 1584 as the year of his birth. See his article.

The life of the first pastor on Manhattan was full of sorrow and toil. Seven weeks after his arrival Domine Michaelius lost his wife, who had been to him "for more than sixteen years a virtuous, faithful and altogether amiable yoke-fellow." He found house-keeping without her very difficult, the food supply insufficient in amount and poor in quality and his flock rude but friendly.

Mindful of Christ's great commission the Christian pastor at once took an interest in the children of the forest and began to make plans for their conversion. He was disappointed in them for he found them "entirely savage and wild, strangers to all decency, yea, uncivil and stupid as garden poles, proficient in all wickedness and godlessness." Their religious conceptions were of the slightest and their language difficult to acquire. He concluded that it was impossible to convert the older people but hoped by separating some of the children from their parents to make an impression upon them. There is no evidence that any of his efforts in behalf of the Indians had any definite result.

In order to develop the colony the West India Company devised the scheme of patroonships. This plan adopted as the Charter of Freedoms and Exemptions in June, 1629, offered very large estates to any of the Directors of the Company who within a specified time would agree to colonize them. The Company reserved to itself the fur trade and the Island of Manhattan, intending to make New Amsterdam the emporium of the country.

The duties of religion and education were emphasized in the charter given to the patroons by the following article:

"The patroons and colonists shall, in particular, and in the speediest manner, endeavor to find out ways and means, whereby they may support a minister and schoolmaster, that thus the service of God and the zeal for religion may not grow cold and be neglected among them, and that they may at first procure a comforter of the sick."

By this article was laid the foundation for the establishment of the Reformed Church in America.

The system of patroonships was a failure. An unfortunate condition arose in which the interests of a patroon were in direct opposition to his duty as a Director of the Company. Great quarrels resulted among the principals in Holland and were soon transferred to their agents in America. The infant colony of New Netherland was aflame with discord.

Deacon Krol at Fort Orange seems to have held aloof from the dispute and Elder Huygen on Manhattan remained inconspicuous, but Director General Minuit and Domine Michaelius were involved. It is probable that both men offended officials of the Company, whose dishonest plans for personal profit they crossed. Of Michaelius it was said: "The minister, Jonas Michielsz, is very energetic here stirring up fire between them (the Director and other officials). He ought to be a mediator in God's church and community, but he seems to be the contrary."

Director General Minuit, the first Dutch elder in America, was recalled and left his province under a cloud. Yet he had wrought nobly in the

wilderness and he justly is considered the founder of the State of New York, for he was the first to set up a civil administration.

Domine Michaelius left his flock pastorless in the wilderness about the same time. He reported to the Consistory of Amsterdam on March 4, 1632. The same year he also was examined as to conditions in the Colony by the West India Company. They were displeased with him, and at a later date, 1637, when the Classis proposed to send him back to America, the Company curtly vetoed the proposition. He subsequently preached in Dutch churches in England and then retired to Zeeland, where he disappears from view at about sixty years of age.

Rev. Jonas Michaelius, Director General Minuit, Jan Huygen and Bastiaen Jansen Krol constituted the first Consistory of the Collegiate Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of the City of New York, and as such they were the founders of the Reformed Church in America.<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>4</sup>Three mural tablets in honor of the first Consistory of the Reformed Church in America were erected in the Middle Dutch Church, New York City in the year 1900 by William L. Brower, "a successor in ecclesiastical office." See Manual of 1902, p. 21.



### CHAPTER III.

#### CHURCH LIFE IN THE WILDERNESS, 1632-1647.

After the departure of Director General Minuit and Domine Michaelius in 1632, Deacon Krol was "elected" Director. During his short administration of thirteen months the colony had the happiness to have few annals and the life of the Church is obscure. It had been weakened by party strife and by the departure of its pastor, but we may be sure that Krol would not allow the people to remain without religious services. Krol returned to Holland about 1633 but continued to serve the West India Company as Comforter of the Sick. He is last mentioned in 1645. He is worthy of honor as the first known conductor of Reformed Church services in the New World.<sup>1</sup>

Meantime the Company was ready to send and support a minister on Manhattan and the Classis of Amsterdam was looking for the right man to fill the difficult office. Their choice fell upon Everardus Bogardus, a young man of about 25 years of age, and a graduate of Leyden University.<sup>2</sup> He had had experience as a Comforter of the Sick in Guinea but was not yet ordained. He was accordingly examined and promoted to the sacred office in June, 1632.

At about the same time the West India Company made an unwise selection of Wouter Van Twiller for the Directorship of New Netherland. The next spring Van Twiller with several officials for the colony and a company of soldiers embarked for New Amsterdam. Among them were Rev. Everardus Bogardus and Adam Roelandsen, "Schoolmaster." The latter was probably sent by the Consistory of Amsterdam and we may suppose that he opened his school soon after his arrival. He received a formal appointment by the Classis of Amsterdam in 1637. Hence that date is generally given as that of the beginning of the school system in America. It is practically certain however that the real foundation of the school was four years earlier. Roelandsen was totally unfit in character to be an instructor of youth.

<sup>1</sup>On Oct. 7, 1645, Krol married as his second wife Engeltie Baerents van Norde, widow of Abram Valentyn.

<sup>2</sup>In 1875 the "General Catalogue of the University of Leyden" ("Album Studiosorum Academiæ Lugduno Batavæ") was published, containing the names and other facts of all the students for three centuries. Hague, 4to, pp. 1723. By Martinus Nijhoff. A copy of this was procured by Dr. E. T. Corwin in 1898, and belongs to the Collegiate Church of New York. Also the "General Catalogue of the University of Utrecht" ("Album Studiosorum Academiæ Rheno-Trajectinæ," 1636-1886). This also belongs to the Collegiate Church. There is also a "General Catalogue of the University of Groningen, published about 1826. These Catalogues contain hundreds of English and Scotch names, as well as almost all of those of the early American Dutch ministers.

Bogardus himself was not without genuine piety, but he was of hasty temper and of coarse speech. His appetites were not properly controlled and he was subject to fits of remorse when he would serve the communion to others but would not partake of it himself. As the new pastor surveyed his field he found that his congregation consisted of three or four hundred persons of very miscellaneous character. He began to labor among them with enthusiasm, not neglecting the negroes and Indians. The people in the earlier part of his ministry responded to his efforts and his sermons were said to be "good sermons." The mill loft was no longer adequate and a church and parsonage were erected. This church, for which the West India Company paid the bills, was located on a high point of land fronting the East River, near what is now Pearl street, between Whitehall and Broad streets. Although of mean architecture, it was a conspicuous object to vessels coming up the bay, and it is to be respected as the first edifice built exclusively for church purposes upon Manhattan Island.

In his new parsonage, close to the church, Domine Bogardus lived for five years in bachelor estate, drawing his rations from the Company's stores, whose official he was. At the end of that time in 1638 he married Anneken Jans, whose first husband's farm then became known as the Domine's "Bouwerie." This estate, the most renowned farm in America, afterward came into possession of Trinity Church and was the source of its wealth.<sup>3</sup>

Bogardus was inclined to meddle with other people's affairs and he became involved in several bitter quarrels during the administration of Van Twiller. Accusations were made against him to the Classis of Amsterdam, but his own Consistory supported him. Bogardus desired to return to Holland to defend himself but the Council resolved, July 8, 1638, "to retain the minister here, so that the increase of God's Word may be in no manner prevented." The nature of the trouble is obscure and the matter was finally dropped without a decision.

In the midst of these trials Bogardus continued to preach and to do pastoral work and God gave "great grace and blessing upon the proclamation of his saving Word in those strange and far distant lands" and granted "a reasonable degree of prosperity to his church there."

The administration of Director General Van Twiller was a farce and he was recalled. But that of his successor, William Kieft was destined to be a tragedy. Kieft was an adventurer of bad repute. It is strange that when the fortunes of the West India Company were failing and the colony especially needed an administration of wisdom, character and energy, the Directors should choose for the position, September, 1637, a man whose picture had been nailed to the gallows and who was known to have been an embezzler.

Kieft found the affairs of the colony in great disorder and he proceeded at once to cure the evils by proclamation. He also played the tyrant with energy and was very skillful in providing for his own profit. But just

<sup>3</sup>For the story of this farm see numerous allusions thereto in the Ecc. Rec. of State of N. Y. to be found in the Index under the heading Anneke Jans.

at this time, 1638, the States General infused some wisdom into the management of the West India Company. Under their direction the Company threw open the country to trade and various wise rules for the advancement of the colony were made.

In 1640 the charters of the old patroonships were modified so that others beside directors of the Company could acquire land and many advantages were offered. The Company passed the following act in regard to religion:

"And no other religion shall be publicly admitted in New Netherland except the Reformed, as it is at present preached and practised by public authority in the United Netherlands; and for this the Company shall provide and maintain good and suitable preachers, schoolmasters and comforters of the sick."

The effect of these reforms was at once apparent. The farms on Manhattan Island increased within a year from seven to thirty. New settlements were made by the Dutch on Staten Island and elsewhere, and many English Puritans of the Presbyterian type began to settle under the Dutch flag, especially upon the western end of Long Island. Among these were the Presbyterian ministers Rev. Francis Doughty and the Rev. Richard Denton. These men for a time were treated well by Kieft and received patents granting them religious freedom. Thus they became the founders of Presbyterianism in the colony.

Father Jogues, the first Roman Catholic priest to visit the region, in 1643, described conditions and said of religion, "No religion is publicly exercised but the Calvinistic, and orders are to admit none but Calvinists. But this is not observed, for there are in the colony, Catholics, English Puritans, Lutherans, Anabaptists, here called Mennonists, etc."

From this era date the first Records of the Collegiate Church in New York. The Amsterdam correspondence mentions earlier records but none are extant before 1639. Domine Selyns, pastor from 1682-1701, collected the material that he found and copied it. His copies are the records now in the possession of the Collegiate Church.<sup>4</sup>

At this time provision was also made for the poor, and a contribution box was hung in the house of the Director, in which fines and gifts for the poor were deposited.

About 1640 the congregation on Manhattan began to be ashamed of the bare, little church, which looked "like a mean barn." After much discussion a much larger, more imposing structure of stone was erected within the fort. This situation was unfortunate, but Kieft insisted upon it against the wish of most of the people.

Part of the money for this building was obtained from subscriptions June 29, 1642, at the wedding festivities of Domine Bogardus' step-daughter. "After the fourth or fifth drink" Kieft produced a paper, putting his name to a liberal sum at the head of the list. "Each then with

---

<sup>4</sup>These records are preserved in a long series of volumes in the vaults of the Collegiate Church, 113 Fulton Street, New York City. They were kept in Dutch until the Revolutionary War, but have been translated by Dr. T. W. Chambers.

a light head, subscribed away at a handsome rate, one competing with the other, and although some heartily repented it when their senses came back, they were obliged nevertheless to pay; nothing could avail against it."

An ambiguous inscription was placed in the front wall of this church: "Anno 1642. Willem Kieft Directeur Generael, heeft de ghemeente desen tempel doen bouwen." "In the year 1642 William Kieft, the Director General, the congregation caused to build this temple."

In 1790 when the fort was demolished, this stone was found. It was taken to the belfry of the Garden Street Church, where it was destroyed in the great fire of 1835.

As soon as the building of the church in the fort was sufficiently advanced the congregation moved into it, but terrible events were at hand and it was not to be completed for several years.

Kieft's despotism toward the settlers had been somewhat restrained by the West India Company, and especially by his fear of the States General. But no such scruples hindered him in his treatment of the Indians. The culmination of many acts of wicked folly occurred on February 25, 1643. Against the protests of Domine Bogardus and others on that night he ordered a massacre of a large number of sleeping Indians in revenge for an individual murder.

This act resulted in a general uprising of the savages with all the horrors of barbarous warfare. South of the Highlands of the Hudson few isolated farm houses remained and only those settlers survived who had taken refuge at the fort. After months of agony the Indians were reduced to a sullen peace.

Even the despotic Kieft was shaken by the course of events and at the conclusion of hostilities he proclaimed a day of thanksgiving. The Presbyterian ministers on Long Island and Domine Megapolensis at Rensselaerwyck observed the occasion. Domine Bogardus preached, "and a good sermon too," but refused to make any reference to the Director's orders or to the peace. His attitude brought to a climax the quarrel which had long been brewing between him and the Director. Kieft thereafter refrained from church attendance and his example was followed by all those who wished his favor. But when Domine Megapolensis visited New Amsterdam and preached for Bogardus he attended the service to "admire the great gifts and talents which God hath bestowed upon him."

This unseemly dispute waxed and waned as one or the other attacked the conduct of his enemy. At last things came to such a pass that Kieft encouraged the baser elements of the community to insult those who were on their way to church, and to play noisy games under the church windows during service. On at least one occasion he commanded a company of soldiers to practice shooting near the building while Bogardus was preaching.

Meanwhile Bogardus and his friends were not slack in their efforts to obtain the recall of the despotic Director.

The appeals against Kieft were successful and on May 24, 1647, the

new Director General, Peter Stuyvesant, arrived to succeed him. Kieft however had some of his enemies convicted and ordered to Holland for punishment. Domine Bogardus also determined to go to defend himself against Kieft's influence with the Classis of Amsterdam. He therefore resigned his pastorate on July 22, 1647, and prepared to embark.

A large company of people, including Kieft, his prisoners, Domine Bogardus and others embarked for Holland on the ship *Princess* on August 16, 1647. On Sept. 27, 1647, the ship was wrecked on the coast of England and eighty-one persons perished. Among them were ex-Director General Kieft and Domine Bogardus.

For several years Domine Bogardus had been the only Reformed minister in America, but in 1642 he welcomed to his fellowship the Rev. Johannes Megapolensis who was appointed to the pastorate at Fort Orange.

Krol doubtless had conducted religious services there but probably no church had been established. Adrian Vander Donck while acting as sheriff of the new patroonship of Rensselaerwyck, had been impressed by the lawlessness of that extreme outpost of civilization. He accordingly urged the Patroon Van Rensselaer to secure a minister for the field in Holland. This was done and the Rev. Johannes Megapolensis was secured. He had been brought up a Roman Catholic but in his own words, "The Father of mercies pitied me and opened the eyes of my mind, and by the rays of the salutary knowledge of Christ and of his merits enlightened me." He had held pastorates in Holland and was at this time about forty years of age.

On March 6, 1642, the Patroon made a regular contract with Megapolensis to serve as pastor at Rensselaerwyck for six years. A liberal arrangement for his support was provided and a library of books furnished. The Classis of Amsterdam approved the call and the minister and his family fared forth on their journey.

They tarried on Manhattan for a while and it is probable that Megapolensis preached for Bogardus as he is known to have done at a later date. The family were settled in their forest home by the middle of August, 1642.

Megapolensis soon exerted a great influence in improving the morals and religion of the frontier community. He also was instrumental in saving the lives of several of the Jesuit missionaries who had been made captive by the Mohawks. He studied the language of the Indians and became quite proficient in it. As soon as he was able he began to labor among them, exposing himself to great inconvenience and danger to show to them the way of salvation. He was more successful than either Michaelius or Bogardus had been on Manhattan and several of them united with his church. He remained in Rensselaerwyck until 1649 and securely laid the foundation of the church there.

Thus within less than a generation of the planting of a permanent colony in New Netherland, two churches had been established and three ministers had labored upon the field.



## CHAPTER IV.

### THE CHURCH FULLY ESTABLISHED UNDER THE WEST INDIA COMPANY, 1647-1664.

When Peter Stuyvesant arrived to assume the government of New Netherland, he brought with him the Rev. Johannes Cornelisz Backerus, whom he had picked up at Curacao during his voyage to America. Backerus had been serving the church there. He was a poor man of little education, "quicker with his tongue than with his pen." They found the church on Manhattan of about 170 members, but sadly divided because of the disputes between Kieft and Bogardus. The people however urged Backerus to become their pastor and he remained for a time (1647-1649) although much against his will.

Stuyvesant was elected an elder in the Church and the two men labored together for the moral and religious welfare of the community. The church building in the fort was completed and a day of prayer observed.

Backerus was shocked at the amount of drunkenness which he found among the people. Although liquor cost 200 per cent more than in Holland there were seventeen tap rooms in the little town and he declared that three or four were sufficient. Stuyvesant himself was displeased both with the bibulous habits of his subjects and with the small revenue derived from the sale of liquor. He therefore issued an order against tippling during divine service, and a little later he forbade the sale of liquor to the Indians. After nine in the evening no drinks were to be sold to any one. Measures to increase the revenue from liquor were also adopted. These laws were strengthened from time to time but with only moderate success.

The new Director General also decreed (1648) that "from this time forth, in the afternoon as well as in the forenoon, there shall be preaching from God's Word, and the usual exercise of Christian prayer and thanksgiving" which all persons were required "to frequent and attend." Other laws upon the same subject were passed from time to time.

But Stuyvesant soon began to show an arbitrary spirit, and the independent people of the province drew up an elaborate remonstrance against his government and dispatched it to Holland. This greatly displeased the Director and he forbade Backerus to mention the subject from his pulpit. As a result of this Remonstrance an elective judiciary was secured, and New Amsterdam was incorporated in 1653 with a burgher government, somewhat after the model of the cities of Holland. Regular books of record were begun and a form of prayer was adopted, with which the court was to open its proceedings. The island of Manhattan now became the city of New Amsterdam.



In 1649 both the Dutch pastors in America were very desirous to return to Holland. With that object in view Domine Megapolensis resigned his charge at Fort Orange and came to Manhattan. He found Domine Backerus about to sail, and, rather than leave the province without a pastor, he unselfishly consented to remain in New Amsterdam. Mrs. Megapolensis, who had already gone back to the Fatherland, recrossed the sea, and the faithful pair settled down to a long life of useful service on Manhattan. (1649-1670).

After the departure of Megapolensis from Fort Orange, for a time a suspended minister, William Grasmee, attempted to serve that church. But the Classis of Amsterdam secured his dismissal and sent in his place Rev. Gideon Schaats, who was to act as pastor and schoolmaster and also "to use all Christian zeal there to bring up both the heathens and their children in the Christian religion." At about this time the church of Fort Orange had two hundred members. Domine Schaats served that church with moderate ability and amid domestic troubles for forty-two years. (1652-1694).

French and English were coming into the province in large numbers, and in 1652 by the advice of Stuyvesant the Company sent over as a colleague for Domine Megapolensis, the Rev. Samuel Drisius, who could preach in Dutch, French and English. Beside assisting at the church in the fort, he found large opportunity for the exercise of his gifts over an extensive territory. His ministry lasted for twenty-one years, 1652-1673.

Drisius' proposal for the establishment of a Latin school was approved by the Company, who sent out Dr. Alexander Carolus Curtius to open a classical academy. After three years of rather unsuccessful service he was succeeded in 1662 by Aegidius Luyck, who had been a tutor in the family of the Director General.

Both Megapolensis and Drisius were very acceptable to Stuyvesant. The former accompanied as chaplain the troops sent against the Swedes on the Delaware and the latter at one time acted as the Director General's envoy to Virginia. Of them he remarked: "Their zeal in teaching, admonishing and discipline, their peaceable and edifying life and conduct, agreeable to ourselves and to the whole community, compel us all to pray that God will give them long life, for the best interest of his infant church here."

The Dutch settlers upon Long Island had been accustomed to attend religious worship in the church in the fort. But in 1654 Megapolensis organized for them a church at Midwout. Just at this time Rev. John T. Polhemius<sup>1</sup> was journeying from Brazil, where he had served the Company, to Manhattan. On the way he stopped at New Amstel (New Castle), Delaware and founded the church there.

Midwout (Flatbush) Amersfoort, (Flatlands) and Breuckelen were all founded in 1654 and Polhemius took the general oversight of them all. The next year Gravesend was added. Polhemius continued in service until 1676. He was the first to propose an association of the American ministers

---

<sup>1</sup>Several of these Dutch names are spelled in the way suggested by Prof. Eekhof of Leyden and not according to common American usage.

and churches. In 1662 he wrote: "We stand in need of communication with one another in the form of a Classis after the manner of the Fatherland. It is desirable that this be begun although I do not know of much business to be transacted."

In 1659 the church of Esopus (Kingston) was organized and at about the same time the church of Breuckelen began to desire a minister for themselves. Rev. Hermannus Blom was ordained and sent to Esopus. He continued in that field for about seven years "where there was plenty of every thing but people." Rev. Henricus Selyns was ordained with Blom and they crossed the sea together. Selyns settled at Breuckelen. The settlement consisted of 134 people of whom 24 were church members. Selyns continued a very acceptable service until 1664, when he returned to Holland. In order to increase Selyns' salary the Director General engaged him to preach on Sunday evenings at his bowery on Manhattan Island. This evening service beyond the limits of the town, at present Third avenue and Tenth street, became very popular and was frequented by both whites and blacks.

In 1659 Michiel Zyperius began to labor among the French refugees settled at Harlem, and the next year a church was founded. In 1661 French services were begun at Bushwyck, L. I., and on the south side of Staten Island, where Domine Drisius preached twice a month. At about the same time Bergen, N. J., was settled. The people erected a log church and twenty-seven members were enrolled. For ninety years this little flock conducted service for themselves with an occasional visit from the Manhattan pastors.

In 1664 Rev. Samuel Megapolensis, son of the Manhattan pastor, having studied at Harvard in America and completed his education in Holland, returned to the land of his childhood. He became for four years, 1664-1668, a colleague of his father and Drisius. He doubtless paid much attention to the outlying stations. He was never satisfied with his life in the frontier pastorate and therefore sought and obtained service in Holland.

Thus during the thirty-six years (1628-1664) that the Reformed Dutch Church was the established Church of New Netherland there were eleven churches organized and two outstations. Thirteen ministers had labored in the country and six were in service at the close of the period.

Altho the Reformed Dutch Church was the established church of the colony many other sects were represented among the people. In 1655 Domine Megapolensis wrote: "We have here Papists, Menmonites and Lutherans among the Dutch; many Puritans and Independents, also atheists and other servants of Baal among the English under our government, who conceal themselves under the name of Christians."

The first Roman Catholic priests to visit New Amsterdam were the Jesuit fathers, Jogues in 1642 and Bressani in 1644. In 1657 the Jesuit Father Simon LeMoyne, for twenty years a missionary among the Mohawks, spent the winter in New Netherland. By invitation he visited Manhattan and heard the confession of the few Catholics there.

LeMoyne called upon Domine Megapolensis and thanked him for his

kindness to the Jesuit missionaries whom he had aided to escape from their captivity among the Red Men. Upon his return to Canada he sent to Megapolensis a long apology for the Roman Catholic faith and urged him to return to the bosom of the true Church, which he had abandoned in his youth. Megapolensis replied in a long polemic document which is interesting to the modern historian as showing the seventeenth century Protestant view of Roman Catholicism.<sup>2</sup>

The influence of the few Roman Catholics in New Netherland was negligible, but the growth of other sects became a thorn in the flesh of Reformed ministers and congregations.

In 1653 the Lutherans asked Stuyvesant for permission to call a minister from Holland and to hold public worship. The request was refused and for a time the matter rested. But the agitation was revived and in 1657 a Lutheran clergyman, the Rev. John Ernest Gutwasser, sent secretly by the Lutheran Church of Amsterdam, arrived. Gutwasser was cited before the authorities, hampered in his movements and finally ordered to return to Holland, which order he evaded for a while. The Company approved of his dismissal, "though it might have been done in a more gentle way."

The opposition of Stuyvesant to conventicles, while it found its most illustrious prey among the Lutherans, was not chiefly directed against them but against lesser sectaries who flourished chiefly on Long Island. Of that region Megapolensis wrote in 1657, "They have become imbued with divers opinions and it is with them 'quot homines tot sententiae.'"

Stuyvesant's unwise zeal for orthodoxy led him to issue various edicts against the heretics. In this he was in general supported by the Dutch ministers with the exception of Polhemius who boldly declared that efforts to compel the conscience "were displeasing to God."

In the eyes of the Director General the Quakers were the leading offenders and under his orders several of them suffered severely in body and estate. But as usual persecution did not accomplish its object, and Megapolensis was compelled to admit, (Sept. 24, 1658) "The raving Quakers have not settled down, but continue to disturb the peace of the province by their wanderings and outcries. For although our government has issued orders against the fanatics, nevertheless they do not fail to pour forth their venom."

In those days the West India Company was seeking to secure settlers for Long Island, but found that Stuyvesant's bigotry was hindering the growth of population. After another outburst of persecution, the Company lost patience with their zealous Director and wrote to him warning him against the course he was pursuing. In conclusion they said: "You may therefore shut your eyes, at least not force people's consciences, but allow every one to have his own belief, as long as he behaves quietly and legally,

<sup>2</sup>Megapolensis sent a copy of this paper to the Classis of Amsterdam, which was recovered by Mr. Brodhead in 1841, and is now in the Archives of General Synod (1921), but in a perishing condition. It is written in the peculiar chirography of the 17th century, in Latin, and the words are much abbreviated. It seemed at first impossible to decipher and translate it, but this was done by Prof. Louis Bevier, of Rutgers College. We have it now, printed in Latin and English by authority of the Collegiate Church of N. Y.

gives no offence to his neighbors and does not oppose the government. As the government of this city (Amsterdam) has always practised this maxim of moderation, and consequently has often had a considerable influx of people, we do not doubt that your province too would benefit by it."

This reproof was effectual. Persecution ceased in New Netherland. When some of those whom Stuyvesant had wronged later met him on the street "he seemed ashamed of what he had done."

The people of the Dutch Church on Manhattan were also much annoyed by the Jews, who began to appear in the city in 1654. Many of them were poor and appealed to Megapolensis for assistance. The deacons of the Church were compelled to spend several hundred guilders in aiding them and loud were the complaints thereat. They were unpopular neighbors. Of them Megapolensis said, "These people have no other God than the unrighteous Mammon, and no other aim but to get possession of Christian property, and to surpass all other merchants by drawing all trade unto themselves."

Their political and social rights were curtailed for a time but the West India Company had many Jewish stockholders and when the facts became known they rebuked Stuyvesant for his attitude and required that Jewish privileges be restored.

The story of the relation of the Dutch Reformed Church of New Netherland to other religious bodies, is one of the darker pages of her history. Yet it must be remembered that cases of persecution were exceptional, and Stuyvesant, supported by the ministers, especially Megapolensis, was chiefly to blame. These deeds of oppression were contrary to Dutch policy, and condemned by public opinion. If the Director had been a constitutional ruler they could not have occurred. The people of New Netherland were therefore not as responsible for them as were the people of New England for like persecutions in the same era. Clouds of bigotry floated around the head of the Reformed Church in America, but the dawn was breaking and her face was toward the light.

More than fifty years had passed since that autumn day in 1609 when the waters of the "Great River of the Mountains" first lapped around the prow of a Dutch ship. During this period the American coast had awakened from its sleep of ages.

In New England the primeval wilderness had become the abode of civilized men of English descent. Upon the south the little company of half starved adventurers had become a prosperous British colony. Between these in the best part of the land lay New Netherland, a Dutch alien, separating English brethren. Thus the geographical situation of the Dutch province boded ill for the future.

Political conditions were also favorable for a conquest by the English. The Dutch West India Company was merely a money making organization. It had never taken a proper interest in the colony, from which less dividends could be abstracted than from semi-piracy upon the Spanish Main. New Netherland was therefore neglected and there was in it little patriotism or public spirit.

It is not surprising therefore that the British Government was seeking pretexts for conquest and that the colony itself was ill prepared to withstand attack.

Altho warnings were not lacking the people of New Netherland went their self-interested ways unmindful of the political change which was about to occur.

The last ordinance of New Netherland on the subject of religion was passed in March, 1664. This provided that the children of the schools should under the care of their masters, attend divine service on Wednesday mornings. After the sermon they were to receive public instruction in the catechism. They were then to be dismissed for that day "and allowed a decent recreation."

On a bright day in August, 1664, four English frigates, their black sides shining in the sun, their ports bristling with canon, their decks crowded with about a thousand soldiers, appeared off Coney Island. There was great consternation on Manhattan and a messenger was hastily sent northward to summon the Director who was touring in the upper regions of his province. Stuyvesant hurried homeward, collecting such soldiers and militiamen as he could. His entire force was less than half the English and his gun power was only about one-sixth. Beside this he was insufficiently supplied with powder.

On the 4th of September, 1664, the fleet came up the bay and anchored off the island with their guns trained on the fort. The English commander, Nicolls, then sent a message demanding the surrender of the place.

A panic arose in the city and at the suggestion of Domine Megapolensis a petition signed by many of the chief men of the town was presented to Stuyvesant urging him to surrender without bloodshed. At first he refused but the women and children crowded around him weeping and imploring him to save their lives. Councilor De Sille protested against resistance declaring "Resistance is not soldiership, it is sheer madness." The two domines Megapolensis, father and son, were standing by. The older man laid his hand upon the Director's heaving shoulder saying, "Of what avail are our poor guns against that broadside of more than sixty. It is wrong to shed blood to no purpose." "Well, let it be so," at last cried Stuyvesant, "I would rather be carried to my grave." In a few moments a white flag fluttered over Fort Amsterdam and the Dutch regime in America was ended.

Dutch Reformed Ministers in New Netherland, 1628-1664:

Jonas Johannis Michaëlius, 1628-1632. Returned to Holland.

Everardus Wilhelmus Bogardus, 1633-47. Drowned on way to Holland.

JOHANNES MEGAPOLENSIS, 1642-70. Died in New York.

Johannes Backerus, 1647-49. Returned to Holland.

[*Wilhelmus Grasmeer, a suspended minister, 1651-2. Returned to Holland.*]

SAMUEL DRISIUS, 1652-73. Died in New York.

GIDEON SCHAATS, 1652-94. Died in Albany.

JOHANNES THEODORUS POLHEMIUS, 1654-76. Died on Long Island.



Casparus Carpentier, 1657-84. Died in Delaware.  
 Everardus Welius, 1657-59. Died in Delaware.  
 MICHAEL ZYPERIUS (Siperius), 1659-64. Went to Virginia.  
 HERMANNUS BLOM, 1660-67. Returned to Holland.  
 Henricus Selyns, 1660-64. Returned to Holland.  
 ÆGIDIUS LUYCK, 1662-75. Teacher of Grammar School.  
 Warnerus Hadson. Died on passage to America (1664).  
 SAMUEL MEGAPOLENSIS, 1664-68. Returned to Holland.  
 Dutch Reformed Churches in New Netherlands, 1628-1664.  
 Manhattan or New Amsterdam (New York), 1628.  
 Fort Orange, Beverwyck, or Rensselaerwyck (Albany), 1642.  
 New Amstel (New Castle), Del., 1654.  
 Midwout (Flatbush), L. I., 1654.  
 Amersfoort (Flatlands), L. I., 1654.  
 Breuckelen (Brooklyn), L. I., 1654.  
 Gravesend, L. I., 1655.  
 Esopus (Kingston), 1659.  
 Bergen, N. J., 1660.  
 Stuyvesant's Bouwerie (station), 1660.  
 Haarlem, 1660.  
 Bushwyck, 1661.  
 Staten Island (station), 1661.

#### AUTHORITIES FOR THE FIRST PERIOD.

It has been thought best in general not to burden the pages of this work with reference to the authorities for particular statements. The following is a list of original documents and important histories upon which the narrative of the First Period is based.

Asher, G. M. Henry Hudson, the Navigator, the original documents collected in the Hakluyt Society Publications, London, 1860.  
 Bayley, J. R. A Brief Sketch of the Early History of the Catholic Church on the Island of New York. New York, 1870.  
 Brodhead, J. R. History of the State of New York, 2 vols. New York, 1853.  
 Centennial Discourses of the Reformed Dutch Church in America, New York, 1877.  
 Cort, Cyrus. Peter Minuit Memorial, Dover, Del., 1895.  
 Corwin, E. T. American Church History Series, Vol. VIII.  
     The Dutch Reformed Church in America, New York, 1895.  
     Ecclesiastical Records of the State of New York, 6 vols. and Index, Albany, 1901-1905. The main authority for the History of the Reformed Church in America during the colonial period.  
     Manual of the Reformed Church in America, 4th ed. 1902, New York.  
 Demarest, D. D. The Reformed Church in America, New York, 1889.  
 De Witt, Thomas. Historical Discourse, New York, 1856.  
 Dunshee, H. W. History of the School of the Collegiate Reformed Dutch Church in the City of New York, from 1633 to 1883, New York, 1883.



- Eekhof, A. Bastiaen Jansz Krol, krakenbezoeker, kommissie en kommandeur van Nieuw-Nederland, s'Gravenhage Martinus Nyhoff, 1910.
- DeHervormde Kerk in Noord-Amerika, s'Gravenhage, Martinus Nyhoff, 1913, 2 vols., Count DeLoubat Prize.
- DeNoord-Amerikaasche predikant Henricus Selyns in de gemeente Waverveen, in: Nederlandsch Archief voor Kerkgeschiedenis, Nieuwe Serie, Deel XII (1916), p. 97-157.
- Fiske, John. Dutch and Quaker Colonies in America, 2 vols., New York and Boston, 1899.
- Griffis, W. E. The Story of New Netherland, New York, 1909.
- Groot Plakaet Boek, 8 vols., Edicts of the Dutch Republic.
- Innes, J. H. New Amsterdam and its People, New York, 1909.
- Kilpatrick, W. H. The Dutch Schools of New Netherland and Colonial New York, Washington, 1912.
- Lamb, M. History of New York, 2 vols., New York, 1877.
- Laws and Ordinances of New Netherland, 1638-1674, O'Callaghan, Albany, 1868.
- New York, Documentary History of the State of, O'Callaghan, Albany, 1849-1851, 4 vols.
- New York, Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of, procured in Holland, England and France by J. R. Brodhead, ed. by E. B. O'Callaghan, Albany, 1856-1861, 10 vols.
- Records of New Amsterdam, 1653-1674, ed. by B. Fernow, New York, 1897.
- Smith, William. History of the Province of New York till 1742, Albany, 1814.
- Valentine, D. T. History of the City of New York, New York, 1853.
- Manual of the Corporation of the City of New York, 1841 to 1871, New York, 28 vols.
- Van Rensselaer-Bowier Manuscripts, Albany, 1906.
- Van Rensselaer, S. History of the City of New York in the Seventeenth Century, 2 vols., New York, 1909.
- Vos, G. J. Arn. Voor den Spiegel der Historie. A. M. Stel's Kerkelyk Leven van Deerste Zestig Jaren Der Vrijheid, Amsterdam, 1903.
- Year Books of the Collegiate Church, New York City, 1880-1921.
- Zwierlein, F. J. Religion in New Netherland, Rochester, N. Y., 1910.

## SECOND PERIOD

THE STRUGGLE OF THE CHURCH FOR CIVIL FREEDOM,  
1664-1708.

---

### CHAPTER V.

THE FIRST YEARS OF THE CHURCH UNDER THE ENGLISH  
GOVERNMENT, 1664-1674.

The report of the conquest of New Netherland caused great excitement in Holland and the West India Company sought for scapegoats which they could blame for its loss. Director General Stuyvesant who ordered the surrender and Domine Johannes Megapolensis, who urged him thereto, were the natural victims. Stuyvesant after many efforts and long delay obtained a grudging exoneration of his act but Domine Megapolensis never received the arrears of salary which the Company owed him.

After a period of war peace was concluded between England and Holland by the Treaty of Breda in 1667. By this each government retained its conquests and thus New Netherland passed forever from the control of the West India Company.

While the soldiers and diplomats of Europe were disputing about the conquest of New Netherland, in America the change of government was accepted as an accomplished fact. The Dutch had obtained excellent terms at the surrender, and although the Secret Instructions of the English Commander Nicolls, directed him to seek to establish Episcopacy, the privileges of the Dutch Church were carefully guarded.

The English governor and his council were to be the executive authority of the province, now called New York. A Court of Assizes was established, which possessed the power formerly vested in the Dutch Director General. The civil position of the province was however anomalous. It was a sort of proprietary government, under the despotic patent of the Duke of York. The conqueror however was limited by the terms agreed upon in the surrender. These terms did not apply to the English towns on Long Island. The Dutch therefore possessed special privileges which were denied to their English neighbors.

Governor Nicolls appointed a meeting to be held at Hempstead, L. I., to which he invited the several towns of Long Island and Westchester to send delegates, but no delegates were summoned from the Dutch towns of

New York. He there presented a code of laws, compiled largely from the New England codes, "with the abatement of severity against such as differ in matters of conscience and religion."

In reference to church rates the code declared that "Each inhabitant was to contribute to public charges in church and state according to his means." No Indian was to be suffered to "powow" or to pay outward worship to the devil. No Protestant denomination was specially mentioned and the Angelican Church was not established. The Reformed Dutch Church by the articles of capitulation retained its own ecclesiastical system. But in every parish a church was required to be built, the expense of which with the maintenance of the minister, was to be provided by the church wardens appointed yearly by the overseers and constables. No minister was to officiate but such as could produce testimonials to the Governor of having "received ordination either from some Protestant bishop or minister within some part of his Majesty's dominions or the dominions of any foreign prince of the Reformed Religion." Thereupon the Governor was to induct such minister "into the parish that shall make presentation of him as duly elected by the major part of the inhabitants, being householders." Each minister was to preach every Sunday and upon other specified occasions. He was to pray for the King, Queen, Duke of York and all the royal family, baptize the children of Christian parents and marry persons after legal publication of sufficient license. No congregation was to be disturbed during divine service; "nor shall any person be molested, fined or imprisoned for differing in judgment in matters of religion, who professes Christianity." There were many other items which do not belong to this history.

This code, known as the "Duke's Laws" was intended ultimately to become the legal system of the whole province but Nicolls prudently abstained from enforcing it among the Dutch. It was at first applied only to Long Island and Staten Island. In 1673 it was extended to Esopus and after the reconquest by the English in 1675 to the entire province.

The first two English Governors, Richard Nicolls (1664-1668) and Francis Lovelace (1668-1673) were upright and courteous and enjoyed great popularity. Therefore the seed of tyranny, contained in the English system were not perceived and in after times this period was considered something of a golden age. But the gold was not without alloy. "Abominations and scandalous sins were daily committed and remained unpunished." Swearing, intemperance and impiety were common.

In 1667 the superstitious were frightened by a comet, of which Domine Samuel Megapolensis wrote, "Last year we saw a terrible comet in the west a little above the horizon, with the tail upward and hanging over this place. It showed itself for about eight days and then disappeared. So we fear God's judgments but supplicate his favor."

Following this omen there were rumors of an Indian uprising, much sickness and many deaths, so that the Governor appointed Sept. 8th, 1668, as a special day of humiliation and prayer.

Although the Dutch Church had obtained excellent terms at the sur-

render, she was adversely affected by the change of government. Dutch immigration ceased and her growth was suddenly checked. The relation to the Classis of Amsterdam was modified by the political change, but the exact status was not defined. The State Church of Holland could not enforce its decisions upon the subjects of another nation. Indeed in 1669 the Classis of Amsterdam declined to consider a case of discipline presented by the Church of New York, because they had no jurisdiction. The members of the Dutch Church were now naturalized Englishmen, but they were not members of the Church of England. But they could not, under the terms of the surrender, be classed as dissenters. The position was peculiar and liable to give rise to unexpected complications.

The Dutch ministers were conciliatory to their English masters. Thus in October, 1664, Domines Megapolensis and Drisius granted the use of the Church in the Fort to the chaplain of the English troops every Sabbath after the Dutch service. A little later the French Huguenots were allowed to use the building for their worship when not otherwise engaged. Thus for twenty years that somber structure, called after the name of the ancient patron saint of Holland, St. Nicholas, heard the Gospel weekly in three languages, first Dutch, then English and then French.<sup>1</sup>

The English officials were also conciliatory. They attempted to fulfill the terms of the surrender and they granted special tax exemptions to the Dutch pastors. But the domines found that under the English rule their labors were increasing and their difficulties multiplying. The chief trouble was financial. With the English conquest the support of the West India Company ceased. The church members had not been trained to give and contributions were small and irregular. Church property suffered and the ministers' salaries fell into arrears. On Manhattan Island the City authorities made some provision for the support of the church but with inadequate results. Domine Samuel Megapolensis said of the method for collecting pastors' salaries: "The manner also in which the above mentioned sum is collected is unpleasant and degrading and altogether unusual in our Dutch nation. They go around from house to house to collect the salary, and you may imagine the slights and murmurings occasioned thereby concerning the ministry and the ministers."

Shortly after Domine Samuel Megapolensis returned to Holland but his father and Domine Drisius continued their labors in poverty and amid great discouragements. On Long Island Domine Polhemius, although aged, kept on with his labors. Schaats of Albany found it almost impossible to live upon his meager salary and thought of returning to Holland, while Blom of Kingston forsook his field and did so.

In the winter of 1670 the already depleted ranks of the Dutch ministry were still further reduced by the death of Domine Johannes Megapolensis. There were left only three ministers to care for ten thousand souls, and of these Domine Drisius was practically disabled by age and loss of memory. For a time Domine Polhemius extended his labors from Long Island to

<sup>1</sup>Chaplains to the English forces: 1664-78, unknown; Rev. Chas. Wolley, 1678-80; Rev. John Gordon, 1683-84; Rev. Josias Clarke, 1684-86; Rex. Alex. Innes, 1686-90; Rev. John Miller, 1692-95.

Manhattan and the schoolmaster aided with the services. Aegidius Luyck, the Latin teacher, whose request to be ordained in America (1667) had been denied also preached occasionally.

The woful need of the Reformed Churches in America aroused the Consistory of New York to action. They obtained from the city authorities promise of aid for a minister's salary and then they wrote to the Classis of Amsterdam, telling of their weakened condition and asking that a minister might be sent them.

The Classis chose William Van Nieuwenhuysen, ordained him and sent him to America in 1671. He served quietly and with success. Under his ministry the Church at Harlem drew into closer relation with the Church of New York and was allowed a representative in the New York Consistory.

In the mean time war had again broken out in Europe. England and France joined their forces against Holland in an effort to partition that country between them. The Dutch commander, Cornelis Evertsen, cruising in the West Indies determined to reconquer New York. Having augmented his forces he sailed northward and meeting with slight resistance, on August 9th, 1673, (N. S.) the Dutch flag again waved over Manhattan. The West India Company had nothing to do with this conquest, and the province now passed into the hands of the States General.<sup>2</sup>

British sovereignty was annihilated and Anthony Colve was appointed Governor General over the whole territory. The Reformed Dutch Church was again established, and the new magistrates were required to be of the Reformed Religion and among other duties were sworn to maintain "the upright and true Christian Religion agreeably to the Word of God and the order of the Synod of Dort. Provisional Instructions required the magistrates to "take care that the Reformed Christian Religion be maintained in conformity to the Synod of Dortrecht, without permitting any other sects attempting anything contrary thereto." Other religious bodies were tolerated however.

Laws for the better observance of the Sabbath were enacted, and fines for certain offences were given for the support of the Reformed Church.

Fond hopes of the establishment of a great Dutch State were excited. The colony had languished under the control of the West India Company, but better things were expected under the genial rule of the States General. With such thoughts in mind Governor Colve issued a proclamation that as the province was now blessed with "the free and pure worship of God" and other mercies, the first Wednesday of each month should be observed as a day of fasting, humiliation and thanksgiving, on which

<sup>2</sup>With the conquest of the English the so-called New Style of reckoning time was changed to the Old Style. The New Style was ordered by Pope Gregory XIII in October, 1582, and adopted in all the countries on the continent of Europe except Russia. But it was not adopted in England. Hence in New Netherland the New Style was used but by the conquest of the English the Old Style was adopted. The change to the New Style was made by the English in 1752. That year was made to begin on January 1st, and on September 3 following, the Old Style ended, the next day being September 14th.

Hence in New York between 1664 and 1752 there is double dating in the correspondence. The Old Style year began March 25.



all labor, gaming and excess of drinking was strictly prohibited under penalty of corporal punishment. Doubtless the three Dutch ministers of the province, Schaats, Polhemius and Van Nieuwenhuysen observed these monthly days with gratitude for they were pleased with the return of the colony to the care of the Fatherland.

But the war ended in Europe and by the treaty of Westminster, Feb. 9-13, 1674, New Netherland was restored to England.<sup>3</sup>

Since the States General ceded New Netherland directly to the King of England the title of the Duke of York was extinguished. The King thereupon gave a new patent to the Duke. Thus James, the Duke of York became again the proprietor of a vast province in America. This was his by delegated right until it was merged in the possessions of the Crown upon his accession to the throne.

James appointed as his Governor Major Edmund Andros. Andros was a liberal Episcopalian. He was directed to satisfy the people that he came for their protection and benefit.

When the treaty of Westminster was proclaimed at the City Hall of New Orange (New York) there was great indignation and some confusion in the province, but order was enforced by severe measures.

The Dutch Church feared that she might be oppressed under the restored English rule. She therefore obtained from Director Colve a reconfirmation of her rights according to the original articles of surrender.

On Nov. 1 (N. S.), 1674, Andros notified Colve that he was ready to receive the government. A committee was appointed to meet him and to request certain privileges. Andros satisfied them of his intention to respect their liberties and among other things declared that the usual discipline of the Dutch Church should be continued and that the Church on Manhattan could keep their building in the Fort. On Nov. 10, 1674, (N. S.) Andros took possession of New York. For the second time the red flag of England waved over the sparkling waters of the bay, no more to be lowered until more than a century later, it was to give place to the stars and stripes.

But although the Dutch rule departed forever from the country, the influence of Dutch custom and thought remained. They left a permanent impress upon the laws and civilization of New York and New Jersey. Dutch jurisprudence, founded on Roman Law, was superior to the contemporary feudal law introduced by England. Hence the laws of those states were always more enlightened and humane than those of the other colonies coming directly from England—a direct result of the earlier Dutch institutions.

<sup>3</sup>In this same year the old West India Company was finally dissolved. In 1675 a new company was formed on a much reduced basis, and which continued in existence until 1800, when, with the destruction of the Dutch Republic by the French Revolution, both the East and West India companies were swept out of existence.



## CHAPTER VI.

### THE CHURCH BEGINS ITS STRUGGLE FOR FREEDOM, 1674-1688.

At the time when the colony on the Hudson finally passed under English authority, it had been inhabited by white men for about fifty years. Villages were multiplying and bridle paths or rude cart tracks united the hamlets with each other. There was no lack of food, as in the early days, and the people lived in rude profusion.

The town on Manhattan, which with Andros' arrival finally assumed the name of New York, was a compact little city. Business was prosperous and of the city and its society at this time, the Rev. Charles Wolley, chaplain to Governor Andros, said: "The city was a place of as sweet and agreeable air as ever I breathed in, and the inhabitants, both English and Dutch, very civil and courteous, as I may speak from experience, among whom I have often wished myself and family, to whose tables I was frequently invited, and always concluded with a gentle bottle of Madeira."

Such was the province and town of which the English obtained final possession in 1674. The English Governors were destined to grow continually more arbitrary, and under their rule the Dutch Reformed Church, was to advance toward its goal of civil and ecclesiastical freedom. The struggle for civil freedom developed earlier than the struggle for ecclesiastical freedom. But both had their origin under the first Governor of the restored British authority.

Governor Andros' Instructions on the subject of religion said:

"You shall permit all persons of whatsoever religion quietly to inhabit within the precincts of your jurisdiction without giving them any disturbance or disquiet what soever for or by reason of their differing opinions in matters of religion, Provided they give no disturbance to ye publick peace, nor doe molest or disquiet others in ye free exercise of their Religion."

This sounded well but the sequel proved that no faith could be placed in the fair words of Charles or James.

On Nov. 9, 1674, Andros issued a proclamation confirming rights and property and re-establishing the Duke's Laws.

Almost at once trouble arose over the acceptance of the civil oath of allegiance to Great Britain which was followed by improper interference in Dutch ecclesiastical matters. The Duke's Laws required each village to erect a church and support a minister. In Great Britain within Church of England circles, it was supposed that the Governor would exercise general oversight over the religious affairs of each parish. If a living were vacant they expected him to reserve the revenue for the next incumbent,

and induct a clergyman, preferably an Anglican, into the office as soon as possible.

In reality the scattered villages were composed of people of many different sects and most of the churches stood vacant. Some times churches asked the Governor to aid them in securing a pastor but this he was frequently unable to do. There were no Anglican ministers in the province except the Governor's chaplain, who, by special permission of the Dutch Consistory, used the Reformed Church in the fort for his worship, after the Dutch had concluded their service for the day.

The few Independents, Presbyterians and other ministers of the colony were supported by voluntary contributions, and were often careless in the performance of their duties. Quakers and other dissenters were active and noisy.

Among the Dutch churches conditions were in general more favorable, but at best they were inadequately manned and insufficiently supported. Under these circumstances the time was opportune for the encroachment of the civil power upon the rights of the Dutch Church.

Rev. Nichols Van Rensselaer, son of the Patroon Van Rensselaer, had been licensed in Holland, but ordained a deacon by the Bishop of Salisbury in England. He was therefore an Episcopal Dutchman.

He failed to obtain a grant of his father's manor but was successful in obtaining the promise of a "living" in one of the churches of America.

Andros desired to find him a place, and chose Albany as the field of his operations. But the Consistory of the Dutch Church in Albany resisted the attempt to make Van Rensselaer the colleague of Domine Schaats, even though the candidate was their former Patroon's son. Domine Van Nieuwenhuysen made the journey to the north to aid in this resistance and Van Rensselaer failed in his efforts.

Later he attempted to baptize children in the Dutch Church of New York and was stoutly resisted by Van Nieuwenhuysen and his Consistory. They faced the wrath of the Governor and were successful in their attitude. Van Rensselaer finally promised to submit himself to the Classis of Amsterdam and was permitted to exercise his functions in Albany but was soon removed by the Governor on account of his scandalous life. He died in 1680.

This was the first of several efforts of the English authorities to encroach upon the liberties of the Dutch Church. Thanks to the wise courage of the valiant Van Nieuwenhuysen, the Church was victorious at this time.

Shortly after this, another event occurred, prophetic of the distant day when the Dutch Reformed Church in America would attain ecclesiastical independence. There were in the province more than a dozen widely scattered Dutch Reformed Churches, most of them sadly in need of ministers.

In 1675 a licensed bachelor of divinity of Utrecht, Peter Tesschenmacher, served the church of Kingston for a few months. The next year that church petitioned Governor Andros to find them a minister, evidently in-

tending that he should devise some way for the ordination of Tesschenmacher. But the Governor, probably remembering his discomfiture in the Van Rensselaer case, did not respond. For some time Tesschenmacher labored in other fields, and in September, 1679, the people of New Castle, Del., called him to be their minister.

To save delay, difficulty and expense of a trip to Holland, the delegates of this church asked the provincial Dutch clergymen to form themselves into a classis and ordain the candidate. Andros seconded the petition. Accordingly the Dutch clergymen, Van Nieuwenhuysen of New York, Schaats of Albany, Van Zuuren of Long Island and Van Gaasbeeck of Kingston, met at the house of Domine Van Nieuwenhuysen at New York, Oct. 9, 1679, examined and ordained Tesschenmacher. They then wrote an account of their act to the Classis of Amsterdam which wisely approved their course.

This temporary classis was the first formal ecclesiastical body among the Dutch in America. Two generations later the struggle over American Dutch ordinations became long and fierce. It would have been well at that time if the classis in Holland and the ministers in America had possessed the wisdom displayed by Van Nieuwenhuysen and his co-laborers.

At about this time the peace of the Reformed churches was somewhat broken by the teachings of the Labadists. This sect received its name from Jean de Labadie, a French enthusiast, who held the doctrines of the Reformed Church but adopted other opinions and practices, regarded by them as fanatical.

In 1674 the acts of the State and Church in Holland were entered upon the records of the Dutch Reformed Church of New York, for guidance in dealing with these fanatics.

Two of the leading men of this sect visited America in 1679. They travelled about the country preaching and looking for a place for settlement. They did not honor the Reformed Church by regular attendance, but they were free in their criticisms of it and of its pastors.

But although the Labadists spoke slightly of Dutch Church piety, the Dutch churches of the colony, were the great benevolent agents of the time. They took care of their own poor, and frequently those of other communions. They also responded nobly to appeals for the aid of persons captured by pirates and other enemies. It was before the day of organized missionary activity but the Dutch domines carefully catechized the negro slaves of their congregation. The old church records show that the negroes were formally married and that they brought their children for baptism. Many of them became faithful members of the church. The more spiritual pastors also took an interest in the Indians but the efforts for them were less than for the negroes and the results were meager.

Immediately after the arrival of Governor Andros in 1674, the people had expressed their desire for a General Assembly composed of representatives of the people, but the Duke opposed it. At last, under the influence of his good angel, William Penn, James granted the request. He ac-

cordingly appointed Colonel Thomas Dongan Governor of New York. Dongan was an Irish Catholic, enterprising, active and mercenary but a man of honesty and good judgment. He arrived in New York, August 25, 1683, accompanied by several Roman Catholic families and a Jesuit priest, Thomas Harvey. The new Governor with keen observation noted the peculiarities of the diverse population over which he was to rule. He remarked: "Here be not many of the Church of England; few Roman Catholics, abundance of Quakers, preachers men and Women, Singing Quakers, Ranting Quakers, Sabbatarians, Anti-sabbatarians; Some Anabaptists, some Independents, some Jews; in short of all sorts of opinions there are some, and the most part of none at all."

Dongan's Instructions were unusually liberal. The Duke retained the right to appoint the Governor and Council, but the people were to have their wish in electing a popular Assembly, with the power of taxation. No reference was made to religion, but the care of public morals was emphasized.

The new legislative Assembly, consisting of eighteen members, of whom more than two-thirds were Dutchmen, met in the fort, October 17, 1683. The first and most important of the bills passed by them, was "The Charter of Liberties and Privileges." This gave entire freedom to all religious persuasions in New York as privileged churches, and added, "That all other Christian Churches that shall hereafter come and settle within this province shall have the same privilege." This last clause was evidently intended for the benefit of the Roman Catholics, the co-religionists of the Duke of York. This charter was sent to England for approval.

The people did not enjoy the prospect of their new liberty for fear that they were to lose it. Thoughtful men perceived that the Duke of York, in spite of professed liberality, was no friend to freedom, either in Church or State. Such feelings appear in the annual thanksgiving proclamation of the Dutch Church on Manhattan for the first Sunday of 1685. Allusion was made to the preservation of the Church "in pure religion and freedom of conscience." It spoke of the dark clouds "whose contents may come down today or tomorrow or the day after to our general loss and grief."

Before the Duke had signed the charter Charles II died and the Duke ascended the throne as James II. After he became king ulterior motives which led him to feign liberality no longer controlled him, and he at once began to reveal his despotic disposition. He refused to sign the charter and gave orders for the final dissolution of the Assembly.

Governor Dongan dreaded to proclaim the order, but after some delay, on January 20, 1687, it was announced that the people were to have no voice in their own government—a fatal decision, the sure precursor of revolution.

The profound displeasure of the people was increased upon learning that they were to be annexed to New England. The popular Governor Dongan was retired and the former Governor Edmund Andros assumed the government of all the northern colonies. His commission said nothing of religion but his instruction allowed liberty of conscience. No printing

press was allowed. He tarried for a time in New York, but in October, 1688, he removed to Boston, resolved to make that city his capital. He left Lieutenant Governor Francis Nicholson in charge in New York. The angry people of the Dutch colonies felt this to be an insult to their local patriotism, and from that day forth seditious and revolutionary doctrine smouldered in their hearts.

Early in these stirring times, Domine Van Nieuwenhuysen had died (1681) and the Consistory of New York sought a minister in Holland. After much effort Domine Henricus Selyns, who had served in Brooklyn, (1660-1664) was persuaded to return to America and take charge of the congregation on Manhattan. Domine Selyns remained pastor in New York until his death (1682-1701).

Selyns was a man of unusual ability, a good preacher, a faithful pastor, a wise administrator. He greatly enlarged the activities of the church and secured for it a permanent foundation. He was also of a Catholic spirit and showed a degree of liberality rare in those days. He was on terms of friendship with the heads of government and in correspondence with distinguished men in neighboring colonies. He became practically a bishop, having general charge of all the Dutch Reformed churches in New York and New Jersey.

From the first days of the colony the Walloons had fraternized with the Dutch. In 1638 there was a French club in New Amsterdam. With more rigorous treatment of the Huguenots in France, the French immigration to America increased. Between 1650 and 1670 large numbers settled in Ulster County, and others located at Harlem, Long Island, Staten Island and elsewhere. At about the time of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685, one-fourth of the population of New York City was French. These exiles were of deep piety, of wonderful skill and industry. It was not long before the wilderness blossomed under their labor and comfort waited upon their endeavor.

In 1682 Rev. Pierre Daille came to America, and was allowed to organize a French Reformed Church in the Dutch Church in the Fort. French members of the Dutch Church were dismissed to the new society. These people were very devoted and many walked twenty miles or more each Sabbath through the woods to attend service, enlivening their journey by singing the hymns of Clement Marot.

Daille became a dear friend of Selyns, who called him "his colleague" and said of him: "He exercises his ministry in the French Church here. He is full of zeal, learning and piety. Exiled for the sake of his religion, he now devotes himself here to the cause of Christ with untiring energy."

Daille extended his labors to the neighboring settlements. He founded the French church at Hackensack in 1682. He revived the church on Staten Island, and founded the church at New Paltz, 1683.

In 1687 Rev. Pierre Peiret arrived from Foix, France. He at once organized a church, called the French Church of New York. The following year a building was erected on Marketfield street. Mr. Daille con-



tinued to minister to the French congregation in the fort until 1692, when his people united with the new French Church. After that date Rev. Peiret generally officiated in New York, and Daille labored among the scattered French settlements. All the French Christians were supposed to compose one church and the ministers divided the income between them.

David Bonrepos took charge of the French churches on Staten Island and New Paltz and in 1696 Daille accepted a call to the Huguenot Church in Boston where he labored until his death in 1715. Other French ministers appeared from time to time and organized churches after the Reformed order in various French settlements. Several of these churches and pastors subsequently conformed to the Church of England.

Thus the Reformed Churches in America, composed of Dutch and French, were beginning to prosper in spite of the rule of a foreign government, and Domine Selyns from time to time kept the Classis of Amsterdam informed of the conditions of the churches. Soon after his own arrival, in 1683, he wrote. He said that Tesschenmaker was pastor at Schenectady. Domine Dellijs had just arrived in America and had become the colleague of the aged Schaats at Albany. Weekstein was at Kingston and Van Zuuren on Long Island. Daille was already ministering to the French and the English services in the fort were conducted by the Rev. John Gordon.

In 1688 he spoke of Schaats as too feeble to serve effectively but said that the French pastors were doing well. The French minister at New Castle, Casper Carpentier, had died and another French minister David Bonrepos, had taken charge at New Rochelle. In conclusion he said: "Pray for us, that the light of the Gospel may have its course toward the setting of the sun, so that in the west as well as in the east, many may sit down with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob in the Kingdom of God."



## CHAPTER VII.

### THE CHURCH DURING THE LEISLER TROUBLES, 1688-1692.

All the despotic qualities of the Stuart family came to their flower in James II. He was a tyrant in politics and a bigot in religion. Under his government England came to realize that her king must be a Protestant. All parties united against James, and at their invitation William, Prince of Orange, whose wife Mary, was a daughter of James, was invited to take the throne. Just before Christmas, 1688, James fled from the country and the star of the Stuarts set forever.

All Protestant Europe rejoiced at this easy revolution and the Classis of Amsterdam wrote to Domine Selyns congratulating him on the change of government. William became a member of the Church of England and an Act of Toleration was passed. It was not ideal but in contrast with the edicts of James, it was an honest move in the right direction. From that day the advance of political and religious freedom in England was steady.

But this beginning of liberty was to be accompanied by a peculiar and unfortunate episode in New York. By this the progress of the province was delayed and the Dutch Reformed Church disrupted.

New York had been fearful of Roman Catholic domination and filled with vague longings after democracy. Therefore all classes were pleased with the revolution in England. The Dutch people rejoiced that although England had conquered them, England herself now had a Dutch king. The French Huguenots went wild with joy, for as they had watched the political machinations in Europe, a dreadful fear that the long arm of Louis XIV would find them out had chilled their hearts.

But while the populace rejoiced that James had fled his officials in America retained their positions. The people awaited for dispatches but they did not come. In Boston the citizens settled the matter by arresting Governor Andros and appointing a committee of safety.

In New York affairs were in an awkward situation. Although the town's population was only about four thousand the gulf between the aristocratic elements and the common people was deep and wide. Lieutenant Governor Nicholson, not a strong man in a crisis, was in command. With him were associated as councilors, Philipse, Van Cortlandt and Bayard, all prominent in the Dutch Church. They hesitated to take action without direct authority from Westminster and in this attitude of watchful waiting they were supported by the more intelligent and wealthy classes, including the ministers, Selyns, of New York, Delliuss of Albany and Varick of Long Island. The French ministers, probably because of their dislike of France were inclined to the other side.

On the other hand the multitude feared papal machinations and were impatient of delay. Wild rumors spread abroad. It was said that many

of the leading men were Papists in disguise. The Roman Catholic soldiers among the troops were to massacre the people on a certain Sunday in church and the country was to be betrayed to the King of France, whose soldiers were concealed at the Narrows.

An unwise remark of Nicholson about burning the city set off the spark and next day the town was in an uproar. At this point Jacob Leisler, captain of one of the train bands, and thrice a deacon in the Dutch Church, emerged from obscurity. Leisler was a German, honest, kind hearted and narrow. He was related by marriage to the Bayard and Van Cortlandt families, but they considered him beneath them and he was not on speaking terms with them. He had little statesmanship in his nature but many of the qualities of the demagogue. He became obsessed with a fixed fear of the dangers of Romanism.

Early in the summer of 1689 a proclamation of the King was received and published at the City Hall. This retained in office all government officials except Papists. The collector of the revenue, who was a Roman Catholic, was at once removed from office but the Protestant officials prepared to continue their duties. Leisler however declared that they were Papists in disguise.

Under his leadership the multitude heaped all manner of abuse upon the old officials of the government. Nicholson was compelled to flee to England and his councilors and friends were scattered. In the midst of these disputes a fire occurred in the church in the fort, near the powder magazine. This increased the excitement. The fire was blamed on "Popish knaves" and the people rejoiced "that threw God's mercy they were miraculously saved of that hellish designe."

A committee of safety composed of his own creatures appointed Leisler commander-in-chief, August 16, 1689. At an election in October only Leisler's friends were chosen and in December a letter from the King addressed to Nicholson—"and in his absence to such as for the time being take care for preserving the peace and administering the laws in our said Province of New York in America" was taken by Leisler to give authority to himself.

He now adopted a very energetic policy, imprisoning his opponents, both high and low, or driving them into exile. He put the fort in repair and conducted a vigorous policy of defence against a supposed invasion from Canada. But as the months passed the enthusiasm of his followers cooled and his position became precarious.

Leisler had been for many years a member of the Reformed Dutch Church and considered himself the bulwark of Protestantism. He therefore thought he had a right to exercise his "jurisdiction—in the Ecclesiastical affairs prescribing to the severall churches rules and ordinances and enjoined them by threatening to be obedient thereto."

He supposed that ministers and congregations would welcome his government with enthusiasm and was greatly chagrined to find among pastors and people a decidedly unresponsive attitude.

In the church of Albany Leisler had few friends, a fact which he attributed to the influence of Bayard and other exiles from New York.

Pastor Dellius refused to recognize him, and prayed only for the Crown, not for the King of England. Dellius had been on friendly terms with some Jesuits. Leisler therefore called him a "Cockaran" minister and attempted to arrest him. But Dellius fled and secreted himself in various places. For a time he was even concealed in the house of Domine Selyns in New York. Thence he went to Boston, intending to sail for England but was recalled upon the fall of his enemy.<sup>1</sup>

Domine Varick of Long Island first attempted to endure Leisler's rule in silence. But in this he was unsuccessful. Having made a derogatory remark to an elder of his church, it was repeated to Leisler and he was compelled to flee to New Castle. After a time he returned but was arrested for "speaking treasonable words against Captain Leisler and the fort." Domine Selyns offered himself and his property as bail but was refused with threats. After a year's close confinement Varick was brought to trial. He was "sentenced to be deprived from his ministerial function, amerced in a fine of eighty pounds and to remain in prison until that fine should be paid." Upon making his submission to Leisler he was released but he died from the effects of the ill treatment he had received in 1694.

The French ministers, Daille and Peiret, realizing the dangers of a French attack, were inclined to be friendly to Leisler but disapproved of many of his irregular proceedings. Daille was bold enough to rebuke him for his conduct and Leisler took the rebuke with very ill grace.

Leisler was grievously displeased at his own pastor, Domine Selyns. Selyns on his part was shocked to hear pious elders of his church denounced as "Popish doggs and Divells imaginable."

Selyns also gave a certificate of character to the English chaplain, Innes, who was suspected of Romanism. But it was brushed aside by Leisler who declared that "Enis (Innes) was by outward pretence a Protestant, but in effect a mere Papist."

Leisler also assumed the Governor's pew in the church and great was the wrath excited among the first families of the province. One of whom declared, "Out of hell certainly never was such a pack of ignorant, scandalous, false, malicious, impudent, impertinent rascals herded together."

Urged by members of his Consistory Domine Selyns for a time tried to keep silent but at last he came to an open and bitter rupture with the self-styled Governor. In a letter at this time he wrote: "Domine Varick and myself have suffered more than can be believed and are forced to cultivate patience." He then urged that the King be advised to send over a Governor at once, adding that unless this was done he would have to return to Holland.

Domine Selyns' desire for a legally appointed Governor was soon to be satisfied. Governor Henry Sloughter sailed for his province, Dec. 1, 1690. In another ship came Lieutenant Governor Major Richard Ingoldsby. The latter arrived before his chief, but unfortunately he had no documentary authority with him as such papers were in the hands of the Governor.

<sup>1</sup>Leisler wrote "Cockaran" although he meant "Cocceian" after Johannes Cocceius (1603-1669), whom he considered heretical.

Ingoldsby demanded the surrender of the fort and the release of the prisoners. Leisler in spite of the advice of many friends, refused to yield without written authority. Affairs assumed a very critical aspect and civil war seemed imminent.

Amid these untoward conditions Domine Selyns was obliged to celebrate the Lord's Supper in the church in the fort, with some of his church officers in the dungeon close at hand and some of his deadly enemies seated at the table. The next week, an elder and deacon of the church were killed by a shot from the fort which was not believed to be accidental. Two days later, Governor Sloughter arrived. He at once organized his government and demanded the surrender of the fort. Leisler madly hesitated and attempted to parley. Thereupon his soldiers deserted, and he was seized by the Governor's orders and bound with the same chain which had fastened elder Bayard.

Great was the joy of his enemies. In this Domine Selyns shared, declaring that Leisler was an incarnate devil and that there was no hope of his salvation. For this rash remark Mrs. Selyns rebuked him.

On the next Sunday the pastor arose in his pulpit and announced his text, Psalm 27:13, "I had fainted unless I had believed to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living." The sermon was strongly anti-Leislerian and further widened the already broad chasm between the two parties in the church.

On April 9, 1691, Sloughter restored the Assembly. It was the first Assembly under the direct authority of the Crown and the members were all opposed to Leisler. A special commission was ordered to try him and his companions. The charges against them were treason and murder.

Leisler and seven others were convicted while two were acquitted, April 29, 1691. The decision created violent excitement throughout the city. Selyns, Varick and Delliuss demanded the full penalty. Domine Daille however was active in circulating a petition for a reprieve, to which more than 1800 persons affixed their signatures. After some delay the Governor signed the death warrants of Leisler and his son-in-law, Milbourne and reprieved the others until the King's pleasure could be learned.

The same evening Domine Selyns in very bad taste announced the fatal decision to the victims, but did not see them again until he offered them "the consolations of religion" at their execution.

A large crowd assembled to see that spectacle in a pouring rain. May 16, 1691, and were much impressed with the behavior of the condemned. Even Domine Selyns confessed that Leisler died like a Christian man. By the sustained courage of their last moments they were exalted above their mistakes and common-place existence and enrolled in the noble army of martyrs.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>2</sup>Writers have generally denounced Leisler as a usurper. Brodhead, in his "History of New York," and Hon. Henry C. Murphy, in his "Anthology of New Netherland," take this view, which was also adopted in the "Manual" of 1879. See also Col. Docs., Vol. iii, pp. 667-684, 716, 717, 738-753. But Dr. A. G. Vermilye, in an address before the Oneida Historical Society in 1891, completely overthrew these views and unanswerably vindicated Leisler. The same article is reprinted in "Memorial History of New York," Vol. I, p. 453.

In his farewell speech Leisler besought his friends to bury their ill will in his grave. But this did not come to pass for the wrath excited by these events sprang up to bear noxious fruit in Church and State for many years to come.

Two days after Leisler's death Governor Sloughter invited those who had fled from his oppression to return to their homes. The exiles, among whom was Domine Dellijs, gladly availed themselves of this privilege, and the province was soon filled with the rejoicings of returned fugitives and released prisoners. The Leislerians, although bitterly angry, were cowed for a time, but upon the sudden death of Sloughter, July 23, 1691, they "again pricked up their ears."

In 1695 Leisler's son succeeded in obtaining an act of Parliament removing the attainder of treason and legalizing Leisler's authority. In 1698, in spite of the opposition of the Consistory, by order of Lord Bellomont, then Governor, the remains of Leisler and Milbourne were taken up from their unhallowed grave at the foot of the gallows and buried within the sacred precincts of the Dutch Church of New York.

Meanwhile the passion and strife excited by these events continued to divide the churches of the colony. Although Albany was the most exposed to the danger of foreign invasion, the conditions of the church there were better than elsewhere. Domine Dellijs was gladly received upon his return from the exile into which Leisler had driven him. He enjoyed the respect of his congregation and his work among the Indians was successful. The rumors of war however paralyzed the settlement and his congregation decreased by removal.

Affairs on Long Island were the worst in the province. The church was largely Leislerian in sentiment and for a long time two of the elders were held under sentence of death among those condemned with Leisler. Domine Varick attempted to forgive his enemies from the pulpit but his words were not well received. Not a quarter of the congregation attended church and only a few personal friends contributed toward his support. He applied to the Classis for removal to another field, but before opportunity was found he died. His funeral was largely attended. "And there was far more honor conferred upon him at his burial, than when once standing in the City Hall awaiting the sentence of imprisonment."

Domine Selyns' church had more of the better element in it than did that of Varick, and he was better treated. He was however compelled to listen to vile epithets hurled at him in the street and his salary fell into arrears. After a time his church somewhat recovered and his salary was paid him promptly.

The Leisler episode delayed the plans for the building of a new Dutch Church in New York. But in 1692 such an edifice was erected in Garden Street (Exchange Place). The Church in the Fort was then given for the exclusive use of the Episcopal worship. But in about a year it was taken down and rebuilt. This second church in the fort continued to be used as an English church until 1741 when it was burned and not rebuilt.

Domine Selyns greatly mourned the spiritual declension which resulted



from the Leisler troubles. He said: "Our public morals have been greatly corrupted, and many crimes introduced by strangers and privateers. . . . Undoubtedly our dangers arise from the bottomless pit of our own sins. . . . Although our sins are like unto those of Sodom, let us not, O God, become a Sodom, under thy judgments, yet our sins are rising up against us. . . . Such conditions tend to the destruction of the church and of all piety, they will turn Christians into savages, and will destroy and bring utterly to an end all the efforts heretofore made at New Albany for the conversion of the heathen."

Yet Domine Selyns continued, in the midst of his troubles, to play the part of Bishop to the neighboring Dutch churches. He seldom wrote a letter without mentioning their progress.

In 1693 he aided the Church of Kingston in securing a pastor in place of Rev. Laurentius Van de Bosch, whom Selyns and other Dutch pastors had deposed because of his "unedifying life." As a result of these efforts the Rev. John Peter Nucella was sent to America. He also assisted the churches on Long Island to obtain a pastor after Varick's death.

Domine Selyns was not infallible in his judgments. In 1694 his suspicions were aroused by the unconventional methods of the Rev. Guiliam Bartholf at Hackensack and elsewhere in New Jersey. Selyns considered him a Labadist and feared that the results of his preaching would be disastrous to the struggling congregations in the wilderness. In this he was mistaken for Bartholf became one of the most useful of the pioneer ministers of the colony.

There are also glimpses of the benevolent work of the Dutch churches at this period. The sufferings of American captives upon the coast of Africa appealed to the sympathies of the people. At one time within New York and vicinity no less than 374 pounds was raised for their relief. In 1696 the Consistory of New York loaned the Consistory of Albany thirty pounds to aid certain persons of that place who had been robbed by the French and Indians.

Throughout its history the colony of New Netherland and New York was comparatively free from the delusion of witchcraft. The Dutch were less inclined to this superstition than were the English. The last execution for witchcraft in Holland took place in 1610, while the laws against the supposed crime in England were not repealed until 1736. The only reference to the delusion during the Dutch regime in America was Kieft's expression of fear that the Indian medicine men were directing their incantations against him.

The Duke's Laws made no reference to witchcraft, and the only case recorded under the English Government was in 1665 and that resulted in acquittal.

In 1692 Domine Selyns and his people were therefore startled at the reports of the outburst of the craze in Massachusetts. The people and pastors of the neighboring churches came to him for advice. The domine consulted with Joseph Dudley, the chief justice of New York, and decided that it "was pretended witchcraft or an unknown sickness." In his famous



Latin poem addressed to Dr. Cotton Mather, October 16, 1697, Selyns spoke slightly of the superstition:

“Scorn of the goblin horde to be afraid—  
Shapes without substance, shadows of a shade.”<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>3</sup>See the poem in Manual of 1902, Page 735.

## CHAPTER VIII.

### THE DUTCH CHURCH AND THE MINISTRY ACT WITH EFFORTS FOR A CHARTER, 1692-1698.

In England the period of enforced religious uniformity ceased with the expulsion of the Stuarts and William's Act of Toleration (1689). But strange to say, religious freedom for a time seemed to lose ground. But this apparent loss was inevitable. The perfect liberty granted by James had an ulterior object in view. His apparent liberality was intended to open the way for the introduction of Romanism. In William the Protestant succession was restored. The Church of England was the Established Church; and the regular policy of extending as far as possible the national church was resumed. Hence the efforts to establish Episcopacy in New York.

After the elevation of William and Mary to the throne, Parliament took immediate direction of colonial affairs. The government inaugurated for New York continued for eighty-five years or until the American Revolution. It consisted of a Governor, Council and elective Assembly. The Governor and Council summoned the Assembly. These two bodies then passed bills in conformity with the English Constitution, which became laws when signed by the Governor.

The Test Act, which required all government officials to be Protestants, was for the first extended to America. The Bishop of London was given ecclesiastical jurisdiction over New York. He was to certify Anglican ministers, whom the Governor was to induct into office. Liberty of conscience was granted to all except Papists.

During Governor Sloughter's administration and the vacancy which ensued, several proposals to establish the Anglican Church were made without result. The Assembly was strongly opposed to such bills and purposely ignored them.

Benjamin Fletcher assumed the reins of government, August, 30, 1692. His Instructions in regard to religion were similar to those of Sloughter. Acting upon them he advised his Council, Oct. 24, 1692, "that provision be made for the support and encouragement of an able ministry, and for a strict and due observance of the Lord's Day."

The Assembly understanding that he desired to establish the Church of England, in a community where a large majority of the people belonged to other churches, paid no attention to this first recommendation. The Governor however several times called attention to it, and to please the Dutch ministers, aided them in regathering their congregations, scattered by the Leisler troubles, and in collecting their arrears of salary.

Five months later, March 23, 1693, at the opening of the new Assembly, the Governor renewed his recommendations, declaring that they might expect a judgment of God if his worship was not established.

But in spite of repeated urgings the Assembly was slow to act. They desired the assurance that the ministers to be chosen should be of the Reformed Protestant faith. In answer the Governor reminded them that he had authority from the King to veto any ministerial appointment or to suspend any minister within the colony.

About this time events occurred at Jamaica which aided the Governor in his purpose. Some of the Presbyterians in that region desired to build a church, but were unable to secure sufficient funds by voluntary subscription. They therefore applied to the Assembly for aid, and that body appeared favorable to their designs. Therefore the Governor considered the moment opportune to secure the passage of a Ministry Act for the province.

The bill presented, Sept. 14, 1693, provided for "a good, sufficient Protestant minister" in each of the following places, in New York City, one; in Richmond County, one; in Westchester County, two (one minister to have charge of Westchester, East Chester, Yonkers, Manor of Fordham and Pelham, and another to have charge of Rye, Mamaroneck and Bedford); in Queen's County, two (one to have charge of Jamaica and adjacent towns; another to have charge of Hempstead and adjacent towns). The taxes for the support of these ministers were to be levied and collected as follows: 100 pounds in New York City, 40 pounds in Richmond County; 100 pounds in Westchester County, and 120 pounds in Queens County. In all the counties except New York the payment could be in produce.

The justices, or any two of them in each of these four places were yearly to issue their warrants to the constables to summon the freeholders on the second Tuesday of January, to choose in each place ten vestrymen and two church wardens. Within ten days thereafter the justices and the vestrymen were to lay a tax for these respective amounts for the maintenance of the ministers in these places, under penalty of five pounds for neglect of duty.

Upon refusal of any one to pay, the collection was to be by distraint of goods. The church wardens were to receive the money, pay the minister and render accounts under penalty of five pounds for neglect of duty.

Ministers were to be called by the respective vestrymen and church wardens and present agreements were to remain in force.

On Sept. 21, 1693, the bill was passed and sent to the Governor. He desired that in the section in regard to the calling of ministers the words be inserted, "And presented to the Governor to be approved and collated." This the Assembly refused to do. Whereupon the Governor fell into a passion and told them that his Instructions from the King gave him the authority without such addition and prorogued the Assembly. The law was not approved by the King until May 11, 1697.

Thus the so-called Ministry Act was passed. The object of Governor Fletcher was to establish the Church of England, but the Assembly, all but

one of whom were non-Anglicans, made it sufficiently indefinite to apply to any Protestant minister. Except the county of New York the counties which were predominantly Dutch were not included.

Throughout its history the Ministry Act perverted to the service of the Anglican Church was the cause of much ill will and litigation. It failed to satisfy either party. Frequent attempts to repeal it were made but without success. It finally ended its dishonored existence in the American Revolution.

Of the Ministry Act Col. Morris said: "The Ministry Act would not do well for the dissenters and but lamely for the Church (of England), though it would do with the help of the Governor and that was all."

But Fletcher determined that by his "help" the act should be used for the benefit of the Anglican Church. He accordingly gave the impression in his letters to England that the Church was established in America, and at home he endeavored to carry out his plans upon this perverted interpretation of it.

On January 9, 1694, in accordance with the requirements of the act the freeholders of the city elected two church wardens and ten vestrymen. Of the twelve officers chosen nine were non-Episcopalians.

The Rev. John Miller, Episcopal chaplain of the troops now presented himself as candidate for the newly established "living" in New York, but the vestrymen determined to call a non-Episcopalian. This of course angered Fletcher, but the Council agreed with the Vestrymen and nothing was accomplished. Thereupon it was resolved not to levy the tax until a minister was actually appointed.

The vestry and Governor were thus in opposition to each other, and at the next election only one Episcopalian, out of the twelve persons chosen, was returned.

Fletcher threatened to prosecute them if they longer refused to carry out his plans. They therefore met, January 26, 1695, and called William Vesey to be pastor of New York under the Ministry Act.

The Civil Vestry, displeased at their enforced obedience, requested of the Assembly an interpretation of the Ministry Act. That body replied that the vestrymen and church wardens had the power to call a dissenting minister under the act if they chose.

Upon hearing of this response the Governor was furious, and roundly scolded the Assembly saying: "It is out of your province to explain an act which you did not make. The laws are to be interpreted by the judges."

Yet the Governor was evidently weakening. He saw his helplessness before an overwhelming majority, and his state of mind was quickly perceived by others. Because of the Governor's spirit of conciliation at the third election under the Ministry Act, one half of the officials chosen were Anglicans.

In a more friendly mood therefore this Civil Vestry levied and collected a tax for "a good, sufficient Protestant minister" to the amount of one hundred pounds and to maintain him for one year. It was becoming evident to the friends of the Anglican communion that their Church could

make but little head way in a community of non-Anglicans, who were bitterly opposed to taxation for its support. Of this feeling at a later day, Col. Morris said: "If by force the salary is taken from them (the non-Anglicans) and paid to the ministers of the Church (Anglican), it may be the means of subsisting those ministers, but they won't make many converts among a people who think themselves very much injured."

Under the Dutch authority the Reformed Church had been the Established Church of the province, and the distinction between civil and ecclesiastical property was indefinite. The ownership of the places of worship was legally vested in the West India Company, but the church deacons controlled the buildings, and the people paid for repairs.

After the surrender in 1664 the church in the fort was considered the property of the Dutch Reformed congregation. The deacons also held the poor farm, the poor house in the city, the parsonage, and various gifts which came to them from time to time.

As their wealth increased suspicion of the government of James II and fear of the effect of the proposed union of the colonies, led the Church of New York City to seek to secure her estate by royal charter.

Such efforts, begun before the English Revolution, remained in abeyance during the Leisler administration. That tragic time and the activity of Fletcher in securing the passage of the Ministry Act still further emphasized the need of greater security.

After much preparation on June 19, 1695, the Consistory of New York petitioned for a charter. They stated that since the surrender in 1664 the Church had acquired certain properties, enjoyed their rights of worship and erected a church at their own charges. They said that it was necessary to guard these possessions and they requested a charter for this purpose.

After waiting nearly a year, much against his will the Governor signed the charter of the Dutch Church of New York, May 11, 1696.

After name and title, etc., the charter specified five pieces of property belonging to the Dutch Reformed Church of New York. It then referred to the petition that the Church be incorporated as a Dutch Reformed Church. It was stated that the request was granted and the reasons given therefor. Freedom of worship, of right to hold property and of choosing ministers was confirmed. The title of the Church was to be: "The Minister, Elders and Deacons of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of the City of New York." Rights and privileges of the corporation were mentioned and the regulations were enumerated. Further privileges were stated and the final ratification followed.

The Episcopalians had already organized a church and now they felt that they also should have a charter. Of course they obtained this without difficulty and it was signed, May 6, 1697. Thus Trinity Church was born.

This charter twelve times stated that the Episcopal Church was by law established in New York. The officials of the Dutch Church knew that this was not the truth, but having obtained their own charter, for the sake of peace, they held their peace. They did however insist upon the addition

of a final paragraph to Trinity's charter stating that nothing therein contained abridged the privileges, already granted, to any other Protestant Church.

An era of good feeling followed and by invitation, the Episcopalians worshipped in the Dutch Church on Garden street, while their own edifice was building.

Other denominations looked with longing eyes at the liberties of the English and Dutch churches of the province of New York. But no other could obtain charters until the Revolutionary War.

Other Dutch churches within New York and New Jersey during the colonial period obtained charters as follows: Kingston, N. Y., 1719; Albany, 1720; Schenectady, 1734; Hackensack, 1750; the five churches of the Raritan Valley unitedly, 1753; Bergen, 1771; Hillsborough at Millstone, 1775, and perhaps others.

Thus after a severe struggle for her ecclesiastical rights and civil liberties the Dutch Reformed Church in New York, really in behalf of all the Dutch churches of the province, gained a great victory which lasted until the American Revolution. That event secured the incorporation of these same principles in the constitution of every state in the nation. Henceforth no one denomination was to lord it over another. The State was never to interfere in the internal discipline of the Church, and every individual church was entitled to incorporation and legal protection.

In 1695 Rev. John Miller, chaplain of the English troops in New York, wrote a monograph upon the condition and necessities of the province for the benefit of the Bishop of London.<sup>1</sup>

He described the country and the towns and gave maps of them.

He spoke unfavorably of the religious character of the people and of the variety of opinions. He earnestly advised the sending over of a Bishop as a suffragan to the Bishop of London, who also should act as Governor. He specified upon his requirements and the results of his activities.

The expression of such views is of little worth except to show the attitude of the more bigoted Anglicans in relation to the enforcement of the Ministry Act.

The real value of Miller's monograph consists in his statements in regard to the population of the province and the churches scattered throughout it. He said that New York had about 800 houses, Albany about 200 and Kingston 100; that the whole province contained about three thousand families, of which one-half were Dutch, a great part of the remainder English and the rest were French. As to religion the people were much divided. The Dutch were wealthy, the English in moderate circumstances, and the French poor.

The following is his table of the churches, ministers and families.

<sup>1</sup>On his way home with the manuscript of this book, the vessel in which he sailed was met by a French privateer. Lest all these plans should fall into the hands of the enemy, he threw them overboard. He subsequently reproduced everything by a remarkable memory. At the sale of the library of George Chalmers, Esq., London, 1843, the MSS. fell into the hands of Thos. Rood, bookseller, who published it.



## NEW YORK IN 1695.

<i>Counties.</i>	<i>Churches.</i>	<i>Ministers.</i>	<i>Families.</i>
NEW YORK .....	Chapel in the fort. Dutch Calvinists... Dutch Lutherans... French ..... Jews' Synagogue... Harlem [Dutch]...	[Rev. John Miller] Dr. Selinus ..... ..... Dr. Perot ..... Saul Brown ..... Dr. Selinus .....	90 450 30 200 20 25 English 40, Dis- senter.
RICHMOND .....	A Meeting House.	Dr. Bonrepos ....	English, 40 Dutch, 44 French, 36
KINGS .....	Flatbush. Utrecht. Brookland.	Dr. Varick died Aug., 1694, and another sent for May 27, 1695.	300 or 400, chiefly Dutch.
QUEENS .....	Jamaica Meeting Hempstead Houses Newtown	Mr. Philips } without Mr. Mott } any Mr. Vesey } orders.	300 or 400 English, most Dissenters, and some Dutch.
SUFFOLK .....	Eight or nine Meet- ing Houses; al- most one at ev- ery town.	Seven ministers, Dissenters, Pres- byterian, or In- dependent. One lately gone to Scotland.	500 or 600 English, and Dissenters, for the most part.
WEST CHESTER..	A Meeting House at West Chester.	A young man com- ing to settle there, without orders.	200 or 300, Eng- lish and Dissent- ers; few Dutch.
ORANGE .....			20. English and Dutch.
DUTCHESS .....			30. English and Dutch.
ULSTER .....	Dutch Calvinist, at Kingstone, for five or six towns.	A minister to come, his books brought; but he missed his passage.	300, Dutch mostly; some English and French.
ALBANY .....	Dutch Calvinist... Dutch Lutheran... Scanecthade .....  Kinderhoeck .....	Dr. Dellius ..... ..... A Dutch minister sent for. .....	400 or 500 Dutch, all Calvinists, except 12 or 14 Lutherans.

This gives a complete view of the condition of the province as to religious privileges, and an approximate view of the strength of the religious bodies when the attempt to impose a church establishment of the minority on the colony was made. According to this table of John Miller, the population would be distributed about as follows:

	<i>Families.</i>
Dutch .....	1,754
Dissenters (English) .....	1,355
French .....	261

Lutherans .....	45
Episcopalians .....	90
Jews .....	20
	<hr/>
Total .....	3,525

By allowing six to a family, which the baptismal records would show to be a very low estimate, the population of the entire province of New York would be not less than twenty-one thousand. It was probably considerably more.

On Sept. 4, 1696, in London, Mr. Miller told the Board of Trade "that there are about 3,000 families in New York and 5,000 families in Connecticut. . . . There is *about* one minister of the Church of England and one schoolmaster in the whole colony of New York. A Dutch minister there had instructed some Indian children; but the English in New York had not endeavored it."

## CHAPTER IX.

### THE CHURCH EMERGING FROM THE STRUGGLE FOR CIVIL FREEDOM, 1698-1708.

Governor Fletcher's administration drew to a close under a cloud. Conditions in the province were adverse to the religious and moral progress of the people. Many quarrels remained from the Leisler troubles. On shore was much dishonesty and piracy was common on the sea. Governor Fletcher's honor was not above suspicion, and rumor reported that his wife and daughters wore fabrics and jewels concerning which questions would be awkward.

To correct such conditions King William chose his personal friend, Richard, Earl of Bellomont, to succeed Fletcher as Governor in 1698.

Bellomont was a man of honest purpose but of narrow vision, and uncertain judgment. His health was poor and he became moody and suspicious. Untactfully he attempted at once to make dishonest merchants honest and he took sides with the Leislerians who had been in subjection for seven years. A great uproar ensued and many leading persons of the Episcopal and Dutch churches were much displeased with him.

The Corporation of Trinity Church hoped that Bellomont would continue toward them Fletcher's partial policy, but such attitude was far from his disposition. He believed that the Ministry Act was unwise because of the divisions it made between different nationalities. He also thought that it failed to establish the Church of England. He found so much fault with the charter of Trinity Church that that body feared for its safety. He was free in his criticism of Anglican methods and a bitter quarrel developed.

In 1699 the Assembly passed a general bill for the support of all ministers and for building and repairing churches and schoolhouses. Bellomont approved of this but considered it contrary to his Instructions, which were after the usual order. He therefore declined to sign it but united with the Assembly in an unsuccessful petition to the King to allow it.

The Governor also greatly disapproved of the charter of the Dutch Church of New York City. Of it he said: "I think it very extraordinary, for it is setting up a petty jurisdiction to fly in the face of the Government here, as I have found it in my experience." In his eyes the piece of plate which the Consistory had given to Fletcher in gratitude for their charter, assumed the form of a bribe, and he brusquely insisted on seeing the church book which contained a record of the transaction.

Bellomont's transfer of the bodies of Leisler and Melbourne from their grave at the foot of the gallows to the tombs of the Dutch Church, so

greatly angered many of the higher classes that they would not attend the services on a day of fasting and prayer appointed by the Governor. Whereupon he angrily remarked that it was "a proof of the wickedness of the people."

Yet from the midst of this period of ill will has come down to us one of the most pleasing pictures of colonial church life. The time of Sunday Schools and Children's Days was yet far off but Domine Selyns had faithfully maintained catechetical classes and in 1698 he held a public exhibition of the training which his pupils had received. Forty-four boys and twenty-one girls passed creditable examinations, but the girls did better than the boys. One little lad of five years "without any mistake and with energy and manly confidence" repeated the prayer that the Domine was wont to say upon the Sabbath. The familiar words with the childish accent drew tears from many eyes.

It was the next year that Domine Selyns received as a colleague for his old age Domine Gualterus DuBois. He continued the pastor of the Dutch Church of New York from 1699 to 1751, and during all of this period he was recognized as one of the chief ministers of America, in ability, character and wisdom.

Domine Dellius had become a colleague with Domine Schaats of Albany in 1683. For several years he attended quietly to his ministerial duties, but during Fletcher's administration he became one of the grantees of that Governor's extensive land grants in northern New York. Bellomont very much disapproved of these grants and in 1699 he persuaded the Indians of that region, numbers of whom were the converts of Dellius, that they had been cheated. The Governor believed all sorts of gossip about Dellius and spared no pains to blacken his reputation. Later he secured a bill to vacate these lands, and suspended Dellius from his ministerial functions. This brought a host of friends to the support of the Albany pastor. Several neighboring churches, including that of New York, gave him certificates of character and he sailed for Europe to defeat the vacating act and to defend himself before the Classis of Amsterdam. The land grant troubles were finally settled by compromise in 1708 and Dellius was ex-honored by the Classis of Amsterdam, who wrote to Bellomont in his defence.

Dellius never returned to America. The Church of Albany was supplied by Nucella, 1698-1700 and pastored by Lydius, 1700-1709.

With the accession of William and Mary Roman Catholicism in the province received a staggering blow. The Jesuit fathers who had come in Dongan's train and who had held services in his chapel and for a short time conducted a Latin school, for which the Dutch Church bell was rung, fled for their lives.

Under Fletcher there was an attempt made to revive the Roman Mission in New York but without success. In 1696 it was reported that there were only nine Catholics in New York. In 1700 with Bellomont's approval the Assembly passed a law excluding all Roman Catholic priests from the province. The penalty for such as should remain after November 1, 1700,

was perpetual imprisonment, or death for those who having been imprisoned escaped and were recaptured. Special provision however was made in case of those who should be shipwrecked upon the coast or accidentally driven into the province. There were also penalties for those who should conceal a priest and arrangements made for the execution of the law. From that time until the American Revolution Romanism was practically extinct in the Middle Colonies.

The next year, March 5, 1701, Governor Bellomont died and was buried in the fort. His remains were transferred to St. Paul's church yard in 1790.

The attacks upon the civil liberties of the Dutch churches of the province were drawing to a close. The churches were soon to enter upon a period of external peace, which had little disturbance until the Revolution. These final assaults were displayed by special favors to the Episcopalians and in flattery toward non-Anglican societies which showed a tendency to conform. They were violent against the so-called dissenting bodies, and against the Dutch churches, protected by charter or by treaty, they were as subtle or as fierce as tyranny dared to make them.

These events began under Lieutenant Governor Nanfan, who temporarily held the government after Bellomont's death, 1701-1702, and reached their height under the arbitrary administration of Lord Cornbury, 1702-1708.

Nanfan supported the Leislerian party in an attack upon the Dutch church of New York. They planned vengeance upon some of the leading members of that church. Elder Bayard was only saved from the scaffold by the timely arrival of Governor Cornbury, who took the other side of the dispute.

Edward Hyde, Lord Cornbury, third Earl of Clarendon, cousin of Queen Ann, "had every vice of character necessary to discipline a colony into self reliance and resistance." He was of weak intellect and had the arrogance of the aristocracy without its virtues. He thought that popular rights existed only as a condescension, and had no conception of political power except as it emanated from a superior.

The English Government did not allow Lord Cornbury much freedom of action. His commission and instructions were very precise. In regard to religion his commission said: "Wee doe by these presents authorize and empower you to collate any pron (person) or prons (persons) to any churches or Chapells or other ecclesiastical benefices within our said province or dependencies aforesaid, as often as any of them shall happen to be void."

His Instructions, so far as they relate to religion and morality are practically an enlargement of those of former governors. But to Cornbury's narrow mind these Instructions gave him absolute authority over all churches and schools of every denomination, and it was his obstinate purpose to carry these views into effect.

Cornbury loudly proclaimed his favor to the Episcopalians and under pressure from him an amendment to the Ministry Act was passed (June 19, 1703) increasing the amount to be raised in New York City for the clergy from 100 to 160 pounds. Other efforts to strengthen the Act were

made from time to time. Trinity Church also received new incorporation June 27, 1704, and the happy thought occurred to the Governor to petition the Queen to give the so-called Queen's Farm to Trinity Church. This was granted 1705.

This farm, the ancient property of Anneken Jans, the wife of Domine Bogardus, had been sold by her heirs in 1671 to Governor Lovelace, and after the reconquest of the country by the English in 1674 it became the property of the Crown. It has been a chief source of the income of Trinity Church and for years was an occasion of jealousy, resulting in many law suits. In all of these the Church without exception was successful.

It was during Cornbury's administration that the Anglican Missionary Society, entitled "The Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts," began work in America. Between 1702 and 1705 this Society sent over six Anglican ministers. They were worthy men but were deceived in regard to the real intention of the Ministry Act and disappointed in its results for themselves. In many of the places where they attempted to work Independent or Presbyterian ministers were already officiating. The vestries, elected by popular vote, were generally composed of men opposed to Episcopal polity. Hence they frequently called non-Anglicans and paid them from the proceeds of the Ministry Act, while the Episcopal clergy were in distress from lack of support. This had been displeasing to Fletcher, satisfactory to Bellomont and excited the fierce wrath of Cornbury. The most noteworthy example of this occurred at Jamaica, L. I., where the Governor attempted to force an Anglican minister upon an unwilling people. The strife occasioned lasted for many years to the great injury of the Episcopal Church and of religion generally. Cornbury also made trouble in other Presbyterian communities and attacked and persecuted individual Presbyterian clergymen. At this time there were about twenty-two Presbyterian churches in the colony, and the Presbytery of Philadelphia was organized in 1705. The first Presbyterian Church in New York City was established in 1717.

Governor Cornbury had no more love for Reformed Churches than he had for Presbyterian, but it was less safe to attack them. He could do nothing against the Dutch Church of New York City because of its charter. He did however keep the Consistory in an anxious frame of mind and hindered the progress of its school. Even the most humble Dutch church in an obscure village trusted to the treaty rights of 1664 for the protection of its liberties. Cornbury therefore tried, if possible, to enslave the Reformed Churches through flattery rather than violence. By this method he was partially successful with the French Reformed churches of the province.

Flattery failing, Cornbury's ferocious bigotry attempted force in the outlying Dutch communities. After the departure of Domine Nucella from Kingston in 1704, that church planned to call a minister from Holland and so informed Cornbury. To this he made no objection. Later he frightened the school master of Kingston into accepting his license and



sent the Rev. Samuel Hepburn, an Anglican clergyman there, who was received by the people with scant cordiality. Meanwhile the Rev. Henricus Beys, having accepted the call from the church of Kingston arrived from Holland in 1706. Cornbury for a long time refused him permission to serve and a great dispute arose in consequence. Finally, after many efforts the Governor gave to Beys a grudging permission, and he entered upon his pastorate. Beys was not successful in his labors and returned to Holland in 1708. Afterward he served Harlem and Fordham as an Episcopalian, but re-entered the Dutch ministry in 1713.

Cornbury's efforts to destroy the freedom of the Dutch Church was revealed still more fully in his treatment of the Dutch churches on Long Island. Domine Lupardus of that field, died in the spring of 1702, and those churches, with the consent of the Governor, sent to Holland for a pastor. Meanwhile Domine Freeman, who was pastor at Schenectady, by underhanded methods obtained a call from the church of New Utrecht with a private understanding of support from neighboring congregations.

Domine Antonides arrived from Holland in company with Beys, in 1706, expecting to become pastor of the combined churches on Long Island. Upon hearing of his arrival Freeman hastened to the Governor and secured from him a civil license to preach in all the Dutch villages on Long Island. Therefore, when Antonides called upon the Governor to pay his respect, he was coldly informed that the fields on Long Island were occupied and that he could not serve there. A violent quarrel ensued which almost disrupted the congregations on the Island and even extended to the Dutch Church of New York. Antonides however braved the tyrant's wrath and performed some of his duties. The dispute extended into years and lasted beyond Cornbury's time. After yielding many points to Freeman an agreement of mutual service was arranged and the troubles died away. The Classis of Amsterdam sustained Antonides and condemned Freeman throughout all this strife.

Cornbury's oppression drove many of the Dutch people of New York to the valleys of the Raritan and the Millstone in New Jersey. There they settled and founded churches, which later became so flourishing that the region was known as "The garden of the Dutch Church."

Events now reached such a condition in the province that all parties united against the Governor. On May 24, 1706, a paper was prepared reviewing the history of the Dutch churches, and the freedom of action which they had always enjoyed until Cornbury's time; the harmony which had existed between the Dutch and English churches, and the recent acts of tyranny. They requested that the Bishop of London might be notified of such ecclesiastical intolerance. Nine hundred guilders was sent to Holland to prosecute the case before the legal authorities in England. Cornbury's administration therefore ended in disgrace in 1708. After this there was no important collision with the English governors down to the American Revolution, although the governors generally took the false view that the Ministry Act established the Episcopal Church. There were many efforts made to repeal this act but all were unsuccessful until the War for Independence finally broken the union of church and state.

After the end of this prolonged struggle against a church establishment of the minority, the thirteen churches of 1664 had increased to thirty-four. Twenty-three new ministers had officiated making thirty-eight in all from the first settlement. Twelve were in service in 1705. Like their ancestors in Holland they thrived by persecution and extracted victory from defeat.

During this period three races were prominent upon the field of the Reformed Church in America. The English were the masters of the land and sought to set the fashions. The French Huguenots, having fled from persecution at home, enriched their adopted country by their character and skill. All classes lived well, but the Dutch were especially hospitable and inclined to social gatherings and picnics.

The will and inventory of the goods of Mr. Peter J. Marius, a prominent officer of the Dutch church, who died in 1703, reveal something of the domestic arrangements of those fathers of the Reformed Church in America. Mr. Marius began life as a Roman Catholic, but leaving "Blind Popery" he rose to a leading place in the Reformed Church of New York City.

His house stood on the south side of Pearl street and the inventory of his estate accurately describes the house and the contents of each room. This typical dwelling of a Dutch burgher of the olden time, had a store in front and a living room behind it. Back of this was a "great kitchen" with a chamber above, and a little thatched room on the left. There was also a small writing chamber. In the yard was a great store house, a small store house and a cellar.

The funeral arrangements of Mr. Marius reveal the social customs of those days. On that occasion 29 gallons of "wyne," at 6s, 9d per gallon, were consumed. 800 cookies were eaten and one-half of a vat of beer was drunk. Provision was also made for suits of mourning, mourning rings and gloves.

In 1702 a ministerial society was organized in the city of New York. This however soon came to grief and in 1704 Mr. Neau, the catechist of Trinity Church, tried to revive it. Mr. Peiret, of the French Church heartily approved it. Mr. Vesey, Rector of Trinity Church, said that it savored too much of secret assemblies and that he could not join without the special permission of the Bishop of London. Domine DuBois pleaded other duties and damned it with faint praise. Mr. Neau was persistent however and formed a devotional union composed of seven persons which met every Wednesday. Of this society pastor Peiret became president.

On the whole the tone of religion and morality throughout the province was low. All classes were effected but the leaders in iniquity were the English. The various governors were bidden by their instructions to maintain religious observances and outward decorum among the people. Many times acts were passed against drunkenness, cursing, swearing and Sabbath breaking but with little apparent effect. In 1702 one Jonathan Whitehead was accused of "setting out on a Journey with his Pourt mantel behind him upon the Sabbath day." He also shocked his neighbors by declaring "That Religion was onely an Inuention of cunning men to

gett thaire living by," and "That if it should be ordered now as to obsarue Thursday in a hundred years it would be as Religiously obsarued as the Sabbath now is—"

The same year John Tallman, a justice of the peace, was deposed from his office for declaring "That the Scriptures were not the rule they being wrote by sinfull men of like passions as we are."

The Dutch Church labored, not without some success against the immoralities of the time. It was ruled in 1707 that no illegitimate child should be baptized unless the parents, at least the mother, should have expressed repentance from sin. Sponsors were required to be of irreproachable character and known as Christians, and they must promise to bring up the child in the true Christian doctrine and the fear of the Lord.

The religious condition of the negroes throughout the colony was deplorable. Many masters did not wish their slaves to be converted and be baptized for fear they would gain their freedom thereby. But in 1706 a law was passed to encourage the baptism of negro, Indian and mulatto slaves. This law distinctly declared that baptism would not secure their freedom. It is probable that their condition was better in the country regions than in the city of New York.

Although the Indians were decreasing in number, they retained their wild tastes. But from familiarity with the whites they lost their reverence for them. They were free in their criticisms declaring that it was a greater sin for a white man to get drunk than for an Indian, for the white man's religion forbade it and the Indian's did not. They said that it was not worth while for them to become Christians because the Christians themselves did not follow the principles of their religion. Nevertheless Domine Delliuss of Albany labored much among them, restrained their cruel treatment of captured enemies, and brought many of them into the fellowship of the Reformed Church.

#### AUTHORITIES FOR THE SECOND PERIOD.

The following is a list of original documents and important histories upon which the narrative of the Second Period is based.

Anderson, J. S. M. History of the Church of England in the Colonies, 3 vol., 2d ed., London, 1856.

Baird, C. W. A History of the Huguenot Emigration to America, 2 vol., 1885.

Monograph on Daille.

Berian. History of Trinity Church.

Briggs, C. A. American Presbyterianism, N. Y., 1885.

Brodhead, J. R. History of the State of New York, 2 vol., N. Y., 1853.

Centennial Discourses of the Reformed Church in America, N. Y., 1877.

Corwin, E. T. American Church History Series, Vol. VIII.

Ecclesiastical Records of the State of New York, 6 vols. and Index, Albany, 1901-1905.

Manual of the Reformed Church in America, 4th ed., 1902.

- Dankers and Sluyter, *Journal of a Voyage to New York, 1679*, Brooklyn, 1867.
- Dix. *History of the Parish of Trinity Church*, 4 vol., 1898-1906.
- Fowler. *Constitutional and Legal History of New York*, in *Memorial History of New York*.
- Miller, John. *A Description of the Province and City of New York*, London, 1843.
- Munsell. *Annals of Albany*.
- Murphy, H. C. *Anthology of New Netherland*, N. Y., 1865.
- Lamb, M. *History of New York*, 2 vols., 1877.
- Laws and Ordinances of New Netherland, 1638-1674*, O'Callaghan, Albany, 1868.
- New York, Documentary History of the State of*, O'Callaghan, Albany, 1849-1851, 4 vols.
- New York, Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of*, procured in Holland, England and France by J. R. Brodhead, ed. by E. B. O'Callaghan, Albany, 1856-1861, 10 vols.
- New York, Council Minutes*, ed. by V. H. Paltsits, 1910.
- Perry, W. S. *History of the American Episcopal Church, 1587-1883*, 2 vol., Boston, 1885.
- Riker, J. *Harlem, Its Origin and Early Annals*, N. Y., 1904.
- Smith, Wm. *History of the Province of New York till 1742*, Albany, 1814.
- Tiffany, C. C. *History of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America*. American Church History Series, Vol. VII., 1895.
- Van Rensselaer, S. *History of the City of New York in the Seventeenth Century*, 2 vol., N. Y., 1909.
- Wolley, C. *Journal of Two Years in New York and Part of its Territories in America*, London, 1701.
- Year Books of the Collegiate Church of New York, 1880-1921*.

## THIRD PERIOD

### THE STRUGGLE OF THE CHURCH FOR ECCLESIASTICAL FREEDOM, 1708-1792.

---

#### CHAPTER X.

#### GROWTH OF THE CHURCH TOWARD ECCLESIASTICAL FREEDOM, 1708-1747.

Nearly a hundred years had rolled away since the West India Company had received its charter "to build forts, plant settlements, prosecute trade and assist in crushing piracy and the common enemy." Within this period the country had advanced from the condition of a tangled wilderness, in which the first Dutch Domine could scarcely find sufficient food for his motherless children, to the state of a flourishing colony under the British Crown. The land was not yet crowded, but in the midst of the woods were many prosperous farms and growing villages. The population had increased from a few hundred to about forty thousand, of whom nearly one-fourth lived in the city of New York.

With the conquest of the forest came better means of transportation and communication. With trade came wealth and culture was her hand-maid. Some of the people were becoming freed from a struggle for a bare existence and were taking more thought than before was possible, for the things of the mind and spirit. People were having their portraits painted and collections of books were becoming common. There was the beginning of a native literature and the first newspaper in the middle colonies was about to be born.

As a result of these conditions a new air of freedom was breathing over the land. Pride of citizenship was felt and there appeared the rudiments of a civic conscience. This spirit caused much political wrangling and the Royal Governors found their lot made bitter by the independent attitude of the popular assemblies.

The Governors' Instructions still authorized them to induct ministers into vacant charges, but such directions had become obsolete. In such an atmosphere Episcopacy did not flourish, but the various so-called dissenting bodies grew apace.

Mid-way between the Episcopal Church, which tried to claim establishment, and the dissenting churches, stood the Dutch Reformed Church. They had special protection under the treaty rights of 1664 and some of the larger of them already had or were securing charters. But they felt



the pressure of the growing English element in almost all their congregations. Their supreme ecclesiastical authority, the Classis of Amsterdam, was far away and unable to appreciate the changing conditions in the New World. Ministers were scarce and many of the more distant churches could have services only three or four times a year. As early as 1694 Guiliam Bartholf, who had been a catechist and schoolmaster at Hackensack, had gone to Holland for ordination. But it was already felt that his example was too difficult to be in general followed. By special permission of the Classis of Amsterdam the New York ministers in 1729 ordained John Philip Boehme to serve among the Germans of Pennsylvania, but this act was not to be taken as a precedent. Because they were not allowed American ordination and were unable to go to Holland for that ceremony, some worthy young men were lost to the Reformed Church and some men of unfit character were able to impose themselves upon the more ignorant congregations. The most conspicuous example of such imposition was John Van Driessen, who was ordained by the Congregationalists of New England in 1727.

During this period large numbers of Germans and a few Swiss, driven from their homes by persecution, settled in central New York, central New Jersey, and in eastern Pennsylvania. About 1730 the Classis of Amsterdam took charge of them, and this oversight continued until 1793 when the German Reformed Church became ecclesiastically independent.

After long apparent declension and secret preparation of the Spirit of God, the time came for the revival of American Christianity, and to the surprise of friend and foe the churches of the New World blossomed forth in fresh life.

The history of the Great Awakening is well known. The preaching of Edwards and his companions aroused the Congregationalists of New England. Among the Presbyterians of the Middle Colonies the influences which went forth from the Log College of William Tennent at Neshaminy watered the land. From south to north rode George Whitefield preaching the Gospel in demonstration of the Spirit and in power. There was hardly a denomination in the country which was not influenced by the revival. But such effects varied greatly in degree and kind according to the circumstances and the genius of the denomination. Many of the ministers of the Reformed Church were opposed to all evangelistic activity, chief among whom was Domine Boel of New York. On the other hand Domine Theodore J. Frelinghuysen, who had begun labor in central New Jersey in 1720, was the leading spirit of Reformed Church evangelism. Misunderstood and persecuted he persevered in preaching with large results, even many of his enemies being converted. He was the first Reformed pastor who began to train up young men for the ministry. He was probably the first Dutch minister in America who favored the idea of independence from the Classis of Amsterdam. He however sent his own sons, Theodore and John, to Holland for education and ordination.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>His opponents published a complaint ("Klagte") in 1725 against him, in a volume of 150 pages. Peace was not secured until the fall of 1734. See Ecc. Records of N. Y., which is very full on these matters.



Associated with Frelinghuysen in his evangelistic campaign were Bartholf, Van Santvoord and others. Domine DuBois, the colleague of the great opponent, Boel, in New York, was much perplexed, but finally practically took the side of the evangelists, sitting upon the platform with Whitefield when he preached in New York.

The intense activity of the Great Awakening passed, but three permanent results remained.

The first result was a great spiritual quickening of the churches, which largely augmented their number and their membership. In New England about one hundred and fifty new churches were organized, and the increase of members amounted to seven per cent of the population. In the Middle colonies the number of ministers doubled but could not keep pace with the growth of the churches. The Dutch Reformed churches increased about one-third, making now sixty-five in all. This growth further emphasized the need of more ministers.

The second result was a great enlargement along missionary and educational lines. Dartmouth College was founded as a school for Indians and Princeton College was the direct child of the revival. During this era the Dutch Church, under the leadership of Frelinghuysen, first began to feel a desire for a higher institution of learning, but this met with much opposition and the Church of New York City was for a long time opposed to the plan.

The third result was the influence tending toward religious and political liberty. The revival laid emphasis on the grand principles of Christianity rather than on the theological distinctions previously valued. From that time rival sects learned Christian charity as never before. The effect upon political liberty was indirect. The growth of the religious convictions of the people served as a balance to the political revolution and prevented it from being hurled into that vortex of anarchy and ruin in which the French Revolution was swallowed up.

One of the great elements in the influence tending toward religious freedom was the loosening the bonds which united the churches in America to the old ecclesiastical systems of Europe. This was especially marked within the Reformed Church. Wise men, both in Holland and America, realized that if the Reformed Church in America was to grow, or even to hold her own, some form of organization for quick action was necessary. But the conservatives were opposed to this.

About this time, 1736, the Consistory of Schoharie, N. Y., wrote to the Classis of Amsterdam desiring permission to ordain Johannes Schuyler, who had been laboring among them. The favorable reply was long delayed and in the mean Domine Haeghoort, who had encouraged the Schoharie Consistory in their action, became impatient and formed the plan of a Coetus or ecclesiastical assembly. He wrote letters on this subject to various churches, and especially to the Consistory of New York. That body, after mature deliberation, issued a circular invitation to all the Dutch churches of the neighborhood to send representatives to a conference to be held in New York, Sept. 5, 1737. They also informed the Classis of

Amsterdam of their action. At the appointed time the conference assembled and spent several days in consideration of the various points presented. There was much discussion and marked difference of opinion developed. But as a result of the debate two general articles were adopted. The first treated of the membership of the Coetus under six heads. The second treated of the business to be transacted under thirteen heads. Matters were then referred back to the churches for consideration, and a meeting to consider their desires was appointed to be held in New York, April 27, 1738.

At this second meeting a draft of a Coetus Constitution was prepared to be sent to the Classis of Amsterdam for their examination and approval. Meanwhile both the friends and enemies of a Coetus in America had been busy. Before and after this conference they loaded the tables of the Classis with their letters favorable and adverse to the plan. The Classis at first seemed favorable but the opposition gradually gained the ascendancy in that body. On April 6, 1739, they approved a Coetus for New York provided it remained strictly subordinate to the Classis of Amsterdam and did not examine or ordain candidates. Such action forbade any useful activity on the part of the Coetus, along the lines in which its service was most necessary. The friends of the American Church were put to grief, and the foes of progress rejoiced.

Domine DuBois, who had presided at the conference in New York in 1738, attempted to organize another meeting to consider what should be done to develop the American Dutch churches but nothing came of it, and the Reformed Church of America remained for the time in uneasy and cramping subordination to the Classis of Amsterdam.

Connected with the tendency toward ecclesiastical freedom a spirit of innovation was appearing. Old methods and usages were being questioned and in some cases cast aside. The first organ ever heard in a Reformed Church in America, the gift of Governor Burnet to the Dutch Church of New York in 1727, was sending forth its music from the Garden Street church, New York City. The character and meaning of the sacraments, Baptism and the Lord's Supper became topics for discussion. The disputes aroused by Frelinghuysen's activity led to a pamphlet war, in which several Reformed ministers became writers. Some of the younger people complained of the exclusive use of the Dutch language in the services of the church and longed for the introduction of English. The Liturgy, Psalms and Hymns of the Dutch Church translated into English were to be purchased in New York about the year 1745, but their use was seldom, if ever, allowed in the sanctuary. There were also complaints that the ministers preached too long, and in the case of the Dutch Church of New York at least, the ancient Dutch custom, which decreed that the sexes should sit apart in the sanctuary was broken, and families began to occupy pews together. It was a period of transition with all the characteristics for good and ill, which mark such a time.

During this interim of delay eight new ministers began their labors; five had come from Holland; two American youths had returned from Holland

where they had gone for ordination, viz., Fryenmoet and Theodore Frelinghuysen, Jr., afterward of Albany. Theodore Frelinghuysen, Sr., had privately and in an irregular manner ordained Goetschius. Among the new comers from Holland was Domine John Ritzema (1744) who was destined to play an important part in the future activities of the Reformed Church. Twenty-three ministers remained in the country and two new churches were organized.

## CHAPTER XI.

### THE FIRST PERIOD OF INDEPENDENCE, THE COETUS, 1747-1754.

Although the Coetus proposed in 1738 had failed of accomplishment, the desire for it did not die. The correspondence proves that both the Classis of Amsterdam and the ministers in America were agreed as to the importance of some kind of organization among the American Dutch churches. They differed however as to the extent of liberty advisable. Finally in 1747 the Rev. Ulpianus Van Sinderen came from Holland bringing directions for the American churches to organize a Coetus. Having received these letters the Consistory of New York City issued a call to the churches to meet as the guests of that Church in New York City on the second Tuesday in September, 1747.

This meeting organized itself into a Coetus, which was to be composed of delegates, both ministers and elders from every church; it acknowledged its subordination to the Classis of Amsterdam, and provided only for the transaction of ecclesiastical business. Yet it established Circles, of neighboring congregations, to which all local questions were first to be submitted. It also stipulated that all ministers, hereafter arriving, should belong to the Coetus.

The Classis of Amsterdam approved of this Coetus but was still reluctant to allow it to perform the duty most necessary, to ordain the ministry. As its sessions multiplied thoughtful ministers became more and more dissatisfied with its shadowy authority. They became disgusted with its quarrels, and its ordinations, dependent upon long delayed and often unwilling permission from Holland. The death of two sons of Rev. Theodore J. Frelinghuysen returning from their studies in Europe, emphasized the necessity for easy American ordinations.

Therefore with feelings of perplexity the delegates assembled at the Coetus of September, 1753. At this meeting Domine Haeghoort proposed that the Coetus devise some means for the improvement of its organization. This proposition can refer to nothing else than the turning of the Coetus into a Classis, and, as is proven by the correspondence, was so understood. The Assembly agreed to undertake the necessary modifications at the next meeting of the Coetus.

No one can tell what were the thoughts in Dutch hearts or changes of opinion in Dutch Church circles between the meeting of the Coetus of 1753 and that of 1754. During the year the Consistory of New York suddenly developed hostility to the Coetus, and requested their ministers

no longer to attend its meetings. Domine Ritzema however replied that he must follow his own judgment.

In spite of this feeling of the Consistory the Coetus met as guests of the Church of New York on Sept. 17, 1754, and Domine Ritzema presided. The question of turning the Coetus into a Classis was discussed, and it was resolved that Ritzema was to send a plan of such a Classis to each church. "Whereupon the Rev. Assembly well contented by reason of the excellent harmony and love which had prevailed, adjourned with thanksgiving and prayer to God."

Almost immediately the hostility of the Church of New York to the Coetus burst forth. Domine Ritzema wrote to the Classis of Amsterdam but entirely omitted mention of the most important action of the Coetus, the plan to turn it into a Classis. As secretary of the Coetus he sent their circular asking for the approval of a Classis to the various Dutch churches. But with it he enclosed the resolutions of his own Consistory in opposition. He also personally exerted himself against the change. This strange conduct discouraged the friends of ecclesiastical independence, encouraged its enemies, and astonished all. By this action the whole Dutch Church in America was suddenly divided into two warring factions, and Domine Ritzema, before he realized his position, was thrust into the leadership of the ultra-conservatives.

The reasons for this sudden change in the attitude of Domine Ritzema and his Consistory are obscure, but were probably connected with his ambition for a professorship in the College which the Episcopalians were founding. Domine Ritzema was on intimate terms with the Episcopal party. He was much interested in the foundation of their college. Against the general opinion in Dutch Church circles he approved of the application of state money for this sectarian use and he qualified as a trustee. While his brethren in the Dutch Church were discussing the best methods of educating young men for the Dutch ministry and were beginning to talk of founding a college, he conceived the idea of uniting the Dutch with the English in founding King's College, and of giving the Dutch a divinity professorship therein. To this chair he hoped to be appointed. He therefore persuaded his Consistory to petition the Assembly to have a clause regarding the Dutch professorship inserted in the charter. This was done but by an intentional oversight the charter which was signed by Governor DeLancey omitted that clause. This greatly chagrined Ritzema and his Consistory, but pleased that large party in the Dutch Church which desired a college of their own.<sup>1</sup>

Full of enthusiasm for a Dutch Church college, Domine Theodore Frelinghuysen of Albany saddled his horse in January, 1755, and made the journey down the western side of the Hudson to New York and back on the eastern. He stopped at all the churches by the way and sought to arouse enthusiasm for a Dutch College. The next spring Domine Ritzema without consulting his Consistory privately petitioned the Governor to amend the charter of King's College so that the Consistory of the Dutch

<sup>1</sup>This matter is treated much more fully in the Manual of 1902.



Church might nominate a man for a Dutch professorship therein. This the Governor did and the charter was so printed.

Meantime Theodore Frelinghuysen of Albany took upon himself to call a meeting of the Coetus in New York in May, 1755. The Dutch Church of New York did not entertain this gathering and was unrepresented at its sessions. The grand object of this Coetus was to request the Synod of North Holland to transform it into a Classis and also to seek advice about establishing a Dutch college in America. A petition to Holland was prepared and Rev. Theodore Frelinghuysen was commissioned to carry it across the sea. This unfruitful mission he accomplished at a later day and was lost on his return home in 1761.

The summer of 1755 was a trying time for Domine Ritzema. His attitude toward the Coetus assembly in May provoked much unfavorable comment, and the story of his personal petition for a Dutch professorship in King's college was the talk of the town. The members of his Consistory, while not displeased at his attitude toward the Coetus, were very much aggrieved at his familiarity with the Episcopalians, and especially at his application to the Governor without their approval.

On August 11, 1755, they entered a resolution of disapproval of Domine Ritzema's conduct upon their records and permitted him to record his reply.

The turmoil was now at its height. There was the wider struggle between the Anglicans with their state supported, sectarian college and the dissenters. In this Domine Ritzema, although his natural affiliations were with the dissenters, was classed with the Anglicans and mistrusted by both parties. The Dutch Divinity professorial chair, to which he aspired had been founded but displeasure at his conduct made his election thereto impossible and it stood empty.

There was also the narrower struggle with the Dutch Church concerning the organization of a Classis and the method of ministerial education. This had been precipitated by Domine Ritzema and his Consistory when they disrupted the Coetus.

Looking back from the vantage ground of the twentieth century upon the failure of the united Coetus, first organized in 1737, revived in 1747 and continued until 1754, we can see more clearly than the members of that body what was the primal trouble with the first ecclesiastical organization of the Dutch Reformed churches in America.

The basal cause of these difficulties was geographical isolation. America in the eighteenth century was far from Europe. The generation which came from the Fatherland brought some of the Old World culture with them, but their children and their children's children were brought up in the woods without proper educational advantages. Hence the average member of the Dutch Church, especially in the rural districts, had the narrow outlook of an ignorant man.

The cultured ministers of the Classis of Amsterdam were unable to appreciate the view point of the American woodsman or to sympathize with his needs. They were also prevented by distance from exercising a quick



and intelligent control over the American churches. The more refined Holland ministers, seldom were willing to come to such a frontier of civilization as the provinces of New York and New Jersey. When such a one did come, he remained, if possible, in the larger towns, and was slow to learn the needs of the country churches. Hence the rural regions frequently became the stamping ground of unqualified or unworthy men. The American youth who could go to Europe were few, and those who were ordained in America were apt to have the conceit of little knowledge. It took many years to overcome the handicap of ocean and forest.

## CHAPTER XII.

### PROGRESS AND REACTION, 1754-1768.

The quarrel which arose within the Reformed Dutch Church in America at the disruption of the Coetus in 1754 is known as the Coetus-Conferentie controversy. It lasted from 1754 to 1771 and brought the Church so low that many of her wisest friends despaired of her life, and her growth was stunted for several generations.

The Coetus party proposed to become an independent classis with full power to ordain young Americans for the Dutch American churches. With this object in view they planned to found a college at which students could be prepared for the ministry. This party claimed a majority of the ministers and was composed chiefly of the younger American elements of the Reformed Church. They were pious in life and evangelistic in method. Rev. Theodore Frelinghuysen of Albany was the leader until his death in 1761, when the Rev. Samuel Verbryck of Tappan inherited his position.

The minority party was called the Conferentie. It was composed of the older Holland born ministers. They possessed the weight of scholarship which was thought sometimes to hinder their usefulness. They desired to remain in strict subordination to the Classis of Amsterdam. Yet even they admitted that some kind of organization was necessary for the American churches and they devised various plans for the education of American ministers. Of these the proposal to have a Dutch divinity professorship in King's college, was the chief.

Rev. Johannes Ritzema, senior pastor of the Dutch Church of New York City, was the unofficial leader of the Conferentie. In this he was strongly seconded by his colleague, Domine DeRonde, but his Consistory attempted to hold aloof from the controversy. Ritzema became very unpopular with the Coetus party and was accused of "many works of darkness."

After the disruption of the Coetus in 1754 the body which inherited that name continued to hold meetings in New York, but no longer as the guest of the New York Dutch Church. They advanced in boldness, and, for the members of the Coetus at least, independence became an accomplished fact. At their own discretion they ordained young men for the ministry. Meantime Frelinghuysen was busy obtaining signatures to his petition for a Classis and college which he proposed to take to Holland and present in person to the Classis of Amsterdam.

From time to time Domine Ritzema gathered the so-called Conferentie party in the Consistory Room of the Garden Street Church, New York City. They attempted no organization and as yet met without elders.

They were fierce in their denunciation of their opponents. Three years later he invited those ministers who had never belonged to the Coetus to join them and thus the number of the Conferentie was increased to eight but they were still a minority.

Both parties were anxious to obtain the approval of the Classis of Amsterdam, and many were the letters, filled with complaints, which choked the eastbound mail.

The Classis of Amsterdam were sorely perplexed with this correspondence. They attempted to remain neutral but found it impossible. At first they sided with Ritzema and were displeased with the independent attitude of the Coetus and at the proposal for an American college. In the summer of 1756 the Classis presented the whole matter to the Synod of North Holland, which supported the side of the Conferentie. This was of course agreeable to Ritzema and his party.

The strife now seemed hopeless. Churches were divided and neighboring ministers were at variance with each other. The outlook for the Reformed Church in America seemed dark indeed.

From the beginning of the trouble the more thoughtful men of both parties desired to find a common ground for peace. During the summer of 1757 definite efforts were made in that direction but without result. The next year by the advice of the Classis of Amsterdam the attempts were renewed. After long delays a conference met on May 6, 1760. At this the Conferentie made three proposals: 1st. They stated that they acted in obedience to the Classis in proposing peace. 2d. They said that they could not yield in important matters to majority rule but must refer to the Classis. 3d. They declared that they could not acknowledge the Coetus ordinations except when full power had been given by Classis.

The Coetus felt that to adopt these articles would seriously wrong the young men who had accepted their ordination in good faith and nothing came of it.

About three months later Domine Leydt of New Brunswick published a booklet, entitled "True Liberty the Way to Peace." In this he gave a history of the dispute and argued in behalf of the Coetus' right to ordain and for majority rule. Domines Ritzema and DeRonde sent an unfavorable report of this pamphlet to the Classis and Ritzema published a reply to it. This reply brought out from Leydt a "Defence of True Liberty the Way to Peace," Feb. 19, 1762. In this he argued against the points made by Ritzema and rather failed in charity toward his opponent.

Ritzema showed restraint in allowing ten months to pass before he made an answer. He then published an elaborate discussion of the whole subject and of his own relation to it. He also went fully into the relative merits of the Coetus and Conferentie pastors.

Frelinghuysen made his journey in behalf of the American Classis and college to Holland in 1759. He was unsuccessful in his efforts and was drowned on his return journey two years later. His labors in Holland were continued by Rev. Jacob R. Hardenberg, an American ordained minister. He did not apparently accomplish much, but his influence helped

to prepare the minds of the Netherland clergy for the independence which was sure to come.

In 1761 the Coetus made an unsuccessful attempt to obtain a charter for their proposed college from the Governor of New Jersey. About this time there was also some talk of a divinity professorship for the Dutch in Princeton college, but nothing resulted from it. Ritzema, still bitterly hostile to the plans for a Dutch college, had probably by this time given up hope of his own appointment to the chair of Dutch divinity which was standing vacant in King's college. He therefore began to urge that a proper person be found for that position in Holland but without result.

Domines Leydt of New Brunswick and Meyer of Kingston attempted to vindicate the Coetus party. Domine Hardenberg, recently returned from the Fatherland, explained the attitude of the Holland clergy, and asserted that many of them were not in agreement with the conservative position.

At about this time the Conferentie brethren organized themselves into "An Assembly subordinate to the Classis of Amsterdam." They listened to a few complaints, sent a few letters to Holland and by special permission ordained one young man, Garret Lydekker, to the ministry. Their attitude was in general negative.

The protracted arguments in regard to the subordination of the Dutch American ministers to the Classis of Amsterdam, attracted the attention of the public and of the civil authorities. The rumor spread abroad that the Dutch ministers were not loyal subjects to the British Crown. This led Domine Meyer to take the oath of allegiance to the English Government. His act and the attitude of the Coetus toward the Classis of Amsterdam, was approved by the English public and strengthened their position. Meanwhile the Conferentie ministers were left under the stigma of disloyalty and were embittered to begin a cruel personal attack upon Meyer. As their fortunes waned Ritzema and his companions became more bitter in published statements and personal arguments. They attempted to strengthen their position by efforts to involve neutrals in their dispute and by appeals to Holland. At one time it was suggested that all the members of the Coetus should have their names stricken from the roll of the Classis of Amsterdam. At another it was proposed that that Classis appeal to the King of England against them. But to such propositions the Classis turned a deaf ear.

As the fortunes of the Conferentie declined the strength of the Coetus increased. Their churches were growing in number and strength and they were doing their best to supply them with worthy pastors. Even the Baptists said that they could live as brethren with the Coetus ministers.

After much discussion and in the face of a good deal of conservative opposition the progressive element of the Dutch Church of New York City called Rev. Archibald Laidlie, English preacher in the Reformed Church of Flushing, Holland, 1763, to become the English preaching colleague to Domines Ritzema and DeRonde. His success was remarkable and his coming marked a new era in the growth of that important church.

At about the same time revised English translations of the Catechism Psalter and Liturgy were published in New York.

Another attempt to secure a settlement of the troubles was made at a joint meeting held in New York, June 19, 1764. At this gathering the Conferentie brethren were somewhat strengthened by the presence on their side of delegates from the German Reformed Church of New York City. Breaking their former rule of aloofness elders from the Dutch Church of the city were also in attendance. The gentle Laidlie, the newly arrived English preacher for the Dutch Church of New York, was also in attendance on condition that he was recognized as non-partizan.

The Coetus also after long effort succeeded in obtaining, November 10, 1766, a charter for their proposed new college from William Franklin, Governor of New Jersey. It was however some time before the college began its activities.

As time passed the very heat of the controversy burned out the strength of the disagreement. The Conferentie ministers were compelled to acknowledge that the trend of circumstances was against them. Impressed with these facts Ritzema and his companions renewed their talk of peace with the Coetus ministers. On May 5, 1767, the Conferentie ministers, assembled in New York framed a letter to the Coetus containing peace proposals. This stipulated that the Coetus must subordinate itself to the Classis and that delegates to the peace-meeting suggested must have been ordained to the satisfaction of the Conferentie. It said that treatment of other matters might be considered later and ordinations provided for fit persons.

An answer to this letter was received Oct. 6, 1767. This was unsatisfactory because it did not correspond to the terms offered. The Conferentie therefore considered their efforts fruitless, and decided that they would have nothing more to do with the Coetus until they answered their proposals. They also wrote an account of their troubles to the Classis, and referred in terms of displeasure to the newly chartered Coetus college.

This was the last formal meeting of the Conferentie. They had obtained a meager approval from far away Holland, but they had lost the favor of the multitudes with whom they lived and they could not succeed without it.

Both parties were weary of the strife but saw no way to end it. There was however a pause in the conflict. Unknown to them the movement was beginning which was to result in peace, and the man of destiny was being prepared to lead the factions through the final stages of their struggle into true union and independence.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>This period is treated more fully in the third edition of the Manual. 1879.

## CHAPTER XIII.

### UNION AND PEACE, 1768-1775.

John Henry Livingston was born at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., May 30, 1746. Although the Dutch language, used in the church of his native place, was unintelligible to him, he was brought up with careful training. He graduated with honor from Yale College in 1762. At first he studied law but declining strength led him to think of his soul's salvation. After a period of conflict he found peace and his health was restored. He came to New York in 1765 intending to study for the ministry. He listened with attention to the preaching of Domine Laidlie, and the young minister and the youthful aspirant were mutually attracted to each other. During the winter in which Livingston resided in the city he and Laidlie had many conversations with each other in regard to the state of the Reformed Church. Livingston was strongly tempted to turn away from the Church of his fathers to the growing Presbyterian body or the more honored Episcopal Church. But the very need of the Dutch Church seemed to call to him for aid. It was impressed upon him that he was destined to bring peace to the warring factions. With such thoughts in mind, and urged by Domine Laidlie, he determined to take the theological course in Holland. He then proposed to return to America, and devote his life to the service of God within the Reformed Church.

On May 12, 1766, he embarked for Holland, the last of the American youths to go there for theological education. He studied at Utrecht, and his intellectual and spiritual progress soon made him a marked man among his fellows. At the same time by correspondence he kept well informed regarding church conditions in America.

As his acquaintance and reputation with the members of the Reformed Church of Holland increased, he improved every opportunity to explain to them the condition of the Dutch churches in the New World. Just at this time Rev. Dr. John Witherspoon, president-elect of Princeton College, was in Holland, and his words ably seconded the words of the earnest American youth. His influence made the Classis of Amsterdam think favorably of a union of the Dutch American Church with Princeton for theological education.

Under the influence of these men a Plan of Union was adopted by the Classis of Amsterdam, June 6, 1768. This Plan admitted the necessity of the training of an American ministry. It proposed a close union of the Dutch Reformed in America with the Presbyterians in Princeton College. They were to study together in the literary department but the Dutch were to have a separate theological professor. The Netherland standards were



to be maintained by the Dutch American Church, and the bond of union between Holland and America was not to be broken. The names Classis and Synod were not to be allowed in the American Church, but only Conventus and Coetus. These bodies were to have power to ordain and to perform all other necessary acts, but must report all their doings to Holland.

To Mr. Livingston's youthful enthusiasm this plan promised the settlement of all differences. He had persuaded some Dutch gentlemen to promise to educate a Dutch American boy in Holland with the expectation that he should become professor in the newly chartered Coetus college. But when he considered this plan for education in union with Princeton, he sent a letter to them revoking his request.

In America within Dutch Church circles there was much difference of opinion in regard to the Plan of Union. The Coetus ministers were not favorable to a local union with Princeton College, but they felt they ought to yield for the sake of peace. All the Conferentie ministers, except Rysdyck, were opposed.

After failing to obtain more than private conversations with the Conferentie, the Coetus appealed to the Consistory of New York which had in general maintained a neutral attitude in the midst of the disputes. They said that they were willing to adopt the Plan of Union with slight changes, and they declared that if only peace could be secured the question of a college would take care of itself. The Consistory of New York did nothing of importance except to write a full account of the attitude of the parties to the Classis of Amsterdam. The Classis was displeased with the slight results obtained and threatened to abandon the American churches to their own devices. At this time Ritzema made a final attempt to accomplish the ambition of his life, and to obtain the long empty seat of the Dutch Divinity Professorship in King's College. But his own Consistory, with whom the nomination rested refused to act and his effort was unsuccessful.

This endeavor however stimulated the Coetus party to greater efforts. Their college charter of 1766 was too limited. They therefore obtained a charter for Queen's College, March 20, 1770. Under this second charter the college was capable of indefinite expansion. The President was required to be a member of the Dutch Reformed Church, and could be divinity professor if elected thereto. They were always to have one teacher versed in English. After some discussion the location of the College was fixed at New Brunswick, N. J. Probably because the churches of the Raritan valley had subscribed liberally, and because there was hope of drawing German students from Pennsylvania.

Meanwhile the Dutch Church of New York realized that Mr. Laidlie, their English preacher, should have aid in his increasing labors. On March 29, 1769, they accordingly called Mr. Livingston to become their fourth pastor, the second to use the English tongue. After some delay he accepted and having been ordained and having received the degree of doctor of divinity, he sailed for America.

Dr. Livingston was a man who would have made his mark in any calling, and he not only became strikingly successful in his pastorate but his influence extended widely throughout the denomination.

Although the Plan of Union had failed the project was not abandoned. The Classis of Amsterdam still urged the matter. In America progressives were pressing forward and conservatives were holding back, but both were being rapidly pushed toward a new freedom which they did not understand. A change had come over the spirits of men. Both sides were ashamed of their quarrels and it was easy to talk of union. Dr. Livingston took every opportunity to increase this feeling, and at last he proposed to the Consistory of New York that they assume the responsibility of calling a Peace Convention. To this they gladly assented and a circular letter was issued, September 4, 1771, inviting delegates from all the Dutch churches to meet as their guests on Tuesday, October 15, 1771.

On the day appointed Dr. Livingston welcomed the guests. There were present 10 of the 13 ministers recognized as belonging to the Coetus. Of the 10 neutrals, 5 were present; 7 of the 11 ministers of the Conferentie were on hand, but Domine Ritzema was conspicuous by his absence. In all 22 ministers and 25 elders representing 34 churches were present.

By appointment Domine DeRonde preached to a crowded audience. His years of ultra conservatism had brought him into bitter experiences and he was of chastened spirit. He took for his text, Eph. 6:23, "Peace be to the brethren with love and faith from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ." The assembly was organized with Livingston as president.

The Plan of Union, proposed by the Classis of Amsterdam, was adopted with slight amendments. The convention agreed to acknowledge the bond of the Classis and to abide by the doctrines of the Synod of Dort. One General Body with power to ordain and five Particular Bodies were formed. All ordinations and changes in the ministry were to be reported to Holland. One or more professors were to be imported but were to have no connection with English speaking colleges. Until this system could be arranged the General Body were to examine those who had studied with ministers. Certain articles were added respecting the settlement of disputes, and the recognition of ministers ordained by the Coetus. The whole plan was to be ratified by the Classis of Amsterdam before it became law. The Consistory of New York was thanked for their hospitality and the meeting adjourned.

In the midst of the general approval of the result a few remained opposed. Of these the chief was Domine Ritzema. At first he attempted to strengthen the opponents but later, severely admonished by the silence of the Classis of Amsterdam to his appeals he became quiet.

After the Classis had approved the action of the convention, the Consistory of New York again called a meeting to receive the reply. This gathering assembled June 16, 1772. Dr. Livingston, the retiring president, presided and preached "a highly learned, appropriate and affecting discourse" from Malachi 4:2. Domine Rysdyk became president. Wonderful to relate Domine Ritzema now appeared upon the scene and when the

articles of union were presented for renewed subscription, he was the first to come forward to place his name upon the book. At the close of the assembly he voluntarily offered a very touching prayer, and the members with delight appointed him to preach the thanksgiving sermon at their next meeting.

So at last peace was restored and union accomplished. A few of the churches were slow to accept the terms but most were glad to bury their ill feeling. Dr. Hardenberg declared that peace was made between the rival consistories of his church on the Raritan in less than half an hour.

Some phrases of subordination to the Classis of Amsterdam remained but the Dutch Reformed Church of America became really an independent ecclesiastical body in June, 1772. Occasional letters of friendship thereafter passed between the Mother Church in Holland and the Daughter Church in America, but no longer was there the language of authority on the one side, nor of defiance or subservience on the other.

After the convention of 1772 there were five meetings of the General Body before the Revolutionary War. The work of the General Body during this period was chiefly concerned with outstanding congregations, with efforts to arrange for a Widows' Fund, and to establish a theological professorship upon a proper foundation.

Dr. Livingston, although only a youth, was the moving spirit of these gatherings. He drew up a plan for the relief of clerical widows and orphans, and prepared a list of all ministers, licentiates and vacant congregations, the earliest predecessor of the Manual of the Reformed Church in America.

There was much amicable discussion in regard to the theological professorship, and several efforts were made to obtain a professor in England or in Holland. After hinting upon the matter, in June, 1774, the Classis of Amsterdam advised the General Body to appoint Dr. Livingston to that office.

But war clouds were rising over the land. Men could not fix their minds on any subject less pressing than the battle for freedom. The only action which the General Body took upon the Professorate at their meeting in October, 1775, was: "By reason of the pitiful condition of our land, the consideration of the professorate is deferred."

Neither could men fix their minds on letter writing. Communication between the rebel colonies and the great world outside, was about to be cut off. Too late to be read at this meeting a sad message arrived from the Classis of Amsterdam complaining that for a long time they had heard nothing of their daughter in America. They were not to hear again for more than three years.

Thus ended the so-called Amsterdam correspondence, covering a period of about 150 years, between the Classis of Amsterdam and the Reformed Church in America.

It is a relief to turn from the strife of parties to look at the church life of the Dutch Reformed churches in the generation before the Revolution.

During this period the church buildings, with few exceptions, were plain and uncomfortable. In winter they were generally devoid of heat except for foot stoves. Lighting arrangements were either lacking or very inadequate. Probably no Dutch church outside of the city of New York possessed an organ. The second one belonging to that church, and the first of American make, was installed in the building on Nassau street in 1764.

A bell rung, sometimes at 8, 9 and 10 A. M., summoned the worshippers to the sanctuary on Sabbath morning. Church attendance was generally good. The people sat in pews privately owned with the boys and negroes in the gallery. At the beginning of the exercises the foresinger frequently occupied the pulpit, read the Scripture and gave out the hymn. The domine then entered and kneeled in prayer at the foot of the lofty stairs. He then ascended to his place and offered a long prayer, reverent and full of theology. Afterward he gave out his text explained the context and divided his subject into several heads. While the people took time to absorb this the collection bags were passed. The offerings were sometimes for the church, sometimes for the relief of local suffering, and very seldom for the aid of other churches or for distress far afield.

The sermon followed the offering and was from one to two hours in length. At its conclusion requests for prayer were sometimes handed to the minister. These he read aloud and then presented them at the throne of grace. At the communion season those who were to partake presented themselves before the pulpit.

The pastors were generally provided with a parsonage and a small farm for the "exercise of their industry." The congregations often aided with the cultivation of the land, provided fire wood, and much hearty food for the minister's table. Beside this provision the salary was generally small and often ill paid. When Domine Laidlie was called to be the English preacher in the Dutch Church of New York City in 1763 his salary was fixed at 300 pounds. But this was much above the average. The historian Smith writing somewhat before that time said that ministers could live upon their incomes but could seldom save anything.

The colonial Dutch pastors were busy men. Beside their private duties on farm and garden they frequently preached twice on Sundays, and lectured or catechized once or twice during the week. Many of them had extended fields and out-stations which required long and lonely journeys on horse back through the woods. Domine Van Schie of Poughkeepsie complained that such trips wore out his clothes very fast.

The ministers made few merely social calls but assisted by the elders made regular visitations of their congregations, catechizing the children, and inquiring into the doctrine and manner of life of the people.

It was a matter of congratulation with some of the Dutch clergy that they paid more attention to discipline than did the Episcopalians but were less strict than the Presbyterians.

Beside the informal picnic gatherings in the church yard between services on Sundays, there were few social entertainments under the auspices of

the church. Sunday Schools were unknown but the children and young people were rigorously trained in the fundamentals of Reformed Church doctrine. After such teaching they were sometimes allowed "a decent recreation." Mating however went on rapidly and the publication of the banns was of almost weekly occurrence. After marriages came baptisms which were very numerous. Between 1776 and 1789 Domine Gebhard of Claverack baptized 1424 children.

Funerals were the occasion of much public interest, and the feasts provided sometimes passed the bounds of propriety. The minister was expected to take a text and to preach an elaborate sermon upon the brevity of life, preparation for death, etc.

Except in the few large towns school facilities were woefully lacking and the country people grew up in ignorance. They were however strongly attached to their churches and to the Reformed Church doctrine. Frequently they were more ready to fight for them than to obey their precepts. They had a kind of superstitious reverence for the clergy and it was remarked of the congregations near Albany that their devotion to their church was out of proportion to their moral development. The Great Awakening however had produced a marked improvement over earlier conditions. In the midst of rude surroundings and small opportunity for culture there was much true piety, and the vigorous political and spiritual life of the time was ready to burst into flower with the independence of Church and State.



## CHAPTER XIV.

### THE REFORMED CHURCH DURING THE PERIOD OF LIBERATION, 1775-1792.

The clouds of war which had long been gathering over the land hung blackest over the territory of the Reformed Church. But in the midst of the gloom most of her people were enthusiastic in their loyalty to the American cause. Many of the Reformed people gave of their money and strength and not a few suffered in body and estate from their devotion to the cause. Many sons of the Reformed Church were also found in the armies of liberty.

The Reformed clergy, with a very few exceptions, were devoted patriots. Their pulpits rang with stirring appeals which aroused the ardor and inspired the courage of the people. For this reason several of them became the especial objects of British hatred, and only by flight could they save themselves from imprisonment or death. The adventures of some of them are a thrilling story. A large number of church buildings were desecrated or destroyed, the congregations scattered and the work brought to a stand still.

After the meeting of the General Body in New York in October 1775, there was no further session until October, 1778. It then assembled at Kingston. This body set apart a day of fasting and prayer in behalf of the country, and took action to assist members of the Reformed Church who were driven from their homes or employment by the war.

Two years later, 1780, the General Body met at New Paltz, N. Y. They memorialized the legislature in regard to the sins of the land, and in so doing spoke of the "present just and necessary war." At this session they deposed Domine Rubel for his Toryism.

The session of the General Body in 1782 was held at Millstone, in a building blackened and scarred by the wanton abuse of the enemy.

But peace was now at hand. The clouds of war were rolling away and in the light of independence, political and ecclesiastical, the future seemed bright.

As soon as independence was gained it was resolved to drop the awkward names of General Body and Particular Bodies, and to assume the names of Synod and Classes. In 1784 the Synod elected Dr. John H. Livingston as their professor of theology, and Dr. Hermanus Meyer as instructor in the *inspired* languages. In 1788 a committee was appointed to translate and publish the doctrinal symbols of the Church and the Articles of Church Government. In reference to the latter some modifications were found to be necessary to adapt them to the American Church. Hence,



while preserving the eighty-four Articles of Dort on Church Order, there were added to these seventy-three Explanatory Articles, showing how the former were to be applied to the American Dutch Church.

The Explanatory Articles particularly enlarged on the subject of candidates, their qualifications, the manner of their entering the ministry, and the privileges which belonged to them as such; a formula which licentiates must subscribe was also incorporated, as well as a formula for the subscriptions of ministers before ordination. These were not in the Articles of the Synod of Dort, but came from some other source. Article VIII. of Dort permitted dispensations from the full course of studies by permission of the Synod. No remarks were made upon this. The subject of *ministers emeriti* was somewhat enlarged upon, as well as the parity of ministers, styling them all BISHOPS. The brief Article XVIII. of Dort, relating to professors of theology, was elaborated into seven Explanatory Articles. The particular duties of elders and deacons were explained more fully, as well as the desirability of calling a Great Consistory in all important matters. An article was added on *Church-masters* (Ex. Art. XXX.). These were a committee on repairs of churches, parsonages, and school buildings, and were to execute the orders of the Consistory. The brief Article XXXVII. of Dort on Consistories was elaborated into five Explanatory Articles, referring to discipline and the matter of ministerial calls. Our present form of call was now for the first prepared and inserted. It was composed by Domine Westerlo. Before this calls were not uniform. The particular powers and duties of the Classes were more fully defined in some particulars. The power of examining students was now given to the Classes, although a student or licentiate could yet be examined by the Particular Synod if he so preferred. The deputies of the Synod were always to be present at examinations by the Classes, and to report to the Synod.

The Article XLI. of Dort directing the president of the Classis to inquire of the respective members "whether church discipline be exercised; whether the poor and the schools be properly taken care of; and whether they stand in need of the advice and assistance of the Classis in anything respecting the regulation of their churches;" and Article XLIV., directing each Classis to appoint *visitors*, "whose business it shall be to inquire whether the ministers, Consistories, and schoolmasters do faithfully discharge their offices; whether they adhere to sound doctrine; whether they observe in all things the received discipline," etc., were expounded in Explanatory Article XLIV.: "Once every year the Classis shall direct what shall be deemed necessary and practicable with regard to the visitation of the churches within their respective jurisdictions, and report the same to the Synod. For the more uniform and proper execution of this important duty, such particular questions and inquiries as shall be agreed upon in any General Synod for that purpose shall be inserted in the book of records of every Classis, and by the visitors be faithfully proposed to the minister, elders, and deacons of every congregation in their respective visitations."

The particular powers and duties of the General Synod and of Particular Synods were more fully defined. The latter were to be representative

bodies, consisting of two ministers and two elders from each Classis. They might yet examine and license students, and this privilege continued down to the Revision of the Constitution in 1832. They were "to exchange every year a copy of their acts with the Synod of North Holland, and express in their letters the desire of the Reformed Church in America to preserve a connection and cultivate a correspondence which they highly esteem and have found to be beneficial." (Ex. Art. L.)

It had been found impracticable in Holland to hold a triennial General Synod (notwithstanding Article L. of Dort so directed) owing chiefly to certain civil complications. Hence the several Particular Synods in Holland exercised, each, the powers of a General Synod within their respective local jurisdictions, and adopted a mutual correspondence with one another. The General Synod in Holland, according to the above article, was to consist of two ministers and two elders from every Particular Synod, both of the Dutch and Walloon Churches. But in America it was determined that the General Synod should at first be conventional, consisting of all the ministers in the church and an elder from each *congregation*. It was to meet triennially. The General Synod, however, was given the privilege of changing its conventional character to a representative character by resolution.

Explanatory Article LIX. is also worthy of special mention, as showing the position of the Church at that time on slavery: "In the Church there is no difference between bond and free, but all are one in Christ. Whenever, therefore, slaves or black people shall be baptized, or become members in full communion of the church, they shall be admitted to equal privileges with all other members of the same standing; and their infant children shall be entitled to baptism and in every respect be treated with the same attention that the children of white or free parents are in the church. Any minister who, upon any pretense, shall refuse to admit slaves or their children to the privileges to which they are entitled, shall, upon complaint being exhibited and proved, be severely reprimanded by the Classis to which he belongs."

The subject of godparents or sponsors was declared to be a matter of little importance. The subject of catechizing children was emphasized, as well as that of pastoral visitations. The subject of holy days was referred to, advising ministers, at their discretion, to preach on those days, so as to turn people from idleness unto edifying themes.<sup>1</sup>

The Synod reviewed this whole work *seriatim* in 1792, and formally adopted it. The General Synod was organized on June 3, 1794, and the old Synod became a Particular Synod. For a decade preceding, the terms General and Particular had been applied indiscriminately to the old "General Body." During this transitional period no ministers came from Holland. The General Body or Synod licensed and ordained thirty-seven men for the ministry, and directed the Classis of Hackensack to license and ordain one in *their name*—viz., Isaac Blauvelt—in 1780. This was done

<sup>1</sup>The original Articles of Dort, the Explanatory Article of 1792 and the Constitutional revision of 1833 and 1874 are to be found printed in parallel columns in Corwin's Digest, Page viii—lxxxvii.

because sickness had twice prevented him from meeting with the Synod. Eleven of these men had entered the ministry before the appointment of the professor, and twenty-seven had subsequently produced the professor's certificate. William Linn had come from the Presbyterians in 1787, and Winslow Paige from the Congregationalists in 1792; Peter van Vlierden had come from the West Indies in the same year. There were forty-one accessions to the ministry, and thirty churches organized, during this period.

During the whole time of one hundred and sixty-four years (1628-1792) the Reformed Dutch Church had only been passing through the successive stages which were necessary to bring her into her ecclesiastical freedom and fit her for her future work.

1. The migration of Holland's sons to America during a half century (1614-1664) was merely the planting of the seed.

2. The struggle against the establishment of a church representing a very small minority of the population (1664-1708) proved to be the undesigned cause of charters for the Dutch churches which secured to them perfect independence in all ecclesiastical matters, as well as security from the acts of arbitrary governors; and these charters the Dutch alone enjoyed of all non-Episcopal bodies.

3. The imperfect piety resulting from such contests and from infrequent services was followed by gracious revivals, not without opposition, which excited many holy aspirations after larger usefulness. (1708-1747.)

4. In order to gratify these desires came the period of association of the scattered ministers and churches (1747-1754). Views were compared and efforts were made to meet more fully the necessities of the people; but there was a failure to appreciate the importance of a gradual change of language from Dutch to English. And when the earlier plans of association were found to be impracticable better plans were devised and an attempt was made, somewhat irregularly on account of an irregular opposition, to carry them into execution (1754). But a peculiar combination of circumstances, in which some leaders in the church were allured into a false position, produced an unhappy strife, which was unduly prolonged (1755-1771) and delayed the consummation.

5. But Christian love finally prevailed and secured a union of the two parties (1771). Hardly, however, had they begun their new work in peace when the American Revolution (1776-1783), prevailing especially on the territory of the Dutch Church, scattered the ministers and destroyed not a few of the churches.

6. But with the success of civil liberty (1783) came to all denominations ecclesiastical autonomy with all that is involved therein—independent organizations (1792); a new sense of responsibility, literary and theological institutions with benevolent boards for the increase of Christ's Kingdom at home and its dissemination to the ends of the earth.

In 1696, the year in which the first church charter was secured, the churches were only 23 in number and the ministers only 9. During the next 25 years there was a slow, natural increase of population, the churches increasing to 40 and the ministers to 13. In 1740 the ministers were 20

and the churches 65. In 1755, when the Coetus assumed the powers of a Classis, the ministers were 28 and the churches 73. At the union of the parties in 1772 the ministers were 41 and the churches 100. At the adoption of the constitution in 1792 there were only 40 ministers and 116 churches.

#### AUTHORITIES FOR THE THIRD PERIOD.

The following is a list of the original documents and histories upon which the narrative of the Third Period is based.

- Alexander, Archibald. Biographical Sketches of the Founder and Principal Alumni of the Log College, Princeton, N. J., 1845.
- Beardsley, F. G. History of American Revivals, New York, 1904.
- Berrian. History of Trinity Church.
- Centennial Discourses of the Reformed Church in America, New York, 1877.
- Centennial of the New Brunswick Theological Seminary, 1884.
- Chambers, T. W. Memoir of Hon. Theodore Frelinghuysen, 1863.
- Corwin, E. T. Digest of Synodical Legislation of Ref. Ch. in America, 1906.
- Manual of the Ref. Ch. in America, 3d edition, 1879, and 4th edition, 1902.
- Ecclesiastical Records of the State of New York, 6 vols., 1901-1905, Index 1916.
- Demarest, William. Introduction, Translation of Frelinghuysen's Sermons, 1856.
- Translation of the Minutes of the Early Provisional Synod, 1771-1792. in Vol. I., of Mints. of Gen. Syn., 1859.
- Dix, M. History of the Parish of Trinity Church, 4 vols., 1898-1906.
- Gunn, Alexander. Memoirs of Rev. John H. Livingston, D. D., 1st ed., 1829, 2d ed., 1856.
- Leydt, Johannes. Pamphlets of Leydt with replies to each of them by Ritzema, with Letter of the Synod of North Holland, 1765, bound, in Sage Library, N. B.
- Magazine of the Reformed Dutch Church.
- McLean. History of Princeton Seminary.
- New York, Documentary History of the State of, O'Callaghan, Albany, 1849-1851, 4 vols.
- New York, Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of, procured in Holland, England and France by J. R. Brodhead, ed. by E. B. O'Callaghan, Albany, 1856-1861, 10 vols.
- Smith, Wm. History of the Province of New York till 1742, Albany, 1814.
- Tiffany, C. C. A History of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America, N. Y., 1895, American Church History Series, Vol. VII.
- Valentine, D. T. Manual of the Corporation of the City of New York, 1841-1871, 28 vols.
- Van Rensselaer, S. History of the City of New York in the Seventeenth Century, 2 vols., N. Y., 1909.
- Vermilye, A. G. The Leisler Troubles, 1689-91, in Memorial History of New York.
- Year Books of the Collegiate Church, 1880-1921.

## FOURTH PERIOD

THE FREE CHURCH IN THE FREE STATE, 1792-1922.

---

### CHAPTER XV.

#### THE FIRST GENERATION UNDER THE CONSTITUTION.

As the nineteenth century dawned the Reformed Church in America stood forth facing the future with confidence, an independent body among her sister denominations. She retained many traces of her Netherland origin, and among the English-speaking population of America, she had somewhat of a foreign air. The conservative element in the Church had retained the use of the Dutch language so long that it became a hindrance to her growth. Frequently the necessary change from Dutch to English took place with friction which was harmful. The Standards and Liturgy were translated into English in 1767, but English did not become the universal language of the Church until about 1820. From that time until the arrival of the emigrants from Holland a generation later the expressive tongue of the Fatherland was virtually extinct within the Reformed Church in America. In the midst of a free environment the Church was to become thoroughly American retaining only that spirit of liberal conservatism, which had characterized the people of Holland throughout their whole history.

It was the purpose of divine Providence that the Reformed Church should stand for evangelical faith in Christ within certain definite geographical areas of the American Republic, and that from these, as from a beacon, she was to let her light shine forth unto the ends of the earth. But Providence also intended that the Church should contribute to American religious life certain qualities of value to the growth of the youthful nation. Of these the following were characteristic.

Its type of Presbyterianism had some admirable features of its own. The term of office of its elders and deacons was only for two years, although they might be re-elected; but the elder retained the honor of his office for life, and might at any time, though not in the Consistory, become a delegate to the Synods of the church. The acting Consistory might also call together all former elders and deacons, as a Great Consistory, for consultation on important matters. The members of the Consistory were also generally the trustees of the property. This prevented conflicting views



between the spiritual and temporal officials of the church. The church had also an elaborate liturgy, which might be used or not at the option of the minister. The forms for the administration of baptism and the Lord's Supper were, however, obligatory. Either mode of baptism was allowed, although but one was commonly employed. In order to avoid neglecting any part of divine truth, ministers were required to explain the system of doctrine contained in the Heidelberg Catechism, so as to go over the entire system within a given period. This system, however, was not dogmatic, but experimental and practical. It presented the fact and the cause of man's misery, the method of redemption, and the gratitude which was due to God therefor. This catechism, constructed on such a basis, and emphasizing especially the comfort to be derived from all the great facts of Christianity, was one which evangelical Christians of all creeds could subscribe. There had been no change in the standards of doctrine since the Synod of Dort (1619), yet perfect liberty of investigation was allowed and encouraged.

All these unique features of the Reformed Church system not only agreed with a democratic form of government, but aided in the development of democratic ideals.

From the beginning the Reformed Church prized an educated ministry. The strife between the Conferentie and the Coetus parties in colonial days had turned, not upon the question whether an educated ministry was necessary, but upon the best method of supplying it. Queen's (Rutgers) College was founded with this purpose in 1766. A like motive led the Dutch churches of the north to share in the founding of Union College in 1795. By the appointment of Dr. Livingston as Theological Professor in 1784 the first Theological Seminary in America was established. Between that date and his removal of the institution to New Brunswick in 1810, ninety-one students had received his certificates. At a later day and amid a different environment the Western Schools of the Reformed Church came into being to supply a ministry acquainted with western conditions and needs.

(See special chapters on these institutions).

The insistence of the Reformed Church on an educated ministry perhaps limited her extensive growth while it has intensified her influence within a narrower sphere.

The generation succeeding the adoption of the federal constitution was a time of religious revival in America. It was a day of renewed appreciation of responsibility at home and of widening horizon for the Kingdom of God abroad. The Reformed Church shared fully in this quickening.

About the year 1800 prayer meetings greatly multiplied and became a regular feature of individual church life. In 1812 occurs the first reference in the Minutes of General Synod to devotional meetings for young people. The Sunday School was adopted by the Reformed Church during the same decade and grew in numbers and influence very rapidly. In 1813 the devotion of the Reformed Church began to express itself more often in hymns as well as in the Psalms which had been used from of old.



Before the Revolution efforts had been made to raise funds for the support of the widows and orphans of ministers. In 1813 at the suggestion of the Particular Synod of New York the matter was revived. A society was actually incorporated for this purpose in 1815 but nothing of importance resulted until 1837.

In 1819 the Board of Direction of the Corporation of the Reformed Church in America was incorporated to take charge of the funds and endowments which were under the care of the General Synod.

The quickening of the churches already established was the reflex of the missionary enthusiasm which had been manifest from the beginning of this period.

One of the first acts of the newly organized and completely independent General Synod (1794) was to appoint a committee to seek a union with the German branch of the Reformed Church. But no report from this committee appears. The work of church extension had already been inaugurated, but the impoverished condition of the country greatly embarrassed operations. The first voluntary collections now began to be taken. Applications for preachers came from Central New York, Canada, the Delaware and Susquehanna regions, Virginia and even Kentucky. The first church organized through these efforts was at Chenango (near Binghamton), N. Y., in 1794.

These operations of the church passed through several systems of experiment until our present Board of Domestic Missions was organized, in 1832. In the meantime, however, by the preceding efforts chiefly, about one hundred and seventy-five churches had been organized, mostly in the outskirts of the old settlements and in Central New York. A number of these, however, did not long survive, from lack of ministers to supply them and members to sustain them.

(See Chapter on Domestic Missions).

The revived interest in foreign missions which was stirring the churches in England began to be felt in America in 1795. The next year the Presbyterian, Baptist and Reformed churches of New York City organized the New York Missionary Society and began both to pray and to give for missions. The Reformed churches of northern New York organized a missionary society called the Northern Missionary Society which continued from 1797 to 1830.

In 1816 the General Synod united with the Associate Reformed and Presbyterian churches in organizing "The United Foreign Missionary Society," which in 1826 merged in the American Board. Dr. John Scudder was the pioneer missionary of the denomination (1819), going to Ceylon. Rev. David Abeel was our pioneer missionary to Farther India and to China (1829). In 1832 the Board of Foreign Missions was established in union with the American Board.

(See Chapter on Foreign Missions).

Those days also saw the organization of many great religious and philanthropic institutions, such as the American Bible Society (1816), the American Colonization Society (1817), the American Tract Society (1825),

the American Seamen's Friend Society (1826) and others. All of these the General Synod officially adopted as its organs of benevolence and in their work the members of the Reformed Church took a sacrificial interest.

Thus while the fathers of the Revolutionary period were finishing their tasks and laying their burdens down, and the sons of the new era with quickened minds and revived spirits were carrying on their work, the Reformed Church progressed toward her enlarged task in the time that was at hand. By 1821 the 40 ministers of 1792 had increased to 129, the 116 churches had become 187.

But the peace of the Church was about to be disturbed by a schism. On the 22d of October, 1822, five ministers of the Church seceded. This was done, as they stated in their "Reasons," "on account of Hopkinsian errors of doctrine and looseness of discipline." Their names were Rev. Solomon Froeligh, Rev. Abram Brokaw, Rev. Henry V. Wyckoff, Rev. Sylvanus Palmer and Rev. John C. Tol. Portions of their congregations went with them. All of these, except Mr. Froeligh, were under suspension at the time of their secession.

They called themselves "The True Reformed Dutch Church." In the course of the next nine years seven other Dutch ministers and parts of their congregations joined this secession. At first a Classis was formed, and in 1824 they organized a General Synod and formed two Classes—that of Hackensack, N. J., and that of Union in central New York. During the first six years they gathered 26 churches, some of which soon became extinct and others independent. In 1859 their records showed that up to that time they had had in all 24 ministers and 26 congregations. Fourteen of their ministers had then died, been suspended, or left the body, and ten of their churches had become extinct or independent, so that in that year (1859) they had 10 ministers and 16 churches.

They continued a feeble and declining existence until 1890 when the remnant of this secession joined the Christian Reformed Church.<sup>1</sup>

This secession caused a great deal of annoyance in certain sections of the Reformed Church but did not greatly hinder her temporal or spiritual growth. The Church continued to advance and to send her influences abroad. The Gospel was faithfully preached and the various agencies, denominational and otherwise, continued to enjoy increased support.

In 1841 there were 234 ministers and 253 churches, with about 24,000 communicants. It was not until 1845 that the number of ministers and churches became practically equal—274 churches and 275 ministers. The communicants then numbered 33,000. A time of enlargement by renewed immigration was at hand.

<sup>1</sup>See Manual Ref. Ch. in Am. 1st ed. 1859, pp. 134-7. Taylor's "Annals of the Classis of Bergen."

## CHAPTER XVI.

### ENLARGEMENT AND PROGRESS.

Throughout the generations since the English conquest of New Netherland in 1664 the emigration from Holland to America had been a negligible quantity. The Dutch Church in America had therefore had time to become thoroughly Americanized. But in 1846 began a new stream of emigration from Holland to the New World. These people were colonists rather than emigrants, for organized congregations with their pastors often came in a body. They settled chiefly in Michigan, Iowa and Wisconsin, whence they have scattered to many other localities. Dutch names in many places throughout our western states mark the sites of their settlements. These Hollanders were generally members of the "Free Church" of the Netherlands, which was a secession from the old State Church.

In the eighteenth century there was a marked decay of evangelical faith in Europe; yet there was a remnant of true believers; but even these were in danger of sinking into formalism. The church greatly suffered during the Napoleonic wars. William I signalized his return to power (1816) by largely destroying the old Presbyterian polity of the church. The church government became bureaucratic rather than Presbyterian. A General Synod was convened in 1816 (the first since the great Synod of Dort in 1618-19) and a slight, yet important, change of expression in the Subscription Form for candidates gave occasion for a great controversy. The question arose whether the standards of doctrine were authoritative *because* they agreed with the Word of God, or *so far as* they agreed therewith. The Synod of 1835 gave the right to every candidate to decide this question for himself. This gave liberty for all manner of error as well as for its propagation. Royal mandates also interfered with the internal affairs of the church. The new Regulations of 1816 and the *Kerk-Besturen*, or Executive Committee, controlled everything. The Seceders subsequently declared that they separated not from the church, but from this Committee.

Many true friends of evangelical truth at first quietly submitted and subsequently gradually withdrew from the public ministrations, hoping and praying for the restoration of purer doctrines. Many of these desired to maintain the existence of the old historic church and advocated the cause of truth by the press. But a crisis was reached in 1834 with the deposition of Rev. Henry De Cock, because he would not conform in certain matters which were contrary to his conscience. This brought him into conflict with the authorities. But De Cock's church stood by him, and this was the beginning of the Secession. They stood by the old Reformed

Confessions and cheerfully accepted of the act of deposition with all its practical results. About the same time there were several young men preparing for the ministry who entered the State Church and who were thoroughly evangelical themselves. These were Scholte, Brummelkamp and Van Velson; these men and others were deposed, but Van Raalte was refused admission. Sympathy began to be expressed for De Cock, so that trials and suspensions, even among laymen, became the order of the day. Large numbers now throughout the whole country voluntarily forsook the State Church.

In 1836 they held their first Synodical meeting. Van Raalte, who had tried various ways to enter the ministry in the State Church, but without success, was now ordained by this body. Revivals followed the preaching of these Seceders and new churches were established. But they suffered severe opposition and persecution. Fines and imprisonments were imposed upon them. Soldiers were quartered in their houses and their meetings were disturbed. But all efforts to crush the movement only made it thrive the more. There was a lack of ministers and these people were generally poor and could not build churches. Laymen were, therefore, trained to do ministerial service. Services were held in houses, barns, the open air and even on vessels. There were also some differences of opinion on doctrine and polity already among these Seceders and these differences were subsequently emphasized in America, leading to the secession of 1857.

At length emigration was determined on, partly on account of their persecutions, although these publicly ceased after the abdication of William I; partly in order to enjoy perfect liberty of conscience and partly to relieve their excessive poverty. Rev. A. C. van Raalte and Rev. H. P. Scholte were the first to lead colonies to America; the first to Michigan and the second to Iowa. Van Raalte's colony soon joined the old Dutch Church. Scholte's colony at first maintained an independent position.

Van Raalte arrived at New York in November, 1846, and soon became acquainted with Rev. Dr. Thos. de Witt, of New York, and Rev. Dr. Isaac N. Wyckoff, of Albany. A series of articles in the *Christian Intelligencer* excited sympathy and aid in their behalf.

The emigration from the provinces of Zeeland, Friesland and Overijssel was largely by churches with their pastors. Thus Zeeland, Mich., was founded by a colony of about four hundred with their pastor, Rev. Cornelius Vandermeulen. The village and church of Vriesland, Mich., was also thus founded by a company from Friesland led by their pastor, Rev. M. A. Ypma. Graafschap and Drenthe were similarly colonized, but without pastors. In 1848 Rev. S. Bolks and congregation founded Overisel, Mich.

The colony at Pella, Iowa, came by the way of New Orleans, under the leadership of Scholte and did not at once come in contact with the old Dutch Church; but ultimately, through the influence of the Classes of Illinois and Holland, the Iowa churches united with the Reformed Church. Some Hollanders, as Rev. P. Zonne and company, located at Milwaukee

and later at Cedar Grove (or Holland) and connected themselves with the Presbyterian Church; Rev. Baai came to Alto and joined the Presbyterian Church; but most of the immigrants sooner or later joined the Reformed Church in America.

In April, 1848, all the pastors and Consistories of these new Dutch churches in Michigan, except Drenthe, met in convention in Zeeland for consultation. The churches represented were Zeeland, Holland, Vriesland and Graafschap, then known as Allegan. They organized themselves into a "Reformed Dutch Church," with the usual standards of Doctrine and Polity.

At the fall session of this body (1848) Rev. Cornelius Vandermeulen read an invitation extended to them to attend the Synodical meetings of the old American Reformed Dutch Church. This was gratifying, but the colonies were new and poor and the distance great. In July, 1849, Rev. Dr. Isaac N. Wyckoff, who could speak Dutch fluently and who was in hearty sympathy with them, visited them as the representative of the Board of Domestic Missions, as well as at the suggestion of the General Synod, to inquire into their views, their condition and their needs. He also asked them to unite with the Reformed Dutch Church. On this interview was based his report in 1850 to the Particular Synod, of Albany. Their formal reply, now styling themselves "The Classis of Holland," was also presented to the same Synod at the same time. These papers prepared the way for the union.

The Classis of Holland appointed Rev. A. C. van Raalte their commissioner to the Particular Synod of Albany and he carried the following letter:

"The elders of the Church of Jesus Christ of the Classis of Holland in Ottawa County, Mich., desire the brethren who are elders of the Church of our Lord under the name of the "Dutch Reformed Church," gathered in the State of New York, to consider the welfare of this part of Christ's flock.

"Grace and peace from God the Father in the Lord Jesus Christ, through the Holy Ghost:

"Considering the precious and blessed unity of the Church of God and the plainly expressed will of our Saviour that all should be one, and also the need which the separate parts have of one another, and especially remembering how small and weak we ourselves are, therefore, our hearts have longed for intercourse with the precious Zion of God ever since our feet first pressed the shores of this New World. Our hearts were also strengthened and we were encouraged in meeting with some of God's people. Indeed, all God's children, of whatever denomination, are dear to us; but in the management and care of our own religious affairs we feel more at home where we find our own standards of faith and principles of church government. It was, therefore, very gratifying to us to find, on your side, no narrow exclusiveness, but open, hearty, brotherly love. This has awakened in us a very positive desire to exhibit our own feeling of fellowship and to ask the hand of fellowship from you.



"We have, therefore, resolved to send one of our brethren, Rev. A. C. van Raalte, a minister of the Church of God, as a delegate to your Church Judiciary, which is soon to meet in Albany or vicinity. We authorize him in our name to give and to ask all necessary information which can facilitate the desired union.

"For him and your gathering we pray from our glorified Head and Mediator, who sitteth on the throne of God, possessed of gifts purchased with his blood, that Spirit in a rich measure which he left behind as the Comforter to communicate out of the fullness of the Everliving One to enable us to glorify the Triune God.

"In the name of the Classis of Holland, convened in the year of our Lord, 1850, in April. S. BOLKS, President."

Such was the official request of the Classis of Holland to the Particular Synod of Albany to be received into the communion of the Reformed Dutch Church in America.

There was some discussion as to the proper mode of procedure, whether they should be received as a Classis or as individual churches. The matter was referred to General Synod. That body appointed a special Committee to report on this subject. They reported that the Classis of Holland comprised nine organized churches averaging one hundred members each and enjoyed the services of six ministers. Reference was then made to the circumstances in the Netherlands which led to their emigration; to their industrious habits and Christian character; to their descent from the same church as ourselves; to the cordial reception everywhere accorded them; and to the duty of welcoming them as strangers to ecclesiastical fellowship and assistance. The following resolutions were then adopted:

"*Resolved*, That the Classis of Holland be received under the care of the General Synod and be joined to the Particular Synod of Albany.

"*Resolved*, That the religious condition and necessities of the Holland Emigrants, wherever they are dispersed throughout our country, be commended to the particular attention of the Board of Domestic Missions." *Mints. Gen. Syn.*, 1850, p. 69.

These are the only official documents in existence in regard to the union of the Classis of Holland with the Reformed Dutch Church in America.

At that time the Classis of Holland represented all the new immigrant churches except one in Pella, Ia., and a few in Wisconsin. From time to time more Dutch colonists arrived and the Classis of Holland naturally took charge of their religious interests. It looked after the new settlements at Kalamazoo, Grand Haven, Grand Rapids and at several places in Wisconsin and Illinois. Indeed the minutes of the Classis reveal a careful interest in the religious development of the Dutch settlers from Pella to Buffalo. Plans for educational needs were also proposed and these resulted in the founding of Hope College.

But as these emigrants came from different provinces in the Netherlands different views and tendencies began to show themselves. A spirit of independence also existed in these new communities. This was shown

by the case of the Rev. K. S. Vander Schuur, who was called by a self-organized church, seceded from Graafschap, and by the case of the Rev. R. Smit and the church of Drenthe. Mr. G. Haan became very active in opposition to the Reformed Church, and a pamphlet was issued in defence of the secession of Froeligh and his companions in 1822. Fault was found with the use of hymns, in addition to the Psalms, in the services of the Dutch Church, with the publication of Sunday School literature jointly with other denominations and with the admission of the members of other denominations to the Lord's Supper. The fundamental reason however was the internal discussion and suspicion in the minds of some who had brought their Holland prejudices and differences with them to their new homes.

In the fall of 1856 therefore, a secession movement was begun by Mr. Haan. The next spring the churches of Graafschap, Noordeloos and Polkton seceded together with the Revs. K. Vander Bosch and H. G. Klein. The latter however soon returned. They called themselves The True Dutch Reformed Church, but later changed the name to The Christian Reformed Church. This was the name of the secession Church in Holland.

Until 1870 the growth of this secession movement was slow. After that date the Dutch colonists who could not keep pace with the rapid Americanization of the Reformed Churches naturally drifted into the Christian Reformed Church and thus strengthened that body. It was also increased by accessions from the Reformed Church because of the agitation which arose in regard to secret oath-bound societies. Such societies were never in favor with the Dutch and memorials against Masonry were presented to the General Synod in 1868 and 1869. To this the Synod replied that the path of prudence and safety lay outside of all secret oath-bound societies, but that the Synod could not interfere with Consistorial prerogatives of discipline. This quieted the discussion for several years.

In 1880 the agitation was revived by a series of lectures against Masonry, delivered in Holland, Mich., by an ex-Mason. This led several classes in the years 1880 and 1883 to send memorials to the Synod on the subject. Again the Synod refused to take definite action on abstract questions, and displeased with their attitude, a large part of the Fourth Church of Grand Rapids, of the First Church of Holland, of the churches of Drenthe, Fynaart and Graafschap seceded. The churches of Zeeland, Vriesland and Beaver Dam also suffered considerably. About three hundred families and a thousand members were lost to the Reformed Church by this secession.

The question of Free-Masonry had not been involved in the secession of 1857 which had led to the organization of the Christian Reformed Church. But these later seceders found that body congenial to their opinions and joined it. A little later the remnants of the old secession of 1822 were also added.

The Christian Reformed Church now has nearly 250 churches, and a membership of a little more than 40,000. The Church is identical in doc-

trine and polity with the Reformed Church in America. For the sake of the advancement of Christ's Kingdom the disagreements of an earlier generation should be forgotten, and the two denominations should become one.

But in spite of this unfortunate schism the vast majority of the western contingent remained faithful to the Reformed Church. The progress of these new American churches within the last seventy years has been very great. The Classes of Illinois and Michigan were organized in 1841. The Classis of Holland, organized in 1848, was admitted to the Reformed Church in 1851. Then came Wisconsin, 1855, Grand River, 1870, Iowa, 1885, Dakota, 1888, Pleasant Prairie (German), 1892, Pella, 1904, Cascades, 1912, Germania, 1915, Chicago, 1917. The Classis of Iowa was divided into the Classes of East and West Sioux in 1918.

In 1856 the Particular Synod of Chicago was organized. In 1919 the western portion of this Synod was set apart as the Particular Synod of Iowa. These two Synods have in 1921, 256 churches and a communicant membership of 19,600. Their Americanization has advanced rapidly and with little friction. The English language is generally used among them.

These churches may be said to constitute the immigrant churches in the west. But it must be remembered that many Dutch immigrants of the nineteenth century settled in the east and that a number of strong churches belonging to the old Eastern Classes are of recent Dutch origin. These churches report a membership of nearly six thousand. The total membership of the Reformed Church in America which has resulted from the immigration since 1847 would amount to nearly fifty thousand persons.<sup>1</sup>

Since the engrafting of this new Dutch branch upon the old American stock, the Reformed Church in America has been composed of two elements, each beneficial to the life of the other, and each designed by Providence to contribute certain important qualities to the Church which is to be. In general it may be said that the older element contributed the spirit of democracy and breadth of vision to the united Church, and the newer element has contributed respect for authority and intensity of devotion. Both have vied with each other in consecration to the Master whom all Christians acknowledge as their Lord.

The Reformed Church has also been enriched by accessions from other denominations. She has always held wide the door for the entrance of clergymen and laymen who accept her essential doctrines. From the beginning there have been constant accessions to her ministry and membership from various sources beyond her own bounds. Many men who have served her with distinguished ability were not originally of the Reformed Church, and many of her sons have passed to other churches. It is not uncommon to see Christians of a dozen different denominations seated around the Lord's Table in the "upper chamber" of the Reformed Church. This condition of fellowship and unity was never more marked than today.

The Reformed Church has always been characterized by her patriotism.

<sup>1</sup>Thanks are due to the Rev. Gerhard DeJonge, D. D., of Zeeland, Michigan, for his aid in the preparation of this account of the Dutch-American churches of the west.

In the early days of the Republic this was conspicuous. In the dark hour of the Civil War her Synods took strong grounds in support of the Union, and many of her sons, clerical and lay, served their country upon the field of battle.

The last great war revealed the same spirit of loyalty. At home the Church poured out her prayers, her service and her treasure to "make the world safe for democracy." Abroad her sons offered their lives even unto death. Many pastors were released for a time that they might serve their country, and even those individual churches whose affiliations were Germanic hastened to give evidence of their patriotism.

Times of political crisis are often times of enlarged vision and the birthday of more earnest endeavor. So the Reformed Church has proved it. Spectacular evangelistic activities are not in accord with the genius of the Reformed Church. Yet the periods which have demanded increased consecration and enlarged vision have found her filled with a deep, quiet spirit of revival. So it was in the early days of the nation. So she was divinely strengthened in the late fifties of the 19th century in preparation of the crisis of the Civil War. Thus she was refreshed with a gracious shower of spiritual blessing in the days that followed that dark time. It was just at that period that the name of the denomination was simplified by the elimination of the oft misunderstood term "Dutch" from her title. There were extensive revivals of religion, and a rapid growth in missionary intelligence and enthusiasm. Many individual churches began more earnestly the training of their youth in all holy living and in every form of Christian Endeavor. The Christian work of the women of the Church met with fuller appreciation and attained to complete organization.

At the beginning of the twentieth century there were again signs of refreshing and the leaders of the Church paused to take account of conditions and to enlarge their plans for the future. Missionary offerings and activities were also increased.

From the midst of her service upon the table lands of quiet Christian living the World War brought the whole Church to the mountain top. On that lofty peak, so trying to the spirit of selfish ease, so inspiring to the sacrificial spirit of the Master, in company with her fellow disciples of other names she has obtained a new vision of her glorified Lord, has learned afresh something of what obedience to him means, and has addressed herself to her Progress Campaign.

In the year 1921 the Reformed Church in America has 733 churches and 771 ministers. Her membership is 135,634. She has given for denominational objects, \$1,022,246; for other objects, \$270,279, and for congregational expenses, \$2,737,438.

## CHAPTER XVII.

### THE METHODS OF THE CHURCH'S ACTIVITY.

In this chapter something of the methods of the Church's activity will be presented, the departments of her work enumerated and some of them treated in brief.

Those departments which require fuller development will be discussed each by a specialist, in the following chapters of the History of the Reformed Church in America.

#### I. HISTORY OF THE CONSTITUTION.

The constitution of the Church consists of its standards of doctrine, its rules of church order or government and its liturgy.

1. The standards of doctrine have remained unaltered and consist of the Belgic Confession, the Heidelberg Catechism with the Compendium of the same, and the Canons of the Synod of Dort.

2. The Articles of Church Government, as adopted at Dort in 1619, with the Explanatory Articles adopted in 1792, continued unchanged, except a few minor amendments, until 1832, when these two sets of articles were thoroughly fused into one new expression of church government. There was no change in the general spirit of the instrument, but it was simplified by its being unified, and such modifications were made as the experience of forty years suggested. The system of Classical visitors, a remnant of the old superintendency, was abolished, and the series of constitutional questions to be asked of ministers and elders once a year was formulated in its place. The limit of time for explaining the system of doctrine contained in the Heidelberg Catechism was extended from one year to four. The privilege of granting *dispensations* from the usual course of studies required of those preparing for the ministry was abolished. The church was also then just entering on its more systematized aggressive work through more fully organized boards.

In 1872, forty years having again elapsed, a third revision was undertaken, which was finally adopted in 1874. The principal changes were an elaboration of the articles relating to discipline; the right of a Classis, by a two-thirds vote, to dissolve the pastoral relation, one of the parties being unwilling; and the excision of the requirement of the attendance of *Deputati Synodi* at examinations. The privilege of granting dispensations from the regular course of study was restored.

Because of many requests for a revision of the Constitution the General Synod of 1910 appointed a committee for this purpose. Their labors with



the necessary references to the classes occupied six years. At the General Synod of 1916 the revised Constitution was declared adopted. This revision makes no change in fundamental principles. But it is a great improvement upon former constitutions in the clearness of its language, its logical sequence and especially in placing at its head an article "Of Standards and Offices." Under the revised constitution of 1916 a minister is ipso facto a member of the church of which he is pastor, or, if without charge, he may become a member of any church which he chooses.

3. The original liturgy, adopted by the Synod of Dort (1619) was accepted by the Church in America (1738, 1771) and recognized in the Constitution of 1792. It was first translated into English for the use of Scotch and English churches in Holland. In 1767 an amended edition of this translation was published by the Consistory of the Dutch Church of New York City.

This liturgy consisted of sacramental forms, forms for the ordination of ministers, of elders and deacons, with certain forms of discipline, marriage, consolation of the sick and various forms of prayer. The Nicene Creed and the Creed of Athanasius were appended, not to the standards of doctrine, but to the liturgy. The sacramental forms were required but the other forms were optional. Of these several fell into disuse in the course of time and several new forms were added. Such were the forms for the ordination of missionaries, for the dedication of a church and for the reception into full communion of those who had been baptized in infancy.

During the nineteenth century several attempts were made to revise the liturgy. Of these only that undertaken in 1868 received the sanction of the Church. This revision was published in 1882 with appended Psalms for responsive reading. It provided in the Order of Worship for the restoration of some things which had fallen into disuse, as the repetition of the Apostles' Creed, and for the addition of responses to the Decalogue and of lessons from both the Old and New Testaments.

In response to repeated requests and attempts for a revision the General Synod in 1904, appointed a committee to revise the liturgy. Their work was approved by the Synod of 1905 and declared adopted in 1906. No doctrinal changes were made but abridgements of certain of the longer Forms were prepared, and printed together with the ancient longer Forms, so that either might be used at the discretion of the minister. Certain prayers for optional use were also added.

In 1767 an English Psalm book was published by the Consistory of the Dutch Church of New York City. Thereafter constant improvements in the hymnology of the Church were made. In 1813 a revised edition of the Psalms was published without music, and with the addition of 172 hymns. Other books of hymns were added from time to time, and these have been several times combined and reclassified. Thus it has come to pass that the hymns approved by the General Synod include almost all important evangelical hymns sung by Christians of every name.

The latest addition to the hymnology of the Church is the superb

Hymnal of the Reformed Church, published in 1920 by a joint committee of the Reformed Church in the United States and the Reformed Church in America.

## II. ECCLESIASTICAL BODIES.

1. *Churches*.—The churches now (1921) number seven hundred and thirty-three. For details and bibliography, see other parts of this work.

2. *Classes*.—Immediately after permission was granted to hold a Coetus that body divided the church into *Circles*. These were three in number, viz., New York, 1747; Jersey, 1747; Albany, 1747. The Circle of Orange was formed in 1750. In 1755 an independent American Classis was formed, while an opposition Conference of a few ministers, without elders, was also held. In 1764 these ministers with their elders, organized a body styled "An Assembly Subordinate to the Classis of Amsterdam." In 1771, by the healing of the division, provisional organizations were formed by the Articles of Union, under which five Particular Bodies, or Classes, were formed; namely, Albany, Hackensack, Kingston, New Brunswick and New York. In all fifty-one Classes have been organized. These have been modified by consolidation and rearrangement, so that at present there are forty, as may be seen by the following table, the extinct names being italicized:

New York, N. Y.....	1772	Hudson .....	1845
Albany, N. Y.....	"	<i>Water-vliet</i> .....	1845-1857
New Brunswick, N. J.....	"	Holland .....	1851
<i>Kingston, N. Y.....</i>	<i>1772-1800</i>	<i>Geneva</i> .....	<i>1852-1887</i>
<i>Hackensack, N. J.....</i>	<i>" "</i>	Westchester .....	1852
Bergen, N. J.....	1800	<i>Arcot (India).....</i>	<i>1854-1902</i>
Montgomery, N. Y.....	1800	Monmouth .....	1854
Paramus .....	"	Wisconsin .....	1855
Poughkeepsie .....	"	Kingston .....	1856
Rensselaer .....	"	Saratoga .....	1857
Ulster .....	"	Raritan .....	1859
<i>Long Island.....</i>	<i>1813-1843</i>	Grand River .....	1870
Philadelphia .....	1814	Newark .....	1872
<i>Washington .....</i>	<i>1818-1857</i>	South Classis of Bergen.....	1873
<i>Cayuga .....</i>	<i>1826-1889</i>	<i>Iowa .....</i>	<i>1885-1918</i>
Schenectady .....	1826	Rochester .....	1887
Schoharie .....	"	Dakota .....	1888
<i>South Classis of New York,</i>		Pleasant Prairie.....	1892
	1828-1876	Pella .....	1904
Orange .....	1832	<i>Oklahoma .....</i>	<i>1906-1911</i>
Greene .....	1834	Cascades .....	1912
Passaic .....	1839	Palisades .....	1914
Illinois .....	1841	Germania .....	1915
Michigan .....	"	Chicago .....	1917
North Classis of Long Island.	1843	East Sioux.....	1918
South Classis of Long Island.	"	West Sioux.....	1918

3. *Synods*.—When the two parties came together in 1771 they called themselves "A Reverend Meeting of Ministers and Elders," and only dared to talk of a General and certain Particular ecclesiastical Bodies. But immediately after the Revolution they gathered boldness and resolved to apply the names of Synod and Classes to these respective bodies. This original Synod was a mere transitional body (1771-92) between the period of infantile dependence on a foreign church and that of complete independence. It called a convention in 1792, and a General Synod,<sup>1</sup> conventional in character and entirely independent of the Church in Holland,<sup>2</sup> was organized in 1794, upon an Americanized constitution. The old provisional Synod, which had formerly been conventional, was henceforth to consist of two ministers and two elders from each Classis, and this now took the character of a Particular Synod. It continued to examine students equally with the Classes, upon whom the power was also now bestowed, although the Classes could not do this without deputies from the Synod being present. In 1800 this Particular Synod was dissolved, and the two Particular Synods of New York and Albany constituted. After 1800 the Particular Synods ceased to examine, although their right to do so continued until 1832. They met yearly, while the General Synod met triennially until 1812. In 1800 it was resolved that a delegation of eight ministers and eight elders from each Particular Synod shall constitute the General Synod, but not more than two ministers and two elders were to be taken from the same Classis. In 1809 a new organization was deemed expedient. A delegation of three ministers and three elders from each Classis, to be nominated by the Classis, subject to the confirmation of the Particular Synod, was agreed to. In 1812, also, it was determined to hold annual sessions. In the revised constitution of 1874 all Classes having more than fifteen churches were allowed one additional minister and elder for each additional five churches.

By the constitution of 1916 each Classis having three thousand or less communicant members is allowed a representation in the General Synod of two ministers and two elders. An additional representation of one minister and one elder is allowed for each additional three thousand communicant members or fraction thereof.

In 1856 the Particular Synod of Chicago was constituted, and in 1869 the Particular Synod of New Brunswick. In 1919 the Particular Synod of Iowa was organized.

The following is a list of these more general bodies:

<sup>1</sup>The General Synod was incorporated in 1819, and administers much of the business of the church through a Board of Corporation. More recently the several benevolent boards have also been incorporated.

<sup>2</sup>The church in Holland, according to the Minutes of the Classis of Amsterdam, never seemed to fully realize the absolute independence of the American church. The lemma, or article of business, "New York and New Jersey," was kept on its minutes down to 1810. For several years there was entered in a sort of lamenting tone, "Geen Bericht van Nieuw York en Jersey"—"no news from New York and New Jersey." After 1810, on account of the revolution in state and church by the Napoleonic wars, this lemma was dropped.

1. The Coetus (1747-54). In 1754 the Coetus became a Classis for the whole church (1754-71).

2. The Reverend Meeting of Ministers and Elders, or the provisional Synod (1771-92). In 1793 this body became a Particular Synod for the whole church (1793-1800).

3. The General Synod (1794).

4. The Particular Synod of New York (1800).

5. " " " Albany (1800).

6. " " " Chicago (1856).

7. " " " New Brunswick (1869).

8. " " " Iowa (1919).

The first volume of the Minutes of the General Synod was edited and published in 1859, without a very accurate understanding of the relation of the early ecclesiastical bodies to one another. The arrangement in the volume should have been as follows:

1. The Minutes of the Coetus, 1737, 1747-1754. (The Minute Book of this body was carried off in 1754 by the opposite party. The remaining Minutes of the Coetus, 1755-1771, were probably kept in another book, but this has not been found. They sent copies of these Minutes to Holland and most of these were recovered by E. T. Corwin in 1897-8).

2. The letters of a few ministers, without elders. (These styled themselves a Conference—*Conferentie*—1755-1764. They attempted to organize, with elders, and held a few meetings, 1764-1767. Some of the letters and the Minutes of this Conference (1755-1767) were recorded in the Minute Book of the Coetus. Many additional letters of this body were recovered by E. T. Corwin in Amsterdam in 1897-8).

3. The Minutes of the General Body, 1771-1793. (After 1784 this body was styled a Synod, a Particular Synod, and sometimes even a General Synod, the proper name not being yet definitized. After 1793 this body became definitely the one, so-called, Particular Synod of the whole Church during a transitional period, 1794-1799. In 1800 it was divided into the Particular Synods of New York and Albany. The Minutes of the last session of this old Particular Synod, October, 1799, were not recorded in the Minute Book, and hence the editor in 1859 failed to print them. They have since that time been found. They are in journalistic form and not classified in *lemmata*).

4. The Minutes of the General Synod, proper, 1794-1812. (These should have been extended to 1816, as volume ii begins with 1817). The Minutes of 1797 were for a long time lost, but Extracts had been published in 1797. Only these Extracts are printed in this volume i. But the original Minutes of 1797 have since been found and are now in the Archives, but only in journalistic form.

So far as known there are about fifty complete sets of the Minutes of General Synod in existence.

## III. EDUCATIONAL INSTITUTIONS.

## 1. COLLEGES AND SEMINARIES.

Queen's College, at New Brunswick, N. J., first charter of which had been obtained in 1766 and a second charter in 1770, passed through many vicissitudes in its earlier years before it reached its present strength and independence. Its name was changed to Rutgers in 1825. Many of its graduates have entered the ministry of the Reformed Church and not a few the ministry of other bodies. (RUTGERS COLLEGE).

Union College was also founded chiefly by the efforts of the Dutch Church in the North in 1795. It is located at Schenectady, N. Y. Many of its graduates have entered the ministry of the Reformed Church. (UNION COLLEGE).

Hope College at Holland, Mich., was organized in 1863 and incorporated in 1866. The large emigration from Holland at about that period seemed to demand an institution especially for them. An unusually large proportion of the graduates of this institution have entered the ministry. (HOPE COLLEGE).

Central College of Iowa at Pella, Iowa. This was originally a Baptist institution, the corporate name of which was Central University of Iowa. It was organized in 1853 and opened in 1854. It began a full course of work in 1861. In 1916 the trustees offered to transfer it "to the Reformed Church in America or to its agents or trustees," without monetary consideration upon condition that an accredited Christian college be built up and maintained under the laws of the state of Iowa. This offer was accepted. (CENTRAL COLLEGE).

The Theological Seminary at New Brunswick, N. J. This institution is probably the oldest of its kind in the country. Dr. Livingston was appointed professor in 1784, and in 1810 the institution was located at New Brunswick, N. J. (THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY at New Brunswick, N. J.)

Western Theological Seminary at Holland, Michigan. Elementary theological instruction was given at Hope College from its foundation until 1877, when it was temporarily suspended. In 1884 the Western Seminary was revived, and has since developed into a strong institution. (WESTERN THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY).

## 2. SCHOOLS AND ACADEMIES.

The first school planted in the middle colonies was the primary school of the Dutch Church of New Amsterdam. It was in existence in 1637 and had probably been founded a few years before that date. It is still rendering service and is situated at 241-243 West 77th Street, New York City. To a limited extent other colonial churches made provision for the education of their children.

The Dutch Church of New Amsterdam also founded a "Latin School" in 1660, and before the Revolutionary War at least six other such academies were serving a local constituency. Of these the most important was the school at New Brunswick, founded before 1770, which became the Preparatory School of Rutgers College and which still exists. (Rutgers College).



After Independence the organization of the public school system rendered church schools less important, but efforts to establish parochial schools were several times attempted, especially in the years 1809 and 1851. Throughout the East however the results were negligible.

Among the new Dutch settlements in the West, and later, in mission fields where the Reformed Church sought to minister to an alien population, the parochial school has found a reason for existence. The Domestic Mission Board, the Women's Board of Domestic Missions and the Board of Education have therefore frequently aided with advice or money parochial schools designed to give to children and young people a Christian education, and to direct the attention of promising boys to the ministry as the goal of their endeavors. This work has been chiefly carried on among the Dutch immigrants in the West, among the Indians, among the mountaineers of Kentucky and among the negroes of the South.

From the number of schools of lower grade certain institutions have risen to a permanence and prominence that requires special mention.

The Preparatory Department of Hope College. This "Pioneer School" was opened by Mr. W. T. Taylor in 1851 and came under the care of General Synod two years later. When Hope College was founded in 1866 this school became its Preparatory Department and has since continued to serve in that capacity. (See Hope College).

The Northwestern Classical Academy, 1882, located at Orange City, Iowa.

The Pleasant Prairie Academy at German Valley, Ill., 1894.

The Wisconsin Memorial Academy, first known as Cedar Grove, located at Cedar Grove, Wis., 1900. (For these academies see chapter on Academies).

The Cordell Academy, Cordell, Oklahoma, 1906. In 1914 this Academy passed to the care of the citizens of Cordell.

The McKee Academy, McKee, Kentucky, 1905. In 1921 this Academy was sold to the Jackson County School Board.

The Annville Institute, Annville, Kentucky, 1910.

The Gray Hawk Community School, Gray Hawk, Kentucky, 1915.

The Preparatory Department of Central College, taken in charge, 1916.

The Southern Normal and Industrial Institute at Brewton, Alabama. This school for the training of colored children was adopted by the Reformed Church in 1919.

Other schools of lower grade have been maintained at different stations as circumstances required.

For the extensive educational work of the Reformed Church on the Foreign Mission Field, see chapter on Foreign Missions.

#### IV. THE BENEVOLENT WORK OF THE CHURCH.

Since Christianity is essentially altruistic benevolent work has always been characteristic of the Church of Christ. The Reformed Church has not been behind its fellows in this respect. From early colonial days systematic provision was made for the local poor, and churches made

occasional collections for cases of special distress. In 1655 the Dutch Church of New Amsterdam aided in the care of certain destitute Jews who had arrived in the city. At a later day this church collected funds for the ransom of persons held captive by pirates. Pre-Revolutionary missionary activity among Indians, negroes and destitute whites was generally supported by organizations beyond the sea or carried on by pastors as a part of their regular work. Occasional gifts toward such work were doubtless made by individuals. The era of organized, systematic benevolent endeavor began after the Revolution.

The following is a chronological list of the Agencies, Boards, Funds and Societies, through which the Reformed Church or its members have extensively operated. Some of these societies were formed by members of the Church without ecclesiastical action and were subsequently adopted by the General Synod. Some were also of a union character supported by the members of several denominations.

1. General Synod at first sent out ministers on horseback on preaching tours through New York and Canada, and occasionally to more distant fields, as Virginia and Kentucky, 1786-1806. See Chapter on Domestic Missions.

2. New York Missionary Society, consisting of individuals of the Reformed Dutch, Presbyterian and Baptist Churches, for labor chiefly among the Indians, 1796-1816. See Chapter on Domestic Missions.

3. Northern Missionary Society, being a branch of No. 2, 1797-1830. See Chapter on Domestic Missions.

4. Classis of Albany was formally made General Synod's Standing Committee on Missions, 1800-1806. See Chapter on Domestic Missions.

5. General Synod appointed a new Standing Committee on Missions, consisting of four ministers and four elders; located at Albany, 1806-1819. This operated chiefly in New York State and Canada. This Committee was located in New York City, 1819-1822, with operations in New York State, New Jersey and Pennsylvania. See Chapter on Domestic Missions.

6. The American Board of Commissioners of Foreign Missions, 1810. The Reformed Dutch Church operated through this Board, 1826-1857. See Chapter on Foreign Missions.

7. The United Foreign Missionary Society, composed of Presbyterian and Dutch Reformed Churches, 1816-1826. See Chapter on Foreign Missions.

8. The American Bible Society, 1816.

9. The American Colonization Society, 1817.

10. The Board of Direction of the Corporation of the Reformed Church in America, 1819. This Board has control of the Widows' Fund, the Disabled Ministers' Fund, and as the agent of the General Synod it has charge of the professorial endowments, certain scholarships and other funds. Incorporated 1819.

11. The Missionary Society of the Reformed Dutch Church, 1822-1832. See Chapter on Domestic Missions.

12. The American Sunday School Union, 1824.
13. The American Tract Society, 1825.
14. The American Seamen's Friends' Society, 1826.
15. The Sunday School Union of the Reformed Dutch Church, 1828-1839, independent, adopted by the General Synod, 1839. See No. 22.
16. Board of Education of Reformed Dutch Church, 1828-1832, independent. Adopted by the General Synod, 1832. Incorporated, 1862. See Chapter on Board of Education.
17. The City Missionary Society, 1829.
18. The Northern Board of the Missionary Society of Reformed Dutch Church, 1829-1832. It was also called The Board of Agency. See Chapter on Domestic Missions.
19. The Board of Missions of the Reformed Dutch Church. After 1844 called the Board of Domestic Missions. Incorporated, 1867. See No. 25. See Chapter on Domestic Missions.
20. The Board of Foreign Missions of the Reformed Dutch Church. In co-operation with the American Board, 1832-1857. See No. 6 and No. 27. See Chapter on Foreign Missions.
21. The Widows' Fund, 1838. In charge of the Board of Direction of the Corporation. See No. 10. This is an insurance for the benefit of disabled ministers, their wives, widows and infant children. The premiums may be paid by a minister or by a church in his behalf. In 1921 the fund amounts to \$129,715.79. There were in that year 65 widows and 24 ministers who received aid from this fund, the amount received generally being \$200.
22. The Board of Sabbath School Union of the Reformed Dutch Church, 1839-1863, when it was abolished. See No. 15.
23. The American and Foreign Christian Union, 1849.
24. The Board of Publication of the Reformed Dutch Church, 1854. Incorporated in 1855. This Board was engaged in preparing and furnishing the Denomination with suitable literature for its Sunday School work and to furnish other similar supplies. In 1914 the Work of this Board was enlarged to include beside its former duties, the oversight of the Sabbath Schools and Young People's Societies of the Church, and was directed to seek to secure more efficient methods of religious instruction for the young people. A permanent secretary of this Board was appointed and its name was changed to the Board of Publication and Bible School Work.
25. The Church Building Fund, 1854. See No. 19. This Fund is under the care of the Board of Domestic Missions. Its duty is to aid in the building enterprises of needy churches. This Fund was sometimes called The Church Extension Fund. See Chapter on Domestic Missions.
26. The Sustentation Fund, 1855. After 1863 this Fund was called the Disabled Ministers' Fund. It is in charge of the Board of Direction. See No. 10. This Fund is not an insurance, like the Widows' Fund, but is a charity for the benefit of disabled ministers, their widows and children, when they are in need. The aid must be recommended each year by the Classis to which the disabled minister belongs. In 1921 this Fund amounts

to \$257,906.14. In 1917 plans were adopted for securing an adequate Pension Fund for the aged ministers of the Reformed Church and their widows. These plans are now in process of accomplishment.

27. Board of Foreign Missions of Reformed Dutch Church, 1857. Incorporated 1860. See No. 20. See Chapter on Foreign Missions.

28. Woman's Union Missionary Society, 1860. Incorporated.

29. Woman's Board of Foreign Missions of Reformed Church in America, 1875. Incorporated 1892. See Chapter on Foreign Missions.

30. Woman's Executive Committee (of Domestic Missions of Reformed Church in America), 1882. See Chapter on Domestic Missions.

31. American Sabbath Union, 1888.

32. The Arabian Mission. Founded as an independent mission, 1889. Incorporated 1894. Adopted by the Reformed Church 1894. See Chapter on Foreign Missions.

33. Many other religious and philanthropic organizations have from time to time received the approval of the Synod and have been commended to the churches for their support.

## V. THE CHURCH AND PUBLIC MORALS.

The Reformed Church in America has always been active in its co-operation with those who are endeavoring to safeguard the morals of the community.

In 1780 the Synod sent a "memorial" to Governor Clinton of New York "as representing the present authorities of this land with a request to the same to employ their influence to suppress all scandalous and heaven-provoking improprieties."

For a number of years (1783-1791) the Synod and Classes maintained a "Lemna" in their Rules of Order which directed attention to problems of public order.

Early in the nineteenth century the cause of temperance became prominent. In 1827-28, resolutions were adopted by General Synod approving total abstinence. Frequently thereafter the cause of temperance is mentioned and in due time references to "Prohibition" appear in the minutes. In 1918 the General Synod urged the adoption of the Eighteenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States, and in 1919 expressed joy at the result, and appointed the third Sabbath in June as a day of prayer and pastoral instruction for the better observance of the Lord's Day and for the enforcement of the prohibition amendment.

The question of Sabbath observance, however it may appear a problem of today, is an old problem. In 1781 the Synod advised against marriages on Sunday "because of the festivities connected therewith."

In 1815 a protest was made against unnecessary travel on the Lord's Day, and in 1853 the Synod directed the Board of Direction to sell some stock of the New York and New Haven Railroad so that they should not be partners in that Company's sin of Sabbath breaking.

In 1876 the Synod joined in successful efforts for the closing of the Centennial Exposition on the Sabbath.

In 1891 the Synod appointed a Standing Committee on Sabbath Observance. This Committee protested against the disregard of the Sabbath by the Columbian Exposition of 1893.

This attitude toward obedience to the Fourth Commandment has been steadfastly maintained to the present time.

The topic of Marriage and Divorce has frequently engaged the attention of General Synod. The Synod of 1899 appointed a committee to act with other religious bodies in an endeavor to secure better state laws on such matters. It enjoined the ministers not to remarry divorced persons except the innocent party in a divorce obtained on the ground of adultery. In 1905 the Synod appointed a Permanent Committee to represent the Reformed Church in the "Inter-Church Conference on Marriage and Divorce."

Other reform movements have received the attention of the Church as the need has appeared. The latest of them being the effort to purify the Motion Picture Industry.

In 1918 the General Synod merged its Standing Committee on Temperance and its Standing Committee on Sabbath Observance into one Permanent Committee on Public Morals. This Committee has already proved its usefulness.

## VI. CHRISTIAN UNITY.

It is a truth to which all Christians will agree, that divisions in the church of Christ, so far as they are detrimental to the success of the kingdom of Christ in this world, must, ultimately, be healed. The great division of the Greek and Latin churches yet continues, notwithstanding repeated attempts at reconciliation. In 1683 an earnest attempt was made by Leibnitz, Moranus, and Spinola to reunite the Roman and Protestant churches, but after ten years of negotiations the effort was abandoned. Many letters passed back and forth between the continental and British Reformers to unite the Reformed churches. Professor Hermann Witsius drew up a plan for this purpose for William III, but nothing came of it. In 1743 the Classis of Amsterdam sought to bring about a union of the Dutch, the German, and the Presbyterian churches, but without success. In 1783 Dr. Livingston expressed the desire that some genius equal to the task would arise, to draw a plan for uniting all the Reformed churches in America into one national church. Notwithstanding the seeming difficulties in the way, "I humbly apprehend," said he, "this will be practicable; and I yet hope to see it accomplished." In 1784 efforts began to be made to promote friendly correspondence between the Presbyterian, the Associate Reformed, and the Dutch Reformed churches in America. Committees met, and articles of agreement were drawn up in 1785, and new articles in 1800. In 1816 special efforts were renewed to unite the Associate Reformed and the Dutch Reformed in closer bonds, and in 1820 to unite them together under the name of the Reformed Protestant Church in North

<sup>3</sup>Thanks are due to Rev. A. D. W. Mason, D. D., for supplying the information contained in Section V.



America. The standards of the two churches were adopted, and individual congregations were to be allowed their own customs and usages. Two-thirds of the Classes were in favor of this union; but in 1821 the Associate Reformed Church declined to press the subject further.

In 1822 new articles of correspondence were drawn up between the Presbyterian and Dutch churches. In 1873-78 earnest efforts were made to bring about a union of the Presbyterian churches, North and South, and of the German Reformed Church with the Dutch Church, but without success.

In reference to the Presbyterian Church (South), however, a plan of co-operation was formulated which related to publication, home missions, foreign missions, and education. This resulted in co-operation upon the mission field, and, at a later date, fellowship in endeavor among the negroes of the South.

Besides the effort for union with the German Reformed Church made by the Classis of Amsterdam in 1743, the Coetus party made overtures to that body for union in 1762. In 1770 Queen's College was located at New Brunswick, partly for the reason that it would be more convenient for students of the German churches in Pennsylvania; and the names of two German ministers, Wyberg and Du Bois, were put among its first incorporators. At the first meeting of the Dutch General Synod in 1794, union with the German Church was looked forward to as a desirable consummation, and a committee was appointed to take "effectual measures to bring so desirable a thing into effect." Delegates were exchanged, and German students were urged to come to New Brunswick. More distinct propositions for union were made in 1820, and again in 1842, and at the important Harrisburg convention of 1844 it was thought that the scheme was on the high-road to success; but in 1848, owing to certain doctrinal discussions in the German Church, the Dutch Church withdrew from the scheme, and correspondence was suspended for ten years (1853-63). With the tri-centennial of the Heidelberg Catechism, in 1863, intercourse was renewed, and a general effort for union was again made in 1873, but then the Dutch and Germans could not agree on the doctrinal standards. In 1886 began another effort, which was prosecuted for six years. The scheme of a union now seemed certain to succeed, and two-thirds of the Classes of the Reformed (Dutch) Church, and most, if not all, of the Classes of the Reformed (German) Church, agreed to the plan proposed; but some technical errors in the reports of the vote of the Classes of the Dutch Church and other reasons delayed the consummation, and ultimately prevented success.

But while efforts for external union were premature, the real union of the Spirit was advancing toward success. The Constitution of 1792 proposed correspondence with other churches "for the purpose of promoting union and concert in general measures which may be calculated to maintain sound doctrine, prevent conflicting regulations—and to promote the cause of religion and piety."

Thus authorized the General Synod began to extend its fraternal fel-

lowship beyond the bounds which had limited it in colonial days. Throughout its history the Reformed Church has been in friendly correspondence, either continuously or on special occasions, with at least forty different Christian bodies.

With the growth of intelligence and charity the idea of Christian unity has widened. In early days an organic union based on agreement in doctrine, seemed the only possible ideal. With the progress of the suns it has come to be understood that in spite of divergence in doctrine, a federal union in Christian service is possible.

The chief organizations for the advancement of Church Unity in its spiritual sense with which the Reformed Church in America has become allied are the following:

The Evangelical Alliance. This was founded in London in 1846. The American Branch was organized in 1867. Its chief work has been in the cultivation of a devotional spirit, in conference and in appeals in behalf of those who suffer religious persecution. The Reformed Church has been connected with it from the beginning.

The Alliance of Reformed Churches throughout the World holding the Presbyterian System. This was organized in London in 1875. Its purpose was not to merge the separate existence of its members into one large organization, but to bring the members of the Presbyterian family into consultation for the good of the Church at large and for the glory of God. In 1884 an Executive Commission was constituted and the Alliance was divided into two divisions, the Eastern Section for the Old World and the Western Section for the New World. The churches which are members of this Alliance have a membership of about thirty million.

Federal Council of the Churches of Christ in America. This organization had its beginnings in a conference in 1905, but it attained completion at a meeting in Philadelphia in 1908. Its purpose is to draw the various denominational members of the body into a co-operation which shall manifest their unity in Christ Jesus, and advance the interests of the Kingdom of Christ in America and throughout the World. It has been very useful in preventing overlooking and overlapping in denominational activity. At present there are some thirty denominations in its union.

Council of the Reformed Churches in America Holding the Presbyterian System. The Reformed Church in America, the Presbyterian Church in the United States of America the United Presbyterian Church of North America, and the Presbyterian Church in the United States signed Articles of Agreement in 1907. In 1908 the Reformed Church in the United States adopted the Articles. The Associate Reformed Presbyterian Synod followed in 1910 and the Colored Cumberland Presbyterian Church in 1912. The object of this Council is to develop spiritual unity and to promote closer relations and more effective administrative co-operation among the churches.

A World Conference on Faith and Order was proposed by the Protestant Episcopal Church in 1910. At several meetings of this Conference the Reformed Church has been officially represented.

At a meeting held in Geneva, Switzerland, in August 1920 it was proposed that a "Universal Conference of the Church of Christ on Life and Work" be held in the year 1923. The Reformed Church has appointed a committee to take part in tentative arrangements for this meeting.

#### AUTHORITIES FOR THE FOURTH PERIOD.

Corwin, E. T. Manual of the Reformed Church in America, especially the 1st edition, 1859, and the 4th edition, 1902.

A Digest of Synodical Legislation of the Reformed Church in America, 1906.

De Jonge, Gerhard. Information furnished in manuscript.

Demarest, D. D. The Reformed Church in America, Its Origin Development and Characteristics, 1889, 4th ed.

Mason, A. DeW. Information furnished in manuscript.

Minutes of General Synod, XXVI vols.

Minutes of the various Particular Synods.

Reports of Various Boards and Organizations.

Taylor B. C. Annals of the Classis of Bergen, 1857.

## CHAPTER XVIII.

### RUTGERS COLLEGE.

BY W. H. S. DEMAREST, D.D., LL.D., PRESIDENT OF RUTGERS COLLEGE.

The people of the Netherlands, sturdy in the Reformation faith, were likewise pledged to the cause of sound and broad education. Therefore the Dutch were rich in educational traditions when they came to America to make investment of themselves and their possessions in a new land which promised rare opportunity for worldly welfare. Churches and schools were soon planted, but there was a great lack of ministers. The ministers, it was thought, must come from the fatherland. Perhaps it was the ministers themselves rather than the congregations that insisted on this Holland education and ordination. Among them leaders must arise, who, alive to the needs of the churches and to the trouble and expense of education abroad, would give themselves to the making of an American church and of home institutions of sacred and secular learning.

In 1719 Theodorus Jacobus Frelinghuysen came from the old country and took upon himself the charge of all the churches in the Raritan Valley, in what are now the counties of Somerset and Middlesex. His labors in this widespread parish began a new era in its life. He was an evangelist of rare spiritual power. He was the progressive of his church and time. In 1738 he and some men of like mind held the first formal conference looking to some freedom from old Amsterdam; and three years later an organization was formed, owning still allegiance to the Church abroad, but undertaking some free privileges. Here and there a young man was taught in the home of a minister and in due time ordained by a circle of the ministers assuming that right. In challenge of this hint of independence, ministers and elders more conservative formed their rival conference, and a sharp controversy lasting almost a generation was born. This was Coetus-Conferentie dispute.

It was natural that the men of American ideals should grow steadily in zeal for an academy of their own. Colleges were founded by others close at hand: Princeton, then known as the College of New Jersey, in 1746, with the question pending between 1750 and 1752 whether it should be at New Brunswick or Princeton; Columbia, then Kings, in 1754. Young men would go to these, or to Yale or to Pennsylvania.

Some argued that the sons of the Hollanders needed no academic institution of their own, only a chair of theology at Kings or Princeton.

Sons of the first Frelinghuysen called the party of independents to action. One son, John, was in the parsonage at Raritan, now Somer-

ville, serving churches that his father had served before him. There in a room set apart young men were taught language and theology. One son, Theodorus, was minister at Albany, in the old Fort Orange Church. He made a journey on horseback in the dead of winter through the Hudson Valley declaring his cause and gathering strength from the ministers and parishes. He then called ministers and elders to meet at New York City "to deal with our church affairs, as well as an Academy where our youth who are devoted to study may receive instruction." Assembled in such convention May 27, 1755, men from a score of places approved the proposed academy and a plan of contributions and appointed Mr. Frelinghuysen delegate to proceed to Holland in this behalf, giving him a high commission in sonorous Latin: "Therefore we \* \* \* do resolve in these present critical times to strive with all our energy, and in the fear of God, to plant a university or seminary for young men destined for study in the learned languages and in the liberal arts, and who are to be instructed in the philosophical sciences; also, that it may be a school of the prophets in which young Levites and Nazarites of God may be prepared to enter upon the sacred ministerial office." From the day of that deliverance the founding of the College was never in doubt. But it was not to come without hardness and delay. The opposition was sharp, especially from the ministers in New York. In Amsterdam little sympathy was shown. After four years of perplexity and of impatient waiting, the delegate to Holland took his departure. It was an ill-starred journey. We know little of it, but plainly he had no very great success. Journeying home he was drowned when approaching New York. John Frelinghuysen too, at Raritan, had finished his work. In his place was Jacob Rutsen Hardenbergh, a young man who had studied with him and who married his widow, the famous Dinah van Bergh, the Juffrow Hardenbergh. He was a patriot, a statesman, a man of spirit and faith. The college enterprise fell into strong hands when it came to him; and Domine John Leydt at New Brunswick. Northward at Tappan was Domine Samuel Verbruycke, with whom attaches, the first reference we have to the charter effort itself. In a letter of early 1762 it is said this minister "had engaged, with other ministers \* \* \* to obtain from the Governor of New Jersey a Charter for the erection of an academy in that province" "and, when refused by one governor, sought it from his successors." In 1763 Hardenbergh went to Holland where, a letter states "he has already begun to gather in the moneys secured by Rev. Frelinghuysen." In 1764 he himself writes "that two governors have refused their request, they mean to try it with the third." Their persistence was crowned with success, for on November 10, 1766, the charter of Queen's College was granted by George the Third, in answer to petition of his loving subjects of the Church of the Netherlands.

No copy of this charter is, so far as we know, in existence. Its contents may however be known from the second charter, granted in 1770, a copy of which printed in that year is in the possession of the College. It begins: "George the Third by the grace of God, of Great Britain, France, and



Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith, etc." It grants "that there be a college, called Queen's College, erected in our said Province of New Jersey." It declares the object of the College: "for the education of youth in the learned languages, liberal and useful arts and sciences, and especially in divinity, preparing them for the ministry and for other good offices." The charter lays no church requirement on members of the Board of Trustees or of the Faculty any more than on the students. It was however required, that the Trustees in electing a President of the College shall always choose a "member of the Dutch Reformed Church aforesaid." It provided for a professor of divinity. It required that there should be "at least one professor, or teacher, well versed in the English language." It directed that the Board of Trustees should consist of forty-one members, four of them (later three) officers of the Province (later the State) of New Jersey, including the Governor, who should be ex officio president of the Board when present at its meetings.

A call for a meeting of the Trustees was issued, which recited the securing of the charter, the list of those constituted by it the original Board of Trustees and summoned the members to assemble at the "County House at Hackensack Town" on the second Tuesday of May, 1767. Among these Trustees—and those named in the charter of 1770 differed in only one or two particulars—were Philip Livingston, Colonel Hardenbergh, and his son the minister, Sir William Johnson, Hasbrouck, Hoffman, Brinckerhoff, Vrooman, Ten Eyck, Schenck, Zabriskie, Du Bois, Philip French, and Hendrick Fisher, apparently the first president of the Board in the absence of the governor. Meetings were thenceforth called twice a year, in May and October: they were held sometimes in New Brunswick, sometimes elsewhere, usually at the public house. The College did not start at once. Probably lack of resources was the chief reason, but lack of agreement as to its location may have had something to do with it. There evidently was much rivalry. There is some reason to think that Domine Frelinghuysen of Albany, ten years before, had his mind on an academy there as the good foundation. Domine Goetschius, it was now said, had established an academy at Hackensack as a good prelude to the College going there. Domine Verbrycke at Tappan was equally alert in his locality. And at New Brunswick (where Jacobus Schureman probably had taught in the very early days) there was founded a school perhaps as early as 1762, certainly before 1770, which, preceding the College in actual work, has continued until now, with virtually unbroken record, the Grammar School of the College.

A meeting held at Hackensack, May 7, 1771, decided that the College should be planted at New Brunswick. Hackensack lost the prize by the close vote of ten to seven. The reason stated for the choice was the larger financial offer of New Brunswick. A fact also in point, no doubt, was the large influence of Domine Hardenbergh and Hendrick Fisher. One thing suggested as also bearing upon it was the nearer vicinity of the German churches of Pennsylvania, at that time quite united with the Dutch, from which students might be expected. The town was at that

time still very small. Some English settlers were there, and the ferry over the Raritan on the high road from New York to Philadelphia made it familiar in the Colonial life.

When once the place had been determined, the start of college work did not delay. The second Tuesday of November of that year, 1771, five years perhaps to a day after the granting of the first charter, Queen's College opened its doors.

The Trustees in announcing the College say that they have appointed Mr. Frederick Frelinghuysen as the tutor who is to instruct the students in order to prepare them for the usual degrees and is also to teach the English language grammatically. They add: "It is supposed that the character of the gentleman appointed tutor is become so well known by discovering his scholarly genius in the course of his studies at Nassau Hall (where he had a liberal education) that it needs no further recommendation from us."

They also say that the Reverend Messrs. Light (Leydt), Hardenbergh, and Van Harlingen are to take the government and direction of the College, with the tutor aforesaid, until a well qualified President can be procured. "The public," they say, "may depend upon finding good and sufficient board at private houses and as cheap (if not cheaper) than at any other place where colleges are located. As said College is calculated to promote learning in general for the good of the community therefore the general students may be expected to be treated with becoming candour without any discrimination with respect to their religious sentiments." Six months later the tutor himself advertises that the College was actually started at the appointed time. He adds: "Any parents or guardians who may be inclined to send their children to this institution may depend upon having them instructed with the greatest care and diligence." "The strictest regard will be paid to their moral conduct and, in a word, to everything which may tend to render them a pleasure to their friends and an ornament to their species. Also to obviate the objection of some to sending their children, on account of their small proficiency in English, a proper person has been provided who attends at the Grammar School an hour a day and teaches reading, writing, and arithmetic with becoming accuracy. It is hoped that the above considerations, together with the healthy and convenient situation of the place, on a pleasant and navigable river in the midst of a plentiful country, the reasonableness of the inhabitants and the price of board and the easy access from all places, either by land or water, will be estimated by the considerate public as a sufficient recommendation of this infant College which (as it is erected upon so catholic a plan) will undoubtedly prove advantageous to our new American country by assisting its sister seminaries to cultivate truth, piety, learning, and liberty." Mr. Frelinghuysen was the son of the Rev. John Frelinghuysen, the step-son of Rev. Jacob Rutsen Hardenbergh. He had been graduated from Princeton in 1770, and began work as tutor of Queen's College when less than nineteen years of age. No doubt he began the work well, but it does not appear that he continued long in charge of it; as he himself said, he

had learned patriotism as well as Greek at the feet of Witherspoon, and he was soon busy at the bringing forth of the new nation, serving with distinction on the field and in council. He became a Colonel of militia and after the war Brigadier General. He was eminent in the profession of law. He was a member of the Provincial Congress, the Continental Congress, and the Committee of Safety, and was a United States Senator. In private life he was held in singularly high esteem and his death, on his fifty-first birthday, seemed sadly premature. With him in the college work soon after its start was John Taylor, his classmate at Princeton. Perhaps he had been in charge of the school at first. He too became a Colonel in the patriot army and was as well a trusted counsellor in general affairs. He remained in charge of the College when Frelinghuysen withdrew. He left his students from time to time, in the exigencies of war, but apparently did not, for a long time, surrender his responsibility for them. Meantime the Trustees were looking for a president. No doubt Dr. Hardenbergh was informally in that position but the Trustees wrote to Amsterdam for advice as to some one who might come over to fill the office and at the same time be professor of divinity. The Church approving this, the qualifications which they present as appropriate, in a letter of 1772, indicate that Trustees were perhaps more exacting in those days than they are now: 1. He is to teach theology; 2. He is to teach the languages, through tutors; 3. On the Lord's Day he will have to do more or less of the work of a minister; 4. He must be a man of tried piety; 5. He must be attached to the constitution of the Netherland Church; 6. A man of thorough learning; 7. Well natured; 8. Free and friendly in conversation; 9. Master of the English language, though he may dictate in Latin; finally, he should be pleased to dictate on Marks Medulla! No wonder there was no president secured for a dozen years; and the chair of theology even then was not filled. The Dutch Reformed Church, having in its wisdom decided to found its own professorship in 1774, after delay due to the war, filled it in 1784 by the choice of the Rev. Dr. John Henry Livingston, a choice which was the origin of the Theological Seminary, the oldest in the land, which removed to New Brunswick in the person of Dr. Livingston, in 1810. Thus, at the very beginning, the College and the Church failed to enter into the union which had been contemplated through all the years preceding.

The college was housed in the building at the northeast corner of what are now Albany and Neilson Streets. The work was at times removed from town, for New Brunswick was in the pathway of the armies. The sessions were then held at Hillsboro, now Millstone, or at the union of the North and South branches of the Raritan.

The first public commencement was in October, 1774. The account states: "Mr. Matthew Light of New Brunswick was the only candidate for the degree of Bachelor of Arts, who delivered orations in Latin, Dutch, and English with high applause." Certain members of the next class "spoke with gracefulness and propriety on various subjects." A number of ladies and gentlemen of the town entertained the audience "and the

whole was conducted in a manner that gave satisfaction to the very numerous and respectable assembly." Dr. Hardenbergh presided that day and he no doubt did so during his pastorate at Raritan, which continued until 1781. There were not many students or graduates during those first years, but they were a distinguished group. In 1783 the Trustees chose Dr. Dirck Romeyn as President, the minister of the Church of Hackensack, who later in the church of Schenectady became the virtual founder of Union College. He was chosen because the churches of New Brunswick and Six Mile Run, which were to have the College President as their pastor, insisted upon him; but he declined, and in 1785 Dr. Hardenbergh, who had been the Trustees' first choice, was chosen. The churches assented, and he accepted. He had been for three or four years in the church of Rochester, Ulster County, New York, and he now returned to the neighborhood of his earlier parish. In the same year Andrew Kirkpatrick, afterward Chief Justice of the State of New Jersey, whose family name attaches with the College Chapel, took charge of the Grammar School. Student problems in those days were not entirely different from those of the present. We find the price of student board much discussed; and the students of Queen's College invite their friends to the exhibition of a tragedy; and they address to the Trustees proposals of reform in the operation of the College.

The College, as already said, was at the corner of Albany and Neilson Streets, but in 1787 to 1788 a change was undertaken; the College was moved to the site where the Soldiers' Monument now stands, at the foot of Livingston Avenue. The college hall was a frame building, fronting north, without cupola or belfry. When the College was through with it twenty years later it was moved to allow street extension and placed on Schureman Street, the north side, east of George, where a portion of it still stands. The Grammar School also was housed in the building and for a time had its exclusive use. The College was having hard times. Money did not come in, and in 1790 Dr. Hardenbergh died. He had lived a long time in his few years. A leader in the Church, College and State, he was worn out at fifty years of age. After his death the situation of the College became even more serious. John Taylor who had taught frequently now withdrew to the newly founded Union College to give to it the few remaining years of his life. There seemed no one ready to take up the work. A plan was devised for the union of Princeton and Queen's and in 1793 a committee was appointed to confer with a committee from Princeton; and then the Trustees of Queen's refused to approve of the proposal by a vote of nine to eight. And at this time, curiously, there was a medical school attached for a short time, certain professors, seceding from a New York medical school, entering into connection. Dr. William Linn, of the Collegiate Church of New York City, became acting president, but such formal leadership could not give the College growth nor even keep it long active. The idea arose that it was best to give all support to the Grammar School; and so after the commencement of 1794 the college courses were suspended and the institution remained closed



for nearly fifteen years. The time became the background for the rare character and noble service of two men. One was John Croes. The Grammar School had been continued and in 1801 Mr. Croes, Episcopal minister, received a call from the College to take charge of the school and a call from Christ Church of New Brunswick to be its rector. He served both the school and the church for seven years. He had high reputation as an educator; the school was advertised in the South as well as North, and many students came from a distance. His name deserves high and lasting remembrance for the devoted and fruitful service he gave this school of the Dutch foundation. In a way it really was the continued life of the College. He nobly represents the Protestant Episcopal element which through all the history of the College has played so fine and large a part in the Board of Trustees, Faculty, and student body. In 1808, when the school was still prosperous, he felt the double burden too great, and confined himself thenceforth to the pastor's office alone. In 1816 he became first Bishop of New Jersey.

The other man standing out in the period is Dr. Ira Condict, the Dutch Church minister, who became acting president. He would not give up the College and in time he gave himself in rare self-sacrifice to a new beginning of the work. Chief Justice Kirkpatrick in 1807 offered a resolution, which was unanimously carried, approving a new start and the building of a college hall, "in view of the country's rapid increase in wealth and the desire for sound education." The General Synod of the Dutch Reformed Church was approached with view to union of theology with the College. The so-called Covenant of 1807 was adopted. The land of the present Queen's Campus was secured by gift and a little by purchase from the family of James Parker of Amboy; plans for the building were made by John McComb, architect of the City Hall and St. John's Church in New York and of Nassau Hall at Princeton. Dr. Condict, Abraham Blauvelt, and others devoted themselves to the securing of subscriptions and to the erection of the building, and their devotion was crowned with success. Through fifteen years only the eastern end of the hall was complete; part of the west end was used, and the center was not usable at all. Dr. John H. Livingston was elected President and in 1810 he removed to New Brunswick to serve the College and to continue his work in theology. He had been the church's professor in New York and on Long Island since 1784 and he now united the chair with the College as had been really intended nearly forty years before. It was understood that he was not to give other college instruction, indeed not much college administration. He was to be the official head and there was to be a Vice-President. Dr. Condict held this office at first but died in 1810, worn out with his abundant labors, and Dr. John Schureman succeeded him. Robert Adrain was called from Columbia College to be professor of mathematics. The general synod of the Church was to have a certain superintendence. Thus we have a university plan: a graduate school of theology attached with the undergraduate or literary school; and it is interesting to note that during this period there was, for the second and very brief time, also a medical



school attached with the College, growing out of circumstance similar to that in 1792. A third incident of the same sort occurred in 1827. The union of the theological school and literary school seemed promising, but it did not prove enduring. Theology was dominant and the literary department did not grow strong. Between 1809 and 1816 few students were graduated. More money was needed, a "professorial fund" was raised, but it was for the chair of theology. In the necessity for larger endowment a lottery was resorted to, as was common in those days. The Legislature granted the lottery privilege in 1812. It was put in the hands of a committee of trustees and they secured a professional manager. It appears from the reports that large prizes were actually distributed. It does not appear, however, that the College was much the gainer. A happy incident was the gift of \$14,000 by Elias Van Bunschooten for the aid of students for the ministry or for other purposes of Queen's College. It was a large gift for those days. It was later increased. It was perhaps the first gift of its kind and it became the incentive to large like liberality from many sources through the years after.

In 1816, after much debate, the literary department was again discontinued and the building was surrendered to theology and to the Grammar School, with some part of the building reserved for residence; for it is interesting to note that from the beginning until 1865 professors resided in the old Queen's Building, at either end. Preparatory work and theology continued through the years until in 1824 the literary department was again revived. A new covenant was entered into between the Synod and the Trustees, the Covenant of 1824, and the building was sold to the Synod. This was done that the College might have funds to meet its obligations and because the theological seminary so largely used the hall. At the same time the Trustees made petition to the Legislature for a change of name to Rutgers College. The change seems to us now rather extraordinary. King's College had changed to Columbia soon after the Revolutionary War, and change at that time is quite readily understood. Perhaps the Queen's College Trustees felt that the College had not by high prosperity confirmed any name it bore and that change might help in the new era. No sentiment for the old name appears. Henry Rutgers was a foremost citizen in New York City and a leader in the Church, wealthy and a liberal supporter of all good causes—church, city, education, benevolence. He had been a Trustee of Queens and a supporter of it. After the College was given his name, not before, he gave \$5,000 to it, still held in trust for it by the Synod. "His name is given the College," the record runs, "as a mark of their respect for his character and in gratitude for his numerous services rendered the Reformed Dutch Church."

Dr. Livingston died in 1825. To succeed him Dr. Milledoler was elected, who had been for some time a professor in the theological school. He was a graduate of Columbia. He had served as pastor of Presbyterian and Reformed churches. He was a man of rare piety and great pulpit power. The new start was a strong one. Professor Adrain returned. Professors Brownlee, Woodhull, Dewitt, with Adrain and Dr. Milledoler, made a

splendid Faculty. The service of some was short. Brownlee soon went to the Collegiate Church, Woodhull died after a year, Adrian went to the University of Pennsylvania; but the high standard had been set. Professor Nelson, graduate of Columbia, the blind teacher of rare ability, came to succeed Brownlee; Theodore Strong, graduate of Yale, came to succeed Adrain. Professor Nelson retired after short service but was succeeded by Alexander McClelland, graduate of Union, teacher of languages, unsurpassed in his generation. James Spencer Cannon of the towering frame and courtly fashion, succeeded Woodhull. Lewis C. Beck, the scientist, came in 1830. Later came John D. Ogilby and Jacob J. Janeway. It was a splendid group of men, and students came at once. In 1827 there were sixty-four of them. They had number and spirit enough to start at once the two literary societies which endured to the end of the century—one of them now exists—the Philoclean and Peithessophian, a singularly fruitful influence on students' minds and public address.

The first decade and a half of the new and growing strength of Rutgers was under President Milledoler. The funds of the College were somewhat increased. The Grammar School had continued to occupy rooms in the old building and the time had come when a new building must be erected for it. In 1832 the work was undertaken on an enlarged plan in order that the two literary societies might share the new building. So it was that the school, in the early '30s, crossed the street to the corner it now occupies; and the two societies moved with it, to return to the campus only when Van Nest Hall was completed, fifteen years later. Already in 1828 the graduating class was twenty men and thereafter about that number was graduated each year. An incident of far reaching significance during the time was the great revival of the spring of 1837; starting with visiting preachers in the Baptist Church which then stood just east of the College, it wonderfully moved the student body as well as the city. Scores confessed their repentance and faith. The account of commencement is of occasion strangely different from the usual, solemn and intense; and twelve out of twenty-one graduates that year entered the ministry, including the father of the present President of the College.

The decade was not far advanced when the union between the theological and literary work of the institution began to show strain. The professors of theology thought that they were called upon to do too much college work. It was urged that the two schools should be separated and the property sold back to the Trustees. Dr. Milledoler resigned in 1839, serving, however, into the year 1840. He had done a faithful, noble service.

The Trustees then turned to a member of their own board, and from a clergyman to a layman, and chose the Honorable A. Bruyn Hasbrouck, a graduate of Yale, a lawyer, and a publicist. His home was in Kingston. He had rendered distinguished public service in Congress and he was a man of rare quality. The Church leased to the College certain land on each side of the college building; a president's house was erected on the one side and on the other side a building for the literary societies and other purposes. Dr. Milledoler had lived in the college building. Dr.

Livingston had lived on the road now Livingston Avenue in the house on the terrace. The new house, occupied by President Hasbrouck, became a center of lively social life for the College and the aristocracy of the city. Accounts of the commencement levees abound in tribute to the youth, beauty, and learning there assembled. The house was occupied by three presidents, until 1889. Since then it has served as Fine Arts Building and as the Alumni and Faculty House. Van Nest Hall was built by subscriptions, and by gift of Abraham Van Nest, for whom it was named. He was a leader and strong supporter of the Dutch Church of New York, a Trustee of the College and a constant giver and worker in its behalf. It was resolved, upon President Hasbrouck coming to his office, that no professor in the seminary, save the professor of theology, should be excused from teaching duty in the College. This settled the question for a while, but, as might be expected, was not an enduring solution of it. Professors Cannon and McClelland continued in the double duty. Professors Strong and Beck also remained in the Faculty. It was an able Faculty, enlarged by the coming of Professors Proudfit, Crosby, Van Vranken, and others as the decade advanced. The College continued to send many men into the ministry, foreign missionary workers and into other forms of service. The college property was in very poor condition and not until 1849 was it much improved. The endowment was increased by about \$30,000 in 1845; in 1844 modern languages had become a part of the regular course of instruction. Through these years of President Hasbrouck's administration the connection between the General Synod of the Church and the College was constantly growing less real. The Board of Superintendents finally, in 1848, entirely omitted to make any report to the Synod. The sentiment was growing that the theological instruction should be withdrawn from the building in which the literary work was done, for now the situation was reversed: in 1815 the theological work was supreme; in 1850 it was no longer so. President Hasbrouck resigned in 1849. The Trustees turned to Theodore Frelinghuysen, Chancellor of New York University, and finally secured him. He was of the family that had so largely served the College enterprise, the son of General Frederick Frelinghuysen, the first tutor and later United States Senator. He was graduated from Princeton at the time when the literary work of Queen's College was suspended, in 1804, after studying at the Grammar School of Queen's College. He was a lawyer by profession and had been in the United States Senate. He had been candidate for Vice-President of the United States on the ticket with Henry Clay. He was a leader in the Church and every noble enterprise, the leading layman in the church's organized work, president of the American Bible Society, of the American Tract Society, of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. He was President for twelve years, from 1850 to his death in 1862, during which years his influence in public affairs continued and his rare quality as a Christian gentleman told largely on the college generations that passed before him. During his term the number of students increased a little; some professors continued with him from the earlier time: Proudfit, Van

Vranken, Von Romondt. Into his Faculty came some distinguished men: John Ludlow, who came from office of Provost of the University of Pennsylvania; William H. Campbell, the masterful teacher of Biblical languages; William Irvin; Samuel M. Woodbridge; Howard Crosby, Greek scholar and preacher; Marshal Henshaw, mathematician; T. Romeyn Beck; Gustavus Fischer; John Forsyth; and George H. Cook, destined to be so large a factor for so many years in the life of the College and of the State and of the Church as well. The endowment was considerably increased by the securing of subscriptions in the form of scholarships; and although no new college buildings were built, the important property item of the time was the erection for the Church of the Peter Hertzog Theological Hall, north of the College, to which the theological classes were removed, leaving the old building to the college classes alone. For a few years, however, the theological professors continued to teach somewhat in the College.

On the death of President Frelinghuysen, Dr. William H. Campbell was chosen, a clergyman succeeding two laymen, as two laymen were to follow him in the president's chair. He was graduated from Dickinson College; he had taught at Erasmus Hall, Flatbush, and at the Albany Academy, whence came so many distinguished teachers to Rutgers. He had been Professor in the Seminary for a number of years, and he served as President for twenty years. He was a great scholar and teacher, a Scotchman of strong will and personality, shrewd, energetic, with a sense of humor and with a temper as well. He was held in high esteem in the Church, and he launched an endowment effort; he gave new vigor to the work. New professors came: David Murray, who was to go from Rutgers to start modern education in Japan; T. Sandford Doolittle, the preacher, the writer, the lover of all fine things; Jacob Cooper, the versatile scholar and devoted friend of every student; George W. Atherton, who was to go to lead Pennsylvania State College into its promised land; and from the Rutgers graduation itself, Edward A. Bowser, the mathematician, and Francis C. Van Dyck, the scientist.

A radical, far reaching event soon came to pass. The Church, having another home for its Theological Seminary, sold back to the Trustees of the College the land and building to which it had held title since 1826. With the proceeds of the sale houses were built on the Seminary campus and the line of family residence in old Queen's came to an end. The transfer was, however, with the condition that three-fourths of the members of the Board of Trustees should be communicant members of the Reformed Dutch Church, a condition afterward changed to two-thirds, and in still more recent years entirely removed by common consent. The charter had never changed, and in the fullness of time the College was back upon its old free platform. The Seminary professors withdrew from college work. The superintendence of the Synod was of course no longer known. But with the definite separateness there remained the close sympathy and mutual service which still endure.

But the second great milestone of the time was the attaching of the



State College with this ancient foundation. The Land Grant Act was passed by the United States Congress in 1862. The various states were availing themselves of its provisions, applying them to some existing or new state foundation or in a few instances to a college of other and old foundation. The Scientific School of Rutgers was organized by the Trustees, and the State government made the Trustees the stewards of this new educational work. The United States grant proved for New Jersey very small, a final capital amount of \$116,000; but the building on this foundation has been far from small. The later legislation by the United States and the State, for instruction and for research, has made the work of far reaching significance. Viewing this new service of the old College, it is interesting to note that Simeon De Witt wrote before 1819 on the necessity of establishing agricultural colleges for the training of young men for the profession of farming.

Dr. Campbell had been President nearly ten years when new buildings were undertaken. The small Observatory, the gift of Daniel S. Schanck, was built in 1869. The Chapel and Library, in one building, and the so-called Geological Hall, were erected in the early seventies. The Geological Hall, received the valuable geological collections which were forming, and housed the sciences, taking them from Van Nest Hall. The Chapel was built with funds bequeathed by Mrs. Littleton Kirkpatrick, widow of the son of Chief Justice Andrew Kirkpatrick, early Rector of the Grammar School. These were splendid additions to the college plant. The College grew somewhat. Large classes had entered at the end of President Frelinghuysen's time, the classes of 1862 and 1863. But the growth was not great. Indeed some decline in attendance set in toward the end of the decade 1870 to 1880.

One of the marks of the time—at the midpoint of this administration—was the organizing of college athletics, before that unknown—of football in 1869, of baseball in 1870, of rowing and of other sports.

Another mark was the coming of the first students from Japan to Rutgers. Through the missionaries of the Reformed Church those first men of the Orient in the search for the Western learning came to Rutgers. Some of them became very distinguished on their return to their homeland.

Dr. Campbell resigned in 1882, full of years and honor.

The College turned again to Albany Academy and took its head, Dr. Merrill Edwards Gates, graduate of Rochester University. From 1882 to 1890 he filled the office, resigning to go to Amherst. It was then the Scientific School, in the educational current of the times, began its greater growth, and the importance of the State connection began to be more realized. A State Scholarship Act was passed by the Legislature. The United States Morrill Act and Hatch Act were passed. The Experiment Station was founded. Experts of the first rank in the sciences related to agriculture were added to the staff. Until now the mechanic arts or engineering had been the prevailing line of scientific work as in the state colleges all along the seaboard. There was some increase of endowment. In 1889 Mr. Garret E. Winants gave the dormitory which had been sug-



gested so early and for years had been urgently desired. At the end of the decade, just as his hopes and efforts had come to high fruition, Dr. Cook died, leaving behind the story of a life work unsurpassed perhaps in the State of New Jersey for familiarity with its people, influence on the common welfare and guidance to its natural resources.

In 1890 Dr. Gates resigned. Dr. Austin Scott, graduate of Yale, at Rutgers since 1883, professor of history and constitutional law, was elected president and was inaugurated in 1891, continuing, however, a part of his extraordinarily effectual class room work. In 1892 Mr. Robert F. Ballantine gave the greatly needed Gymnasium. In 1904 Mr. Ralph Voorhees gave the Library building to receive the library collections which had far outgrown the library space in the Chapel building. The space thus released was made lecture rooms and office rooms. A third story was built on Van Nest Hall and the building generally improved. The Ceramics Department was established and a Ceramics Building erected by the State of New Jersey. The State scholarships were brought to a surer and larger support by the State. The work of the college continued to develop and its resources were somewhat increased. The campus was much improved.

After fifteen years of devoted service Dr. Scott resigned. In 1906 Dr. William H. S. Demarest, graduate of Rutgers, professor of Church History in the Theological Seminary, was chosen and inaugurated president. He had been a trustee since 1898, secretary of the board of trustees since 1904, and acting president of the college during the year 1905-6. He is still (1921) president.

In 1906 Mr. James Neilson, graduate and trustee, who had given the land for the gymnasium and library, gave the larger part of the block on which those buildings were located. Other parts of the block were soon acquired from other owners by the generous gifts of Mr. James B. Ford. On this block, the Neilson Campus, adjacent to the Queen's Campus, new buildings have successively risen: the Engineering Building in 1908; the Chemistry Building in 1910; the Entomology Building in 1911; the Swimming Pool added to the Gymnasium by generous gift of Mrs. Robert F. Ballantine in 1914; the John Howard Ford Dormitory in 1914, the gift of Mr. Ford. Houses on the block were acquired, now used as professors' and students' residences. In 1919-20 Mr. Neilson gave the remainder of this campus which, lying between the old college campus and the seminary campus, has been fully improved. The State of New Jersey is now erecting upon it a new Ceramic Engineering Building.

The College Farm has been increased from 90 acres to 375 acres and the State of New Jersey has there erected several buildings for the work of agricultural education: the Agricultural Building in 1914; the Horticultural Building in 1920; and smaller buildings: the Poultry Husbandry Building will be begun in 1921. The appropriations of the State for the State College, its agriculture, engineering and other departments, as well as for its scholarships, have greatly increased. It also supports a summer session and short courses and extension work. In 1917 it designated the State College to be also the State University.

The invested funds of the college have increased from about \$700,000 to about \$1,500,000 with about \$300,000 of subscription to endowment still payable. A campaign for one million dollars for endowment or property in 1919-20 was successful.

With its growth in property, endowment, and departments of instruction, the number of professors and instructors and the number of students have largely increased. The number in the teaching staff for undergraduates is about 75; the number of undergraduates is about 800.

The New Jersey College for Women, an affiliated college, not co-educational, was established by the trustees in 1918. Its students number about 300.

Short Course students, 150, Summer Session students, 650, and Extension students, 450, make the total registry about 2250.

The agreement with the General Synod that a number of the trustees be members of the Reformed Church has been dissolved by mutual consent and the requirement of the charter that the president be such a member no longer remains. A large proportion of the trustees are still members of the church, as is the president, as are many members of the faculty, and very many students. The college administers beneficiary funds for the benefit of students for the ministry and sends graduates to the Seminary every year. Several hundred graduates or sometime students of Rutgers College have entered the ministry of the Reformed Church. All classical and liberal courses of study are maintained, giving best academic foundation for the theological study. Graduates of the Seminary completing extra graduate studies receive the degree of Bachelor of Divinity from the college.

## CHAPTER XIX.

### HISTORY OF THE THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY AT NEW BRUNSWICK, N. J.

REVISED BY J. P. SEARLE, D.D., PRESIDENT OF THE THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY, NEW  
BRUNSWICK, N. J.

To supply ministers for her multiplying fields was the most difficult problem which confronted the Reformed Church in colonial days. The dispute between the Coetus and Conferentie parties revolved around this question. The Coetus party realized that Holland was inadequate as a source of supply for the American ministry and attempted to educate and ordain young men in America. Before 1770 Erickzon, the Frelinghuysens, Goetschius, Leydt, Hardenberg and Westerlo trained a number of youths for the pastoral office. The Conferentie party continued to require a European Theological education in the ministers whom it recognized, or at least a special dispensation from Holland for exceptional cases. Ritzema and Kalls were the preceptors of the only Conferentie student. Finally the progress of events compelled the Conferentie to acknowledge the necessity of American training and ordination but they still differed from the Coetus in regard to the method.

While the Coetus party was struggling for independent American judicatories and contemplating the formation of regular educational institutions, their opponents were seeking to secure a Divinity Professorship in Kings (Columbia) College. An amendment to the charter of that institution for this purpose was at length secured, but under such circumstances that it was repudiated by the Dutch. About the same time (May, 1755) Rev. Theodore Frelinghuysen was commissioned to go to Holland to solicit funds for the founding of a university. Success was expected inasmuch as Schlatter had been very successful in behalf of the German churches in Pennsylvania. His departure was delayed for four years and then his mission, owing chiefly to the schism in the church, was unproductive.

Eight years later, when J. H. Livingston was in Holland preparing for the ministry, he proposed to his friends in America that both contending parties should fix on some boy and send him to Holland to be trained for a professor in the American churches (liberal friends in Holland promising to defray the expenses), and thus, ultimately, the schism might be healed and the churches here supplied with a satisfactory ministry.

But soon after this he formed the acquaintance of Dr. Witherspoon, who had been called from Great Britain to take the presidency of the college at

Princeton and who visited Holland before embarking for America. Attempts were now made to secure arrangements for the education of a ministry for the Reformed Church at the Princeton institutions, but the party leaders in America objecting to the proposition, the plan failed.

At length, when a union of the two parties was effected, one of the articles of union expressly stipulated that one or more professors of Theology should be chosen from the Netherlands by the advice of the Classis. Another article, apparently added as an amendment, stipulated that such professors should have no connection with any English academies, but should deliver lectures on theology, etc., *in their own houses*. This expression was intended to destroy every thought of union with the Princeton institutions and with Kings College. Neither of these institutions, and not even Queen's, is mentioned by name in the articles of union. Yet young men were only to begin their theological studies upon the presentation of suitable testimonials of a liberal education.

As the Synod had no funds, no steps were taken by it to call a professor. Some of the principal churches in the North yet standing aloof from the union, it was feared that premature action might endanger the prospects of the theological endowment. In the meantime Synod advised students to study at their own convenience with Drs. Livingston, Westerlo, Rysdyck, Hardenbergh or Goetschius. During this period only thirteen students were licensed or passed into the ministry.

While the subject of the professorship was thus pending the trustees of Queen's College sought to carry out the plans of the Coetus party by calling Rev. John Brown, of Haddington, Scotland, to become their Professor of Divinity. He, however, declined. Their funds soon after this (1772) reached the sum of £4,000. They subsequently wrote to the Classis of Amsterdam and to the Theological Faculty at Utrecht to recommend to them a Professor of Theology to be also president of their college and a member of the ecclesiastical judicatories in America. The Synod in 1773 ventured to indorse this action of the trustees (though trenching closely on the articles of union) virtually promising to accept their professor if their plans should succeed. The Synod also wrote to the Classis concerning their action, at the same time promising the trustees to help them in securing funds from the churches, but binding the trustees, by the forfeiture of their funds to certain congregations to be named, that their Professor of Divinity should belong to the Reformed Dutch Church, in fellowship with the Church of the Netherlands. The Classis responded to the communications of both Synod and the trustees, asking for further information. Probably this attempted union made them suspect the existence of party spirit yet surviving. The Synod also betrayed anxiety lest their conduct, in the expressive language of their own minutes, should be *overhauled*. The next year, however, the Classis, with the concurrence of the Theological Faculty at Utrecht, recommended their last American student, Dr. Livingston, as the professor. But the battle of Lexington had already been fought and the subject was delayed until the close of the Revolution.

After the dawn of freedom the subject of the professorship at once occupied the attention of the churches. Dr. Livingston was in favor of having a Divinity Hall opened in New Brunswick, because it was the most central place for all portions of the Reformed Church. The idea of a professorship in Columbia College he considered unwise; he would have cordially indorsed a union with the Princeton institutions, but believed that prejudices were too strong to effect it.

The trustees of Queen's College were without funds. They sought again the patronage of the church, but the Synod felt inclined to postpone the consideration of their proposals. The Legislature of New York had just passed an act relative to the establishment of a university and it was thought best to wait for developments. The church of Schenectady solicited the establishment of a seminary in that place, while Hackensack put in a similar plea, especially if the college should be removed from New Brunswick. The Synod also believed that the Theological Professorship ought to exist without connection with any college. Yet they felt under obligation to the institution at New Brunswick and exhorted the trustees to keep it alive. They also encouraged the proposition from Schenectady, believing that a college there would not conflict with Queen's College, and appointed a committee to assist in its formation. (UNION COLLEGE). But they resolved that their Theological Professor should reside in New York and requested the consistory of the church in that city to make the best arrangement possible with him.

In October, 1784, Dr. J. H. Livingston was chosen Professor of Theology by the provisional Synod, and Dr. H. Meyer, pastor at Totowa and Pompton Plains, Professor of Languages. No student could be admitted to examination for licensure without producing a certificate from Dr. Livingston, and for which, as a suitable *honorarium*, he was to receive five pounds. The church of New York was requested to relieve the professor of part of his services, but this was not done until twelve years later. Dr. Livingston assumed his position on the nineteenth day of May, 1785, by delivering a learned and elegant address in Latin on *The Truth of the Christian Religion* in the church in Garden Street.<sup>1</sup>

But the expense of living in the city was great and therefore some of the students prosecuted their studies under their own pastors or other ministers. This compelled the Synod two years after the appointment of their professor (1786) to appoint a suitable Lector in Theology and all were exhorted to seek instruction from the Professor or Lector. Dr. Meyer, of Pompton Plains, was appointed also to this station.

In May, 1791, the Synod first took active measures to attempt to raise a fund for the support of the professor. He had as yet received only a few *honoraria* from students who were able to pay, and the Synod had paid the same for a few others. It was therefore proposed that a subscription should be circulated through the congregations, that the money should be paid semi-annually in six installments and should be deposited as a

<sup>1</sup>This was reprinted in Latin in "Centennial Discourses," 1876, first edition, and also in pamphlet form.



capital fund in the Bank of New York or some national bank, and that it should be allowed to accumulate till a sufficient fund were procured. Mr. Peter Wilson, of New York, was made the agent to receive the funds and the consistory of the church in New York were made the trustees of the same. This action alarmed the trustees of Queen's College (October, 1791) and again they zealously urged their institution on the attention of the Synod and secured a postponement of the above action. They requested the Synod to recommend to them some Professor of Theology to be also President of their college, in agreement with the expectations excited in 1773. A committee was appointed to confer with them in reference to the best method of raising funds, but the Synod declined for the present to recommend a Theological Professor to them till their institution was properly endowed. The next year (1792) two new Lectors in Theology were appointed for the convenience and economy of the students; namely, Solomon Froeligh, at Hackensack, and Dirck Romeyn, at Schenectady.

In 1793 the Synod was greatly offended because the trustees of Queen's College had made propositions of union to the trustees of the college at Princeton. They therefore directed that any ministers having funds in hand for Queen's College should reserve them till further directed and all action for the endowment of a Theological Professor in that institution was for the present suspended. The Classis of Hackensack also complained that the Synodical Professorship had been constantly interfered with through the distraction occasioned by the propositions of the trustees and that if a Professorship of Theology were established in that institution it would be only a subordinate office. They urged the Synod to establish a professorial school at once and have a professor to devote his whole time to it alone. The Synod agreed with the Classis of Hackensack and lamented that circumstances had frustrated their plans. They therefore determined to renew their efforts to endow an independent Theological Professorship (1793).

At the first meeting of the newly constituted General Synod in June, 1794, a committee was appointed to report during the session on this subject. They reported that no union could be effected with Queen's College as long as it was situated at New Brunswick, that it ought to be removed to Bergen or Hackensack and a committee was appointed to confer with the trustees on this subject. But at the same time they reported that the Divinity School could not flourish in New York on account of the cost of living; that its continuance there prevented the collection of a fund; that the professor ought to remove to Flatbush, where a classical academy already existed, or to some other convenient place. The Consistory of the church in New York were again asked to relieve the professor of some of his duties and to make a just and equitable arrangement with him. The Synod also promised to urge the matter of the fund. They requested Peter Wilson, John Vanderbilt, Robert Benson and Richard Varick to become the trustees of said fund, instead of the New York consistory. They, moreover, permitted the moneys which had been collected for Queen's College to be paid over to the trustees, as all thought

of coalition with Princeton College was abandoned. If the trustees should become willing to move the location of their college within three months the committee appointed to confer with them were empowered to call an extra meeting of the Synod. A copy of the action of 1794 was sent to every church.

Owing, probably, to difficulties in making the necessary arrangements with his consistory, Professor Livingston did not remove to Flatbush till the spring of 1796, relinquishing half of his services and half of his salary in the city and receiving nothing in return. He spent four days at Flatbush every week, preaching in the city each Sabbath. The number of his students at once doubled. Everything appeared to be encouraging.

But in October, 1796, because of lack of earnest effort to endow the professorship, the professor sent a desponding letter to the Particular Synod, which was the continuation of the old Provisional Synod which had elected him in 1784. He reviewed the history of the efforts to establish a Theological Professorship and their failure. He feared that the Church did not honestly intend to have any such institution. He felt that he could no longer struggle alone with increased labor and financial loss amid general neglect. He declared his convictions that as long as he by his private exertions continued thus to supply the necessities of the Church no results would be accomplished, that the institution could not long live under present arrangements and therefore he thought that if this (Particular) Synod deemed it improper to do anything it were better for him to discontinue his lectures.

Such a proposition alarmed the Synod and they resolved at once to carry out the propositions of the General Synod of 1794. They ordered a subscription paper to be printed, accompanied by a circular letter in the name of the General Synod to be sent to every church, while they earnestly requested the professor to continue his labors.

But the General Synod wavered. The next June (1797) they unexpectedly and strangely determined that it was not expedient to press these matters. Financial difficulties, growing out of the revolutions in Europe, may have been the cause. They therefore thanked the professor for his gratuitous services and declared that it would be highly acceptable if, under all these discouragements, he would continue to discharge the duties of his office. And as it was exceedingly inconvenient for all students to get the certificate of the one professor and as different localities would become interested by a professor residing in them, the General Synod in 1797 made the Lectors of 1792. (Drs. Froeligh and Romeyn) full professors. The professors were requested to accept of £10 from each student, or, where the students could not pay, Synod would do it for them. Dr. Livingston accordingly relinquished his school at Flatbush and returned to the full duties of his parochial charge, but continued to teach as before.

In May, 1799, the Particular Synod—forgetting, apparently, that its powers were not as great as before the constitution of General Synod, to which body alone by the Constitution of 1792 appertained the appointment of professors—appointed Drs. Froeligh, Bassett and G. A. Kuypers

*teachers* in the Hebrew language. This may have helped to develop the Church Order in 1800 by the division of this old Synod into two Particular Synods of New York and Albany.

In 1800 a committee of one minister and one elder from each Classis was appointed to collect all the acts on this subject and report what measures were necessary to render the professorship respectable and useful. It was now proposed that the sum of two shillings be laid on every church member annually for six years and that collectors be appointed and receive five per cent. for their trouble, and that the Quesitor of the General Synod should take charge of the funds.

But experience proved that the action of 1797 was mistaken. It also came to be understood that Dr. Livingston held his office only by the appointment of the old Provisional Synod (1784) and that the two professors of 1797 held theirs by the appointment of the General Synod. It was therefore determined to bring back the institution to its former state. It was therefore declared that the election of the two additional professors in 1797 was a *mere temporary expedient* to meet existing circumstances and that these professors should continue to possess the honors and emoluments of their offices during their lives or good behavior, but should have no successors; that the advantages of an education in a city like New York outweighed all other considerations and therefore that the city was the most eligible place in which to establish a Theological School. The Consistory of the church of New York also reminded the General Synod that by the charter of Columbia College they had a right to appoint a Theological Professor in that institution and that thus support, honor, and permanency might be afforded the professor and the establishment put on a solid foundation, but Dr. Livingston was elected by the General Synod (1804) its one Permanent Professor. Thus it was thought the professorial endowment would be sooner realized. The Consistory of the church of New York were again appointed the trustees of the funds which might be raised, but Synod declined to blend their Theological Professorate with any establishment not derived from the immediate authority of the Netherlands Reformed Church. Two Professors of Hebrew were also appointed (1804); namely, Revs. John Bassett and Jeremiah Romeyn. Students desiring to be examined by Classis for licensure must also have a certificate of lingual attainments signed by one of these. The Professors of Hebrew appointed by the Particular Synod in 1799 were disallowed by the refusal of the Synod to permit their certificates to be honored.

In 1806 three ministers were elected from each Classis to obtain subscriptions and collect moneys for the permanent professorial fund. But every expedient was unavailing. The prospects grew faint and dubious. The most sanguine friends of the professorate were ready to despair concerning it.

At this juncture, after thirteen years' interruption, the trustees of Queen's College made a proposition which prepared the way for the ultimate success of the Theological Professorship. They proposed to revive their college and to make it especially subservient to the Professorate of

Theology. The trustees applied first to the Particular Synod of New York, which approved and recommended the plan, providing that all the moneys raised in the State of New York should be applied to the endowment of a Theological Professorship. General Synod sanctioned the revival of the college and the proposed union.

A covenant was drawn up between the parties (1807) in which the trustees promised to combine the literary interests of the college with a decided support to evangelical truth and the promotion of an able and faithful ministry in the Dutch Church; that the funds raised in New York should be appropriated to the support of a Theological Professorship in the college and to the assistance of poor and pious young men preparing for the ministry; that the trustees should hold the funds for the Theological Professorship and should call the professor elected by Synod as soon as their funds would allow; that a permanent Board of Superintendents should be appointed by the Synod to superintend the Theological Institution, to aid the professor in arranging the course of instruction, to attend the examination of students in theology, to be known by the name of "The Superintendents of the Theological Institution in Queen's College;" that the Synod should provide money for a library; and both parties were to unite in erecting the necessary buildings—money, if needed for this purpose, to be taken from the professorial fund.

Synod enjoined collections to be taken up in all their churches in the State of New York, to help in the erection of the necessary buildings. It was resolved that the Board of Superintendents consist of nine members, three to be taken from each Particular Synod and three from the clerical members of the Board of Trustees.

The efforts to collect funds by the trustees were crowned with unexpected success. The church of New York at once gave \$10,000 and the church of Harlem \$400.

In less than a year the trustees called Dr. Livingston as their Professor of Theology, according to the covenant, offering him \$750 and \$250 additional as President of the college. He at first declined the latter office, but ultimately accepted, a Vice-President being appointed to take the burden of the duties. He did not immediately remove to New Brunswick, but waited till provision could be made for the churches under his care; and also lest his removal might retard the increase of the professorial fund. In February, 1810, the trustees offered him \$650 additional. Therefore, after a pastorship of forty years and a professorship, without compensation, of twenty-six in the city, at the age of sixty-four, he broke all the ties he had there formed and removed to New Brunswick. He had given his professorial certificate up to this time to about ninety students. By his removal he sacrificed a salary of \$2,500 in his New York pastoral charge. He cast himself in faith upon the churches, trusting that they would provide the necessary support. In December of the same year, considering the great sacrifices he had made, the trustees increased his salary to \$1,700, allowing also \$300 for house rent, promising that if there were any deficiency it should be made up as soon as funds permitted. Two years



after this, when his receipts from the trustees had only amounted to \$1,200, he generously renounced all charges for the balance against them. The trustees had been embarrassed in their operations by a money crisis in the country.

Dr. Livingston opened the Seminary in October, 1810, with five students. But a few days before he left New York he wrote a letter to Rev. Elias van Bunschooten, suggesting the propriety of his devoting a portion of his property to the benefit of the Theological Institution. This effort resulted in the endowing of the trustees in the sum of \$14,650, which was increased by his will to \$17,000. The income of this fund was to be appropriated to the support of "pious youth, who hope they have a call of God to preach the Gospel of Jesus Christ." This fund has been the means of educating many young men for the ministry.

In 1812 Dr. Livingston sent in his first report to Synod, in which he reviewed the facts and stated the present conditions of the Seminary, urging the necessity of prompt and vigorous action respecting the endowment. At the same time the Board of Superintendents was fully organized by the adoption of a detailed plan respecting the government of the Theological School. Synod was to have complete control of it in every particular, appointing its Superintendents triennially, choosing three from each of the Particular Synods and three from the clerical members of the Board of Trustees. These were to superintend the examinations for professorial certificates and have authority over the students. Three professors, however, were declared to be necessary before the institution should be regarded as fully organized, each of whom should then deliver three lectures a week. A sermon was to be exhibited each week by one of the students on a topic assigned him; the course of study was to be three years. Each student was to be taught natural, didactic, polemic and practical theology; Biblical criticism, chronology and ecclesiastical history; the form and administration of church government and pastoral duties; and to be able to read the Scriptures fluently in the original languages. At the end of three years they were to submit to an examination for a professorial certificate, upon which testimonial they were to be admitted to examination for licensure before their respective Classes.

Dr. Bassett now resigned his position as Professor of Hebrew and Rev. J. M. van Harlingen, of Millstone, was appointed in his place.

From this time the Board of Superintendents has regularly met and has examined students.

Fears were entertained for the welfare of the seminary on account of the waning of the college about this time. The trustees continued to be embarrassed. The erection of the building had involved them in debt. Synod appropriated \$3,000 of the Theological Fund to aid in defraying the expenses of the building. In 1815 the plan of a *Theological College* was proposed by Dr. Livingston, having for its object, *primarily*, the education of young men for the ministry. Others, preparing for other professions, might be admitted *speciali gratia*, to a limited number. Its corps of teachers should consist of a Professor of Theology, of Biblical Criticism,



and of Ecclesiastical History, to be appointed by the Synod, and a Professor of Mathematics, to be appointed by the trustees; the Theological Professors were also to perform duties in the college, according to the appointment of the trustees; the two funds were to be blended in one and Synod was to pay half the salaries of their professors. The plan was adopted in October, 1815, but the trustees, being embarrassed in their operations, were not enabled to carry it out until ten years later. About this time also the German Reformed Church made propositions, informally, in reference to the establishment of a common theological institution for the two denominations. It was, perhaps, owing to the complicated relations of our own seminary that this plan was not entertained. Dr. Livingston, however, at his own expense, published an address to the German Reformed churches in the United States (1819) replete with valuable information and counsel, urging them to establish a theological seminary for themselves.

The propriety of removing the seminary to New York, or even to Schenectady, was also seriously discussed and Dr. Livingston even favored it for a time. But the trustees who held the funds would not consent to it.

In 1814 the Board of Superintendents suggested to Synod the necessity of another professor. To this end the church of Albany offered to contribute annually \$750 and the church of New Brunswick \$200 for a term of six years. Synod accordingly, and to the great relief of the now aged Livingston, the next year elected Rev. John Schureman Professor of Pastoral Theology and Ecclesiastical History. After his death in 1818 the second professorship embraced the departments of Oriental Literature and Ecclesiastical History. Rev. Thomas de Witt having declined an appointment to this position, Rev. John Ludlow was chosen. He continued in this department for five years, when Rev. John de Witt was chosen his successor.

The further endowment of the institution weighed heavily on Dr. Livingston's mind. He felt that unless speedy measures were taken for this end, the institution must die. In 1822 subscriptions were started, Dr. Livingston heading them with \$500, and nearly \$27,000 were subscribed within a year in the Particular Synod of New York.

The Particular Synod of Albany now made efforts to endow a third professorship. Dr. Livingston lived long enough to see that success was certain and that the institution for which he had sacrificed so much during forty years was established on a firm foundation. Different professors in different parts of the church had been appointed for the convenience of students, and Dr. Livingston had had an assistant most of the time in New Brunswick; but it was only after his death, though in the same year, that the theological institution was fully organized by the full complement of professors—De Witt, Milledoler and Woodhull. The Particular Synod of Albany by the fall of 1825 had subscribed about \$27,000, also, for the endowment of the third professorship. It was several years before these moneys were paid in (some of the subscriptions, indeed, were lost), but in the meantime the church of New York for several years gave \$1,750 per

annum and other churches or friends assisted in meeting the deficiency. Synod now purchased the college building in payment of the obligations of the trustees to them. The trustees had saved the professorate in 1807 by taking it under their care and the Synod now saved the college from extinction by a similar kindness. The plan proposed in 1815 was substantially revived. The Theological Professor became professors also in the college and thus that institution, under the name of Rutgers, was reopened. (RUTGERS COLLEGE).

Dr. Woodhull died within a year of his appointment and Dr. James S. Cannon was elected in his place.

In 1824 the first change was made in reference to the appointment of the Board of Superintendents. Henceforth two from each Classis were to be appointed to constitute this Board, except from the Classis of New York, which was to have four members—all to be appointed by Synod. Ten years later the Classes were permitted to nominate and Synod confirmed them. In 1838 the plan was again changed, limiting the number to one from each Classis and only one-third of that number were to be elected each year to prevent an entire change in the board at once. The next year, however, Synod resumed its right of appointing the whole board itself; but in 1841 the plan of 1838 was again adopted. In 1848, at an extra session of Synod, the plan was entirely changed so that eight should constitute the board, an equal number to come from each Particular Synod; but this action was rescinded the next June and the former plan resumed.

In 1872 the Board of Superintendents was made to consist of four ministers and four elders from each of the Particular Synods of New York, Albany and New Brunswick, together with one delegate from the Particular Synod of Chicago. These were to be nominated by the Synods respectively and confirmed by the General Synod. The normal term of service was to be four years and the terms of service of one-fourth of the members were to expire each year. This change created dissatisfaction and the restoration of the previously existing plan was urged. The result was that in 1876 it was resolved that the board should consist of one member from each Classis (excepting the Classes connected with the Particular Synod of Chicago) to be nominated by the respective Classes, together with six elders, to be appointed directly by the General Synod, the term of office to be three years. In 1877, when the Theological Department at Hope College was suspended, the rights of the Classes of the Particular Synod of Chicago to representation in the Board of Superintendents at New Brunswick were restored.

In 1888 each Classis of the three Eastern Synods was allowed to nominate one minister, to be confirmed by the General Synod, for a term of five years, one-fifth to be elected each year. Two elders were to be nominated by each of the three Eastern Synods, to be confirmed by the General Synod, to serve for five years; while the Particular Synod of Chicago was to have one ministerial representative. Vacancies might be filled by the nominating Classis or Particular Synod, until the next General Synod which should appoint for the unexpired term. The Board was to

meet annually at New Brunswick in May for the examination of students and other business.

In 1828 the old professorial fund was transferred to General Synod, and the same year a Board of Education was established, to which, having been remodeled in 1831, were committed all the educational interests of the church, as well as the immediate care of the beneficiaries. (BOARD OF EDUCATION). In 1832, Dr. De Witt having died, Dr. Alexander McClelland took the chair of Biblical Literature. Three years later the Theological Professors were organized into a Faculty, to hold monthly meetings and exercise a general supervision over the students.

In 1841 the students complained of the requirement to commit *Mark's Medulla*, which led to the adoption of a new plan for the Didactic Professor; namely, to deliver lectures on theology. This action, however, led to the resignation of Dr. Milledoler. Rev. Samuel A. van Vranken was elected to his place. The Theological Professor was now relieved from the presidency of the college.

In 1851 Dr. William H. Campbell succeeded Dr. McClelland in the department of Biblical Literature and the next year Dr. John Ludlow succeeded Dr. Cannon, who had been stricken by disease and declared to be Professor Emeritus. He died in the same year.

The want of a theological hall separate from the college building began at this time to be seriously felt. The students drew up a memorial, stating their difficulties and their wants, and which paper passed through the hands of the Faculty to the Board of Superintendents. The board took immediate action on it and their efforts were crowned with complete success. At the personal solicitation of Dr. Ludlow Mrs. Anna Hertzog, of Philadelphia, donated \$30,000 for its erection, with the condition that it should be called "The Peter Hertzog Theological Hall." Col. James Neilson gave a lot of ground, valued at \$14,000; Mr. David Bishop gave an adjoining lot, valued at \$1,200; Mr. Charles P. Dayton gave another lot; and \$2,000 were given by Messrs. Francis and Wessel Wessells, of Paramus, N. J., to purchase still additional land to make the rectangle complete. The building was speedily erected. It contained dormitories, refectory, lecture-rooms, chapel and library. With the erection of James Suydam Hall the professors occupied lecture-rooms in it and the library was removed to the Gardner A. Sage Library Building.

The Library room was made the chapel and the former chapel became the Dining Hall.

The next year Dr. Ludlow was called by death and Dr. Samuel M. Woodbridge was elected in his place. Synod also engaged Dr. G. W. Bethune for one year to give a course of lectures on Pulpit Eloquence to the students. On the 1st day of January, 1861, Dr. van Vranken died, and Dr. Joseph F. Berg was elected in his place. Two years later Dr. John De Witt, son of the former professor of the same name, was chosen to the chair of Biblical Literature, made vacant by the resignation of Dr. Campbell. About this time, also, the Theological Professors were relieved of further duties in the college. In 1864 the Synod transferred the college

property to the trustees and the next year the covenants of 1807 and 1825 were finally annulled. The money thus accruing was devoted to the erection of the professorial residences then in course of construction. The same year a fourth professorship, namely, of Sacred Rhetoric and Pastoral Theology, which had been suggested and desired for many years, was, by a very general subscription through the churches, secured and Dr. David D. Demarest was elected to this position.

In the year 1871 Dr. Berg was removed by death. Professor Woodbridge, by appointment of a committee of General Synod, gave instruction to the Middle and Senior Classes in Didactic and Polemic Theology for one year. By the Synod of 1872 Dr. Abraham B. van Zandt was elected James Suydam Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology.

A Standing Committee on Peter Hertzog Theological Hall was appointed in the year 1857, immediately on the completion of the building. It consisted of six persons, including the three Theological Professors, and had the general charge of the property. This committee was also authorized to secure such additional funds as might be needed to accomplish the objects of the institution; but the expenditures of the Hall and the adjacent grounds were not in any case to exceed the amount of funds actually collected. The committee in 1864 undertook the work of obtaining funds for a needed increase of endowment and also for the establishment of a Professorship of Pastoral Theology and Sacred Rhetoric. They were stimulated to this by receiving from Rev. Nicholas E. Smith a subscription of \$40,000 for the increase of the endowment, on condition that a like sum should be raised for a new professorship. The next year (1865) they reported that the work was well nigh completed, whereupon the Synod established the professorship and elected and installed a professor. In 1867 they reported the subscriptions and moneys they had received, amounting to \$62,233.09, of which what remained after the establishment of the professorship was to be used for the building of three professorial residences, which were subsequently erected on the seminary grounds. The professors, as members of this committee, raised almost the whole amount, a work in which they were obliged to expend much time and labor. In this Dr. De Witt was especially active.

But unfortunately the large subscription with which they had commenced could not be collected, although the subscriber had paid the interest on his bond for two years. This caused embarrassment and made a new effort necessary. The Synod, in order to relieve the professors from this work, and wishing quickly to obtain the desired result, reconstituted the committee in 1868, making it to consist of nine laymen, with whom one professor appointed by the Faculty was to be associated. The committee was authorized to employ an agent to obtain subscriptions and collect moneys, and directed, after expending what was necessary for repairs, to pay the remainder into the treasury of General Synod. It was also to be the Executive Committee of the Board of Superintendents, to report to them, to meet with them annually for a full consideration of the temporal interests of the seminary and to be under their general direction. The Synod



at the same time passed a resolution requesting the Board of Directors to co-operate with the committee in raising \$100,000 for completing the endowment of the seminary and for the payment of the debt of the Synod. The committee and board promptly employed Rev. Dr. James A. H. Cornell as agent (1869-1873) and he commenced the work with enthusiasm. He was cheered by receiving from Mr. James Suydam \$40,000 for the endowment of the Professorship of Didactic and Polemic Theology, to which he subsequently added the sum of \$20,000. Very appropriately the Synod attached his name to the professorship. The Synod also gave Dr. Cornell a direct appointment as its agent, but inasmuch as it was found to be very difficult to convene the committee, it was changed the next year and made to consist of one Theological Professor appointed by the Faculty and five other members (not necessarily laymen) to be appointed annually by the General Synod. The committee was in 1870 appointed for three years instead of one, in order to complete improvements in the Hall that had been commenced by them. In 1873 a further reappointment of the committee for three years was made, and in 1876 a change was again made. It was then resolved that the committee should consist of one Theological Professor and five other members, a majority of whom should be laymen, and the normal term of service to be five years, one member to be elected annually. Inasmuch as the number of buildings to be cared for had increased, the name of the committee was now changed to Committee on Seminary Grounds and Property.

The reports of this committee, regularly presented to the General Synod, showed a vast amount of work done, of which the Synod frequently made grateful acknowledgment. Extensive improvements and repairs were made to Peter Hertzog Hall. Water and steam-heating were introduced and all its appointments made it an attractive dwelling-place. A rector was appointed to take charge of the Hall and have the oversight of the students. James Suydam Hall, the gift of Mr. James Suydam, of New York City, was erected on the east side of Hertzog Hall. It was dedicated (the General Synod attending) June 5, 1873, and contains a spacious gymnasium, museum and five lecture-rooms. In front of it a bronze statue of Mr. Suydam was placed by his friends. The aggregate of his gifts exceeded a quarter of a million dollars.

On the west side of Peter Hertzog Hall was built the Gardner A. Sage Library. This is a fire-proof building, erected by Mr. Gardner A. Sage, of New York City, and presented by him to the General Synod and dedicated (the General Synod attending) June 4, 1875. In addition to his gift of the building Colonel Sage paid the salary of the librarian, and for the services of the janitor, for coal and other incidental expenses annually. He also made several other contributions. Quite as valuable, perhaps, as these gifts were his indefatigable personal services to the institution as Chairman and Treasurer of the Standing Committee.

Through the efforts of Dr. Cornell about \$50,000 were secured for the library. These moneys were given, not to be invested, but to be spent, as soon as it could be judiciously done, in the purchase of books. The



selection of books was made by a committee of the General Synod, consisting of Rev. Drs. T. W. Chambers, E. T. Corwin, C. D. Hartranft and Prof. Jacob Cooper, of Rutgers College, in connection with the Theological Professors. The library was also made accessible to the citizens of New Brunswick and others. Thus the Seminary became firmly established.

In 1873 Mr. Nicholas T. Vedder of Utica, N. Y., proposed to endow a lectureship on "The Present Aspects of Modern Infidelity, including Its Cause and Cure." Between 1874 and 1890 several lectures by distinguished scholars on various phases of the subject were delivered, but as the income became unavailable they were discontinued. (See Manual of 1902, page 176). Just at that time, however, a new lectureship was established. The Hon. N. F. Graves, of Syracuse, N. Y., provided for "Lectures on Missions" in 1888-9 and for several succeeding years. At his death in 1896 he left \$10,000 for the endowment of such Lectureship. The appointment on this foundation continues. The lecturers have been as follows:

1888-9. Revs. Henry Stout, Cyrus Hamlin, D.D., L. W. Kip, D.D., E. M. Wheny, D.D., F. F. Ellinwood, D.D.

1889-90. Rev. John Hall, D.D.

1890-1. Rev. Arthur T. Pierson, D.D.

1891-2. Rev. Alexander J. Gordon, D.D.

1892-3. No lecture.

1893-4. Rev. George Smith, C.E.I.

1894-5. Rev. William Imbrie, D.D.

1895-6. Rev. Chester D. Hartranft, D.D.

1896-7. Revs. Joachim Elmendorf, D.D., F. S. Schenck, D.D., John Scudder, D.D., Henry Stout, E. P. Johnson, D.D.

1897-8. Revs. S. M. Zwemer, A. C. de Wall, D.D., C. L. Wells, D.D., M. H. Hutton, D.D., E. A. Collier, D.D.

1898-9. Revs. Wilson Phraner, D.D. (four), William I. Chamberlain (one).

1899-1900. Rev. James F. Riggs, D.D.

1900-1. Rev. George F. Pentecost, D.D.

1901-2. Mr. Robert E. Speer.

1902-1903. Robert E. Speer.

1903-1904. Rev. John H. Wyckoff, D.D.

1906-1907. Rev. William R. Lambuth, D.D.

1907-1908. Rev. Arthur Judson Brown, D.D.

1908-1909. Rev. James L. Barton, D.D.

1909-1910. Rev. Henry C. Mabie, D.D.

1910-1911. Rev. Arthur H. Smith, D.D.

1911-1912. John R. Mott, LL.D.

1912-1913. Rev. William I. Chamberlain, D.D.

1913-1914. Rev. Charles R. Watson, D.D.

1914-1915. Rev. John P. Jones, D.D.

1915-1916. Rev. S. M. Zwemer, D.D.

1916-1917. Rev. G. Sherwood Eddy, D.D.

1917-1918. Rev. J. C. R. Ewing, D.D.

1918-1919. Rev. S. M. Zwemer, D.D.

1919-1920. Rev. William Bancroft Hill, D.D.

1920-1921. Rev. Frank Eckerson.

This emphasis on Missions is in keeping with the historic spirit of the institution, a Society of Inquiry having been founded in 1811 among its students. From 1811-1820 this was known as the Berean Society. Many of its members have gone to the foreign field. Significant of this interest is it also that the Inter-Seminary Missionary Alliance, comprising all denominations, was inaugurated under the special auspices of this Seminary in 1880.

During a long illness of Professor van Zandt in 1878 the Rev. Dr. T. W. Chambers served in his place. Professor van Zandt resigned in 1881 and six weeks later died. Rev. Dr. William V. V. Mabon was chosen his successor. In 1883 the long-desired fifth professorship was founded. Mr. Gardner A. Sage left \$50,000 for such endowment. During 1883-4 the Rev. Drs. T. W. Chambers and E. T. Corwin served with Professor De Witt in the Exegetical Department, and the General Synod in 1884 constituted the new Professorship of "Old Testament Languages and Exegesis," Prof. De Witt remaining in the Chair of "Hellenistic Greek and New Testament Exegesis." Rev. Dr. John G. Lansing was chosen to the new chair. Just before his death Mr. Sage gave nearly \$100,000 for various uses. Property improvement at this time included the erection in 1883 of the professorial residence provided for by Mr. James Suydam, and in 1891 of a librarian's residence, with funds available from gifts of Mr. Sage.

In 1883 the General Synod provided that the senior Professor, at that time Dr. Woodbridge, be called Dean, and be endowed with disciplinary powers as the Faculty might arrange. In 1884 a new curriculum, prepared by a committee of the preceding Synod's appointment, was approved, designed to keep the institution abreast of the times in theological training. In 1888 a new "Plan of the Seminary" was adopted, including this curriculum. It changed the title of Dean to President and defined more clearly and with some amendments the government and procedure of the institution. Since 1880 public Commencements have been held.

The title of the fourth Professorship has been changed from that of "Pastoral Theology and Sacred Rhetoric" to that of "Practical Theology."

The title of the historical professorship has been changed from that of "Ecclesiastical History and Church Government" to that of Sacred History being included in the teaching of this department, and Church Government being transferred from it to the department of Theology.

The title of the theological professorship has been changed from that of Didactic and Polemic Theology" to that of "Systematic Theology."

These changes were made by General Synod to conform to modern terminology and to define more accurately the work of the several professors as arranged under the enlarged curriculum.

An event notable in the record is the celebration in 1884 of the Seminary's one hundredth anniversary. As the oldest theological school in the land, its centennial deserved and received peculiar interest within and

without the demonination. An observance was proposed in the Synod in 1881. The next year a committee, consisting of Rev. Drs. P. D. van Cleef, J. H. Suydam, and D. N. Vanderveer, was appointed. Their plan, partially reported in 1883, was in detail adopted in 1884. A committee on endowment was appointed to act coincidentally, and a co-operating committee was appointed by the Alumni Association. The celebration was held on the 28th and 29th of October, 1884, in the First and Second Reformed Churches of New Brunswick, and was a great success.

At the close a committee was appointed to publish the proceedings, including addresses and other matter of historical value.

The committee thus appointed, Rev. Prof. D. D. Demarest, D.D., Rev. Dr. P. D. van Cleef, and Rev. Dr. E. T. Corwin, issued the "Centennial Volume." This is not only a record of the centennial occasion, but an invaluable résumé of the rich historical material attaching unto the hundred years' life of the institution, a monument of accomplished and painstaking research and compilation.<sup>1</sup>

About this time, 1885-6-7, the Museum began to grow. It was especially fostered by Professor Lansing, who made for it many valuable acquisitions from the East, especially Egypt. Through others also came gifts of interest.

In 1888 changes were made in Suydam Hall, providing an excellent room for the Museum. Later an additional room was assigned for Historical Material. A fund left by Mr. John S. Bussing has been set aside for its upkeep and for occasional purchase of important items. Gifts from Mission Fields, from old Dutch families, from individuals, notably Mrs. E. E. Olcott, have multiplied, and it is now a definite factor in the educational work of the Seminary. It is opened to the public at stated times and has many visitors. Dr. Gillespie is Curator.

The last decade of the nineteenth century was peculiarly marked by changes in the Faculty, almost as many as in all the earlier course of the half-century. In 1892 Professor De Witt resigned after twenty-nine years of service, having honored the Seminary not only with his long-continued, scholarly class-room work, but as well by his translation of the Psalms, and by his esteemed membership in the American Committee on the Revision of the Old Testament. The Rev. Dr. James F. Riggs was elected his successor. Later in the same year Professor Mabon died, after eleven years of the most mature and through professorial work. In 1893 Rev. Dr. J. Preston Searle was elected his successor. In 1898 Professor Riggs resigned and the Rev. John H. Gillespie was elected his successor. In the same year, after the closing of the Seminary and the adjournment of Synod, and after but a week's illness, Professor Demarest, beloved Professor for thirty-three years, died, having served the Seminary not only in the class-room, but conspicuously in its administration, as Secretary of the Faculty; and having served the entire Reformed Church with his authoritative writings upon its Standards and History. In December of the same year Professor Lansing, after fourteen years of service marked by great

<sup>1</sup>Centennial of the Theological Seminary of the Reformed Church in America, 1784-1884.

ability and intense work, but by long and serious ill-health, resigned. The General Synod of 1899, in the two elections thus devolving upon it, chose the Rev. Dr. Ferdinand S. Schenck to the chair of Practical Theology, the Rev. Dr. John H. Raven to the Old Testament chair. Then, as the new century opened, came the resignation of Professor Woodbridge, whose fortieth anniversary as Professor had been nobly celebrated in 1897, who for a long time had been Dean or President of the Faculty, the impress of whose life and teachings is upon all the Church. In 1901 the Rev. Dr. W. H. S. Demarest was elected Professor of Church History and Dr. Woodbridge was declared Emeritus. The Synod, however, continued him in such service as he might find it possible to perform. He died in 1905.

In 1902 Professor Searle was elected Dr. Woodbridge's successor as President of the Faculty.

In 1906 Professor W. H. S. Demarest resigned to become President of Rutgers College. He was succeeded by Rev. Edward Payson Johnson, D.D., who still holds the Professorship of Ecclesiastical History and Church Government.

Because of physical infirmity Dr. Gillespie resigned his chair of Hellenistic Greek and New Testament Exegesis in 1911 but continued in the Seminary as Instructor in New Testament Criticism and Missions. He was succeeded by the Rev. Joseph Frederic Berg, Ph.D., D.D., a grandson of the former Professor of the same name. He continued in office until 1917 when he resigned to re-enter the pastorate. Rev. John W. Beardslee, Ph.D., D.D., was elected to the office and still continues in it.

In 1894 the "Plan of the Seminary" was amended, and the method of electing Professors changed. The right of nomination to the General Synod was accorded to the Classes, but by a subsequent change the Board of Superintendents was directed to make a nomination for the vacancy to which General Synod at its option could add an additional one. The Classical nominations ceased.

In 1893 a scheme of special study leading to the degree of Bachelor of Divinity was added to the curriculum. Rutgers College conferred this degree upon graduates of the Seminary whom the Seminary faculty certified to be qualified therefor by the completion of a prescribed extra course of study. In 1904 the basis of this degree was changed to a year of post graduate study, in residence, and including one major and at least two minor courses of study.

Efficiency in instruction has been promoted and wider reach of the Professor's work attained through the printing, since 1893, of various Seminary lectures and outlines. More than ten publications have been made, including five or six text books, and the important Biographical Record of the Seminary compiled by Professor Raven and issued in 1911.

At first funds for such printing were variously provided, but in 1901 the "Rev. Dr. Archibald Laidlie Memorial Fund" of \$5,000 was given by a descendant of Dr. Laidlie, the income to be used for this purpose.

The Library has steadily increased, through purchase and donation. It now contains over 56,000 volumes and 10,000 pamphlets. Each alcove on the main floor has been endowed as a memorial in the sum of \$1,500 less \$200 expended for a memorial window. The totals are included in

the Alcove Endowment Fund, and the beautiful room has been further graced by its interesting and beautiful windows. The Library is open to students and the public morning and afternoon and five evenings a week. John C. Van Dyke, L.H.D., has been librarian since 1878. He is also Professor of the History of Art in Rutgers College and the author of several books on art and nature. His "Notes on the Sage Library" first published in 1888 and since revised, give an account of the rare and special treasures of this Library.

In 1895 the Standing Committee on Grounds and Property, by action of General Synod was made to consist of the entire faculty, together with five members chosen by the Synod. Recently Synod has increased the number of laymen on the committee to six, in classes of two each, with three year terms for each class. The office of Rector of Hertzog Hall was abolished. A Superintendent of Property was appointed under authority of the Standing Committee.

The necessity of extra gifts for ordinary matters, arising about 1895 displayed the serious financial situation which then confronted the Seminary. No large gift for the general endowment had been received since the gifts of Mr. Suydam and Mr. Sage, except the bequest in 1886 of Colonel Egbert Silvernail of Gallatin, N. Y., amounting to \$23,000. Because of the fall in interest rates the income of the Seminary became \$5,000 less than formerly.

The General Synod of 1897 appointed a Committee on Seminary Finance, composed of representatives from the Board of Direction, the Board of Superintendents and the Standing Committee. Rev. Dr. James Demarest was employed as Financial Agent, with the purpose of securing \$250,000 new endowment.

The results, as the Committee has continued its work, have, under the divine blessing, exceeded expectations. More than \$300,000 have been added to the endowments, and nearly \$25,000 have been given for current repairs and expenses. The professors, all of whom voluntarily surrendered \$500 of their salaries to aid in the crisis, have been released from further sacrifice of the kind. Three lectorships, in Missions, in the English Bible, in Biblical Theology; and three instructorships, in Music, in Elocution, and in Christian Education, have been added to the five full professorships, thus widening and varying the course of training. Synod proposes to add a sixth Chair, that of the English Bible and Christian Education when there shall be a comparatively small addition to the income already available for its support and when funds shall be supplied for the building of a house for the new professor. The late Mr. John S. Bussing has made provision for a future Chair of Biblical Theology, in addition to the many smaller gifts made in his lifetime and inspiring many others to give.

The late Ralph Voorhees was an early contributor and his gift of \$25,000 was the first large one to be received. Mrs. Ann Farwell Carver, niece of Mrs. Ann Hertzog, bequeathed \$25,000 for Library Endowment, and the mansion of her Aunt, to be sold and the proceeds to constitute an Ann Hertzog Memorial Fund, the income of which was to be used for the comfort and instruction of the students in Hertzog Hall. The net pro-



ceeds of this sale were about \$70,000. General Synod has directed that the first \$1,000 of this income shall be applied to the maintenance of Hertzog Hall and the balance to the support of the Chair of English Bible and Christian Education. Pending the securing of sufficient funds for a full salary and securing a house for the professor the Synod has ordered that an instructorship in Christian Education and a lectorship in the English Bible should be supported from this income, and that during the period of high prices for fuel and labor another \$1,000 should be paid for the care of Hertzog Hall. The remaining balance of income is being added to the principal which will thus soon be able to carry a full professorial salary.

Many smaller gifts have made possible the decent care of the buildings and the now beautiful campus even during the period of inflated prices, and will make possible in normal conditions a program of improvement which our older structures will require.

Hertzog Hall, the Library, and three of the houses are lighted by electricity and all but the librarian's house are heated by steam.

The property occupied by Dr. Raven, having become impossible as a residence, has been sold. All the vacant lots, abutting on the northern side of the campus have been purchased, giving adequate and convenient sites for the three houses which will be ultimately needed, for the Old Testament Professor, and the occupants of the proposed new Chairs.

The Catskill Church has given a fund of \$5,000 for "administration and special lectures." The Lectureship on the Christian Ministry has thus been maintained. The Lecturers have been as follows:

- 1905. Rev. Charles E. Jefferson, D.D.
- 1906. " David J. Burrell, D.D.
- 1907. " Edward B. Coe, D.D.
- 1908. " Hugh Black, D.D.
- 1909. " Herman Bavinck, D.D.
- 1910. " Newell Dwight Hillis, D.D.
- 1911. " S. Parkes Cadman, D.D.
- 1912. " A. V. V. Raymond, D.D.
- 1914. " James R. Howerton, D. D.
- 1915. " Rockwell Harmon Potter, D.D.
- 1917. " Floyd W. Tompkins, D.D.
- 1918. " John Timothy Stone, D.D.
- 1919. " Cornelius Woelfikin, D.D.
- 1920. " Walter W. Moore, D.D.

The Alumni Association which maintains a vigorous life and an annual reunion is raising its own fund for a Fellowship and has paid in over \$8,000.

Since 1917 this Association has ordered that a portion of the income of their increasing Endowment Fund should be appropriated for the support of a Lectureship relating especially to the practical problems of the church.

These Lecturers have been:

- 1917. Rev. Edwin Lee Earp, D.D.
- 1918. Kenyon L. Butterfield, LL.D.
- 1919. Rev. William R. Taylor, D.D.

1920. " Charles R. Brown, D.D.

1921. " Harris E. Kirk, D.D.

In 1908 Miss Anna M. Sandham established the George Augustus Sandham Scholarship Fund amounting to \$4,000, the income of which for one year is to be paid in three annual instalments to that member of the Junior Class who is adjudged to have done the best work in the Junior Year.

The Alida Van Schaick Graduate Scholarship has been established yielding about \$500 to a student approved by the Board of Education, recommended by the Faculty, who has maintained a definite high standard of scholarship in every department of the Seminary throughout the full three years' course. The Board of Education holds and administers this Fund.

The Seminary now has, in all, \$681,000 of invested funds of which \$103,000 are Library Funds; \$340,000 are Professorial Funds; \$103,000 for the care of the property; \$35,000 special funds; and a general fund of \$25,000.

The most pressing financial needs today are:

I. \$35,000 for the erection of an addition to Sage Library which has proper shelf room for only 40,000 of its 56,000 volumes. This addition can be named as the donor desires.

II. Funds to build houses for the sixth Professorship, for the Old Testament Professorship, and for the seventh Professorship.

III. Increase of the Property Fund, (income applicable to the point of greatest need) to \$40,000.

The present Faculty comprises:

REV. J. PRESTON SEARLE, D.D., James Suydam Professor of Systematic Theology. President of the Faculty.

REV. FERDINAND S. SCHENCK, D.D., LL.D., Professor of Practical Theology.

REV. JOHN HOWARD RAVEN, D.D., Gardner A. Sage Professor of Old Testament Languages and Exegesis.

REV. EDWARD P. JOHNSON, D.D., Professor of Sacred and Ecclesiastical History. Secretary of the Faculty.

REV. JOHN W. BEARDSLEE, PH.D., D.D., Thomas De Witt Professor of Hellenistic Greek and New Testament Exegesis.

PROFESSORS AND LECTORS IN CONNECTION WITH THE FIRST THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY OF THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA. AT NEW YORK AND FLATBUSH, 1784-1810. AT NEW BRUNSWICK, N. J., SINCE 1810.

PROFESSORS ELECTED BY THE (OLD) PROVISIONAL SYNOD.

REV. JOHN H. LIVINGSTON, D.D., Professor of Didactic Theology, etc., New York and Flatbush, 1784-1810.

REV. HERMANUS MEYER, D.D., Professor of Languages at Pompton Plains, 1784-91; Lector in Theology at Pompton Plains, 1786-91.

REV. SOLOMON FROELIGH, D.D., Lector in Theology at Hackensack, New Jersey, 1792-7.

REV. DIRCK ROMEYN, D.D., Lector in Theology at Schenectady, N. Y., 1792-7.

PROFESSORS ELECTED BY THE GENERAL SYNOD. (*Constituted 1794*).

- REV. SOLOMON FROELIGH, D.D., Professor of Didactic Theology, Hackensack, N. J., 1797-1822.
- REV. DIRCK ROMEYN, D.D., Professor of Didactic Theology at Schenectady, N. Y., 1797-1804.
- REV. JOHN H. LIVINGSTON, D.D., Permanent Professor of Didactic Theology at New York, 1804-10; at New Brunswick, 1810-25. (See *Minutes of General Synod*, 1804, pp. 334-5, 339, 340. Also *Centennial of the Seminary*, p. 362).
- REV. JOHN BASSETT, D.D., Teacher of Hebrew at Boght, Schoharie Co., and at Albany, N. Y., 1804-12.
- REV. JEREMIAH ROMEYN, D.D., Professor of Hebrew at Linlithgo, Harlem, Schoharie, and Woodstock, 1804-6.

SEMINARY AT NEW BRUNSWICK, N. J. (1810).

- REV. JOHN M. VAN HARLINGEN, D.D., Professor of Hebrew and Ecclesiastical History, 1812-13.
- REV. JOHN SCHUREMAN, D.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Church Government, and Pastoral Duties, 1815-18.
- REV. JOHN LUDLOW, D.D., Professor of Biblical Literature and Ecclesiastical History, 1819-23.
- REV. JOHN DE WITT, D.D., Professor of Biblical Literature and Ecclesiastical History, 1823-25; Professor of Biblical Literature, 1825-31.
- REV. PHILIP MILLEDOLER, D.D., Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology, 1825-41.
- REV. SELAH S. WOODHULL, D.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Church Government, and Pastoral Theology, 1825-26.
- REV. JAMES S. CANNON, D.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Church Government, and Pastoral Theology, 1826-52.
- REV. ALEXANDER MCCLELLAND, D.D., Professor of Biblical Literature, 1832-51.
- REV. SAMUEL A. VAN VRANKEN, D.D., Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology, 1841-61.
- REV. WILLIAM H. CAMPBELL, D.D., LL.D., Professor of Biblical Literature, 1851-63.
- REV. JOHN LUDLOW, D.D., Professor of Pastoral Theology, Ecclesiastical History, and Church Government, 1852-57.
- REV. SAMUEL M. WOODBRIDGE, D.D., LL.D., Professor of Pastoral Theology, Ecclesiastical History, and Church Government, 1857-65. Professor of Ecclesiastical History and Church Government, 1865-1901. Emeritus, 1901-1905.
- REV. JOSEPH F. BERG, D.D., Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology, 1861-71.
- REV. JOHN DE WITT, D.D., LL.D., Litt. D., Professor of Biblical Literature, 1863-84. Professor of Hellenistic Greek and New Testament Exegesis, 1884-92.
- REV. DAVID D. DEMAREST, D.D., LL.D., Professor of Pastoral Theology and Sacred Rhetoric, 1865-98.
- REV. ABRAHAM B. VAN ZANDT, D.D., LL.D., Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology, 1872-81. Emeritus Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology, 1881.

- REV. WILLIAM V. V. MABON, D. D., LL.D., Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology, 1881-92.
- REV. JOHN G. LANSING, D.D., Professor of Old Testament Languages and Exegesis, 1884-98.
- REV. JAMES F. RIGGS, D.D., Professor of Hellenistic Greek and New Testament Exegesis, 1892-98.
- REV. JOHN PRESTON SEARLE, D.D., Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology, 1893.
- REV. JOHN H. GILLESPIE, D.D., Professor of Hellenistic Greek and New Testament Exegesis, 1898-1911.
- REV. FERDINAND S. SCHENCK, D.D., Professor of Practical Theology, 1899.
- REV. JOHN H. RAVEN, D.D., Professor of Old Testament Languages and Exegesis, 1899.
- REV. WILLIAM H. S. DEMAREST, D.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History and Church Government, 1901-1906.
- REV. EDWARD PAYSON JOHNSON, D.D., Professor of Sacred and Ecclesiastical History, 1906—
- REV. J. FREDERIC BERG, PH.D., D.D., Professor of Hellenistic Greek and New Testament Exegesis, 1911-1917.
- REV. JOHN W. BEARDSLEE, JR., PH.D., D.D., Professor of Hellenistic Greek and New Testament Exegesis, 1917—

#### TEMPORARY ASSISTANTS.

- REV. PETER STUDDIFORD, Instructor in Hebrew, 1812-14.
- REV. JAMES S. CANNON, D.D., Instructor in Ecclesiastical History, Church Government, and Pastoral Theology, 1818-19.
- REV. JOHN S. MABON, Instructor in Hebrew and Greek, 1818-19.
- REV. ALEXANDER McCLELLAND, D.D., Instructor in Hebrew, 1831-32.
- REV. GEORGE W. BETHUNE, D.D., Lecturer on Pulpit Eloquence, 1857-58.
- REV. PROF. SAMUEL N. WOODBRIDGE, D.D., LL.D., Instructor in Didactic and Polemic Theology, 1871-72.
- REV. TALBOT W. CHAMBERS, D.D., LL.D., Assistant Instructor in New Testament Exegesis, 1883-84.
- REV. EDWARD T. CORWIN, D.D., Assistant Instructor in Hebrew and Old Testament Exegesis, 1883-4. Jan.-Mar., 1889. Jan.-Feb., 1890. Sept., 1890-May, 1891. New Testament Exegesis, Jan.-May, 1892.
- REV. JOHN H. RAVEN, D.D., Instructor in Old Testament Languages and Exegesis, 1898-99.
- REV. ABEL HENRY HUIZINGA, PH.D., Instructor in Old Testament Languages and Exegesis, 1902-03.
- REV. JOSEPH F. BERG, PH.D., D.D., Lector in Biblical Theology and Sacred History, 1905-11.
- REV. MANCIUS H. HUTTON, D.D., Instructor in Hellenistic Greek and New Testament Exegesis, 1907.
- REV. SIMON BLOCKER, Lector in Biblical Theology, 1917—
- REV. JOHN W. BEARDSLEE, D.D., LL.D., Acting Lector in Exegesis of the English Bible, 1917-21
- EDWARD P. ST JOHN, A.M., PH.D., Instructor in Christian Education, 1919—

## CHAPTER XX.

### UNION COLLEGE AND THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA.

BY REV. WILLIAM N. P. DAILEY.

Union College, no less than Rutgers, is a child of the Reformed Church in America. From the time when nearly a thousand of the citizens of Albany, Tyron, and Charlotte counties, in 1779, petitioned the New York Legislature for a college charter, to the present day, Union College and the Reformed Church have been vitally related. For a long period after Union's charter was finally granted (1795), the college at Schenectady furnished as many students for the New Brunswick Seminary as did Queen's, later Rutgers, at New Brunswick.

The Reformed Church in America has ever been a church of culture, not that its first motive, the spiritual, has been neglected, nor that it has ever ceased to follow its glorious Leader, in going to every creature in all the world,—but it has always contended that the fruits of the indwelling Spirit of God might well be blended with the humanities, that religion and science, reasonably associated, will dispel the darkness and drive away the superstition that often holds men.

The Revolutionary War had not yet been brought to a conclusion when the men of Dutch descent in the valleys of the Mohawk, and of the upper Hudson, urged on by Rev. Dirck Romeyn, pastor of the old First (Dutch) Reformed Church of Schenectady (1784-1806), began to plan for an academy for the "classical and scientific training of the young." Already petitions for a college, in 1779 and 1782, had been refused by the Legislature. The Academy, financially backed by the Dutch church, was built in 1785. The Union College charter was granted on Feb. 23, 1795, and the Academy became the first home of the college.

Rev. Dr. Dirck Romeyn was the founder of Union College. Born in 1744 at Hackensack, N. J., he graduated from the College of New Jersey in 1765, and after pastorates in several churches, went to Schenectady where the great work of his life was accomplished. Twice he declined the presidency of Queen's College, and, later, refused the presidency of the college newly founded at Schenectady. He was deeply interested in the plan to found a State University in New York, and when this failed he devoted his energies to the establishment of the Schenectady Academy which grew into Union College.

Union College, the second chartered institution of its kind in New York, the first west of the Hudson River, and at that time the only one con-



fessedly non-denominational in America, was the outcome of nearly a century of education in Schenectady, beginning as far back as the days of Rev. Peter Tesschenmaeker, who came to the Dutch church there in 1682, the first recorded schoolmaster, who suffered death in the massacre there of 1690. He was a graduate of Utrecht in 1671, and was followed in the church and school by Rev. Godfreidus Dellius (Leyden 1672), who was succeeded by Rev. Bernardus Freeman.

The spirit of the movement for a college, and its outcome, was kindred to the spirit that prevailed in the mother country, Holland, when, in 1574, at the close of the most terrible siege in human history, the people of Leyden, triumphant over their foes, having been offered the perpetual gift of an annual fair or the founding of university, chose the latter; it was the spirit that provoked John of Nassau, eldest brother of William Prince of Orange, to urge upon the States General the adoption of free schools everywhere; it was the spirit that Holland showed at the close of eighty years conflict for civil and religious liberty, to tolerate all nations of men, including her former enemies.

In this spirit the founders of Union College, in large measure allied with the Dutch church, petitioned for a college at Schenectady to answer "the loud call for men of learning to fill the several offices of church and state," and in the charter granted they asked that it be provided that no order or rule or ordinance of the institution should ever "exclude any person of any religious denomination whatever from equal liberty and advantage of education or from any of the degrees, liberties, privileges, benefits or immunities of the said College, on account of his particular tenets of religion." The seal of the college bears a cross with the mottoes above and below, *in necessariis unitas* and *in dubiis libertas*, while upon the cross, besides the character of Christus, is the motto, *in omnibus caritas*.

The establishment of Union College at Schenectady was not without great opposition from other localities, and it was due to the zeal and influence of Rev. Dr. Dirck Romeyn that the location was finally determined upon as is borne out by a letter, written many years afterward by Gov. De Witt Clinton, who at the time of granting the charter was the Secretary of the University of New York. In this letter he writes that powerful opposition was made by Albany, but the weight and respectability of Dr. Romeyn's character procured a decision in favor of Schenectady. He says that Gov. Geo. Clinton and Gen. Schuyler, who were almost always in opposition to each other, were united on this question. It was at a meeting of the Regents of the University in New York that Rev. Dr. Romeyn of the Dutch Church realized one of the greatest ambitions of his life, the founding of a college in the valley of the Mohawk.

Union College, in the making of men, has especially shone in the output of her graduates who have felt called to take up the work of the Christian ministry, of whom there have been upwards of fifteen hundred. More than a hundred of these have entered the seminary at New Brunswick. Up to the year 1840 there were as many graduates of Union College in New Brunswick Seminary as there were from Rutgers. Of the faculty

of the Seminary, besides Rev. Dr. Romeyn, the founder of the College, there were Professors Ludlow, De Witt, McClelland, Van Vranken, Van Zandt, Lansing, and Mabon, all alumni of Union, and Dr. Nott, even, taught Theology to men who entered the ministry of the Reformed Church.

Glancing over the names of the first appointed trustees one might think it was a Reformed Dutch Church Institution. It might even have looked more so were it not for the wise forethought of its founders who embodied in the charter the provision that no one religious body should at any time have a majority in the board of trustees. But of the thirty-three trustees nearly one-half were by descent or ecclesiastical connection, or both, allied with the Reformed Church. There were Robert, Abraham, Joseph C. (later, Governor of New York), and John Yates, (three of them from Schenectady), Abraham Ten Broeck, Stephen van Rensselaer (the patroon), John Glen, Rev. Dirck Romeyn, Nicholas Veeder, James Shuter, Isaac Vrooman, Rev. Jas. V. C. Romeyn (nephew of Dr. Romeyn), Dirck Ten Broeck, Guert van Schoonhoven, Philip S. van Rensselaer, and there might have been two or three more for aught we know.

The first president of the College was Rev. John Blair Smith, a graduate of Princeton. Associated with him on the faculty was Rev. Andrew Yates (Yale, 1793), who had studied theology under Dr. Livingston, for half a century a minister of the Reformed Church, and serving many of the churches in the Mohawk valley while teaching. The third professor was Cornelius H. van der Heuvel, a Hollander. The first class of 1797 numbered four men, all of whom entered the ministry, three, Revs. Thomas Romeyn, Cornelius D. Schermérhorn, and John L. Zabriskie spending their entire life in the Reformed Church.

In 1799 the Rev. Jonathan Edwards, the younger, became the second president, and died in office in 1801. He was succeeded by Rev. Jonathan Maxcy, a graduate of Brown, a Baptist, who resigned because of ill health in 1804, to be followed in the office by Rev. Eliphalet Nott, also of Brown, at the time pastor of a Presbyterian church in Albany, N. Y. Dr. Nott's accession to the presidency of Union College was the determining event in the history of the institution for nearly a century, since he held the position for sixty-two years, the longest administration in the history of American colleges. The college took on at once a new and aggressive life, and the spirit of liberty in which it had been founded bore fruit abundantly. A man of commanding appearance, of inspiring personality, progressive in spirit and of tireless energy, his practical and vigorous administration of the college soon brought it to a place of commanding importance and influence among the institutions of the country, while its graduates exceeded for many years those of the older colleges.

President Nott believed that religion and education should be inseparable allies in the development of the manhood that the nation needed, in both state and church. He may be justly called the pioneer of modern educational progress in America, for Union College was the first to break away from the traditions of the old World, which had been in large measure followed by the institutions in the west, and to introduce new

courses of study that better fitted men for the varied pursuits of life. As early as 1809 a course of study in Modern Languages was adopted. In 1828 the first Scientific Course in any American college was instituted. In 1845 a Civil Engineering Course was added to this, anticipatory of the demand for technical training, which almost every other institution of higher education in America has since recognized. Dr. Nott's fame as a consummate teacher of youth spread to all parts of the land; his rare personal magnetism, his tolerant spirit in discipline, his wise counsel in the affairs of the individual student, these won the hearts of the undergraduates, inspired them to study, and gave them high and worthy ambition to lead honored lives of usefulness among their fellows.

These radical departures from the traditions of the day, giving a larger liberty to the student life, emphasizing the place of moral restraint in the necessary discipline, adoption of technical courses of study for life's practical affairs, and over all the gentle but firm guidance of the presiding genius of the institution, Dr. Nott, not only tended toward academic and personal freedom, but it placed the educational emphasis on practical training and provoked a self-reliant and democratic spirit. The results, naturally, were witnessed in the large number of Union College men who were distinguished in the State and Church. By 1860 it had become a national institution, young men coming to it from every part of the country, the South, especially, being a great contributor. In 1830 Union College had passed Columbia, Yale, and Harvard, in the number of students, and for a quarter of a century was the most famous college in the States. Because of the Civil War, and the death soon after of Dr. Nott, the college began to decline in number of students and in influence. The successors of Dr. Nott in the presidency were Rev. Laurens P. Hickok, a member of the Class of 1820 of the College, which class numbered among its members. Dr. Tayler Lewis, the eminent orientalist and Biblical critic, and Gov. William H. Seward; when Dr. Hickok resigned in 1868 the Rev. Charles A. Aiken, professor of Latin Language and Literature in the College of New Jersey, was elected, serving two years; he was followed by Rev. Dr. Eliphalet Nott Potter, grandson of Dr. Nott, under whose administration the college was greatly strengthened and Union University formed (1873); with the election of Dr. Potter to the presidency of Hobart in 1884, the first layman was inducted into the office, Harrison E. Webster, M.D., LL.D., this was in 1888, and he remained until 1894, when the Rev. Andrew V. V. Raymond, a graduate of New Brunswick Seminary, 1878, was elected.

In the coming of Dr. Raymond to the presidency of Union College a new era of prosperity ensued, and substantial gains were made in both students and endowment. An electrical course was instituted in which the General Electrical Company has vested relationships. But while the college is thus meeting satisfactorily the increasing demand for technical training, it has not swerved from its older academic traditions; classical and scientific courses are still maintained which are intended to impart a liberal culture rather than to prepare directly for any particular profession

or occupation. With its heritage of inspiring traditions, its sound financial condition, its unexcelled curriculum, its increasing patronage, the college was ready, on the resignation of Dr. Raymond in 1907 (to re-enter the pastorate) for the accession to the presidency of Rev. Dr. Charles Alexander Richmond who was called from an Albany Presbyterian church in 1908, and under whose efficient administration Union College stands to-day second to no other of all the institutions of learning in our country as a maker of men.

The vision of the men who in that far off day laid the foundations of Union College is being realized in the character and conduct of her sons who from the beginning have been fitted "to fill the several offices of church and state." Perhaps in no way has this been better evidenced than in the part that has been played by its graduates in the Christian ministry, and of this spirit of service the Reformed Church in America has had no small share. At least a seventh of all the men who have left Union College to enter the ministry have found their life work in the Reformed Church in America. Of these and others we may briefly speak. Fifty college and university presidents are among the graduates, among the institutions sharing in this contribution being Brown, Bowdoin, Colgate, Hobart, Hope, Knox, Michigan University, New York University, Iowa University, Miami, University of Pennsylvania, Trinity, and William and Mary. In the higher education for women Union College, perhaps has no rival, for she gave of her graduates first presidents to four of these pioneer institutions, Elmira, Rutgers Female College, Vassar, and Smith. Dr. Seelye of the Class of '57 being still president emeritus of the last named. In theological education her influence has been equally effective; three of the founders of Union Seminary were her sons; she has provided presidents for Drew, Hamilton, Hartford, Heidelberg, the Lutheran, New Brunswick, and Union seminaries, and the Philadelphia and DeLancey Divinity Schools. And in the moulding of men for the sacred ministry she has given of her graduates teachers to Auburn, Hartford, Columbia (S. C), Louisville, McCormick, Berkeley, Rochester, Seabury, Western, Omaha, and the German Reformed seminaries. From Union College have come bishops for the Episcopal Church in New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Connecticut, Indiana, Long Island, Colorado, Chicago, and the Philippines.

In missionary annals Union College particularly evidences her part in the betterment of the world. She has trained executive secretaries for the American Board, for the American and Foreign Christian Union, for the Boards of Foreign Missions in the Presbyterian Church, North and South, and in our own Reformed Church; for the Baptist Publication Society, for the Boards of Education in the Presbyterian and Reformed Churches, and for the American Sunday School Union, not the least of whom is Dr. E. W. Rice, Class '54, its greatest worker and historian, still abiding in influence. Rev. Dr. Alexander of New York, present president of Presbyterian Board of Foreign Missions, had two predecessors who were Union College men. Two Union men, Samuel Nott of the Class of 1808 and Samuel J. Mills of the Class of 1809 (though not a graduate), were, in-

directly, the founders of the American Board of Commissioners, with which Board the Reformed Church in America was associated for more than a quarter of a century. Samuel Nott was one of the first three foreign missionaries to leave America, while the work of Samuel J. Mills culminated in the formation of the American Bible Society. The founder of the Arabian Mission was Rev. Dr. Lansing of Union, Class '75, son of Rev. Gulian Lansing, Union '47, missionary to Egypt, while the pioneer missionary to Arabia from the Reformed Church in America was James Cantine of the Class of '83, and now after thirty years still doing valiant service there and realizing the unique vision of his seminary days. The first permanent mission in Siam was founded by three Union College men, who, although ordered home by their Board, owing to the enmity of the people, dared to stay and finally won the gratitude of the king. Union College has sent sixteen of her men to India, including Robert W. Hume, eleven to China, among whom was John L. Nevius, from whom Elbert Nevius, the Reformed Church missionary to Borneo, received his inspiration, seven men to Syria, four to Turkey, seven to Africa, and a score of others to follow the path first blazed by Samuel Nott. In the centre of a population of half a million, where the Reformed Church in America is strong in membership, Union College, with her academic traditions and modern scientific impulse, is destined to continue her age long influence and relationship with that denomination.



## CHAPTER XXI.

### HISTORY OF HOPE COLLEGE.

BY REV. S. C. NETTINGA, D.D., PROF. OF HISTORICAL THEOLOGY IN THE W.T.S., R.C.A.

Hope College is a child of faith. The Holland immigrants of 1847 and subsequent years, who laid the foundations, were to a large extent, a deeply religious people. Being persecuted for their faith they came to the "Land of the Free" that they might, like so many others before and since, worship God as their conscience dictated.

Over against the formalism of the day in their native land, they emphasized the evangelical truths and the primacy of the Christian experience in religious life, also a strict observance of the Sabbath-day and the importance of family worship.

This is evident not only from their life in general but also from their persistence in the face of the greatest obstacles relative to the institution, the opposition of some, and the indifference of others.

In view of this predominant characteristic of their life we are not surprised that within less than three years of their settlement at Holland, Mich., in the midst of the mighty forest, with little or no capital, these people already speak of a school for the training of their children to fit them for positions of usefulness.

Yet such is the fact. In the spring of 1848 the Classis of Holland already discussed the general educational interests. In September of the same year the duty of supporting the schools on the part of the church was again urged.

All this was but natural. Real, vital and evangelical Christianity and education have always gone hand in hand and the Hollanders have always been outstanding exponents of that fact.

#### PROVIDENTIAL PREPARATION.

Fortunately for those heroic men and women and the cause of higher Christian education among them, providential preparation had already been made, whereby their hopes and desires were made possible.

The Reformed Church in America true to her historic instinct, solicitous of conserving its people moving from the Eastern states to the rapidly growing West, had already begun home missionary work in Michigan and Illinois, several years previous to the coming of the new immigrants to Holland, Mich., in 1847. As early as 1836 we read of a request from the Classis of Schoharie to General Synod on the subject of establishing a theological seminary and college and a preparatory school

in the valley of the Mississippi in answer to which General Synod resolved, "That a committee of two persons be appointed by the Board of Domestic Missions of the General Synod to visit the Western states and the territory of Michigan and report on the expediency of establishing missionary stations for the benefit of those formerly connected with our church and for their children." In 1843 Synod's attention was again called to the importance of Christian education in the West, upon which it recommended "the creating and sustaining of schools of a superior grade which should afford a good and thorough education and inculcate the principles of pure morality and sound religion." And so extensive had the missionary work in the West become by this time that the Classis of Illinois and Michigan had already been organized. In this way the mind of the church was prepared for the actual work.

#### THE BEGINNING.

The actual beginning may be dated from 1850. In that year Rev. John Garretson, recently appointed Corresponding Secretary of the Board of Domestic Missions, visited the Holland Colony in Michigan and conferred with its leader, Dr. A. C. Van Raalte, a man of high ideals and deeply interested in higher Christian education, being himself university trained. Dr. Garretson not only brought back a favorable report but also drew up a plan for a school at Holland, the object of which should be "To prepare sons of the colonists from Holland for Rutgers College, and also to educate daughters of said Colonists." He also obtained subscriptions for the institution on the condition that five acres of land be procured for the purpose of an academy. This was donated by Dr. Van Raalte, forming the nucleus of the present beautiful campus of sixteen acres. Soon after this Mr. Walter T. Taylor, an elder in the Reformed Church of Geneva, was nominated as principal of the Western Academy. This position he accepted and began work in October 1851. He was assisted by his son and three daughters.

Thus began this school of higher education of which Dr. Van Raalte said, "This is my anchor of Hope for this people in the future." He spoke not without reason. When we consider that these people were as yet practical strangers in this land; unacquainted with the language of the country, and on the whole without material means we realize how truly it was an undertaking of hope and faith. And we feel the force of the words of Dr. Philip Phelps, Jr. speaking of it some twenty-five years later, "Think of the heroic faith that would set up a school of higher education in a howling wilderness, by a people ignorant of the national tongue, barely able to support themselves."

#### STRENGTHENING THE STAKES.

In 1853, the year in which we find the first annual report of the institution to General Synod, it was placed under the care of Synod thus becoming in the fullest sense a Church institution.

In 1854, Mr. Taylor wishing to resign the principalship, the method of administration was changed. Up till this time, the administration had been local, the minister and elder of each congregation in the colony forming a committee to promote the educational interests among the people. Now it was resolved, "That the Boards of Education and Domestic Missions be instructed to combine their arrangement for the benefit of the colony at Holland, that a minister of our church may be selected, competent at once to preach the gospel and conduct the instructions of the academy and that he be supported by the joint contributions of the two Boards."

The Rev. F. P. Beidler succeeded Mr. Taylor. He remained, however, for only one year, whereupon Rev. John Van Vleck was appointed "Principal of the Holland Academy" as the school was now called and "Missionary preacher in the Colony."

It was particularly during his term of service that considerable progress was made. Among other things accomplished was the building of what is to-day known as Van Vleck Hall. It is a large four story brick building. While to-day it serves exclusively for dormitory purposes, in that day it served a much more general purpose, being a dwelling for the principal, student dormitory, library, chapel, and recitation hall all in one. The money necessary for its erection, about \$12,000, was largely collected by Dr. Van Raalte in the East.

The next step in advance was the lengthening of the course of studies. Thus far no student had been carried beyond the preparatory course. Now, however, General Synod took action which enabled students who had the ministry in view to "pursue a portion of their studies in the Academy instead of entering at once into Rutgers College." That necessarily required additional teaching force. Accordingly the Board of Education sent Mr. Abraham Thompson as an additional instructor. Resigning after one year, he was succeeded by Rev. Giles Vander Wall.

In 1859 Mr. Van Vleck resigned, whereupon the Boards of Domestic Missions and Education united in the appointment of Rev. Philip Phelps as "Principal of the Academy and Missionary Preacher."

Soon after this two new buildings were erected. In 1860 the so-called "Oggel House" was erected as a residence. Two years later, in the winter and spring of 1862 the students under the direction of a carpenter erected the first gymnasium, a building that might also be used for commencement purposes. Not only did they cut down the trees but they also prepared the timbers and put them together. A private dedicatory service was held upon its completion, consisting of the hoisting of the stars and stripes, the reading of a psalm, the singing of a hymn, the offering of a prayer and concluding with three rousing cheers. The public dedication service took place in June of the same year.

#### THE COLLEGE.

It was now some twelve years since the school was opened. A beginning had only been made. There was a preparatory department, a principal, one college class, a freshman class, ten in number having been formed.

but no professors and no endowment. At the beginning of the second college year, however, the college department was strengthened by the addition of Rev. P. J. Oggel and Rev. T. Romeyn Beck as professors. The following year a Board of Superintendents was appointed by General Synod. The next year a college was proposed and approved by the Synods. By 1865 \$40,000 had been contributed as an endowment. The same year the college was incorporated. Before the first class graduated the faculty had been strengthened by the appointment of two additional professors, in the persons of Rev. Chas. Scott and Rev. C. E. Crispell.

The first commencement took place in 1866, when eight young men were graduated. Seven of these took up theological studies in the college the next September, General Synod having taken action by which this step was made possible. In the same year Dr. Philip Phelps became the first President of Hope College.

As a mark of further growth during the next five years, four new professors were appointed, namely, Prof. C. Doesburg, Prof. Wm. A. Shields, Prof. G. J. Kollen and Rev. P. Moerdyk.

#### CHARACTER AND OBJECT OF THE COLLEGE.

At this point it is well to call attention to the character and purpose of the institution, for at least two reasons. First, because it has played so large a part in the development of the college. Secondly, because it is so vital to its continued strength and influence.

What this is, can be partly gathered from the constitution itself. That tells us "the character and object of the College and of the corporation are to provide the usual literary and scientific course of study, in connection with sound evangelical religious instruction, according to the standards of the Reformed Church, as based on the Holy Scripture." As a general statement that is perfectly correct. But besides that, the more specific object which the pioneers had in mind was to train men for leadership in the church, especially the ministry of the Gospel. They wanted a college for the purpose of training men for the ministry in the Reformed Church.

This is evident from the report of General Synod's special committee in 1879. Speaking of the views prevailing in the West as to relation between the College and theological instruction it says, "To them the matter of Theology is the *Signum collegii stantes vel cadentis*." To this may be added the testimony of Rev. David Cole, Synod's agent in the Council of Hope College in the same year. Speaking of the value of Hope College to the church he says, "It is itself a foundation for Theology at the West, and this was the whole object for which the college was founded. . . . The almost unanimous and deeply earnest desire of the Hollanders is for Theology. The whole colony had theological training for their young men before them as their supreme object in founding Hope College." And to that same effect was the committee's report to General Synod in 1883 on the question of establishing Theology at Hope College, when it said, "But the Hollanders have no sympathy with a merely literary institution. They

will not support it. They say so, and reiterate it in their various communications to General Synod. It is a *Theological School* they principally want." And Hope College will therefore remain true to the ideals of the founders, in proportion that it continues to keep that great object before it.

#### CRITICAL PERIOD.

We now enter upon the most critical period in the history of the institution. It seems the financial resources had not kept pace with the expansion of the institution. The result was a constantly growing indebtedness, amounting to nearly \$30,000 at this time, threatening the very existence of the institution. We need not dwell upon the probable reasons for this state of affairs.

Accordingly heroic measures must be taken to save the institution. And these did not fail. President Phelps resigned in 1878 and was succeeded by Rev. G. H. Mandeville of New York as provisional president and financial agent. As Dr. Mandeville did not reside in Holland the management of the College was put in charge of vice president Scott. A committee appointed by General Synod at its regular session in June 1878 made a thorough investigation, drew up a new constitution and also outlined a clearly defined plan for the future of the College.

In the meantime Dr. Mandeville, first as president and in 1881 as head of a special committee appointed by General Synod of that year to liquidate the debt, succeeded in raising enough money so as to practically realize that object. In addition to that a generous gift of \$10,000 for endowment was received, enabling the institution to function more freely.

#### PROGRESS.

From this time on things moved forward more successfully. The very next year the report of the Council sounds more hopeful. It was also resolved to instruct the council to elect a permanent president. As such Dr. Scott was elected.

The report of 1884 to Synod calls for needs involving the sum of \$100,000. In response to this it was resolved to collect the money for the endowment of the presidency.

During the sessions of General Synod in 1884, meeting in Grand Rapids, Mich., the sum of \$3,100 was raised for a home for the president which was later supplemented by a gift from the Women's Executive Committee.

As further marks of progress it may be stated that the first number of the College Anchor, was issued in 1887; a lady principal, in the person of Mrs. C. Van Raalte Gilmore, was also elected.

This same year General Synod adopted a strong resolution in favor of employing a financial agent to raise \$50,000 to secure the stability of the College. The next year Rev. J. F. Zwemer was appointed to secure not only the above sum but in addition \$30,000 for the Western Theological Seminary and \$20,000 for the North Western Classical Academy.

While these evidences of progress were manifesting themselves, there was



nevertheless a constant struggle to keep the wolf from the door, not even to speak of advancing. No wonder the Council's report in 1891 gives utterance to the wish "That a man or woman of God, with silver wand might touch our beautiful campus and give us the nucleus of adequate buildings, fit for our growing needs!"

This hope began to be fulfilled in 1892 when Elder N. M. Graves and Mrs. Garrett E. Wainants each donated \$10,000 for an adequate library and chapel. At the same time the financial agent Rev. J. F. Zwemer reported subscriptions to the amount of \$50,000.

The greatest period of prosperity however, was yet to come. In 1893 Prof. G. J. Kollen was elected President of Hope College, introducing a period of marked growth along almost every line. A few figures will illustrate this. The number of students increased from 211 to 370. The faculty was almost doubled in number. Four splendid buildings were erected. The endowment was increased to \$333,571.45.

The church, however, did not yet fully realize the rapidly growing needs of this virile institution. The result was a constantly growing indebtedness, reaching the sum of nearly \$25,000 in 1911.

When Dr. Kollen resigned the presidency in that year, Dr. A. Venema was elected to succeed him. From that time earnest and successful efforts have been made to reduce the debt as well as to increase the endowment.

In 1914 for the first time in several years no deficit was reported in the contingent fund while \$2,600 reduction was made on the debt. The next year it was reduced by \$5,540.51. And although this hopeful condition did not continue due to conditions brought on by the world war, the college has continued to grow, until under the present leadership of President E. D. Dimment, it is stronger than ever. The number of students to-day is larger than ever before, the graduating class of the present year 1921 alone numbering fifty-one. Financial support, due to the energetic work of Prof. A. Raap as financial agent is constantly increasing. There is also a constantly growing interest being manifested in the institution on the part of both alumni and the constituency which it more directly serves.

#### THE FRUITS.

What have been some of the fruits which this planting of the fathers has produced? Has it paid the toil and consecration of time and money which godly men and women put into it?

A bare recital of a few facts will give a sufficient answer for the present purpose. Thus instead of an undeveloped campus of five acres we have one of sixteen acres, beautifully shaded, with tennis courts and baseball field for recreation. Instead of one small building there are now ten, most of them well adapted to their purpose. Instead of no library, there is a library of some 23,000 volumes, many rare and of great value. There is also the beginning of a fine museum. And instead of no endowment there is an endowment of considerable over half a million dollars, which, though by no means sufficient to meet present need, at least shows splendid growth.

In intellectual results Hope College is the peer of any similar institution in the land. Thus several graduates have passed qualifying examinations for the Rhodes scholarship. Fellowships and scholarships in different universities of the land are being annually received by men and women of Hope. In oratory and debate the institution has been especially strong in recent years. Under the efficient training of Prof. J. B. Nykerk, the veteran teacher in the College, repeated victories have come to Hope for a number of years.

As to religious fruitage the faith of the fathers has been most richly rewarded. The moral and religious standards of the men and women of Hope have always been high. This was partly due to the Christian character of the homes from which most, if not all, of them have come.

But it was also due in part to the wholesome Christian atmosphere which the college has always sought to maintain, by means of the daily religious exercises, the personal ideals and influence of the faculty, the various religious organizations, such as Y. M. C. A., Y. W. C. A., the several mission and Bible study classes, the several Sunday schools in the vicinity of Holland with a staff of some thirty teachers; the student volunteer band with a present enrollment of over forty. All of these factors have entered into creating both a healthy religious atmosphere and a high moral standard. "In statistics gathered some years ago on the religious conditions of sixty-one colleges and universities, Hope ranks among the very highest in percentage of professing Christians, conversions, voluntary study classes and in contributions to missions."

Such being the case we are not surprised to learn that of the 814 graduates of the College to date, exclusive of those who have graduated from the preparatory school, 236 are now active in the ministry of the Gospel at home, while 56 are engaged in missionary work in other lands. Besides these, over one hundred are engaged in educational work of one kind or another, thus also directly moulding the lives of men and women toward Christian ideals.

Such in brief is the story of this institution, planted by the faith and watered with the prayers of the fathers. Who can begin to measure the influence for good of such a work throughout 70 years?

The little rivulet begun in the virgin forests of Western Michigan in 1850 has become a mighty stream carrying upon its bosom forces so potent for good that only eternity will be able sufficiently to show the results in the growth and the establishment of the Kingdom of God.

## CHAPTER XXII.

### HISTORY OF THE WESTERN THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

BY REV. S. C. NETTINGA, D.D., PROF. OF HISTORICAL THEOLOGY IN THE W.T.S., R.C.A.

One reads the story of this second seminary of the Reformed Church with mingled feelings of sadness and admiration. Sadness, because of the slowness with which the Reformed Church saw the vision and heeded the call for a theological institution in the West, as an indispensable condition for the growth of the Church in these regions. Admiration, for the men who saw the vision and had the courage to undertake the task. And it only verifies anew the lesson which lies upon the very surface of church history, that if men only have faith in God's cause and grace to persevere they are bound to succeed.

A brief survey of the history of the Institution will abundantly testify to this fact.

#### ITS BEGINNING.

The inception of theological instruction must be sought in the petition of seven members of the Senior Class of Hope College in 1866, requesting General Synod to take such measures as would enable them to pursue their theological studies in the present institution. Not that this was the first time this matter had been before Synod; on the contrary, it was "an old and cherished sentiment of the Dutch Church." As early as 1847, the year of the Holland immigration, we read in the Report on the State of the Church, Min. Gen. Synod, Vol. 7, "Let an Institution of high order for classical and theological instruction, under our patronage as long as necessary and at first under our control also, be established somewhere in the West."

The petition of these seven students simply revived this old sentiment. Accordingly we are not surprised that the Synod resolved: "That the subject be referred to the Board of Education and the Council of Hope College with instruction, that leave be granted these students to pursue their theological studies at Hope College, provided that no measures shall be instituted by which additional expense shall be thrown upon Synod, or the Board of Education at this time."

And, we are still less surprised when it is remembered, that this was the ideal which the Holland immigrant had held before them, from the beginning, in the founding of the Holland Academy.

In their minds education was inseparable from religion, and a College

without theology was incomplete. They were not interested in a purely classical or literary institution for its own sake. What they wanted was a school for the education of their ministers to lead their churches. It was with this end in view that the Holland churches in the West subscribed \$20,000 for an Endowment for Hope College, and with such a spirit of sacrifice that some even "denied themselves the comforts of life."

Besides, the exigencies of the case demanded it. The work of church extension in the West was moving rapidly forward. The great difficulty was how to supply pastors to lead the new churches; many were without pastors, others could have been organized if there had been men to shepherd the fields.

The next year the Committee appointed to examine the whole field and report to the Synod declared: "Your Committee beg leave to say most emphatically, that in their judgment it would be disastrous to our existing educational institutions and to our churches in the West and also to our Domestic Missionary operations there to withdraw from Hope College at the present time the privilege of theological instruction. We believe the future will demonstrate that the action of the last General Synod was both wise and timely, and that no backward step should be taken."

These were strong words. Would that the whole Church had seen it as clearly at the time, and given the resolutions subsequently adopted their whole hearted support during the decade that followed. How many heart-burnings might have been spared, and how different the history of the western part of the Reformed Church in America might have been.

The result of this Committee's report was the continuance of theological instruction and the election of the Rev. Cornelius E. Crispell, D.D., as Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology. Synod also invited the other professors of the College to act, "as Lectors as they had done during the year before." Provision was also made for the government of this Department of Theology by dividing the Board of Superintendents of New Brunswick Seminary into two branches; one for the Eastern Particular Synod, and the other for the Western Particular Synod; the latter composed of representatives from the Western Classes and charged with the ordinary functions of such a Board. Whatever one may think of this arrangement it is evident that favorable action on the part of Synod was not lacking.

#### DIFFICULTIES.

The work however, so auspiciously begun in 1866 and, so enthusiastically continued in 1867, soon met difficulties. For the very next year it seems a new plan was proposed. There were two parties in the West, differing as to the relation of theological instruction to Hope College. One desiring it to be a department of the College, and have the College itself transformed into a University, the name proposed was "Hope Haven University;" the other party desired that theological instruction should remain separate and independent of the College.

The disposition of this new question was postponed till the next year.

The outcome of the whole discussion was that Synod definitely defined the status of things, by denying the university scheme as premature; by constituting the Council of Hope College, the Board of Superintendents of the Western Theological School, with duties and prerogatives like those of the Board of Superintendents of the New Brunswick Seminary; by electing two additional Professors, viz., Dr. Philip Phelps and Albertus C. Van Raalte; by instructing the Council of Hope College to complete the organization of the Theological Department at the College, such department to be known as the Western Theological Seminary of the Synod, and by recognizing the Faculty of Hope College, exclusive of the members not acting as theological Professors and Lectors, as the Faculty of the Theological School.

This arrangement continued until theological instruction was suspended in 1877. But whilst such action and several strong resolutions were adopted to promote the welfare and success of the institution, these hopes were not realized. Not only did the number of students fail to increase, but the churches also failed to support the institution financially as they should have done to insure success. The result was a gradually increasing indebtedness, which threatened to close up the whole institution. The signs of it were already apparent in 1873. The report of that year on the Professorate reads: "Help must come at once, or the College doors must be closed."

Another matter that seems to have caused embarrassment and to have retarded the growth of the institutions was the unsatisfactory position of the theological professors, acting at the same time, as both College and theological professors.

And, what must we think of a Synod, electing men to the office of theological teachers and thereby binding itself to become responsible for their support, and then utterly failing to do so? Yet such was the case. In 1875 Professors Scott and Beck were chosen lecturers at salaries definitely stipulated. The very next year Professor Beck reported his acceptance of the appointment provided: "That relieved from anxiety, he may rely on the assurance that such salary shall be promptly paid; while Professors Crispell and Scott were compelled to inform Synod that the Church owed them \$2,700 in salary, and to ask "cannot Synod adopt some means to secure the payment of the salaries it has fixed for us." The proper resolutions were again adopted relative to this painful situation, but little or nothing came of it.

Hence we are not surprised at the action of the Synod the following year: "That in view of the present embarrassed condition of the finances of the College, the Council be directed for the present to suspend the theological department." Thus the "shortsighted party in the East" and the "reactionary party" at the West both of which deemed the eastern seminary sufficient, seemingly had their way. What the consequences, however, of that decision have been upon the western section of the Church, in the light of events that followed within the next seven years, can only be surmised.



One thing at least is certain that it shook the western part of the church, especially the Dutch section of it, to its foundation. It was also wholly contrary to its desire as is evident from the memorials that went to Synod the very next year from the Classes of Holland, Grand River and Wisconsin as also from the Council of Hope College, petitioning the General Synod to repeal the action of the former Synod in suspending theology.

The Synod, however, did not see its way clear to do so, because of existing conditions. Instead, it appointed a committee to investigate the entire situation and report to Synod the following year. The result was, Synod resolved: "That in the judgment of this Synod, until the College shall be put upon a secure and satisfactory basis, the question of the restoration of theology should be kept in abeyance; but as soon as the College has been placed upon such a basis then the effort should be earnestly made to place theology upon a similar foundation."

#### THE RESTORATION OF THEOLOGY.

It was not until 1883 that action toward the restoration of theological instruction was taken, when the Rev. Artemus Ward, a member of the Synod of that year offered a resolution which read: "That the General Synod appoint a special committee to report at this session as to the advisability of organizing a department of theological instruction at the West at an early date." This was done, the Committee reporting favorable. The reasons given were threefold.

First, it was what the constituency of Hope College evidently wanted refusing to support an institution that did not contemplate theological instruction.

Second, the necessity of providing ministers for the Western churches and for denominational expansion. The committee pointed out the fact that many of the Western men sought preparation for the ministry in other denominational schools.

Third, the crisis through which the Western church were passing, due to the antimasonic agitation, whereby the restoration of theological instruction became a question of life and death to the West.

Wherefore, it was resolved, "That theological instruction at Hope College be resumed in the autumn of 1884, provided the churches belonging to the Particular Synod of Chicago obtain funds, which when added to the sum now under the care of the Board of Direction for that purpose, will fully endow the Professorship of Didactic and Polemic Theology."

The next year the General Synod met in Grand Rapids, Mich., and, though the conditions had not been fully met, enough had been done to warrant the Synod to proceed to the election of a Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology, who was "not to begin his work till the sum of \$30,000 were in the hands of the Treasurer of the Synod."

As such the Rev. N. M. Steffens, D.D., was elected. In December of that year the conditions upon which he was elected having been complied with, Prof. Dr. Steffens was inaugurated and the school of theology was reopened with five students, one in the Middle and four in the Junior Class.

The Council of Hope College acting as a Board of Superintendents also elected the Revs. Peter Moerdyke and Henry E. Dosker as temporary Lectors, the former to teach Greek Exegesis, the latter the historical branches.

#### FORWARD STEPS.

From this time on there was slow but steady progress. A brief recital of the facts will verify this assertion. The very next year after the restoration of theology the relation of the theological instruction to the College, which had caused so much friction in the past, was definitely settled by making the Seminary a separate institution, independent of the College, with its own governing Board, its own constituent Faculty and its own curriculum.

It was also resolved, that the old title, The Theological Department of Hope College, be changed to the now familiar name, The Western Theological Seminary of the R. C. A., though it was for some time, owing to former relations, known as "Hope Seminary." The only remnant of the former relationship remaining is the ex-officio membership of the President of the College in the Seminary Board and the reprint of the Seminary Catalog in that of Hope College. The same year the Board requested the General Synod to establish a second Professorship, to be known as the Professorship of Biblical Languages and Literature. This request was granted, on condition that the Professor elected be not inaugurated until suitable provision should have been made for his support. Rev. Daniel Van Pelt, was elected. He however declined, whereupon the Lectors of the previous year were re-engaged.

In 1886 Rev. Henry E. Dosker was elected Lector, with the understanding that he resign his pastorate and devote all his time to teaching. This arrangement continued for two years when the Synod "realizing that the appointment of a Lector from year to year, is attended with serious disadvantages and cannot give such permanency as is desirable to the position or to instruction," recommended, "that the Synod proceed to the election of a Professor of Biblical Language and Exegesis in the Western Theological Seminary at Holland." The result was that Rev. John W. Beardslee of Troy, N. Y. was elected, but who was not to be installed until the sum of \$30,000 had been secured for his support. This was finally accomplished by Synod's agent Rev. Jas. F. Zwemer in 1893, after Dr. Beardslee had taught for nearly five years. For tho the Board had requested Synod in 1892 to make arrangements for his installation, Synod refused to accede to it except upon compliance with the monetary conditions of 1888. This condition having been practically fulfilled in 1893 thru the untiring efforts of Rev. J. F. Zwemer as financial Agent the Synod sanctioned his immediate installation.

In view of the increasing number of students and the large variety of subjects to be taught by the two professors, the appointment of a Lector was also proposed in this same year. This, however, was not carried out until the following year, when the Board instead of appointing a Lector "resolved

that, waiving the right granted by Synod to appoint a Lector we urgently request the Synod to elect a Professor of Historical Theology, the Synod not to become responsible for his salary until the Endowment of \$30,000 shall have been secured." And further, that such Professors shall not enter upon his duties until his salary in the amount of \$1,200 annually has been secured by reliable pledges for the period of five years.

In securing these annual pledges Mr. Zwemer laid the foundation for the Salary Fund or Syndicate, which has ever since supplemented the deficiency of sufficient Endowment Income.

The Synod granting this request Rev. Henry E. Dosker, who had already served as Lector but had been discharged upon the election of Dr. Beardslee, was now duly elected to the Chair of Historical Theology. But, in stead of postponing the installations as had been done in the case of Dr. Beardslee immediate provision for his installation into office was made.

The next forward step of importance was the building of Semelink Family Hall in 1895. This was made possible by the generosity of Mr. Peter Semelink of the Vriesland Michigan Reformed Church. It is a commodious building having five lecture rooms and a large chapel. Some years afterwards Mr. Semelink donated an additional sum of \$3000 for its permanent maintenance.

Another step in advance was made in 1904, when the fourth Chair, that of Practical Theology was established, and its occupant was to be elected as soon as the endowment of the Third Chair was completed and funds were available for his support. This was realized in 1907, when Synod's agent reported the fulfillment of these conditions, whereupon the Synod proceeded to elect a fourth Professor and the choice fell upon Rev. Jas. F. Zwemer, D.D., who was duly installed in the Fall of the same year.

The Western Theological Seminary now had four active Professorships, not large, perhaps, as compared with many other Seminaries of the land, but at least large when compare with the humble beginnings of 1884, and still more with that of 1866. At the same time the institution was gradually winning its way into the hearts of the western part of the Church. This was due to Dr. Zwemer's house to house campaign carried on for so many years, assisted by the loyalty of the several pastors.

But a healthy institution has constantly increasing needs. So we are not surprised at efforts being made of providing funds for a Dormitory or Divinity Hall. Initiative efforts to secure pledges from the various pastors thru correspondence, conducted by the students under the guidance of the Professor of Practical Theology met with promising success. Meanwhile, the gift of a valuable piece of property had been secured, thru the good office of Rev. R. H. Joldersma of the first church of Rochester, N. Y., the sale of which gave a \$7000 start to the undertaking. The permanent committee on the Finances accordingly let the contract for this building, as, also a Central Heating plant, costing together the sum of \$27,000. Prof. Zwemer having engaged to raise the entire amount needed, the erection of this much needed Dormitory was begun under the supervision of the Building Committee composed of Messrs. Profs. Kolyn,

Zwemer and Elder Teunis Prins of Holland, and by the opening of the school in the Fall of 1913 this student Home was ready for occupancy.

In the meantime other important forward steps were taken, Prof. Beardslee surprised the Board of Superintendents on May 12th 1912 with the announcement of his desire to donate monies for the erection of a Library Building as a record of his love for the Seminary and as an expression of his desire to continue his services to the church after he should cease to be personally connected with it. At the same time he expressed the hope that it might be completed before their next annual meeting in May. The result was that the Beardslee Memorial Library was dedicated with appropriate ceremonies on May 14, 1913, giving the Seminary a splendidly equipped building for its work. At the same time the Central Heating and Lighting plant had been erected whereby all the buildings on the Seminary Campus are now heated and lighted, reducing the cost of maintenance as also lessening the danger of fires.

The Seminary now had three endowed chairs, each in the sum of \$30,000 while the support of the fourth chair having an endowment of \$10,000 derived its supplementary support from the so-called Salary Fund consisting of annual contributions by the churches. As the above endowments were no longer adequate to meet the increased salaries the Board at its annual meeting in 1915 resolved to increase the endowments of each chair to \$40,000. Through the energetic work of Dr. Zwemer as Professor Emertius this was completed within a year.

The next year another forward step was taken. As early as 1916 Synod had already established a Fifth professorship, by dividing that of Biblical languages and Exegesis into the Professorship of Old Testament Language and Literature and the Professorship of New Testament Language and Literature. Due to the lack of income however, this chair was not filled until 1920. During the latter part of 1919 the senior Emeritus Prof. John W. Beardslee offered to donate \$5000 for the endowment of said Chair, if the churches would raise the remaining \$35,000 by the time the Board met in May of the year 1920. The committee in charge of the finances of the Seminary accepted the offer with the result that once more thru the efforts of Dr. Zwemer the necessary sum was secured by the appointed time. However, the income of these endowments does not begin to meet the present salary Budget but the deficit is annually met by the proceeds of the Salary Fund Syndicate, the income of which during the current year was equal to the interest at five percent on an endowment of \$110,000.

Besides these marks of growth, others have followed as a matter of course. Thus the library, the foundation of which was laid by several Eastern ministers in the early 90s has grown from year to year through the generosity of friends, till at present there is a working library of some 12,000 volumes. Then too the curriculum has been gradually strengthened. A B. D. course has been successfully begun while in 1920 Synod granted the Faculty permission to make provision for the training of lay-workers thru extension courses.



## CHANGE IN PROFESSORSHIP.

In the meantime various changes have occurred in the personnel of the faculty. In 1895 Dr. N. M. Steffens resigned, which resignation was accepted with sincere regret, and Rev. Egbert Winter was elected in his place. In 1903 Dr. Henry E. Dosker having accepted a call to the Union Seminary at Louisville Kentucky handed in his resignation which was accepted "with sincere regret and high appreciation of his valuable and successful services as Professor." Fortunately for the School Dr. Steffens was elected to fill his place and he returned to the Seminary. In the same year Dr. Winter after eight years of faithful and painstaking service was compelled by reason of increasing deafness to resign whereupon Dr. G. H. Dubbink was elected in his place. Dr. Dubbink after occupying this position with great credit passed away on July 19, 1910. Whereupon the Board requested Dr. Steffens to take charge of this chair until the Synod should meet the following year. The Synod of that year transferred him to the chair of Didactic Theology in which he continued to serve with great acceptability until his sudden death in 1912, since when Dr. E. J. Blekkink, has occupied this chair. When Dr. Steffens was transferred to his former chair of Theology, Dr. Matthew Kolyn was elected to the Professorship of Historical Theology and continued so with scholarly ability until his death May 13, 1918. At a special meeting of the Board in June following, Rev. S. C. Nettinga of Grand Rapids was appointed to take his place and he was, the following year elected by the Synod as Professor of Historical Theology.

In 1913 Dr. John W. Beardslee for reasons of age and health resigned after twenty-five years of efficient and faithful services and his place was filled by the election of his son, Prof. John W. Beardslee, Jr., Ph. D. However, his father Dr. Beardslee continued as Emeritus Professor and President of the Faculty to teach as his strength permitted.

In 1914 Dr. Zwemer whose health had become seriously impaired by overwork and nervous prostration was constrained to ask for a year's release from the class room work. This was given, but after that period of rest his slow recovery did not warrant his return to the full duties of his office, and so after nine years of faithful and varied service of the School he offered his resignation as active Professor and was upon his request declared Emeritus Professor of Practical Theology and placed in charge of the finances of the Seminary. In this capacity he continued to serve with self-sacrificing devotion and success until his death in 1921. It is largely through his more than wellnigh thirty years of continued labor in behalf of the financial needs of the Seminary that the institution begins to stand today upon a fairly solid financial foundation.

When Dr. Zwemer resigned Prof. John E. Kuizenga, D.D., of Hope College was appointed by the Board acting Professor for a year after which he was elected by Synod as a permanent professor. When in 1917 Prof. Beardslee Jr. was called to the Seminary at New Brunswick, his aged father accompanied him whereby practically two professorships became



vacant. The Board at a special session appointed Rev. Henry Hospers, D. D., of Grand Rapids to the Chair of the Old Testament Languages and Literature and the following year he was elected a full professor.

Finally, when the endowment of the Fifth Chair was completed in 1920 the Board at a special meeting appointed Prof. J. Vander Meulen of Hope College to take up the work. After a year's successful work he was permanently elected by the Synod of 1921 to the Chair of New Testament languages and literature.

Such in brief is the history of this school of the prophets. Surely in view of the results to the Reformed Church and the Kingdom of God it has abundantly justified its existence. In the half century of its life, including the seven years of its suspension, 259 men have gone from it into the ministry of the Church most of them to the western part of it. The fruit of their labors of love and their devotion is seen to a large extent in the splendid growth of that section of the church, not to speak of the large number who have gone into the foreign service. Moreover in view of such a record no one ought ever again to despise the day of small things, confident that those who have faith in the cause of God never labor in vain in the Lord.

## CHAPTER XXIII

### HISTORY OF CENTRAL COLLEGE

BY REV. S. C. NETTINGA, D.D., PROF. OF HISTORICAL THEOLOGY IN THE W.T.S., R.C.A.

Central College, located at Pella, Iowa, Marion Co. is a providential gift to the Reformed Church in America. That is the view which we of the present day ought to take of it, and which, in the light of the history of our educational institutions, will be taken of it in the days to come. For regardless of the difficult beginnings, the history of our educational institutions ought to be convincing evidence that where there is faith in God and in the reality and potency of things spiritual, there can be no failure in this newest educational enterprise of the Reformed Church in America. And to have refused the offer as it came would have evidenced lack of faith in God's providential guidance of His Church and in the growing power of our denominational life.

#### ITS ORIGIN.

The circumstances of its origin so far as the Reformed Church is concerned are clearly stated in the resolution of its Board of Trustees adopted Nov. 30, 1915. It was then resolved, "That all grounds, buildings and equipment now owned by said Central College University of Iowa, together with said name of said institution, be transferred, conveyed and turned over to the Reformed Church in America; or its agents or trustees and without material monetary consideration, upon the condition and in consideration that the said Reformed Church in America, its agents or trustees take said grounds, buildings and equipment and build up and maintain at Pella, Iowa, an accredited Christian College under the laws of the state of Iowa. Failure of said Reformed Church in America, its agents or trustees to build up and maintain such an accredited college at Pella shall work a forfeiture of its rights and claims to said property and equipment and the same shall revert to the Board of managers of the American Baptists Educational Society to be used for the interests of education by the Iowa Baptists as provided by the original donors of said property.

The reasons for this unusual action were twofold—first, a desire of the Board of Education of the Northern Baptist Convention to consolidate their educational interests in the State. Secondly, the constituency of the Reformed Church being large in the community is apt to increase if the control of the College be placed in the hands of the Reformed Church.

The matter was brought to the attention of General Synod by the Board of Education in its annual report. Also by an Overture from the Particular Synod of Chicago urging General Synod to accept the offer. Favorable action had also been taken by the Particular Synod of New Brunswick and by the Classis of Greene. Whereupon General Synod at its regular meeting in June 1916 adopted among others, the two following important resolutions.

1. That General Synod accepts Central University of Iowa as tendered by its Board of Trustees, as reconstituted by its action taken June 6, 1916, as the agency of the Reformed Church in America for the government and control of the said College during the ensuing year" and 2. "That as a precedent to Central College being fully established as a College of the Reformed Church, the project of securing at least \$150,000 additional endowment is deemed essential to the permanent efficiency of the College, and the Board of Trustees is hereby encouraged to complete the work so happily begun."

It was also resolved that the Board of Trustees and the Board of Education R. C. A. work out a plan of government for the college and report to General Synod in 1917.

Thus Central College officially became a Reformed Church institution. It is true, a condition to raise the endowment to \$200,000 was placed upon the trustees, yet this above action became practically, and to all intents and purposes, decisive. For even though that condition remains as yet unrealized, no one who has faith in the future of the Reformed Church can conceive of General Synod ever reversing its action of 1916.

#### ITS PREVIOUS HISTORY.

Central College was a Baptist institution. Its corporate title is Central University of Iowa, but it is known as Central College. It was authorized in 1853. In 1854 an academic department had been opened. By 1861 a full quota of classes were at work. As to standing it was about on a par with the average small college of the land. It maintained an academy in connection with the college; a conservatory of music, a department of oratory and expression and a business department. It granted the degrees of A. B., Ph. D., and B. S.

There was at the time of transfer a faculty of 21 members, 13 men and 8 women.

The equipment at the time of transfer consisted of a campus of eight acres, right in the heart of the town of Pella on which were five buildings valued at about \$110,000. An endowment fund of some \$13,000 and known as the Curtis and Barker funds accompanied the transfer, but were withdrawn in 1920 by action of the Supreme Court of Iowa.

#### ITS CHARACTER AND PURPOSE.

As to character, Central College is a broadly Christian institution for the purpose of training ministers and missionaries and Christian leaders in all the walks of life. Or to quote the Particular Synod of Chicago in

its overture to General Synod in 1916, "The Reformed Church West of the Mississippi needs a college not only for the training of ministers and missionaries but also for the development of higher ideals of life and service, to hold and promote the loyal interests of the coming generations of our prospective physicians and lawyers, teachers and business men, and to train a membership able and ready to take care of our Bible School instruction of at least high school grade."

It also stated that "such training and equipment can be best obtained through institutions under the care of their own church and near enough to draw them.

#### EVIDENCES OF PROGRESS.

Its history since adoption by the Reformed Church has already begun to verify the truth of the above words. Under the leadership of Pres. Hoffman and his staff of some 19 instructors it is making wholesome progress. In the President's report to Synod in 1918 it was stated that the lower classes in both academy and college were proportionately larger than the higher, proving that the school was taking on a new lease of life; and that 90% of these students come from districts that had never contributed any students to the educational institutions of the Reformed Church, proving that the College was developing new fields of educational activity in the church and not duplicating the work of other institutions. In other words, Central College has simply become another center of higher Christian education in the Reformed Church for many young people, who without it never would seek it. And tho the number is not yet large it is growing rapidly and already beginning to send forth men into the ministry of the Reformed Church as well as other useful positions.

Other marks of progress are the erection of a new fire proof library building to replace the old one destroyed by fire; a new ladies dormitory, a Central heating plant, and a gymnasium and assembly hall. It has also greatly increased the variety of courses.

Its endowment has to date reached the sum of \$154,000, some \$21,000 of which is unproductive, and tho just at present the task of increasing it is difficult due to the financial depression, there can be no doubt as to the future success of this enterprise, if the church only has faith and courage enough to persevere. Then it too, like its predecessors will send forth streams of blessing into the world.

## CHAPTER XXIV.

### HISTORY OF ACADEMIES.

BY PROF. S. C. NETTINGA, D.D., PROF. OF HISTORICAL THEOLOGY IN THE W.T.S., R.C.A.

#### I THE NORTHWESTERN CLASSICAL ACADEMY

The Northwestern Classical Academy was founded in 1882. It is located at Orange City, Iowa, a territory described in the Agricultural report of the U. S. Commission, as the garden of America. It is also in the midst of one of the most flourishing sections of the Reformed Church.

The Academy is a Christian institution under the auspices of the Reformed Church in America. Its purpose is to lay the foundation for a higher Christian education as well as to instill high ideals into the lives of all who come under its influence.

Its curriculum prepares students for full collegiate work in classical, scientific and literary courses. Its students are admitted into the leading colleges without examination.

In 1893 it was placed on the list of Iowa Colleges by the State Board of examiners.

It has a campus of 8 acres, a well equipped building for its purpose and also a residence for the principal, erected in the days when Prof. J. D. Zwemer was principal.

Its sources of income are fourfold—contributions from the churches; appropriations from the Board of Education, R. C. A; income from tuitions and from an endowment of some \$50,000. In addition to this it possesses some \$5,000 for a building fund which is being slowly gathered, for the erection of a gymnasium.

The faculty consists of four instructors beside the Principal. The number of students in 1920 was 100, the largest in its history.

As to results, the Academy has already graduated 418 students of whom 100 have entered the ministry at home and abroad, while several others are now in preparation for similar and other influential positions.

#### II PLEASANT PRAIRIE ACADEMY

Pleasant Prairie Academy is located at German Valley, Ill., about 100 miles west of Chicago, in one of the prosperous rural communities of that state. It is also in the heart of an ever growing constituency of the German branch of the Reformed Church in America. It was opened for work in September 1894.



The purpose of the institution is to prepare men for the ministry in the German speaking churches because the existing institutions of the church failed to supply the need.

For this reason a Collegiate as well as an Academic department was opened, and actually attempted. Due to financial difficulties, however, the college plan was abandoned in 1897.

It has Classical, scientific and literary courses in the English language, which are up to the standard requirements of Hope and Central Colleges. It also has a normal course for teachers, and an elementary business course.

It has a Faculty at present of four teachers including the Principal, Prof. F. Bosch.

The number of students during the year 1919-1920 was thirty-four. Its sources of income are from tuition; interest from a small endowment; contributions from the churches and appropriations from the Board of Education, R. C. A.

Since the coming of its present Principal, the school has taken on a new lease of life. The Classes of Pleasant Prairie and Germania have decided to maintain the Academy in its present location. They have also pledged it their full support. The churches of both Classes are at present being thoroughly canvassed for money to erect a new building. Also to increase the number of students.

A goodly number of its graduates have already entered the ministry of the Reformed Church.

### III THE WISCONSIN MEMORIAL ACADEMY

The first suggestion toward the establishment of the Wisconsin Memorial Academy was made in the Council of Hope College, April 1900. This was endorsed by the Particular Synod of Chicago in May of that year, as also by the Classis of Wisconsin. Work began in November, 1900, with 17 students.

The Academy is located at Cedar Grove, Wisconsin about 35 miles north of Milwaukee.

Sessions were first held in the Chapel of the Reformed Church at Cedar Grove. A building, however, was erected and ready for occupancy by June 1902.

The purpose of the Academy is identical with all the educational institutions of the Reformed Church, namely, to train men and women for positions of Christian leadership.

Its faculty consists of four teachers including the Principal.

The number of students in 1920 was 56, the largest in the history of the school.

Its sources of income like the other academies are: Contributions from the churches; appropriations by the Board of Education R. C. A.; and tuitions. The beginning of a small endowment has also been made.

As to results, several of its graduates have already entered the ministry of the church as also other positions of usefulness.

(See pages 96-97 of this work).

## CHAPTER XXV.

### YOUNG PEOPLE'S SOCIETIES.

BY REV. A. D. W. MASON, D.D.

THE Reformed Church has always shown much interest in its young people, and exercised great care in regard to their religious and social training. In the early history of the church the children and youth were gathered into catechetical classes and carefully taught the doctrines of religion. The Heidelberg Catechism was prepared, not only as a declaration of the faith of the church, but as "a method of instruction in the Christian religion, as the same is taught in the Reformed churches and schools in Holland and America." And the "Compendium" is a shorter form of the Catechism arranged for those who intend to approach the Holy Supper of the Lord.

This system of catechetics is still pursued in the larger number of our Holland and German churches, and, to some extent, is being used with good results among our American congregations.

Following the "Catechetical Classes," the Sunday-schools were the next form of young people's organizations for religious training. They were introduced into the Reformed Church early in the nineteenth century, and the catechetical instruction hitherto given directly by the minister was imparted through the medium of the teacher or by the pastor during the school session. The growth of the modern Sunday-school system of religious instruction is a matter of familiar knowledge, and it need only be said that to that development the Reformed Church has contributed her full share.

On February 2, 1881 "Young People's Society of Christian Endeavor" was founded by Rev. Francis E. Clark, among the young people of the Williston Congregational Church of Portland, Maine, of which he was then the young and resourceful pastor. Its success in inspiring and developing the spiritual life of its members soon attracted the attention of the pastors and leaders of neighboring churches, and led them to inquire into its principles and methods. A little later a conference of those interested was held at Old Orchard Beach, Maine, and soon this new method of Christian work began to take root and spread among neighboring congregations.

About two years after this initial date, on April 19, 1883, the second C. E. Society in the Reformed Church in America, and the first society of its kind to be formed by any denomination, within the area of Greater

New York was organized, with nineteen charter members, in the South Reformed Church of Brooklyn, N. Y., of which Rev. A. DeW. Mason was then pastor. Later it was learned that less than two months before, in February, 1883, the very first Christian Endeavor Society in the Reformed Church in America had been organized by Rev. Ralph W. Brokaw, then pastor of the Reformed Church in Belleville, N. J., but for some time these two pioneer societies existed almost side by side without either knowing of the existence or work of the other.

This movement soon spread rapidly in our churches and was so cordially received by them that in 1888, our General Synod was asked to endorse the new organization and did so by passing this resolution: "That this Synod, recognizing the value and success of the work of the 'Young People's Society of Christian Endeavor in this and other lands, heartily commends that organization to our pastors and Consistories as a well proven and effective means of arousing and developing life and labors of the youth of our churches." This action put the Reformed Church on record as being one of the first, if not the very first, of the leading denominations to adopt the principles and methods of Christian Endeavor, and so stimulated the growth of the Society amongst us that in 1893 there were enrolled 342 societies in the 600 churches of the denomination.

Notwithstanding the many varieties of society that have since arisen among us, the leading Young People's organization is still the Christian Endeavor Society. About 400 such societies, Junior Intermediate and Senior, being now connected with our churches.

When this movement had been thus largely adopted by the Reformed Church, it was felt that some form of cooperative action along missionary lines was most desirable and as a result of considerable conference and discussion the "Christian Endeavor Missionary League" was organized in 1893 with the purpose of uniting our young people in some specific form of missionary work through the Foreign and the Domestic Missionary Boards of the Church. The first work that was accomplished was the appropriation of \$800 (which was raised before the League was organized) to the Bethel Reformed Church at Leota, Minn., which thus became "C. E. Church No. 1." After the organization of the League was accomplished, the yearly contributions were largely increased and thereafter from two to three "C. E. Churches" in our Domestic Mission fields were thus assisted annually, the amount raised for this purpose averaging \$1,500 to \$2,000 per year. Foreign Mission work was also soon undertaken, and from \$3,000 to \$4,500 per year was raised toward this work, the first "C. E. Foreign Missionary" to be thus sustained being Rev. William I. Chamberlain, now the well-known Corresponding Secretary of the Foreign Mission Board of our Church, but then a young missionary working in the Chittoor Station of our Arcot Mission in India.

Other objects of missionary and educational interest were later added, and for eleven years the League continued under its original title. The name was then changed to "The Young People's Missionary League" in order to include other than Christian Endeavor Societies in its activities.

In 1904 Mr. Mason was succeeded as President of the League by the Rev. Charles W. Gulick of Newark, N. J. In 1908 when Mr. Mason resigned from his official relation to the Mission Boards to become one of the editors of the *Christian Intelligencer*, he was followed as Secretary of Young People's Mission Work by Mr. Harry L. Kinports, whose long experience in Christian Endeavor work and with the local conditions of church life in New York City as he met them in the position of lay assistant to Dr. David J. Burrell, of the Collegiate Church, marked him as peculiarly fitted for the leadership of the young people of our Church. After an eminently successful service of ten years, Mr. Kinports retired from this position and the work for young people was transferred to the educational department of the Board of Publication and Bible-School Work. This has been since administered through Rev. Theodore F. Baylis and Rev. Abram Duryee, the successive Educational Secretaries of that Board.

The history of the missionary work of the Christian Endeavor Societies of the Reformed Church in America has thus been told in some detail, because it was a unique and pioneer work amid all the many denominations which have adopted Christian Endeavor into their Church life and polity. While, of course, C. E. Societies of every denomination have always encouraged the study and support of missionary work, yet it was the Mission Boards of the Reformed Church in America who were the first to make a systematic and organized effort to educate and train the missionary zeal of the Christian Endeavor Societies on a denominational scale. Mr. Mason was the first denominational Secretary for Young People's Mission Work" to be officially appointed and maintained by the Mission Boards of and denomination, and the "Christian Endeavor Missionary League" was the first department of its kind to work exclusively for the development of the missionary activities of the young people of its denomination.

It is gratifying to recall this fact, and to know that the principles and methods of this League were appreciated and employed, to a considerable extent, by similar departments in other denominations which were established subsequent to this pioneer organization.

The changing conditions of the passing years have since necessitated the adoption of other methods to conserve and to develop the missionary zeal of the young people of our churches. But their devotion to the cause of missions, and their consecration of heart and hand to this primary duty of every Christian have not changed nor been diminished. Each generation in its own way will labor to advance the coming of the Kingdom of God on earth and the reign in the hearts of every people of Him who is forever King of Kings and Lord of Lords, the Saviour of all mankind.

## CHAPTER XXVI.

### BOARD OF EDUCATION.

REVISED BY REV. JOHN G. GEBHARD, D. D.

AN Educational Society was organized independently, in the year 1828, for the purpose of assisting needy students in their preparation for the ministry. In the eighteenth century, and early part of the nineteenth, a fee of £15 had been exacted from each church calling and settling a licentiate, and a fee of £5, generally from each student, on receiving his license to preach. From these moneys indigent students were sometimes assisted or the professorial fee for a diploma was paid, if the student was unable to meet the expense himself. When a fund for the support of a professorship began to be raised it was also stipulated that needy students should be assisted from the same. (THEOLOGICAL SEMINARIES).

In 1812 it was ordered that collections should be taken up in the churches for this object. A committee was also appointed at the same Synod to confer with the trustees of Queen's College concerning the provision of a fund to meet the necessities of the students, while the Board of Superintendents were also permitted to draw from the treasurer of the Synod such amounts as they deemed proper, for this purpose. The copyright of the Psalm and Hymn Book was also secured to the Synod for the benefit of students, the publishers being requested to pay the Synod six cents for each copy sold. But in five years this only amounted to \$240. With the first installments of the Van Bunschooten bequest, in 1814, some additional help was obtained. In 1815 Miss Rebecca Knox, of Philadelphia (a member of Dr. Brodhead's church), left \$2,000, for the support of students, but which did not become immediately available. Cent societies, established in many congregations, also brought in means to some extent. From all these sources the Board of Superintendents distributed \$200 in the year 1814, spending in addition \$120 for the purchase of Hebrew Bibles. An increasing amount was appropriated each year, until 1819, when they distributed the sum of \$1,315; but the amount distributed did not reach as high a figure as this again till 1828, the same year in which the Educational Society was organized.

On the seventh day of May, 1828, a number of ministers and friends met in the lecture room of the Collegiate Church, in the city of New York, to consider the propriety of organizing a Board of Education. Dr. Milledoler was called to the chair, and opened the meeting with prayer. The circular which called the meeting showed that, at a free conversation on the



general interests of the Church, held in the preceding November, between Rev. Messrs. Milledoler, Knox, Kuypers, Brownlee, Ludlow, P. Labagh, Schermerhorn, and De Witt, it was ascertained that a general desire existed for more efficient action in the missionary and educational interests of the church. Hence this meeting at the call of the committee, to organize a Board of Education. A constitution was at once adopted containing twelve articles, stating the objects of the Board, the terms of annual and life memberships, the manner of government, through the necessary officers and an executive committee, and the manner of receiving beneficiaries. Any donation of \$1,500 or more, for the founding of a scholarship, was to be distinguished by the name of the donor. Col. Henry Rutgers was elected the first president. An address was at once prepared by a committee, consisting of Drs. Matthews, Brownlee, and De Witt, and distributed to the churches. The amount granted to a beneficiary was then limited to \$90 per annum. They designed rather to *aid* a student than to sustain him fully. Auxiliary societies existed in certain of the Classes, and in single churches. During its first year the Board and its auxiliaries assisted about twenty students. In 1831 this Education Society, which had been organized by individual, not ecclesiastical, action, requested the General Synod to take charge of it as its own Board. This was proposed, partly, because donations began to be left to it, while it was not formally connected with the Synod, and partly to increase still further the confidence of the churches. The old officers were reappointed by the Synod as its officers, and a committee was appointed to remodel it. A new board was accordingly constituted in 1832, and the funds of the old Board were turned over to the care of the General Synod.

The organization of this Board was the beginning of new life for the educational interests of the church. A number of scholarships were soon founded by individuals. Many of these were allowed to accumulate for a time, if not sufficient at first to meet the due appropriations to the students.

The funds in aid of students preparing for the ministry are held by different corporations. At first such funds were given in trust to Rutgers College, and to these additions have been made until they now (1920) amount to \$82,500. After the General Synod was incorporated, in 1819, Scholarship Funds for the same purpose were entrusted to its care, and these now amount to \$332,836.62. After the Board of Education was incorporated, in 1869, similar funds began to be left also to its care, and these now amount to \$213,835.61, making a total of \$629,172.23. The interest of this sum, with the average addition of about \$10,000, annually received by collections in the churches or by individual gifts for the Board of Education, is devoted to the assistance of the students, whether in college or seminary, preparing for the ministry or for the medical mission field. A considerable portion of this amount goes for instruction in the West. In 1850 the amount distributed was only about \$5,000. The amount now distributed is from three to four times as much, depending on the rate of interest and the amount of annual offerings. Full lists of Scholarship Funds, with the name of each donor, and the amount of each fund, may be

found in the annual reports of the treasurer of Rutgers College, the treasurer of the General Synod, and the treasurer of the Board of Education. The total number of students enrolled as beneficiaries of the Board since its organization is 1,228, of whom 14 were medical missionary students.

Thus has this department of the Church grown from comparatively insignificant beginnings. In 1865 the Synod empowered this Board to enlarge its sphere of operations and to co-operate with the Classes in the establishment of academies and classical schools within their bounds. During the year ending April 30, 1920, \$20,506.95 were distributed among 104 students, and \$18,935.86 to seminaries, colleges and academies.

An applicant for aid from the funds of the Board must have been a member of an evangelical church for one year, and must be a member of a Reformed Church at the time of making application. He must usually be ready to enter college, or must have been regularly admitted into college, or into one of our theological seminaries, in accordance with the rules established therefor by the General Synod. About three-quarters of the present ministry of the Church are indebted to the Board of Education for assistance in pursuing their education, and about the same proportions hold true respecting the larger number of those who have finished their labors and have gone to their reward.

Rev. J. F. Schermerhorn, the general agent of all the benevolent operations of the church, was active in collecting funds for this Board, 1830-32. Rev. A. H. Dumont succeeded him, for a single year. Contributions amounted to about \$3,000 per annum, at this time, although diminished in 1832 by the epidemic. For the next decade of years the services of a special secretary were dispensed with, Classical agents being employed to represent the educational interests of the church. In 1843 Rev. Ransford Wells was appointed financial secretary to take the general superintendence of all the boards. He occupied this position for only two years. Again, for more than half a score of years, the Board remained without a corresponding secretary, but its small receipts (less than \$1,700, in 1855) compelled it to seek a more efficient plan of operations. Rev. J. A. H. Cornell was accordingly appointed to this office, in 1855, under whose energetic efforts this Board was thoroughly revived. In 1857 the Board was reorganized. At the end of the six years of his service the contributions of the churches for this cause had increased nearly sixfold. Upon his resignation, from ill-health, in 1861, Rev. John L. See was appointed his successor, and rendered more than a score of years of conscientious, faithful service in the work of the Board, when his health failed and he was given a vacation for rest and recuperation. During his incumbency 263 students were aided and bequests for scholarships were received aggregating \$92,160. From the organization of the Board to the year 1861, when Dr. See assumed the office of secretary, 23 bequests had been received, aggregating \$56,645.

The office of corresponding secretary was declared vacant Feb. 1, 1885. For a short time the office duties were discharged by the Rev. Uriah D. Gulick and afterward by the Rev. Giles H. Mandeville, D.D., who was elected corresponding secretary Feb. 10, 1885, and resigned his office Feb.

1, 1900. During these years 318 students were aided and bequests aggregating \$112,000 were received. Before entering upon the direct work of corresponding secretary of the Board Dr. Mandeville, being then President of Hope College, and pastor of the Harlem Reformed Church, was largely instrumental in raising \$43,000 for our Western college and theological seminary, and after becoming secretary, by his suggestions and valuable influence, materially assisted President Kollen in raising funds for the larger endowment of Hope College.

On the 1st of Feb., 1900, the Rev. John G. Gebhard became Corresponding Secretary of the Board, and continued in the office until, on account of defective sight and hearing, following a serious attack of fever, he felt obliged to tender his resignation, being relieved in August, 1920. During his secretaryship 365 students for the ministry and 14 medical missionary students were aided by the Board, and \$294,376.30 were added to the endowment funds.

The Rev. Willard Dayton Brown became Corresponding Secretary on the 16th of August, 1920, having been called to this position from the secretaryship of the Five Year Progress Campaign.

The Board of Education has been signally favored in the services rendered through it to the Church by its officials. The Rev. Mancius S. Hutton, D.D., served the Board nearly 15 years as Corresponding Secretary, 1842-56, his services being rendered gratuitously. He was elected President in 1858 and held the office until 1880. He was succeeded as President by the Rev. John Gaston, D.D., who died in 1901. Thus the Board had but two presidents in 43 years. It has also been peculiarly favored in its treasurers, Mr. Frederick J. Hosford having most acceptably filled this office for 33 years, 1856-89, while Mr. John F. Berry, the present efficient treasurer, has held the office for 13 years. The Rev. William H. Ten Eyck, D.D., served as Recording Secretary for 30 years, 1859-89; and the Rev. Theodore W. Welles, D.D., filled the same office for 21 years, from 1891 to 1912.

The principal necessity for the incorporation of the Board of Education arose from the fact that, becoming familiarly known as the Board of Education, funds were devised for it under that title. Having no legal existence as such, it could not claim these funds. After some losses of moneys so devised, for future security the Board was incorporated, Oct. 13, 1869. At the annual session of the General Synod in 1919, the Board was authorized to extend its charter so as to make it a part of its regular work to assist not only students for the ministry and educational institutions, but also medical missionary students and "such other form of Christian leadership as may be approved by the Board or the General Synod."

For rules regarding assistance to medical missionary students, or for any other information about the workings of the Board of Education, application should be made to its Corresponding Secretary, Reformed Church Building, 25 East 22nd St., New York City.

## CHAPTER XXVII.

### THE PERIODICALS OF THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA.

BY REV. JAMES BOYD HUNTER, EDITOR OF THE CHRISTIAN INTELLIGENCER  
AND MISSION FIELD.

In the Fourth Edition of Corwin's Manual, under the title "The Missionary Periodicals of the Reformed Church," Rev. A. DeW. Mason, D.D., at that time the editor of *The Mission Field*, prepared an article narrating the history of the distinctively missionary periodicals which have appeared from time to time. In that he said among the earliest of the periodicals devoted to our missionary interests were the *Journal of Missions* and *The Day Spring*, which were issued about 1852 and continued to be published for some years. About 1855 they were succeeded by *The Sower and Gospel Field*, and in 1881 by *The Sower and Mission Monthly*. This latter paper, with several changes, continued until 1888, when it was superseded by the *The Mission Field*. The several boards, with the exception of the Board of Publication and the Woman's Board of Foreign Missions, united in sustaining this magazine. The Woman's Board of Foreign Missions for a number of years published the *Mission Gleaner*, but several years ago this also was combined with *The Mission Field*, which therefore represented the united missionary interests of the denomination.

A number of periodicals at various times have been issued for the purpose of creating interest among the scholars of the Bible Schools, the latest of these being *The Day Star*, which from 1896 was generally distributed, but in the course of time it was found inexpedient to continue its publication. Since its discontinuance there has been no paper intended exclusively for the younger people of the church.

The Reformed Church in America nearly one hundred years ago felt the need of some organ of communication whereby information might be given and discussion carried on among the members of the church. This feeling found its culmination in *The Magazine of the Reformed Dutch Church*, a monthly which was issued for the first time in April, 1826, under the editorship of Rev. William Craig Brownlee, D.D. That the missionary spirit was strong in those days is proved by the fact that the very first article in this magazine was on "The Duty and Necessity of Missionary Exertions:" and always, from 1826 to 1922, the periodicals of whatever name, which have been issued by the church or by its members, have had a distinctively missionary interest.

*The Magazine of the Reformed Dutch Church* continued in its original



form for about four years, and was then superseded by a weekly paper bearing the familiar title of *Christian Intelligencer*. The first issue of this took place on the 7th of August, 1830. There have been many changes in form, many changes in editors, some changes in price, but under whatever editor and at whatever price and in whatever form, *Christian Intelligencer* has been made true to the thought of its founders and has endeavored always to be a servant of the church and a leader in all good works.

Perhaps no detailed story of the history of the *Christian Intelligencer* will ever be written. The tribulations of religious journalism have left their mark all along the years and the editors have been always men who believed that their mission in disseminating information and molding opinion was of God. This belief they held in spite of the fact that to none of them came pecuniary reward. Whether under individual ownership or in an association, the financial returns have never been adequate and the several men who throughout the ninety years' existence of the paper have given their services, have been men to whom self-sacrifice was familiar. Upon the death of Dr. J. B. Drury in 1909 the control of the paper passed to Drs. N. H. Van Arsdale and A. DeWitt Mason, who continued as editors until ill health compelled them to seek retirement in 1917. The General Synod in that year was requested by the editors to take the paper into its control, and it did so, at the same time appointing Rev. W. P. Bruce, D.D., of Yonkers, N. Y., as the Editor-in-Chief. Dr. Bruce continued until his ill health and subsequent death terminated his labors in October, 1920. In July, 1920, Rev. James Boyd Hunter became editor and still holds the position.

Conditions in the printing trade were very seriously altered by the coming of the war in Europe, and even before the retirement of Drs. Van Arsdale and Mason the cost of issuing the paper was increasing. After the United States became an active participant in the war this cost became crushingly great. But the *Christian Intelligencer* continued, and even during the war reduced its price, at the same time reducing the number of pages in each issue.

The Boards were required, under the direction of General Synod, to pay the deficit which occurred in publication; and they, while recognizing the value of the *Christian Intelligencer* as a medium of information were disposed to feel that some change should be effected whereby its value would not be decreased but its cost materially lessened. They finally decided to unite it with the *Mission Field*. The first issue of the *Christian Intelligencer* and *Mission Field* appeared at a reduced price Jan. 4, 1922.

With the growth of the church in the West came an increasing demand for a paper which should represent that section and give more attention to local news than was possible in a paper issued from New York. In consequence of this *The Leader* was brought into being in the year 1905. *The Leader* is issued from Holland, Mich., under the direction of a group of ministers residing there, chiefly those connected with Hope College and the Western Seminary. Intended primarily to aid those two institutions,



*The Leader* has always given large place to articles bearing upon the interests of education both in the college and in the seminary. Likewise it has liberally aided in young people's work both in the Sunday School and in societies, and is noted for the thoroughness of its Sunday School helps. At the present time under an editorial staff consisting of Drs. E. J. Blekink, J. E. Kuizenga, and H. Geerlings, *The Leader* continues to be an active and efficient molders of religious thought and maintains a wide influence in the western part of the church.

Mention should be made of two foreign language papers which operate in both portions of the church where the presence of Holland and German speaking members make it advisable to circulate such papers. In the Holland language *De Hope*, issued at Holland with the help of the faculties of the two institutions and using in part the same material as *The Leader*, does its work for the Holland speaking members of the denomination. *Die Mitarbeiter*, circulates among the German speaking people, especially in the West.

Reformed Church pastors of Somerset County, New Jersey, since 1906 have maintained a monthly paper called *The Somerset Church News*. This contains a monthly summary of the happenings in the dozen churches of the Reformed denomination located in Somerset County, together with articles prepared by some of the editors, and other material.

## CHAPTER XXVIII.

### HISTORY OF FOREIGN MISSIONS.

REVISED BY REV. WILLIAM I. CHAMBERLAIN, PH.D., D.D., CORRESPONDING  
SECRETARY OF THE BOARD OF FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Christianity is a missionary religion. That through Abraham's seed all the families of the earth should be blessed is the underlying thought of the Old Testament. Make disciples of all nations was the Master's command to his Church. "The Acts of the Apostles" is the first chapter in this world-wide enterprise. In three centuries the Roman Empire was obliged to acknowledge that the Galilean had conquered. By the year 500 the whole Roman Empire was nominally Christianized; and in six centuries more all the rest of Europe except Lapland. But then came four centuries—1100 to 1500—of almost entire inactivity in regard to mission work. The Papal Church was moribund. Hence the necessity of the Reformation.

But the churches of the Reformation for almost three centuries did comparatively little mission work. A corrupt church fought against reviving evangelical truth. Protestants were unable to secure civil and religious recognition before 1648, at the Peace of Westphalia, almost a century and a half after the dawn of the Reformation. They could not do much for missions while fighting for their very life. Even among Protestants, the union of church and state continued, with the general non-toleration of dissenters. There were also great discussions about church polity. All these things greatly hampered the proper development of the spiritual life of the church and delayed her due consideration of her world-wide mission to the heathen.

Moreover, Protestants could do little toward evangelizing the heathen, while the naval and commercial power of the world remained in the hands of Roman Catholics. This power needed to be transferred to Protestants before they could become familiar with distant parts, and with the character, numbers and condition of heathen peoples. Only when the facts became known would their duty become apparent. Only, also, when in possession of the naval and commercial power of the world would they have facilities for sending missionaries everywhere. Such are some of the obvious reasons for the tardy development of the missionary spirit among Protestants.

But there were also some benefits in this delay. The Reformed Church was becoming more fully imbued with divine truth. The great Protestant creeds were being formed. A more thorough indoctrination of the people

was taking place. The true evangelical spirit, love to the perishing, was also in process of development.

There were, however, examples of missionary zeal before the nineteenth century. The first distinctively Protestant mission was that of Gustavus Vasa, King of Sweden, to Lapland, in 1559. Subsequently, at the suggestion of Grotius, Peter Heilig went to Abyssinia, in 1634, and gave that people a new version of the Scriptures in the Amharic tongue. Then, also, all the charters of the great commercial companies—English, Dutch, and Danish—referred to the duty of evangelizing the natives of the countries with which they traded.

The merchants of the United Provinces organized the East India Company (1602-1795). They established commercial colonies at many points upon the coast of Asia, and on many of the contiguous islands. The company, the government, and the church worked together to supply the settlements with Christian pastors. These godly men were moved with compassion for the multitudes of heathen surrounding them. They learned many of the languages of Asia, preached to Buddhists and Mohammedans, and translated Christian books into Tamil, Malay, Chinese, etc. The government and church at home assisted the colonial pastors generously, although not always wisely.<sup>1</sup>

The first clergyman from Holland arrived in Batavia in the year 1598. In 1620 Christian worship was established. It was at first conducted in the Portuguese and Chinese languages. Rev. Messrs. Dubbledryk and Candidus were probably the first ministers sent to the East Indies. The former was soon suspended for immoral conduct; the latter, by insisting upon monogamy among the natives, awakened such a spirit of opposition that it was considered prudent to transfer him to Formosa in 1627, the government cautioning him not to give offense to the Chinese and Japanese emperors.

Soon after 1620 the Netherlands East India Company supported clergymen of the Reformed Church in *Ceylon, Sumatra, Java, Amboyna, Heresia, Isles of Banda, Coromandel, Surat, China, Formosa, Siam, and Japan*. In all these countries, or dependencies, churches and school houses were built by the combined action of the company, the government, the church at home, and the colonies.

Many translations were made. For the use of the Tamils of Ceylon and India the Bible was partially translated. Versions were also made in Chinese and Malay of portions of the Scriptures. The catechism of the church was published in Tamil, Chinese, and Malay, and was translated into some of the local dialects.

To thousands of men the Gospel was preached. In the province of Jaffna alone, in Ceylon, there were thirty-four churches appropriated to the use of the native population, in which 63,000 hearers gathered, exclusive of 2,000 baptized slaves, while the schools connected with them had over

---

<sup>1</sup>"The Archives of the Classis of Amsterdam" preserves all this East Indian correspondence. See also Van Troostenberg's "*De Hervormde kerk in Nederlandsche Oost Indie*," 1884.

16,000 native children in regular attendance. Thousands of natives in Ceylon, in Batavia, in Formosa, were baptized on professing an intellectual assent to the Word of God. Evidences of conversion and a statement of Christian experience were *nowhere* required. Besides this, employment under the government was given only to the natives who had made such a profession. This, too, was in accordance with almost universal custom. Intended as an encouragement, it acted as a bribe.

The disposition of the Church of the Netherlands may be learned from the fact that, between 1615 and 1725, no less than 336 ministers had labored on the islands or mainland of what was then commonly called the East Indies. Some were only the pastors of the colonists from the United Provinces, others were truly missionaries to the heathen.

When the government of the Netherlands was exhausted by long and costly wars, and became unable to re-enforce many of its Asiatic commercial posts, they were overpowered by the superior numbers of the English, and brought under the English government. The English East India Company not only totally neglected the Christian work begun by the Hollanders in Asia, but opposed all attempts to win the natives to Christianity.

The Church of Holland also, through the West India Company (1621-1664) did something for the Indians in America, including the West Indies and Brazil. The American ministers often allude in their correspondence to the sad condition of the natives, and the necessity of evangelizing them; and in the calls of these ministers there are sometimes stipulations that they should not neglect the natives.

At various localities in New York and New Jersey the Gospel was preached to the red man by the pastors of the Reformed churches, and prayers offered by the people for his conversion and salvation. Recorded particulars of this work are preserved, especially in connection with the settlement at Albany. In 1643 Rev. Mr. Megapolensis began to labor among the Mohawk Indians living near what is now called Albany. This was three years previous to the labors of Rev. John Eliot, of Roxbury, Mass., among the Indians of that locality. Large numbers of the Mohawks attended the preaching of Megapolensis, who had become quite a fluent speaker in their language. Many of them were truly converted, baptized, and received into the fellowship of the Reformed Church of Albany. The baptismal register of that church contains the names of these converts, of whom the greater proportion were of adult years. (MEGAPOLENSIS).

The work, so well begun by this good man, was carried on by his successors in the pastoral office. The Rev. Godfriedus Dellius, settled in Albany in 1683, labored with much success among these red men. During his ministry, in 1691, the Indians petitioned the English Governor, Henry Slaughter, that His Excellency "will for the future take an especial care that we may be instructed in the Christian religion." The Governor returned a favorable reply. In 1703 the Rev. Mr. Lydius, the successor of Dellius, labored among the Mohawks, receiving the countenance of the Governor, and having from him a special pecuniary provision in considera-

tion of the work. When Lydius died there were thirty Indian Communicants in the church of Albany. (DELLIUS, LYDIUS).

The success of the work attracted attention in Great Britain, and in *New Geographical and Historical Grammar*, edited by a Mr. Salmon, and published in London, in 1760, it is said in regard to the Mohawks: "At Albany they are all brought to the profession of Christianity, and all baptized; and some of them seem to have a tolerable notion of it, and have earnestly desired a missionary to be sent among them; and to encourage this good disposition in them, the Society (for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts) appointed a catechist among them, a native of America, who has resided among them and applied himself to the study of their language, and met with very good success." The Rev. Mr. Freeman also, the pastor of the Reformed Church of Schenectady, about 1700, took great pains to instruct the Mohawks who came to that town. He reported to the society already mentioned that "he had translated into Indian the morning and evening prayers of our liturgy, the whole Gospel of St. Matthew, the first three chapters of Genesis, several chapters of Exodus, several Psalms, many portions of the Scriptures relating to the birth, passion, resurrection, and ascension of our Lord, and several chapters of the First Epistle to the Corinthians, particularly the fifteenth chapter, proving the resurrection of the dead." He also translated the Ten Commandments and the Apostles' Creed. These translations were presented to the society, and some of them were printed in the city of New York about 1713. (FREEMAN).

Through the West India Company, also, the Church of Holland sent many ministers to Cape Colony, and the negroes of the vicinity were not forgotten.

The English East India Company was antagonistic to mission work until 1813, when the rising missionary spirit of Great Britain compelled it to yield. Something, however, had already been accomplished in India. The Danish Company was the means of greatly helping the famous Tranquebar Mission in southeastern Hindustan (1708-98) and some other fields of less note. The rise of Puritanism, also, in England (1550), with its demands for a purer church and a more Scriptural polity, and of Pietism, in Germany, about 1670, with the influence of Spener, Francke, and Zinzendorf for missions, constitute bright chapters in the history of the later preparation of the church for her world-wide duty.

The charters of the American colonies, also, all contained clauses concerning the duty of evangelizing the natives. Indeed, the Puritans had the extension of Christ's Kingdom definitely in mind in their emigration. In 1649 a company was actually organized in England, during Cromwell's administration, for the propagation of the Gospel in New England. It was this society, under the lead of the liberal Robert Boyle, which supported Eliot and the Mayhews and other missionaries in New England; and the two editions of Eliot's Indian Bible—1664 and 1685—were printed at the expense of this society. In 1698, Domine Selyns in New York sent to Boston for a copy of this Bible as an evidence of the progress in



missions. This first copy, sent to the Classis of Amsterdam, was captured by the French. A second copy was sent and is now in a library at Middelburg, Holland.<sup>2</sup>

In 1701 the Society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts was chartered in England. Until 1800 the efforts of this society were chiefly directed to the support of Episcopal clergymen in the colonies; yet some work was done among the Indians. In the correspondence of its ministers frequent mention is also made of the labors of Dutch ministers among the Indians.<sup>3</sup> In 1709 the Society for Propagating Christian Knowledge was formed in Scotland, and in 1741 a Board of Correspondence was established in New York. Under their care Horton and the Brainerds labored among the Indians on Long Island and in New Jersey and Pennsylvania, and were supported by the churches generally. In 1763 the Presbyterian Synod of New York ordered collections to be taken up in all churches. Work was begun among the Oneidas in 1766, and shortly after in Ohio. The troubles then existing in the Dutch Church may have prevented any very active co-operation in this movement.

Then there were also the later Moravians, from 1732 and onward, with their zeal and self-denial, with their remarkable series of missions in the most unpropitious places—an ever-living example to the whole church of Christ.

In the meantime the rise and progress of Methodism in England, 1738, under the Wesleys and Whitefield, was a great preparation for the proper development of the true missionary spirit. Thomas Coke became the famous leader in this division of the work. Such were some of the earlier Protestant efforts, and such some of the Providential preparations for the rise of modern missions.

The last decade of the eighteenth century witnessed a revival in the interest of missions. Then arose throughout Protestant Christendom a general desire and determination to organize definitely for the conversion of the whole world. There was in that decade an evident outpouring of the Spirit of God upon all parts of Christendom, to begin this new, great enterprise. As far back as 1744 Whitefield had proposed that special hours of prayer should be observed for the pouring out of the Spirit anew on the churches and on the whole earth. Also, in 1747, Edwards had published his pamphlet exhorting God's people to union in "extraordinary prayer for the revival of religion and the advancement of Christ's Kingdom upon earth." In 1784 Carey repeated and emphasized the same thoughts. Many prayers were offered, and in answer to them the spirit of indifference among professed Christians began to melt away. In the Church of England, also about this time, rose up such men as Thomas Scott, the commentator; Simeon, the evangelical sermonizer; John Newton, the Venns, Wilberforce, Cowper, and Lady Huntington. These were choice

<sup>2</sup>Dr. E. T. Corwin made inquiry for this copy of Elliot's Indian Bible when in Holland in 1897, and learned this fact.

<sup>3</sup>See Anderson's "Annals of Colonial Ch."; Humphrey's "Hist. Col. Ch."; "Doc. Hist. N. Y.," vol. iii, pp. 591, 598, 698, etc.; "Classified Digest of the Records of the Soc. for Prop. Gospel," London, 1894.

spirits, all deeply interested in reviving the church at home and in sending the Gospel to the ends of the earth.

But the moving spirit, whom God raised up for the formal initiation of the great enterprise, was William Carey, an English Baptist minister, living on a salary of \$75 per year. He urged united prayer, and those prayers were answered. At length, in the little back parlor of a poor widow, twelve believers met and subscribed £12, 2s. 6d., and upon such a basis of faith and works they formed "A Society for Propagating the Gospel Among the Heathen." And this was the definite beginning of "modern missions." Carey offered to go to India. The English East India Company would not take him on their ships. He finally secured passage on a Danish East Indiaman, and sailed in June, 1793. He met with an unwelcome reception at Calcutta. His friends heard nothing from him in fourteen months. Then letters were received full of joy and faith.

The Christian heart of England was touched at such faith and perseverance. In 1795 began a series of missionary meetings in London. The Independents called on all Christians to unite for the conversion of the world. Two sermons were preached on Missions daily for three successive days. The London Missionary Society was speedily organized, composed of Independents, Presbyterians, and Episcopalians. The country ministers at once subscribed £750. The flames spread all over Great Britain. Subscriptions came in abundantly. Societies were formed in Edinburgh and Glasgow. This then novel idea—*missions to the whole world* took possession of many hearts. In another year the voluntary contributions amounted to £10,000. A ship was brought, the "Duff," and fitted up, and a company of four ministers and twenty-five others sailed on Aug. 10, 1796, for Polynesia, in connection with most impressive services, in which clergymen of all denominations joined.

The following year was a year of prayer throughout Great Britain for God's blessing on the world. Tidings came of movements everywhere to raise funds and secure men to go to the heathen world. In 1799, chiefly through the efforts of the Evangelical Simeon of the Church of England, but aided by Venn and Wilberforce, "The Church Missionary Society" was organized. In all, within seven years after that meeting in the widow Wallis' back parlor, there were seven great societies started in Great Britain, all of which have now been in operation for more than a century, laboring in all parts of the world. Carey's life of usefulness, after having published from his press, at Calcutta, no less than twenty-six different versions of the Scriptures, ended in 1834. Scores of societies have sprung up in Great Britain since, and many millions of pounds have been voluntarily given toward the evangelization of the world.

A similar interest sprang up about the same time in Germany, Holland, Sweden, and Switzerland, and in these countries many societies were also organized, all of which at once entered into correspondence with the London society.

The various denominations in America had just become reorganized as Churches—entirely independent of European control, when the accounts of

Carey's Society and the London Missionary Society reached their ears. They felt the necessity of immediately taking part in this great scheme, yet so novel, the conversion of the whole world. In connection with this the closing years of that century witnessed a revival of wonderful power in America, which destroyed much of the evil effects, morally considered, of the Revolution; and missionary societies sprung up everywhere. But we now limit our account chiefly to the Reformed (Dutch) Church.

THE REFORMED (DUTCH) CHURCH AND MISSIONS—FIRST PERIOD—EARLY EFFORTS (1796-1832).

In November, 1796, the New York Missionary Society was formed in the city of New York. The Presbyterian, Reformed, and Baptist churches were represented in its membership. During the first year of its existence one thousand dollars were contributed for the support of its work. The first missionary, the Rev. Joseph Bullen, was sent to the Chickasaw Indians, in Georgia; aid was granted to the Rev. John Sergeant, a missionary to the Stockbridge Indians, Connecticut; and an Indian preacher, named Paul Cuffee, was supported amongst the Indians of Suffolk County, Long Island. In 1800 the society added a missionary to the Tuscaroras and Senecas in Western New York, employing also, by his request, Nicholas Cusick as a native helper. This work was continued with considerable success for a number of years.

The first extant list of officers published in 1799, has the following names:

John Rodgers, D.D., President.

John H. Livingston, D.D., Vice-President.

Mr. Divie Bethune, Treasurer.

Rev. John M. Mason, Secretary.

Rev. Samuel Miller, Clerk.

William Linn, D.D., John McKnight, D.D., Rev. Gerardus Kuypers, Rev. John N. Abeel, Peter Wilson, LL.D., Thomas Mackaness, Esq., Anthony Post, Esq., Leonard Bleecker, Esq., Mr. George Lindsay, Mr. George Warner, Mr. John Bingham, Mr. John Mills, Directors.

A remarkable feature of the method adopted by this organization is found in the "Plan for social prayer," adopted Jan. 18, 1798. By this plan a union prayer-meeting was established by these resolutions:

"1. That the second Wednesday evening of every month, beginning at candlelight, be observed, from February next, by the members of the society, and all who are willing to join with them, for the purpose of offering up their prayers and supplications to the God of grace, that He would be pleased to pour out His Spirit on His Church, *and send his Gospel to all nations*; and that He would succeed the endeavors of this society, and all societies instituted on the same principles, and for the same ends.

"2. That these evenings of prayer be observed in rotation, in the churches of this city to whose judicatories they may be acceptable, and of which there is a minister belonging to this society; beginning with the Old Presbyterian Church and proceeding next to the Scots Presbyterian Church,

next to the New Dutch Church, next to the First Baptist Church, next to the Brick Presbyterian Church, next to the North Dutch Church, and then the service to revert to the place it began; provided that, if the ministers of any other churches become members of the society, a due proportion of the services, in the regular course, be performed in said churches."

This custom had in it the germ of the monthly concert.

In 1800 the "New York Missionary Magazine" was established, and in it reports were given of the operations of this society, with letters from the missionaries, as well as accounts of the work of the London Missionary Society and others. It continued to be issued for four years.<sup>4</sup>

Powerful missionary sermons were preached under the auspices of the New York Society which did much to arouse a missionary spirit in the churches. On Nov. 7, 1797, Rev. Dr. John M. Mason preached a memorable sermon in the Presbyterian Church, in Wall street, on "Messiah's Throne," from Hebrews i, 8: "Thy throne, O God, is forever and ever."<sup>5</sup> The audience is described as "crowded, attentive, and serious, and the collection made after the sermon was large, and did great honor to the liberality of the citizens of New York." On April 23, 1799 (the annual meeting having been adjourned from November, 1798, on account of the ravages of the yellow fever), Rev. Dr. John H. Livingston preached in the Scotch Presbyterian Church, in Cedar street, his famous sermon on "The Glory of the Redeemer," from Col. iii, 11: "Christ is all in all." The Rev. Drs. John Rodgers, John McKnight, William Linn, John N. Abeel, and many others, also preached great missionary sermons during these years; but, perhaps, the most powerful of all was one by Dr. Livingston, in 1804, on "The Everlasting Gospel." This was also delivered in the Cedar street church, and was from the text Rev. xiv, 6-7: "And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having THE EVERLASTING GOSPEL to preach unto them that dwell upon the earth," etc. These sermons were generally repeated in other places and printed and extensively read. They were like a clarion call from heaven in their efforts, and wondrously stimulated the missionary spirit.

The Northern Missionary Society was formed during a meeting held at Lansingburgh, N. Y., on the 11th of January, 1797, when a constitution was provisionally adopted, and adjourned to meet at Albany, N. Y., on Feb. 14, 1797, when the constitution was amended, altered, and finally adopted. This society included ministers and members of the Reformed, Presbyterian, and Baptist churches. The officers for the first year, most of whom were continued for several years, were as follows:

Rev. Dirck Romeyn, D.D., President.

Rev. James Proudfit, Vice-President.

Rev. John Bassett, Secretary.

Rev. Jonas Coe, Clerk.

Rev. Elbert Willet, Treasurer.

<sup>4</sup>The volume for 1800 contains 480 pages, and is the principal authority for facts about the founding of the N. Y. Missionary Society.

<sup>5</sup>Still to be had of the Tract Society.

Revs. Dr. John B. Smith, John Close, Samuel Smith, Isaac Labagh, John B. Johnson, David S. Bogart, William McCauley, Daniel Marsh, James Mairs, John Dunlap, Anthony T. Brunn, Robert F. Smith, Alexander Proudfit, Jacob Sickles, General James Gordon, Hunloche Woodruff, M.D., Messrs. Ebenezer Clark, Abraham Eights, Isaac Hutton, Jacob Vanderheyden, Abraham Hunn, General Abraham Outhout, Messrs. Elijah Janes, Cornelius P. Wyckoff, Directors.

This association was similar to that organized in New York City. It continued to exist till about 1830. It sent missionaries to the Indians of Central and Western New York. Many were instructed in the truth, and led to the Lord Jesus Christ.

About the year 1800 missionary societies were formed in Connecticut, New Jersey, Massachusetts, and New Hampshire. All instructed the Indians in the Word of God; all also kept in view the work of evangelizing pagan nations. The magazines published by these organizations reported the work of the Moravians, of the London Missionary Society, then engaged on the South Sea Islands, and of the attempts made to introduce the Gospel among the people of Africa and India. By this intelligence, by the sermons preached, the appeals made, a missionary spirit was awakened in all parts of the United States, which culminated in the formation of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, in 1810. In 1811 the Berean Society was organized in the New Brunswick Seminary for practical improvement in piety and to gain missionary intelligence. In 1820 it was changed into the Society of Inquiry concerning mission fields. The American Board suggested, in 1811, to the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church, the formation in New York of a body similar to the American Board, to co-operate with it; but owing to the extensive engagements of that church it did not seem feasible.

In 1816 an invitation was received from the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church by the General Synod "to appoint commissioners to meet commissioners of the General Assembly, for the purpose of arranging a plan for the formation of a Society for Foreign Missions." Seven commissioners were appointed, five ministers and two elders. The result of their deliberations was the formation of the United Missionary Society, "composed of the Presbyterian, Dutch Reformed and Associate Reformed Churches, and all others who may choose to join with them." The constitution of the new society was submitted to the General Synod in 1817.\* The object stated therein was "To spread the Gospel among the Indians<sup>†</sup> of North America, the inhabitants of Mexico and South America, and in other portions of the heathen and anti-Christian world." Missionaries were to be "elected from the three churches indiscriminately," and an annual report to be made to the highest judicatory of the three denominations for their information. The constitution was approved by Synod, and it was "recommended to all ministers and churches to give the measure their active

\*"Minutes General Synod," 1816, pp. 16, 17; 1817, pp. 6, 39, 40; 1818, p. 37.

†In 1821 Dr. Milledoler makes a covenant with the Osage Indians on the Missouri to receive a missionary. ("Missionary Herald," 1821, p. 26.)



support." A committee was also appointed, consisting of Dr. Philip Milledoler and Elder Stephen van Rensselaer, to meet with other committees for the purpose of carrying the plan into execution. Thus was the Reformed Dutch Church, for the first time in this country, formally committed to the work of executing the high commission of her Lord. The missions and property of the New York Missionary Society were transferred to the United Missionary Society in 1821.

In 1818 the above recommendation was earnestly renewed, and it was also resolved that, "at some convenient time during the session of every Synod, a missionary sermon be preached before Synod and a collection be taken for missionary purposes." This excellent provision continued in force until 1860, though the "collection" seems to have lapsed at an earlier period. Many of the most eminent names in the ministry of the Church are found in the list of preachers.

It was during the existence of this society, although not under its care, that John Scudder, M.D., went to India (1819). He was a member of the Dutch church in Franklin street, New York. While in professional attendance on a lady, he read, in an anteroom, the tract, "The Conversion of the World; or, The Claims of Six Hundred Millions." He was so deeply affected thereby that he soon consecrated himself to mission work. He went to India as a physician under the American Board; but on May 15, 1821, he was ordained by a company of ministers in Ceylon, composed of Baptists, Methodists and Congregationalists. (See *Missionary Herald*, 1822, p. 171). (SCUDDER, JOHN).

The United Missionary Society operated chiefly, if not altogether, among the American Indians. But in a few years pecuniary embarrassments increased and it was proposed that it should be united with the American Board. The matter was earnestly discussed in the General Synod and many ministers opposed it. In 1826 two definite acts were proposed:

1. Consenting to the amalgamation of the United Missionary Society with the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. This was accomplished and the United Society ceased to exist.

2. Recommending to the Missionary Board of the Church, established in 1822, and which had been hitherto wholly domestic in its operations, "to consider the propriety of taking measures to begin missionary operations among the aborigines of our own country *and elsewhere*." Gentle as was this latter recommendation, and sanctioned by the course of other churches, it seems to have frightened some in the church who afterward became leaders in the cause of Foreign Missions.

The committee of 1827 reported: "Your committee is not aware what considerations led the last Synod to recommend a Foreign Mission by our church in her individual capacity. Yet as it has been recommended, as the board has made progress in preparatory steps, and it has gone before the churches, they feel themselves to be so delicately situated as to be unable to suggest any measures in relation to it, though as a committee they consider it matter of *very doubtful expediency*."

<sup>1</sup>"Minutes General Synod," 1826, pp. 58-61; 1827, pp. 74-77.

It is not difficult, now, to perceive what the reasons were which moved some in the church to propose action of such "doubtful expediency." The earlier missions of the American Board had been successfully established; through the baptism by immersion of Judson and Rice the great Baptist denomination had become interested in Foreign Missions and the Baptist Missionary Union organized; the life and death of Harriet Newell, the character, remarkable career and heroic sufferings of Mr. and Mrs. Judson—these and many other influences had awakened a widespread interest in the subject throughout all the churches. Added to this the letters and addresses of Dr. John Scudder, from Ceylon, may be supposed to have quickened the faith and zeal of many in the church to which he belonged, and to have suggested the idea of a distinct call to and responsibility for such work which could only be met by effort "in her individual capacity." The spirit that would finally lead to such effort was present and growing.

It was during this period that the Rev. David Abeel was sent in 1829 by the Seamen's Friend Society to Canton as a chaplain. Mrs. Thomas C. Doremus was present at his departure from Boston, and this was, perhaps, the public beginning of her untiring zeal for almost half a century in the missionary cause. It was thought that by such an appointment Mr. Abeel would be enabled to learn the language, become acquainted with the customs of China, and perhaps to preach the Gospel to the people. In the course of the year Mr. Abeel became a missionary of the American Board in Java. He traveled much in the Indian Archipelago and elsewhere, seeking hopeful fields of labor. His character and work increased the interest already existing. He was one of the pioneers of American missions in China. Few men accomplished more in conciliating the Chinese, in informing the Christians of England and America respecting that great nation and in awakening an interest in their condition. (ABEEL, DAVID).

#### SECOND PERIOD—CO-OPERATION WITH THE AMERICAN BOARD, 1832-1857.

In 1831 the Committee on Missions reported to the General Synod: "We believe the time is not far distant when it (a Foreign Mission) may be undertaken with good prospect of success. But the committee is of the opinion that the time has not yet arrived." It was probably nearer than this committee was ready to believe. For there were not a few in the Reformed Church who were not altogether pleased that the contributions of the Dutch churches were used only for the organization and support of Congregational churches in heathen lands, and that no provision was made for the establishment of churches of their own order. This dissatisfaction increased until 1832, when a plan was adopted by the board and the church, under which the church, while retaining the advantages of a connection with the American Board, was allowed to conduct missions according to its own ecclesiastical polity.

The minutes of the Particular Synod of New York for 1832 contained "a recommendation of the subject of Foreign Missions to the immediate and prayerful consideration of the General Synod." A similar recommen-

<sup>1</sup>"Minutes General Synod," 1831. pp. 380-1.

dation was found in the minutes of the Particular Synod of Albany. As these were the only Synods at that time, it was manifest that the entire church was awakened to the importance of this subject. The considerations presented were the following:

1. That it is the Lord's design that the Gospel should be preached to every creature.

2. That there are in the Scriptures a variety of passages which guarantee its success.

3. That the Great Commission has as yet been very imperfectly executed.

4. That the signs of the times indicate that its accomplishment is near at hand.

5. That it is to be accomplished by human instrumentality, blessed of God for the purpose.

6. That it is the duty of every denomination, church, and Christian to aid in the great work by any means in their power.

7. That the Reformed Dutch Church has never entered into the work with a spirit proportioned to its means or its duty.

8. That a more favorable opportunity now exists than has, perhaps, ever before occurred, to enter upon it, inasmuch as one of her own sons (Abeel) has devoted himself to it, is now engaged in exploring hopeful fields of labor, will probably soon return to this country and might for a season be happily employed in rousing the attention and energies of the church and enlisting the hearts of our pious young men in the work.<sup>10</sup> . . .

The question of *duty* was then considered in this report and next, the *method of operation*—independently or in union with others. The latter plan was decided on. They needed the experience of an older board. It was believed that the American Board would allow the Dutch Church the choice of its missionaries, stations "and the direction, with respect to the *organization and order of the churches which might be formed*, thus giving us the full advantage of all our means for planting churches in foreign lands."

To the recommendations above referred to the General Synod wisely listened. A committee was appointed at its session in June for the purpose of conferring with the American Board, and in the hope that such a connection might be formed with it "as would enable us to maintain a Foreign Mission of our own and at the same time avail ourselves of all their experience." The proposition was cordially received by that body and at the October session of the Synod the committee was able to report a plan of co-operation with it. The plan was approved and adopted by the Synod.<sup>11</sup> A Board of Foreign Missions of the Reformed Dutch Church, consisting of fifteen members, was appointed, and the whole subject was "affectionately recommended to the churches and ministers under the care of the Synod and their prayers and exertions for the promotion and success of Foreign Missions earnestly solicited."

As organized in 1832, the Board of Foreign Missions consisted of fifteen

<sup>10</sup>"Minutes General Synod," 1832, pp. 88-90.

<sup>11</sup>"Minutes General Synod," 1832, pp. 138-141.

members, nine ministers and six laymen. They were among the most honored representatives of the church—Drs. Knox, McMurray, De Witt, Ludlow, Matthews, Ferris; Revs. Strong, Gosman and Dubois; Messrs. Peter D. Vroom, Isaac Young, Wm. R. Thompson, J. V. B. Varick, John D. Keese and Jeremiah Johnson.

Under the agreement with the American Board, the contributions of our churches were allowed "to flow into our own treasury, to be appropriated through the medium of the American Board to missionaries from our own church, or to such missionaries and such objects as may be specially selected and approved." Missionaries approved by our Board were to be recommended to and accepted by the Prudential Committee, and the conduct of the Missions was to be left in the hands of that Committee. Thus the new Board was to have all the advantage of the experience and facilities of the older.

The American Board, as has been seen, already numbered among its missionaries two honored sons of the Dutch Church—the Rev. John Scudder, M.D., of Pandeteripo, Ceylon, and Rev. David Abeel. In this same year Dr. Scudder had issued his earnest appeal to physicians in reference to mission work. One of the first steps taken by the new Board, after its organization, was formally to take, in April, 1833, these two brethren "under its patronage."<sup>12</sup> A letter addressed to the ministers of the Reformed Dutch Church, calling their attention to "the state of the heathen in these parts," was shortly after received from Dr. Scudder and published by order of the Board. By its direction, also, Dr. Livingston's great sermon, preached in 1804 and entitled "The Everlasting Gospel," was republished and widely circulated.<sup>13</sup> Dr. Abeel was invited to return to this country and present the cause of Missions among the churches. The interest thus fostered grew apace and the Board soon felt warranted in attempting to establish a new Mission, to be manned entirely by the church and supported by it. The receipts reported in 1833 were \$2,106.

The Rev. David Abeel suggested that if a conference were had with the Netherlands Missionary Society, the Reformed Church might be able to secure special facilities for conducting a mission within some of the colonial possessions of the Dutch Government in the East Indies. In 1834 his "Residence in China," a 12mo volume of 398 pages was published. The same year he received authority to visit Holland. After interviews with men of influence and authority there, he recommended to the church here to proceed to establish a mission somewhere within Netherlands India. He also visited England on his way home, and while there, formed "The Society for Promoting Female Education in the East." In the following year Dr. Abeel visited many of our churches and awakened a great interest in the proposed work. Four young men consecrated themselves to the service of the church in this new and difficult undertaking. They were Elihu Doty, Elbert Nevius, William Youngblood, of the class which gradu-

<sup>12</sup>"Minutes General Synod," 1832, p. 232.

<sup>13</sup>There are two or three copies of this sermon in the Sage Library, bound up with other pamphlets. It was also published in the "Christian Intelligencer," about 1836.

ated that year (1836) from the Theological Seminary, and Jacob Ennis, of the class of 1835. By the action of these brethren and their addresses a more earnest, resolute and general missionary spirit was aroused in the churches than had ever before existed. The Classis of Poughkeepsie, the Missionary Society of the Broome Street Church of New York and the First Church of Philadelphia, of which Dr. Bethune was pastor, all offered to support missionaries of their own, the last named choosing Mr. and Mrs. Nevius. Miss Azubah C. Condict, the sister of Mrs. Nevius, offered herself as an assistant missionary and was commissioned. She was, probably, the first unmarried lady to engage in foreign mission work. Borneo was selected as the field to be occupied. These young men were ordained together on May 30, 1836, in the Middle Dutch Church (Lafayette Place) and the company sailed during the sessions of the General Synod, commended to God by the prayers of that body, while the whole church was moved by the event.

In 1838 Abeel published his "Claims of the World to the Gospel," and in the same year Revs. William J. Pohlman and Frederick B. Thompson were accepted as members of this mission and sailed for the East Indies.

In 1840 a further re-enforcement was sent, consisting of the Revs. W. T. Van Doren and Isaac P. Stryker. All the ministers appointed to the mission thus far were married except Mr. Stryker.

In 1842 the Rev. Wm. H. Steele, unmarried, sailed for Batavia to join the Borneo Mission.

The mission occupied two stations on the Island of Borneo, namely, Sambas and Pontianak. Some of the missionaries devoted themselves chiefly to the Chinese colonists; the others labored amongst the Dyaks. On every Sabbath there was preaching in three languages, Dyak, Malay and English, at the mission church, and religious instruction was given daily during the week. A school for Malay children was conducted by Mr. Youngblood; another, for the Chinese, by Mr. Pohlman. Nowhere were the missionaries assailed by ridicule or persecution; the mission involved a very small expenditure of money, the laborers entreated long for an addition to their force, but Borneo was abandoned. The health of Mrs. Nevius compelled her husband to return with her. Mr. Stryker died in 1842. Messrs. Pohlman and Doty left for China in 1844. In 1847 Thomson died in Switzerland; Mr. Youngblood's health failed, and, in 1849, he was compelled to return to the United States; and Mr. Steele was summoned home to recruit his health and, if possible, obtain a re-enforcement. He made his appeal to the Theological Seminary and to the churches. No one offered to go to Borneo and the mission was abandoned.

It should be mentioned that the government of the Netherlands compelled our missionaries to reside a year at Batavia before allowing them to proceed to Borneo. Mr. Steele only obtained a partial release from this restriction. His residence in Batavia was not prolonged beyond eight months. The fact that the Island of Borneo was ruled by the Kingdom of the Netherlands was productive of no benefit, yielded no facilities for the



work to the mission at any time. There were in all eighteen persons sent to this field. See "*Appeal for the Borneo Mission.*"

For list of missionaries of the Borneo Mission see Part III—Indies.

In 1839 C. V. A. Van Dyck, M.D., appointed by the American Board as the missionary physician of the Syria mission, left the Reformed church of Kinderhook, N. Y., for his field of labor. God granted him the very great honor of completing the Arabic version of the World of God that had been begun and carried forward for some years by Rev. Eli Smith, D.D. By a council composed of missionaries, which held only that meeting, Dr. Van Dyck was ordained to the Gospel ministry. From the trustees of Rutgers College he received the degree of Doctor of Divinity, never more worthily bestowed. (VAN DYCK, C. V. A.)

In 1858 an application was received from the Rev. Andrew Murray, of South Africa, to furnish the mission (of the Netherlands) there with missionaries from the Dutch Church in this country, to aid them in their work. Two years later the Rev. Daniel Lindley, a missionary of the A. B. C. F. M. to the Zulus of Southeastern Africa, presented in person a similar request, with "interesting statements touching the condition and needs of the Dutch churches in that region" (Natal). In neither case was the Board able to give a favorable response. (LINDLEY, D.)

#### THIRD PERIOD: SEPARATION FROM THE AMERICAN BOARD INDEPENDENT ACTION, 1857.

The arrangement entered into with the American Board continued in operation with uninterrupted harmony and mutual satisfaction to the two Boards until 1857. The interest and contributions of the Reformed Dutch Churches were concentrated on the missions in India and China. The missionaries were all from their membership and naturally looked to the Dutch Church for their support and that of their work. Other churches, of other denominations, also co-operated with the American Board. The fond dream of many—of one national, undenominational agency for the prosecution of Foreign Missions—was still cherished. There seemed nothing in the constitution, or in the conduct, of the American Board to prevent the indefinite continuance and enlargement of such co-operation.

It was a fact, however, that union with so large a body of Christians and Churches contributing to the American Board, seemed in a measure to relieve the co-operating denomination of a sense of responsibility, since its deficiencies could be and sometimes were made up from other sources, though on the whole our churches contributed much more than the amounts expended on those missions. There were many, therefore, and in increasing numbers, who were convinced that greater things would be done and the entire Church roused to a deeper sense of responsibility, if its missionary work should be conducted independently by a Board of its own. They therefore desired the termination of the relations with the American Board which had existed harmoniously for twenty-five years and the institution of a distinct organization.

For such independent action the time was ripe and the pressure at length

became too strong to be resisted. In 1856 the Board of Foreign Missions, thoroughly convinced of the wisdom and desirability of such a step, unanimously recommended "that the General Synod conduct their Foreign Missions in an independent manner." An exceedingly able report from the pen of Dr. Isaac Ferris, its President, presented with great force the reasons for such a proposition. But the Synod was not then ready to take action and the whole subject was referred to the next General Synod.

This step was taken in 1857.<sup>14</sup> The General Synod of that year met at Ithaca and received from the hand of Dr. Chambers, as Chairman of the Committee on Foreign Missions, a convincing and masterly report in advocacy of such separation and elaborating the reasons for it adduced by Dr. Ferris. The discussions were earnest, elevated and of a highly spiritual tone. The Holy Spirit's presence was distinctly manifested and under His guidance this course was resolved upon, though not without dissent from those who thought the time had not yet come, or clung with affection to the Board with which, and its work, they had been so long and happily associated. A committee was appointed to negotiate for a separation. An agreement was made and the two Boards parted company with mutual expressions of regard, gratitude for the past and hope for the future. In the same year the American Board transferred to the Board of Foreign Missions of the Reformed Dutch Church the Amoy and Arcot Missions with the missionaries comprising them. The real estate and other property were transferred by deed Aug. 25, 1858. The history of the Board and its missions in succeeding years shows how amply, in the providence of God, the hopes of that day have been realized and the wisdom vindicated.

A simple comparison may here be introduced to show how the church and its benevolence toward Foreign Missions had increased during the twenty-five years of co-operative action. In 1832, when the first organization was accomplished, the Reformed Dutch Church reported 15,800 families and 20,222 communicants. From December, 1832, to May, 1833, these gave for Foreign Missions \$2,106.12 1-2. In 1857 the number of families was 32,579 and of communicants 44,443. The contributions for Foreign Missions for the year were \$12,303.99 and for the whole period, \$245,469. Seventeen missionaries, fifteen wives and one unmarried woman, thirty-three in all, had been sent to Borneo, China and India.

The Board was reorganized (1857)<sup>15</sup> by the addition of nine members, making twenty-four in all, and was incorporated by the Legislature of New York in 1860. The Hon. Theodore Frelinghuysen was elected President, Dr. Isaac Ferris, Corresponding Secretary, and Mr. Ezra A. Hayt, Treasurer. The entire support of the Amoy and Arcot Missions was at once assumed and it was unanimously agreed, informally, in February, 1858, "that the committee feel themselves bound to take the responsibility to send any qualified young men who might offer themselves for this work."

<sup>14</sup>See Minutes General Synod, 1857, pp. 223-236.

<sup>15</sup>See Minutes of General Synod, 1859, p. 378, 1862, p. 120.

## OTHER OPPORTUNITIES.

In 1870 more than forty congregations of Mexicans, who had broken with the Church of Rome, asked to be taken under the care of the Board. The matter was considered for some time, but, because of a heavy debt, this opportunity was finally declined.

The same year the Board accepted an invitation of the United States Government to take charge of Christian schools among the Indians of the west, the Government to furnish the money. The Pima and Maricopa Agency, having 5,000 Indians, and the Colorado River Agency, having about 23,000 were offered to and accepted by the Board. The plan began hopefully but worked with diminishing success, and at last in October, 1880, the Board formally withdrew "from all co-operation with the Government."

In 1884 the recent opening of Korea was drawing to the "Hermit Kingdom" the eyes of those who desired the evangelization of its people and longed to attempt it. One such, a graduate of our Theological Seminary at New Brunswick (the Rev. Horace G. Underwood), made application to the Board in February of that year to be sent thither as a missionary of the Board. But it was not deemed either expedient or even possible to establish a new mission at that time, even by the appointment of a single missionary. The application was, therefore, reluctantly declined and Mr. Underwood recommended to the Presbyterian Board, which was known to be considering the establishment of such a mission. The Reformed Church has reason to rejoice in the work he was permitted to do in that field, though unable to send him forth to it herself.

The same subject was brought before the Board again in January, 1891. In that month a proposition was received from a gentleman of known liberality in the city of New York to furnish the sum of \$5,000, "on condition and for the purpose of establishing a mission of the Reformed Church in Korea." But, aside from the fact that other churches already had flourishing missions in that country, the claims of its existing missions were too great and scantily met to admit of its undertaking this new responsibility. The proposition was therefore reluctantly declined.

Similar reasons delayed the assumption by the Board of the Arabian Mission for several years (1888-1894). But this was finally received upon the special subscription plan. (Arabian Mission).

Three missionaries and their wives, seven catechists, two churches and two parochial schools, were received at Amoy from the A. B. C. F. M. in 1859. With the Arcot Mission were received five missionaries and their wives and one unmarried lady; five churches, with 117 communicants, five native helpers, eight schoolmasters and four colporteurs.

At the close of the nineteenth century the Committee on the General State of the Church in 1900 reported on the subject of Foreign Missions, briefly reviewing the history and emphasizing the importance of more strenuous action. They proposed an amendment to the Constitution as follows:

1. *Resolved*, That Art. IX, Sec. 4, of the constitution, be amended by the addition of the following words and the same be recommended to the Classes for adoption:

"To the General Synod also belongs the power and duty to institute and organize such general agencies as shall best enable the church to fulfill the command of the Lord Jesus Christ by which he has enjoined on all His disciples the duty of teaching all nations and preaching the Gospel to every creature; to maintain, supervise and direct such agencies when erected in the conduct of missionary operations at home and abroad; and to recommend such methods in the churches as shall effectively sustain such agencies and tend to secure the largest possible dissemination of the Gospel."

Such constitutional recognition of the chief end of the church as expressed in the last command of her Head would serve for the members of the Reformed Church now, and in successive generations, as a constant incentive to highest endeavor; it would act as a permanent appeal to the church to devote her resources, to put forth her strength, to measure her courage, not according to the immediate result, but in proportion to the grandeur and the difficulty of her appointed task. This constitutional amendment was adopted in 1901.

They also proposed a "great forward movement" and urged the necessity of better business methods in financing the Kingdom of Christ. They especially recommended that individuals and churches adopt various missionaries or departments of the work for which they would make themselves responsible. This led to a great increase of personal interest.

The Foreign Missionary Enterprise of our Church has grown and expanded with great rapidity during the last two decades. The Missionaries have been reaping where the founders sowed the seed with so much toil and perseverance. The Native Churches have developed in each one of the older fields, not only in numbers but in self support and in self government. This is particularly true of China, India and Japan. The growth in this respect in Arabia still lingers. During the last twenty years the communicant membership of the churches has doubled while the Christian constituency has more than doubled. Scholars in the schools have trebled and a very large important educational work is now being carried on especially in the older fields. Medical work has also grown rapidly in all the fields being especially effective in Arabia. The number of patients treated in all our hospitals now approaches 150,000 a year. The contributions of the home churches toward the support of this great foreign missionary enterprise has in this period quadrupled. The conditions of the war have seriously affected all of our fields, enlarging opportunities and making the immediacy of their occupancy more urgent. The missionaries of our Church are awaiting with high expectancy the response of the Home Church and the blessing of God upon their efforts to establish His Kingdom in the great lands of Asia where our Reformed Church has accepted responsibility.

#### COMPARATIVE SUMMARY, 1858-1900-1921.

	1858	1900	1921
Stations .....	6	23	29
Out-Stations and Preaching Places....	2	230	371

Missionaries, men .....	8	35	59
Missionaries, married women.....	6	31	48
Missionaries, unmarried women.....	1	26	48
Native Ordained Ministers.....	....	31	37
Other Native Helpers, men.....	22	237	474
Native Helpers, women.....	....	112	231
Churches .....	7	39	72
Communicants .....	297	4,597	8,040
Boarding School, boys.....	....	10	14
Scholars .....	....	577	2,080
Boarding School, girls.....	....	10	12
Scholars .....	....	451	1,546
Theological Students.....	....	50	59
Day Schools.....	6	163	323
Scholars .....	88	5,715	14,618
Hospitals and Dispensaries.....	....	6	20
Patients Treated.....	....	26,622	146,793
Native Contributions.....	....	11,136	19,152
Contributions of the American Churches	\$16,076	\$136,576	\$545,799

## WOMAN'S BOARD OF FOREIGN MISSIONS.

In no particular has the growth been greater or more marked than in that of work for women in our mission fields. And any sketch, however slight, of the Board's history, would be fatally defective that did not make mention of the Woman's Board of Foreign Missions. Dr. Abeel, returning from China in 1834, visited London and so interested Christian women there in the condition of women in the Far East that the Society for Promoting Female Education in the East was organized the following year. In 1861 the Woman's Union Missionary Society of America for Heathen Lands was organized in New York, chiefly through the efforts and zeal of Mrs. Thomas C. Doremus, a member of the Reformed Church, who became its first President. In June, 1871, the Board directed its Corresponding Secretary "to prepare a Constitution for Woman's Societies Auxiliary to this Board."

It was not till January, 1875, however, that the Woman's Board of Foreign Missions of our church was organized. In that month a few earnest souls met in New York, in the midst of storm and rain, and established this Board which has been the invaluable and indispensable helper of Synod's Board. Its efforts were immediately directed to the formation of Auxiliaries and Mission Bands in the several churches, and as the result of continuous labor, it has now about six hundred such auxiliaries. In 1880, when the Board was hard pressed financially, it assumed the support of all the work for women and girls in all our mission fields. Its special contributions, also, for the erection of schools, chapels, dwellings, etc., have been many and generous, amounting to many thousands of dollars.

The work of the Woman's Board has grown very rapidly during the last two decades. It has received generous contributions not only for the



regular maintenance of the work for which it has assumed responsibility, but also such as to enable the Missions to erect large school and hospital buildings in China, India and Japan. In 1919 it assumed responsibility for work for women and children in the Arabian Mission, in addition to the support of similar work in other fields. Its total receipts from all sources for the year 1921 were \$221,381.93. The Board is preparing to commemorate appropriately its Jubilee in 1925.

#### AMOI MISSION (1842).

The Amoy Mission was founded by Rev. David Abeel in 1842. He had labored among the seamen at Canton; he had been chaplain for the foreign community at Singapore for a year; he had made two extensive tours to Borneo, Java and Siam with a view to the establishment of missions among the Chinese, who had emigrated to those parts. But when, in consequence of the Opium War, Amoy was thrown open to foreign trade and settlement, he immediately went there. He began his work in a hired house, under an overshadowing banyan, on the island of Kulangsu. By his courtliness, affability and manly consecration he won the favor of both the literary and official classes, as well as of the common people. He had interested hearers from the beginning. But his health, never vigorous, soon utterly failed and he returned to the United States, in 1844, and died Sept. 4, 1846. Before Abeel left Rev. Elihu Doty and Rev. William Pohlman came to Amoy. They had gone out from our church and been engaged in missionary work among the Chinese who had settled in Borneo, but the far greater opportunity now open for missionary work among the Chinese in China itself brought them to Amoy. Pohlman is remembered as having secured \$3,000 for the first Protestant church edifice for distinctively Chinese worship in China. He superintended its erection at Amoy (1848), where the substantial building still stands and Christian congregations still assemble. He went to Hongkong to escort an invalid sister and to buy furnishings for the new church building. On his return the ship "Omega," in which he sailed, was wrecked off Breaker Point, 120 miles north of Hongkong, and by the overturning of the boat in which he and the captain and part of the crew were trying to get ashore, he was drowned.

Mr. Doty continued with the mission for twenty years and by his character and work left an enduring impression.

But the name that stands out pre-eminently in connection with the Amoy Mission is that of Rev. John Van Nest Talmage, D.D. He not only helped lay the foundations, but built thereon. He was a man of unusual weight and power of personality. His soundness of judgment made him an adviser and arbitrator whom foreigners and Chinese alike sought, and from whose advice they were not quick to turn away. He was one of the earliest advocates of union and co-operation in Foreign Missions and was mainly instrumental, so far as our church was concerned, in the establishment of an independent Chinese Church of the Reformed order. It embraces the converts of both the English Presbyterian mission and our own mission. "It is not an appendage of either of these foreign churches, but is

a genuine independent Chinese Christian church, holding the standards and governed by the polity of the twin sister Churches that sent them the Gospel by their own messengers. The missionaries retain their relations with their own home churches and act under commissions of their own Church Boards of Missions. They are not settled pastors, but are more like the Apostolic Evangelists of New Testament times, preachers, teachers, founders of churches, educators of the native ministry, superintendents of the general work of evangelization." Dr. Talmage's special literary achievement was the preparation and completion of a Character-Colloquial Dictionary in the Amoy dialect, intended to be of special service to the missionaries and the Chinese Christian Church. In the midst of multiplied duties and many distractions he worked at it for upward of twenty years.

Rev. Daniel Rapalje joined the mission in 1858. He finally returned to this country in 1899, after upward of forty years of faithful and efficient service. His unusual acquaintance with the Chinese language, both written and spoken, and his remarkable accuracy and facility of utterance made him a highly respected and much valued missionary.

Rev. Leonard W. Kip, D.D., went to Amoy in 1861 and finally returned in 1899. He was the geographer of the mission. He put as much painstaking accuracy into his maps as Dr. Talmage did into his dictionary. He was a constant traveler and a pioneer in the establishment of mission stations in the region beyond Chiang-chiu.

The Rev. Philip W. Pitcher joined the Mission in 1885 and for thirty years devoted himself to the building up of the educational work of the Mission and the supply of text books. He died in service in 1915, having left a deep impression upon the youth of the entire Amoy region.

The Rev. John G. Fagg, later a minister of the Collegiate Church, New York, was a member of the Mission from 1887 to 1894. Though his service was brief, his devotion to the work of evangelization and preparation of Chinese Evangelists has left a deep impression upon the life of the Mission.

Dr. John A. Otte was for twenty-four years in charge of medical work. He established two hospitals at Sio-khe and Amoy, instructed many Chinese students in medicine so that they were able to establish dispensaries and some private practice, and finally gave up his life as a martyr to his profession and his ministry, having died as a result of attendance upon a Chinese patient who had the dread Eastern disease, Bubonic Plague. Dr. Otte's name and memory are cherished alike by multitudes in South China.

THE WORK.—The work of the mission is three-fold, Evangelistic, Educational, Medical.

EVANGELISTIC WORK.—The Amoy Mission began as a preaching mission. This was indicated in the words of Mr. Pohlman in 1846, in a paper in which he urged all the missionaries coming to China to learn to speak the language correctly, and adds, "Be sure you are understood, then preach, *preach, preach.*" Of course, there is preaching in all the churches and chapels at the regular services every Sunday, to stated congregations of Christians. But more or less informal preaching to the heathen by the elders, school teachers and other laymen with the gift of utterance is going

on in the churches and chapels all through the Sabbath-day. There are wayside chapels which are opened every afternoon and evening, and passers-by are attracted by the singing of hymns and the testimony of earnest men who bear witness to their repudiation of idolatry and their faith in Jesus Christ.

Special evangelistic tours to hitherto unvisited or seldom-visited villages are arranged, when the pastors and preachers and elders of a whole valley or a portion of a valley join. Christian literature is disseminated. Portions of the Scriptures, tracts on the fundamental truths of Christianity, tracts against ancestral worship and exposing idolatry, are sold or given away at all the chapels, and on these preaching tours. The Gospel story is told again and again by the lady missionaries on their house-to-house visits.

In 1917 in commemoration of the 75th Anniversary of the founding of the Amoy Mission, a large area to the Northwest of Amoy was added to the territory of the Mission, having been taken over from the London Missionary Society which was not in a position to occupy it. A new station was opened at Leng-na with resident missionaries, men and women, evangelistic, medical and educational. This territory brought within the influence of the Amoy Mission probably one million more Chinese.

As a result of this evangelistic work in the Amoy region, the churches constituting the South Fukien Synod have grown in numbers and in strength, in self support and in self government. In 1919, the churches which grew up under the London Missionary Society (Congregational) joined in a united church of this province, thus bringing all the Christians of this area into a single church.

**EDUCATIONAL WORK.**—The work of education began with teaching the new converts how to read the already translated Scriptures. The children, too, must be gathered into Christian schools, away from the daily worship of Confucius and the contaminating influence of heathen teachers. The need of evangelists and teachers was felt and the older missionaries gave themselves, so far as they were able, to the training of men with the modest accommodations and limited time at their command. In due time there was established a Theological Seminary, where the students of both the English Presbyterian Mission and our own mission were given a three years' course in Systematic Theology, Exposition of Scripture and the Art of Preaching. Men of character, ability and consecration have gone out from this institution and are now serving the churches.

**Talmage College.**—On one of the most commanding sites on the island of Kulangsu stands the Talmage Memorial Hall, the funds for which were raised by Rev. P. W. Pitcher. Here the College is housed and upward of 250 boys and young men are given a good academic training. Besides, there is a Boys' Boarding School on the island of Kulangsu and there are boys' schools connected with every fully constituted church in the mission.

The education of the women and girls has received attention from the beginning. The Charlotte W. Duryee Bible School, founded in 1884, draws

together under its roof women from many places in the Amoy region who never had an opportunity of any schooling in their childhood and wish, now that they are Christians and have the opportunity, to learn to read and understand the Bible for themselves.

There are four boarding schools for girls connected with the Amoy Mission, one on the island of Kulangsu and one each at Siokhe, Chiang-chiu and Tong-an. The influence of these schools is felt far and wide for good in the homes of the Christian Chinese.

The educational work has grown considerably during the last two decades, the Old Middle School having been raised in standard to the grade of a College, and the Girls' School having been raised to the grade of a High School. These institutions are crowded with pupils as are also the large primary boarding schools for boys and for girls in each one of the outlying stations. Normal Training Classes and Kindergarten Departments have been added to complete the educational equipment of the Mission.

**MEDICAL WORK.**—No work of the foreign missionary is more appreciated by all classes, literati, officials, merchants, shop-keepers, farmers, than the medical work. China has no medical colleges except those erected under foreign influence. Chinese medical knowledge is little more than quackery. They know nothing whatever of surgery. The first hospital opened in connection with the Amoy Mission was the Neerbosch Hospital at Siokhe, in 1889, under the supervision of Rev. J. A. Otte, M.D. The hospital proved a most effective agency in breaking down prejudice and opening the way to many homes and villages for the preaching of the Gospel.

On Dr. Otte's return to China, in 1897, Hope Hospital was built on the island of Kulangsu, the meeting point of junk and river-boat traffic from many directions, just opposite the city of Amoy. It has proved a much appreciated pool of Siloam.

The medical work of the Mission has similarly grown greatly since 1900. Wilhelmina Hospital, built and maintained from funds supplied by friends in the Netherlands has been added as the Woman's Hospital to Hope Hospital in Amoy and the buildings have been enlarged through the generous gifts of Dr. Otte's former patients and pupils. The hospital at Siokhe has been rebuilt and enlarged with funds supplied by the West End Collegiate Church, New York. A new hospital as a memorial to Dr. Elisabeth H. Blauvelt has been erected from funds donated by the members of her family in Tong-an. This hospital commenced its work in 1920. Still another hospital was erected in the new station at Long-na in 1921, as a memorial to Dr. John G. Fagg, from funds supplied by the Collegiate Church of New York in tribute to its former minister.

These hospitals are rendering a great service in a land where the ministry of healing is very much needed and appreciated.

**MISSION COMITY.**—The three missions at Amoy, the London Mission (Congregational), the English Presbyterian Mission, the Reformed Church Mission, as an illustration of Christian comity, and for the better prosecu-

tion of their respective work, have divided the region about Amoy—extending a hundred miles up and down the coast and a hundred miles inland, into three well defined sections within whose bounds each mission is to carry on its work. This makes the Reformed Church specifically responsible for the evangelization of at least three million people. (For a list of Missionaries see Part Three, "China").

#### THE ARCOT MISSION, INDIA (1853).

In 1847 the Board was invited by the Prudential Committee of the American Board "to consider the expediency of undertaking a mission among the Tamil-speaking people of southern India and in the neighborhood of its Madras Mission, to be composed entirely of missionaries from the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church." Dr. Scudder had been transferred from Ceylon to Madras in 1836 and had made extended tours through the regions lying west and south, preaching the Gospel to great multitudes, distributing tracts and healing the sick. In his work he had been joined, in 1846, by his eldest son, Henry Martyn Scudder. A wide and open field had been developed by their labors and to it the attention of the Board was now directed. On Nov. 9 the Board resolved that the establishment of such a mission would be expedient. In 1850 Henry Martyn Scudder removed to Arcot, where he was joined, in 1852, by his brother William from Ceylon, and in 1853 by his brother Joseph from America. These brothers, with their father, requested the Particular Synod of New York of 1853 to allow them to be organized as a Classis. The Synod granted the request, appointing Dr. Scudder to perform this service. In 1854 the Classis of Arcot was regularly constituted, three native brethren, who had removed from Madras, representing the eldership.

Early in 1855, Rev. John Scudder, M.D., died near the Cape of Good Hope, whither he had gone in the hope of retarding the decline of his strength. During the same year Revs. Ezekiel C. and Jared W. Scudder reached Arcot and were admitted to the Classis. Miss Louisa Scudder accompanied them and engaged in the work as an assistant missionary. The stations of Arcot, Arni, Chittoor, Coonoor and Vellore were all occupied before 1857. In that year this mission also, with its missionaries, was surrendered to the independent Board of the Reformed Dutch Church, of which they were sons and ministers.

Previous to this occupation of Arcot by the Scudders some work had been done in Vellore and Chittoor and a few converts had been gathered by another society. These were now handed over to the care of the Arcot Mission.

The method pursued is to divide the territory into parishes and distribute them among the missionaries who occupy central points called *stations*, from which, with their native assistants, they seek to evangelize the district intrusted to them.

The command of the Master: "Preach the Gospel," is the foundation stone of the mission. Learning the languages of the people well, the missionary enters in among the masses, carrying the Gospel message far and



wide, distributing books and tracts. As most of the people live in villages, he spends a great part of his time in the district. Pitching his tent in a central village, he radiates from this point in company with natives assistants, mornings and evenings, carrying the Gospel to all the villages that lie within the radius of four or five miles. Then changing his place of encampment, he does the same in another circle of villages, thus systematically "touring up" the whole district committed to his charge. Arriving in a village, he takes his stand in the principal street. A lyric is sung or a few verses of Scripture read, to attract an audience. When a number of people have gathered, the native assistant begins to address them, telling them first the object of the visit, then speaking probably of the folly of idolatry, explaining the nature of the true God, the way of salvation through Christ. The missionary then takes up the address and further unfolds the subject, enforcing and illustrating it by quotations from their own writings, after the manner of St. Paul on Mars Hill. Questions are then asked, which opens the way for further explanation; after which, books and tracts are distributed. In this way the Gospel is carried to every town, village and hamlet throughout the district.

After the Gospel has been repeatedly preached in a village, if any three or more families agree to abandon idolatry and place themselves under Christian instruction, they are organized into a Christian congregation. A native Catechist is sent to the village, who takes up his residence with the people; a little school-house or prayer-house is erected, and in this building the people gather at night and are instructed in the fundamental truths of the Gospel, as well as in all the habits and usages suitable to a Christian community. During the day the children assemble and are taught secular and religious lessons. If at the end of a year any of the congregations give evidence of being true Christians, they are baptized, and when there is a sufficient number a church is organized. It is in this manner that all the congregations in our mission have been formed.

Native agents employed by the mission are classified as follows: Native Pastors, Catechists, Teachers. A *Native Minister* is put in charge of one large congregation, of which he has the pastoral oversight. He also labors among the heathen. A Catechist is a man appointed to instruct a native congregation. He assembles the adults for prayer and catechization, teaches the children, as well as labors among the heathen in his own and neighboring villages. The distinction between a Catechist and Native Pastor is, that the former is not ordained and so does not baptize nor administer the Lord's Supper. Besides the above, the mission employs *Teachers*, who give themselves exclusively to school work. Wives of the helpers are frequently employed as school mistresses to assist their husbands; and also as Bible-readers, to visit the houses of heathen and read and explain the Scriptures.

"Evangelize first, educate afterward," is a fundamental principle of the Arcot Mission; and although this rule has been departed from in recent years, especially in the establishment of high-caste girls' schools, it still remains the governing policy of the mission. But notwithstanding that

schools are established primarily for Christians, nearly all of them are open also to non-Christians, who freely attend them.

**DAY SCHOOLS.**—Nine station and about 270 out-station (village) schools are connected with the mission. In the latter adults as well as children are under instruction, the catechists doing the combined work of preacher and teacher. The *village schools* are very simple and elementary. The building, which answers also for a prayer-house, is rudely constructed with mud walls and straw roof. The secular lessons are usually limited to "the three R's," with a little geography and grammar. Religious instruction forms a large part of the curriculum. The *Station day schools* are of a higher grade and conducted more on the American plan. The building has brick walls and tiled roof and is supplied with benches, tables and maps. The teacher has been well trained and gives his whole time to the school work. Girls as well as boys are admitted into these schools.

**BOARDING SCHOOLS.**—The brightest pupils in the day schools are sent to the boarding schools, of which there are twelve in the mission with more than 800 pupils. The design of these institutions is the training of Native Agents for mission work. A large number of men and women have already been educated in them and are now engaged in mission service.

The Arcot Seminary, at Vellore, dates from the beginning of the mission. In 1883 the studies were raised to a higher grade, and the idea of separating the theological and secular departments was suggested. The importance of a normal school for teachers also now began to be felt, and the propriety of sending some of the best scholars, among the boys, to some Christian college, was suggested. A normal school was accordingly organized in March, 1884. In this same year there were three students who took a theological course. It was determined that the separate theological school should formally begin in January, 1885. The next year it was determined that the title "Arcot Seminary" should be used of the Theological Department only, and that this department needed an endowment of at least \$40,000. The Theological Department was placed under the care of Dr. William W. Scudder, who was to devote his entire time to it; and Dr. Jacob Chamberlain, then (1887) in America, was asked to raise \$50,000 for its endowment. Certain students had also been sent to the High School, at Vellore, under the care of the Church of Scotland, and Synod approved of this course.

The next year (1888) showed that Dr. Chamberlain had secured pledges for \$65,000. It was determined to locate the Theological Seminary at Palmaner, later at Vellore, and to call it "The Theological Seminary in the Arcot Mission." The Arcot Academy now became a separate school. In 1889 it appeared that, for the endowment, the sum of \$55,000 had actually been collected; that the seminary had 14 students; that Dr. William W. Scudder had been installed as Professor, with two native assistants; and that the first report of a Board of Superintendents had been sent to General Synod.

The Board of Missions, in 1893, asked the Synod to define the relations of the Board to the Arcot Seminary. The Board of Direction was in-

structed to pay the income of the endowment to the treasurer of the mission, to be applied, under the mission, to the payment of the expenses of the seminary, including the salary of the Professor, so far as it would suffice; and that the Board of Missions supply any deficiency. The Board of Missions was also directed to co-operate with the Board of Superintendents.

Prof. William W. Scudder died in July, 1894, and Dr. Jared W. Scudder took charge of the seminary. In 1895 he was elected Professor, and was installed Jan. 11, 1896. Dr. John H. Wyckoff and Dr. L. R. Scudder followed as Principals of the Seminary.

In January, 1895, the High School, at Vellore (Scotch Church), was turned over to the Arcot Mission, with a large corps of teachers and 500 non-Christian students. The 55 Christian boys of our school at Ranipet were now transferred to this Vellore institution. It was at once suggested that this should become a college. It was supported by students' fees and a government grant. Rev. William I. Chamberlain was already bearing the burden of the Principalship. In 1897 there were in attendance 835 scholars. The following year it was advanced to the rank of a college. The \$5,000 required for the transfer in 1895 was paid, and the college was proclaimed in January, 1898. Rev. William I. Chamberlain spent his furlough in America, fitting himself more fully for the new duties connected with the Principalship, returning to the field in 1899. In the meantime Rev. Henry J. Scudder had acted as Principal.

On the receipt in 1900 of the very generous gift of \$25,000, the College took the name of the donor, Elizabeth R. Voorhees. This gift and one of \$10,000, as a memorial to Dr. Henry Cobb on his death in 1910 has enabled the College to expand in its buildings and equipment until it has become one of the strongest Junior Colleges of South India, with a student attendance approaching twelve hundred. Mr. A. C. Cole became the Principal in 1905, being succeeded in 1914 by Mr. F. M. Potter. The present Principal is the Rev. L. Hekhuis.

During the last twenty years the Mission has carried on an important industrial work through the Arcot Industrial School, at first in Arni and now in Katpadi, and various trades indigenous to India are taught. The school is doing much to make possible a larger measure of self-support on the part of those who come from the lower and depressed classes of the community.

Medical work is an important auxiliary to the mission. Several of the missionaries are certificated physicians, and have used their skill in medicine and surgery with excellent results. Many cases of conversion, in some instances of whole villages, have resulted from this agency. The mission has control of a large hospital at Ranipett, with a branch dispensary at Wallajapet in which as many as a hundred patients are treated daily. No medicines are given out until the Gospel is first preached, and the influence of the institution in allaying prejudice and winning the confidence of the natives cannot be overestimated.

During recent years the medical work of the Mission has been greatly

strengthened by the addition of three hospitals, the Mary Taber Schell Hospital for Women and Children at Vellore, Mary Lott Lyles Hospital for Women and Children at Madanapalle, and the Mary Isabelle Allen Dispensary and Hospital at Punganur. These institutions together with the Union Missionary Tuberculosis Sanitarium at Madanapalle, in the support of which many of the Missions in South India co-operate, have greatly strengthened the ministry of healing as an agency for evangelistic work in the Mission. The commemoration of the completion of one hundred years since Dr. John Scudder first went to India and began medical work has been most appropriately carried out by the raising of a fund of Rs. 100,000 for the erection of new buildings for the old hospital at Ranipet, and the Great-Grandson of Dr. Scudder, Dr. Galen F. Scudder has recently been placed in charge of this oldest medical institution in the Mission.

Hindu women are reached in three ways: By direct preaching, schools, and house visitation. The zenana system does not prevail in Southern India to the same extent as in the north. Women go about freely, and in the villages form a very considerable proportion of our audiences. In the large towns schools have been established, in connection with which house visitation is carried on by the missionary ladies and their female assistants.

During the last twenty-five years the work for women has expanded with great rapidity. More than one-half of the membership of the Mission is made up of women missionaries who carry the work through zenanas and schools, boarding and day, the latter reaching large numbers of non-Christian girls. The long established "Female Seminary," which together with the Arcot Academy are the two oldest institutions of the Mission, has gradually raised its standard until this now occupies admirably adapted buildings in Chittoor, and has been raised to the grade of a High School. The influence of this school upon the Mission has been very large.

The publications of the Mission are:

"The Bazaar Book; or, Vernacular Preacher's Companion," in Tamil.

"Spiritual Teaching," in Tamil and Telugu.

"Jewel Mine of Salvation," in Tamil and Telugu.

"Sweet Savors of Divine Truth," in Tamil.

These books, composed by Rev. Dr. Henry Martyn Scudder, and consisting chiefly of addresses to the Hindus on vital subjects, are of rare value. They are extensively used in Southern India, and are an inestimable boon to vernacular preachers, furnishing them with many able arguments and apt illustrations. Through them Dr. Scudder is still preaching to thousands of natives in India. The following translations have also been published:

"Liturgy of the Reformed Church in America," in Tamil, by Rev. Dr. H. M. Scudder.

"Liturgy of the Reformed Church in America," in Telugu, by Rev. Dr. Chamberlain.

"Heidelberg Catechism," in Tamil, by Rev. Drs. H. M. and J. W. Scudder.

"Bazaar Book," in English, by Rev. J. W. Scudder, D.D.

"Spiritual Teaching," in English, by Rev. J. W. Scudder, D.D.

"Telugu Hymn-Book," by Dr. Chamberlain.

"Systematic Theology" (Tamil), by Rev. J. W. Scudder, D.D.

"Bible Dictionary" (Telugu), by Rev. J. Chamberlain, D.D.

Rev. Drs. H. M., E. C., and J. W. Scudder and Dr. Chamberlain have also done valuable work in connection with the translation and revision of the Tamil and Telugu Bible.

Early in 1900 representatives were appointed by the Church of Scotland, the United Free Church of Scotland, and the Arcot Mission to formulate plans of co-operation in mission work and union in ecclesiastical matters. The missions approved of certain proposals, and the details were submitted to the home boards. It was agreed that the selection of a Professor in the Arcot Theological Seminary should remain at the disposition of the General Synod; that the Board of Superintendents should have one representative from each of the co-operating missions; that each of the co-operating churches should endow a Professorship, and that the subject of ecclesiastical union should be presented to the General Synod in a memorial. The Synod of 1901, on this subject, took the following action:

"That, with reference to the memorial from the Classis of Arcot, we approve the proposed union of native churches in South India along the lines indicated in the memorial, as marking a notable advance toward the fulfilment of our Lord's prayer, "that they all may be one, that the world may believe that thou hast sent me." (Page 1099).

In Southern India the unity of Reformed churches holding the Presbyterian system was long a recognized fact, and the Arcot Theological Seminary has been resorted to by students of the different missions. In December, 1900, the Presbyterian Alliance of India met at Allahabad and twelve branches of the Presbyterian family in India were represented. This alliance was organized in 1875, and five councils were held between that date and 1890, but no decisive action was secured in the line of organic union. But the similar alliance of Europe and America had often urged upon the various mission boards the advisability of such union in foreign fields. The practicability of such a step had been seen in the Amoy field and in Japan. Dr. Chamberlain had warmly advocated it in America and Scotland. The Missionary Conference in New York in 1900 had also emphasized the importance of co-operation in mission work, and this movement in South India toward union began immediately after.

The Synod of South India of the South Indian United Church was constituted Oct. 21, 1901.

In June, 1902, the Classis of Arcot, which had been an integral part of the Reformed Church of America for half a century, for the sake of Church unity on the Foreign Field was formally transferred by the General Synod of the Reformed Church to the Synod of South India.

While the missionary force of the Arcot Mission has not grown very largely during the last twenty years, the progress in every department of activity has been gratifying and impressive, and in no particular more than in the development of self support and self government in the indigenous church. The addition in communicants to the United Church of South India brought about through the instrumentality of our missionaries,



Indian pastors and catechists during the last four years is equal to that of the entire previous history of the Mission. This means that the Arcot Mission is now reaping where the founders sowed with so great faithfulness in the weary years of laying the foundations. The number of communicants reported by the Arcot Mission has arisen more than four thousand while the Christian community now approaches twelve thousand. There are about 600 native associates assisting in the carrying on of this important work, while the number of missionaries, as has been said, has not greatly increased. There are about two hundred and fifty boarding and day schools with about twelve hundred pupils. The hospitals and dispensaries number ten ministering each year to about one hundred thousand patients.

Such are the direct results, but who can estimate the indirect results? The general awakening of thought throughout the whole empire; the revolution that Hindu Society is undergoing; the relaxation of caste; the yearning for a purer faith on the part of many. The organization of a Brahma Somaj in the north, the recent movement to restore the purer religion of the Vedas in the south, the formation of societies to promote female education, widow remarriage, the other social reforms in every part of the country, how can these be accounted for except by the spread of Christian principles, which are arousing the consciences and quickening the religious sense of the Hindus? The palmy days of Hinduism are past, never to return. The Brahmans are fast losing their hold upon the people. The leaven of Christian truth is now entering the mass of the native community. Faith in Indian creeds and philosophy is being shaken, and is giving place to inquiry and serious thought. The Sun of Righteousness is rising and shining more and more unto the perfect day. (For list of Missionaries in India see Part Three—"India").

#### THE JAPAN MISSION (1859).

Nagasaki was the birthplace of Protestant missions in Japan. The country was opened to foreigners by the Treaty of 1858. Soon after, Dr. S. Wells Williams, of the American Board, and Rev. E. W. Syles, of the Episcopal Church, visited Nagasaki. They at once wrote to the Episcopal, the Presbyterian, and the Reformed churches in America, urging them to send missionaries to Japan. Before the close of 1859 missionaries from these three churches arrived. Rev. Guido F. Verbeck settled at Nagasaki and Rev. Samuel R. Brown at Yokohama. With him was D. B. Simmons, M.D., who, however, withdrew from the mission in 1860. In 1861 Rev. James H. Ballagh settled at Yokohama.

The opportunities for Christian teaching were few. The people were suspicious; preaching was not allowed. Edicts of the government forbade the people's acceptance of Christianity, imposing sanguinary penalties on all the subjects of the empire who should disobey. Besides these things the lack of knowledge of the language and habit of thought of the Japanese people was an effectual barrier to evangelistic effort. The principal objects of the first few years' work, therefore, were the acquisition of the language

and winning the confidence of the government and people in the religion and aims of the missionaries. During these first years there were dangers and difficulties unknown to later times. From the beginning individual inquirers were instructed in the Bible at the missionaries' houses, and when confidence was established, and the severity of the operation of the government edicts began to be relaxed, small Bible classes were gathered. The first baptism was in 1864, and there were two in 1866. Dr. Verbeck, whose "History of Protestant Missions in Japan" was presented to the Missionary Conference at Osaka in 1883, speaks of this period as "the period of preparation and promise" and "with the exception of one joyful day of harvest near its close a time of learning and sowing."

Like other early missionaries, those of the Reformed Church attempted something in the way of Bible translation, but very little of the results of this early work was published. It was difficult at that time to find Japanese who were willing to publish the Christian Scriptures or even to assist in the work of their translation.

In 1865-66 Dr. Brown prepared translations of some portions of the New Testament, but all his manuscripts perished in the fire which destroyed his house in 1867. In 1867 Mr. Ballagh shared with others the work of preparing a first draft of the Gospel of Matthew. This was revised and published in 1873. In the meantime Dr. Brown had assisted in the revision of the Gospels of Mark and John, which were published in 1872. After this time there was no difficulty in arranging for the publication of the Scriptures or of any other Christian books. The edicts against Christianity were removed from the notice boards, but otherwise the government did not withdraw its proclamations; nevertheless it tacitly permitted the extension of Christianity and the publication of any books which were directed to this end.

Organized effort at Bible translation was begun by a Convention of Missionaries in 1872, when a committee was appointed to translate the New Testament. Dr. Brown gave himself almost entirely to the work of this committee for five years. Shortly before the work was completed he was obliged by failing health to cease his labors and return to America, where he died in 1880. Dr. Verbeck left Nagasaki in 1869 and entered the service of the Japanese government. He rejoined the mission in 1879, and devoted himself largely to the work of the committee appointed by the Convention of Missionaries in 1878, to translate the Old Testament and to have charge of the whole future work of Bible revision. The completion of the translation of the entire Bible was celebrated in February, 1888.

The way was prepared for the organization of the first Christian church by long and faithful labors with a few men who had been instructed individually or in classes. The event which immediately led to the organization was a series of prayer meetings. "In January, 1872, the missionaries at Yokohama and English-speaking residents of all denominations united in the observance of the week of prayer. Some Japanese students connected with private classes taught by the missionaries were present through curiosity or through a desire to please their teachers, and some perhaps

from a true interest in Christianity. It was concluded to read the Acts, in course, day after day, and that the Japanese present might take part intelligently in the service, the Scripture of the day was translated extemporaneously into their language. The meetings grew in interest and were continued from week to week until the end of February. After a week or two the Japanese, for the first time in the history of the nation, were on their knees in a Christian prayer meeting entreating God with great emotion, with tears streaming down their faces, that He would give His Spirit to Japan as to the early church and to the people around the Apostles. These prayers were characterized by intense earnestness." (Address of Rev. J. M. Ferris, D.D., at the Mildmay Conference, October, 1878. Proceedings of the Osaka Conference, page 52). As a direct fruit of these prayer meetings a church was organized at Yokohama, March 10, 1872. It consisted of nine young men who were baptized on that day and two men of middle age who had been baptized previously. The members chose for themselves the catholic name "The Church of Christ in Japan." This is the one day of joyful harvest referred to near the beginning of this sketch, the forerunner of many similar days experienced in the later history of Christian work in this land.

This church, now known as the Kaigan Church, has had a career of almost uninterrupted spiritual prosperity.

Mr. Ballagh was the acting pastor of this church for several years, and, under his supervision and through his efforts, it was provided with the first church building erected in Japan. This is of brick and seats nearly five hundred people. It was dedicated July 10, 1875. (The sum of \$1,000, contributed by native Christians in the Sandwich Islands, was used in the erection of this building).

From very early times it was earnestly desired that the separate missions, although representing different church organizations, should labor together for the establishment of one Japanese church, which should have no organic connection with any church in another land. The subject was fully discussed at a convention in 1872, when steps were taken to secure similarity of organization in the churches that should be formed, in order to their union in one body when the proper time should come. It was not, however, until 1876 that definite action was taken resulting in the coming together of the missions of the churches of the Presbyterian order in one council. These missions were those of the Reformed Church in America, the Presbyterian Church in the United States of America, North, and the United Presbyterian Church of Scotland. The purposes of the union at that time were but two, viz., the fostering care of a Japanese church and the maintenance of a theological school. In all other matters the missions continued their separate work.

The churches under the care of these missions took as their name "THE UNITED CHURCH OF CHRIST IN JAPAN." The Doctrinal Standards were the Westminster Confession of Faith and Shorter Catechism, the Heidelberg Catechism, and the Canons of the Synod of Dort. The form of government was Presbyterian. From the beginning the success of the union was

assured. This is testified by the rapid growth of the church. As the date of the organization, Oct. 3, 1877, there were eight churches and six hundred and twenty-three members. These were united in one Chu Kwai (Classis). By 1881 the number of churches had increased so largely that the supervision of their work, the examination of candidates for licensure and ordination, and other ecclesiastical business, required more time and labor than one Chu Kwai could conveniently give. Some of the churches also were situated at a great distance from the original center, and the time consumed in traveling made even the two stated sessions of the year a great burden. In this year, therefore, the original Chu Kwai was divided into three, and the Dai Kwai (Synod) already provided for in the constitution was formed.

In 1885 the mission of the Presbyterian Church in the United States of America, South, and in 1886 that of the Reformed (German) Church in the United States joined the Council. In 1886 two additional Chu Kwai were formed. It should be mentioned here that the mission of the Women's Union Missionary Society, although not represented in the Council of United Missions, has co-operated with the United Church from the beginning, and has contributed by sympathy and labor not a little to its successful progress.

The Church has continued to grow in self-support and self-government through recent years, although it has not made equal progress in self-propagation.

Systematic evangelistic work by our mission was begun in 1875 with the assistance of Japanese Christians. The restrictions on foreign travel beyond the narrow limits defined in the treaties were a serious obstacle. But as opportunity offered the work was carried on. The measure of success and the rapidity of results differed greatly in different places, but there was some measure of success everywhere, and soon stations began to be established and churches organized in widely distant parts of the country.

Later the co-operating missions united a large part of their evangelistic work under the direction of an Evangelistic Committee. This was chosen by the Council and included some of the missionaries and a number of Japanese ministers and elders. Some important parts of the work could not be brought under this committee on account of their distance from Tokyo, where the meetings of the committee were held. This was the case with all that work which centered at Nagasaki. The committee continued its work for two years, and made distinctly apparent the benefit of the association of the Japanese brethren with the missionaries in the direction and responsibility of the work, and thus prepared the way for a great advance in the development of the United Church.

This advance was made in 1886 when the Dai Kwai organized a Mission Board (Dendo Kyoku), and directed the appointment of Mission Committees (Dendo Iin) in the different Chu Kwai. Under the direction of these the evangelistic work of the church and a large part of that of the missions have been carried on to the present time. In the Board and in each committee one-half the membership is foreign and one-half Japanese. The



churches are urged to make their contributions to the Board monthly, and the missions connected with the Council supplement these contributions by the gift of three times the amount. The Board makes an annual appropriation to the Chu Kwai Mission Committees, payable in monthly instalments, and these committees direct the work, each within its own bounds. This method has passed beyond the period of experiment. As rapidly as the contributions make it possible for the committees to extend their labors the missions are passing their separate evangelistic work to their care. The committees meet at stated times to receive reports from the ministers and evangelists in their employ, settle cases of difficulty, arrange for popular "Lecture Meetings," and special gatherings for preaching, and devise ways and means for the more effective prosecution of their work. Among the evident advantages of this arrangement are these: The foreigners and Japanese work together on equal terms; the leaders in the work of the church understand and confide in one another more and more largely; the field is better understood; its wants are more easily and quickly met; the helpers are more thoroughly supervised than they could be by the foreign missionary alone, and the church is educated to the support and management of the work of evangelizing the empire.

In 1917 the stations at the extreme North of Japan, Morioko and Amori, were handed over to the Mission of the Reformed Church in the United States as more closely related to the territory occupied by that Mission, and in the same year the two missions which started out as one in 1859 and continued so for thirty years were reunited in a single mission.

In the early days of Christian work in Japan the members of the mission were sometimes engaged in teaching in the government schools. Dr. Verbeck was so engaged at Nagasaki for several years, and on his removal to Tokyo was the government's trusted adviser in the organization of the Imperial University, of which he was the first Superintendent. Dr. Brown also taught in the government school at Niigata for a year, and after his return to Yokohama had a class of young men under his care from which have come some of the most trusted ministers of the United Church, and some valued assistants of missionaries of other denominations. The care of this class was afterward shared by several members of the mission, and it was removed to Tokyo in 1877 on the organization of the Union Theological School. During the following year an effort was made to carry on a boys' school at Yokohama, but the Synod's Board could not supply the means for sustaining it and it failed. Professor Martin N. Wyckoff arrived in 1881 and organized a school known as the Sen Shi Gakko. This was well sustained and successful. It was removed to Tokyo two years later and united with the Tsukiji Dai Gakko of the American Presbyterian Mission, the two becoming the Union College.

By the co-operation of the three missions in 1877 the Union Theological School had been organized. This was carried on for nine years by one representative from each of the three missions.

In 1886 the educational work of these missions was further unified by the organization of the institution known as Meiji Gakuin; "Meiji" being



the name of the era of the Emperor and meaning "Enlightened Government," and "Gakuin" meaning "a hall of learning." In this institution the Union College became the Academic Department, and the Union Theological School the Japanese (*i. e.*, vernacular) Theological Department. A special department was added, providing instruction through the medium of the English language in theology and other special studies for the graduates of the Academic Department. The instruction in the Academic Department is for the most part in English, and that in the Theological Department in either English or Japanese at the discretion of the several professors. A series of optional post-graduate courses has been provided for the graduates of the Academic Department, to which the theological students, ministers residing in Tokyo, and others, are to be admitted subject to suitable regulations.

The aim of the Meiji Gakuin is to provide for its students a thorough education under Christian influences, and especially to train young men for the Christian ministry. Hebrew is not taught, and in Greek instruction has thus far been given only in the elements. Apart from these studies the curriculum of the Theological Department does not differ widely from that of our theological seminaries at home.

The general government is lodged in a Board of Directors, composed of seven foreign and seven Japanese members. The immediate administration is under the faculties of the two departments.

In 1887 Sandham and Hepburn halls were built, and the Academic Department opened its full term. Sandham Hall contains class rooms, besides offices. Hepburn Hall is a dormitory for students. Harris Hall, built in 1888, is a dormitory for theological students. There are also dwelling houses for the teachers. The library contains about 12,000 volumes.

In 1891 Dr. Hepburn resigned his position as President, which he had held since 1887, and in his place the Rev. Kajinosuke Ibuka **was elected** to the post, which he has filled so well and so acceptably ever since. The next year the institution lost the services of Dr. Amerman, who had been so closely connected with it and had done so much for it from the beginning. He has left a record in the number of works translated into Japanese, chiefly the results of his lectures on Systematic Theology. In the same year Dr. Knox, who also had done efficient work as a teacher, retired to return to America.

The purpose of the Academic Department is not only to give a good education, but to add instruction in the truths of Christianity and to endeavor to build up Christian character. There is a Young Men's Christian Association, and some of its members teach in Sunday-schools.

The course of instruction in the Theological Department includes at present the following subjects: Old Testament Introduction, History, and Theology; New Testament Introduction and Theology, the Life of Christ, and Exegesis of the Epistles; Reading in English, General History, History of the Church and History of Doctrine; Church Polity, Homiletics, Ethics, Apologetics, Philosophy of Religion, and Systematic Theology. A course of lectures on Pastoral Theology is generally delivered by one of the Japanese pastors in the city or neighborhood.

All the students are during the term engaged in religious work among the different churches or Sunday-schools of the city; some of them regularly supply preaching stations in and around the city.

The Meiji Gakuin has continued its useful career through recent years under the principalship of Dr. K. Ibuka, who, after the completion of thirty years of distinguished service resigned in 1920, and was succeeded by a member of our Mission, Dr. Oltmans. The institution has grown greatly in numbers and now has nearly five hundred students. Its buildings and equipment also have been increasing.

In 1870 Miss Mary E. Kidder began teaching at Yokohama, with a class of four pupils, and soon after opened a girls' day school under the patronage of the Governor of the Port. A few of the pupils were converted and the school was, on the whole, satisfactory, but from a missionary point of view a thoroughly successful day school seemed impossible. The parents of many of the pupils resided in the vicinity but a short time, and during this time the pupils were in the school only a portion of each day. There was little hope, therefore, that the impressions made would be lasting. A boarding school was needed. After some delay the lease of a lot of ground on the Bluff at Yokohama was obtained in 1874 and a school building erected. Miss Kidder had been married in July, 1873, to Rev. E. Rothesay Miller, and thenceforward conducted the school with her husband's assistance.

Mr. and Mrs. Miller, returning to America on furlough in 1879, resigned the care of the school. In 1881 Rev. Eugene S. Booth, who had come from Nagasaki in search of health, undertook the care of the school at the request of the mission. Prior to 1881 the number of pupils in attendance at any one time had not exceeded 40, but the opportunity of broadening the influence of the school was presented in the rapidly growing desire among the Japanese people for the education of women, and the accommodations for pupils were increased by the enlargement of the building in 1882. The number of pupils soon exceeded a hundred. The desire for still further enlarging the work was placed before the church at home by Mr. Booth during his visit to America in 1886, and funds were provided for the purchase of an adjoining lot and the erection of an additional building. This is Van Schaick Hall. The school is thus provided with a much-needed chapel, additional recitation rooms, and dormitory accommodations, and can accommodate about two hundred boarders. The grade of the school has been advanced beyond what was desirable in the former period of its history and is equal to that of any other girls' school under mission direction. This school was later named for Dr. Ferris.

Ferris Seminary has been one of the most useful and singularly effective missionary institutions in Japan. Its particular field has been in building up a Christian womanhood with a view, not only to the homes, but to leadership in the increasing activities falling to women in Japan, especially in these later years. Dr. Eugene S. Booth has been the very successful principal of this institution for forty years, and has been decorated by the Japanese Government for his service, particularly to women's education in

Japan. The buildings have increased in numbers and pupils have crowded the halls until they now number two hundred and fifty. To be a graduate of Ferris Seminary is a distinction in Japan.

Rev. Henry Stout arrived at Nagasaki in 1869, just prior to Dr. Verbeck's removal to Tokyo, and for more than three years engaged in teaching in government schools. This work was relinquished as soon as it was thought that the time had come for direct mission work, and a boys' school was opened at the mission residence. The Bible was the principal text-book and instruction in English was offered as an inducement for young men to attend. Mrs. Stout began a school for girls also at the mission residence in 1873. The pupils soon became so many that they could not be accommodated. An arrangement was, therefore, made by which both these schools were removed to the native town. In the course of a few weeks about 50 girls and 30 boys were in attendance. Difficulties soon arose, however, on account of the use of the Bible, and the Japanese patrons caused the school to be closed. The work was resumed at the mission residence. Afterward, through the kindness of a Christian foreigner, a school house was built on the mission property and the school was removed to it.

From this time until 1886 school work, both for boys and girls, was carried on amid alternations of hope and disappointment. In 1881 Rev. Mr. Booth opened a boys' school and Mr. Stout began to teach a theological class of four students. Two of these are now most effective ministers of the Gospel.

Meantime, the Synod's Board had received from its President a gift for the establishment of the William H. Steele, Jr., Memorial School, and under the care of Rev. Albert Oltmans and Mrs. Oltmans, the mission educational work for boys in Nagasaki began a career of prosperity. A suitable location had already been chosen, and the erection of buildings for class rooms and dormitories begun. These were formally opened in the autumn of 1887.

Instruction is given in the Academic Department in English, Japanese, arithmetic, and some other common English branches, as geography and physiology. There is daily instruction in the Bible for all the students.

Steele Academy has similarly made large progress in recent years. Under the vigorous and most successful principalship of Mr. Anthony Walvoord, its progress was very conspicuous. The buildings and equipment have increased as also the attendance. This is one of the strong institutions of Japan.

The Misses Farrington were sent to Nagasaki in 1878 and began teaching a class of girls with the hope that it would be the nucleus of a school, but they were obliged by sickness to relinquish the work and returned to America the following year. As far as time and strength permitted, Mrs. Stout had before this been teaching such girls as she could gather about her, and now she again taught a small class, hoping that other ladies might be sent from home to revive the school. Several years elapsed before the expected reinforcements arrived, and then, on account of the necessity for studying the Japanese language, several years more passed before anything

could be done beside the teaching of a small class. In 1887 the school building for the Jonathan Sturges Seminary was completed, and in September the school was opened.

In 1913 Sturges Seminary was united with a smaller institution for girls maintained by the Presbyterians and removed to Shimononseki, where new buildings were erected on a beautiful site, and the joint institutions continuing the name of Sturges Seminary started out on a new and very successful career.

The ladies connected with the Ferris and Jonathan Sturges Seminaries do such work as time and opportunity allow in the families of the pupils.

The wives of our missionaries are not idle. They too, whenever possible, have their Bible, Sewing and English classes, generally connected with some church or school in the cities where they reside.

The work for women has developed greatly in our Mission through the increasing number of lady missionaries and the enlarged opportunities offered in Japan. Almost every station has a lady missionary devoted entirely to evangelistic and educational work, and the bulk of this work constitutes each year a large part of the activity of the Mission.

During the last few years much discussion has ranged about the question of self-support and the relation of the missionaries to the native church organization. Without going into a special consideration of these questions, we may say that the native Christians have been gradually collecting more and more money. They realize that contributions to local expenses is a reasonable service and duty. The influence of the Synod, Classes, and church papers, too, is strongly this way.

In earlier years, while the native church was still in swaddling clothes, the missions, of necessity, did all the thinking and planning for it. With the growth and development of the church, it has assumed its own responsibilities and is discharging its own proper functions. This is naturally a time when difficult questions arise, and friction often develops. In this field we have been singularly free from difficulties of this order. The mission cares for nothing more than an advisory relation, in matters purely ecclesiastical, and this the native church freely accords, while in matters pertaining to our educational work or evangelism pure and simple, we have constantly enjoyed the sympathetic co-operation of the brethren of the native church organization. (For list of Missionaries in Japan see Part Three, "Japan").

#### THE ARABIAN MISSION (1889).

Interest in missions was especially active in the New Brunswick Seminary in 1888-9. The students, James Cantine and Philip T. Phelps, of the senior class, and Samuel M. Zwemer, of the middle class, decided to go to the foreign field and to enter on pioneer work. Upon consultation with Professor Lansing, they chose the Mohammedan world. They proposed that this new work should be supported by subscriptions of from five dollars to two hundred by individuals, churches or other organizations. These first subscriptions were to run for five years, when the mission



was to pass under the direct supervision of the Board of Foreign Missions of the church. The plan was presented to the General Synod of 1888. It was referred to the consideration of the Board, but the Board felt unable to assume any supervision at that time of this new enterprise.

The mission was, however, inaugurated independently on Aug. 1, 1889. It took for its motto, "*Oh, that Ishmael might live before Thee!*" The field chosen was Arabia. A Committee of Advice from four of the contributors was appointed. Under the circumstances, the mission was undenominational. The amount needed was to be simply the amount needed to equip and support the missionaries sent. The mission was incorporated in New Jersey and it at once received a legacy of nearly \$5,000 from Catharine Jane Halstead.

On Oct. 16, 1889, James Cantine sailed. Samuel M. Zwemer sailed in 1890. These two pioneers visited Syria and from there went to Cairo. On Dec. 18, 1890, Mr. Cantine left Cairo for Aden, and on Jan. 8, 1891, Mr. Zwemer took steamer for Suakim to consult with General Haig, a great friend of missions to the Mohammedans.

The two missionaries at first explored southwestern Arabia. In May, 1891, Mr. Cantine went to Muscat and the Persian Gulf, while Mr. Zwemer studied the possibilities of an opening in Yemen. Mr. Cantine visited Bahrein and other ports, finally going on to Basrah and Bagdad. But Basrah (Bossora) seemed to be the proper place in which to begin operations. An English physician having just left this field, a strong plea was made for an American physician, in order thus to gain the attention and confidence of the people. In 1892 C. E. Riggs, M.D., was sent out, but it soon became necessary to revoke his commission. This event, with the illness of Professor Lansing, and a decrease in the subscriptions, were serious blows to the work. But the missionaries on the field, nothing daunted, made an urgent appeal for five more men, and, to facilitate matters, asked the reduction of their own salaries. They believed that the best way to succeed was to extend the work and trust in God. In 1892 Rev. P. J. Zwemer joined the mission. Arrangements were also now made with the British and Foreign Bible Society to carry on their Bible work in this field.

In 1893 Bahrein was occupied as a second station. Within a year 200 portions of Scriptures had been sold. Eastern Arabia was now also visited, perhaps for the first time in recent centuries, by a Christian missionary.

In 1894 James T. Wyckoff, M.D., sailed for the Arabian field. He visited Constantinople on his way to secure a Turkish diploma also, to facilitate his work. He arrived at Basrah in March, 1895. But a severe attack of sickness compelled his speedy relinquishment of the field.

In 1893 Peter J. Zwemer visited Maskat. The prospects for work in Oman were so encouraging that it was decided he should occupy that field.

After many difficulties in the home administration of this mission it was finally transferred to the care of the regular Board in June, 1894. The distinct existence of the old corporation was still preserved, but its members, for convenience, are chosen from the members of the regular Foreign



Board. This put the administration of the Arabian Mission in experienced hands. In 1895, after seven years of labor in Arabia, Mr. Cantine visited America on furlough. Rev. S. M. Zwemer was now transferred to Basrah, and Bahrein was left uncared for. The enervating character of the climate caused the missionaries great discomfort, while at the same time touring was rendered impracticable by tribal wars. Maskat was captured by the Bedouins, the mission house was looted, and Peter J. Zwemer was obliged to take refuge with the British Consulate. The Bible work at Basrah was also stopped by Turkish authority, the Bible shop was closed, and the colporteurs arrested.

The arrival of Dr. H. R. L. Worrall in 1895, possessing also a Turkish medical diploma, again gained the hearts of the people; but a severe sickness during his first summer on the field interfered with the work. But Mr. Cantine's visit to America had excited new interest for this Arabian mission. During the same year a new station was opened at Amara and there were some earnest inquirers.

Work for the women of Eastern Arabia was begun in 1896 by Mrs. S. M. Zwemer. She had left the mission of The Church Missionary Society, at Bagdad, in order to marry Mr. Zwemer. First at Basrah, then at a Bahrein and Kateef, she inaugurated woman's work. Extensive tours were also now made by Rev. P. J. Zwemer with native colporteurs. One of the latter visited the pirate coast of Katar and sold over a hundred portions of Scripture. There has been a great increase in these sales, 80 per cent. of them being made to Moslems.

In the autumn of 1895 Mr. Cantine returned to the field. In 1896 Mr. and Mrs. Zwemer left on a furlough. Mr. P. J. Zwemer now started a school of 18 African slave boys. A hand press also now began to be used, and a little tract was at once issued, in Arabic: "Mohammed or Christ—On Which Do You Rely?"

At Basrah the medical work brought many within the hearing of the Gospel. Dr. Worrall also began work at Nasariah. At Amara inquirers were found.

At the close of 1897 Rev. F. J. Barny arrived on the field and began the study of the language. In 1898 Rev. P. J. Zwemer, quite broken down in health, returned to America and died. Four new missionaries now went to this field. Miss Margaret Rice (now Mrs. F. J. Barny) and Rev. George E. Stone sailed with Mr. and Mrs. S. M. Zwemer on their return in August, 1898. Sharon J. Thoms, M.D., and Marion Wells Thoms, M.D., of the University of Michigan, arrived on the field in December, 1898. But Mr. Stone died on June 26, 1899. Soon after Rev. H. J. Wiersum and Rev. J. E. Moerdyk went to the Arabian field, but Mr. Wiersum died in 1901. Many others have since followed.

The work of the Arabian Mission is developing with impressiveness parallel to the conditions in the other mission fields during the last twenty years. The old stations of Basrah, Bahrein and Maskat have been strengthened with a number of missionaries and further equipment for service and new stations have been opened at Nasariah (1919), Amara (1920), Bagh-

dad (1921). Medical work has been very effective in softening the heart of the Moslem and in affording opportunity for evangelistic work.

The Mason Memorial Hospital built from funds supplied by the family of Rev. A. De Witt Mason has done a peculiarly valuable work from the center at Bahrein, its influence reaching far into the interior of the Nejd. In recent years this hospital has been in the care of Dr. Paul W. Harrison, who is carrying his medical ministrations two hundred and fifty miles into the interior going as far as the important capital at Riyadh.

The Lansing Memorial Hospital at Bahrein, built from funds supplied by Miss Lansing, Albany, has done a peculiarly effective work in this important and rapidly growing city. It was through this hospital that the opening of the new station at Kuwait was made possible. The medical missionaries particularly identified with the work of this hospital are Dr. and Mrs. Arthur K. Bennett. Mrs. Bennett, also a physician, lost her life through her devotion to the work of this hospital during the period of the war. The hospital at Kuwait, built from funds supplied by a member of the Church at Bronxville, New York, has also rendered a wide service. This has been in the care of Dr. C. S. G. Mylrea. More recently a Dispensary for Women has been opened in Kuwait, which has been under the care of Mrs. E. E. Calverley.

As a direct result of the War, Upper Mesopotamia has been opened to evangelistic work through the withdrawal of Turkey from political relations with this area. Dr. Cantine occupied Baghdad in 1921, the Church Missionary Society having withdrawn its missionaries from that city and from the entire area. Plans are now being formed for the occupancy of Upper Mesopotamia through the joint responsibility placed upon the Missionary Societies of the Presbyterian-Reformed order, who now have missions in the neighboring territory of Persia and Syria. Large opportunities are also offered for the occupancy of the interior of Arabia in fulfillment of the plans so persistently maintained by the Mission through all its history.

Dr. John Van Ness is making the contribution which is so characteristic of missionaries toward the building up of a Christian literature in the language of the country. He is the author of an Arabic Grammar and Reader now in general use.

The missionary staff consists of about thirty-five members all now eagerly awaiting the opportunities for more open evangelistic work in this cradle of Islam. (For list of Missionaries see Part III, Arabia).

## CHAPTER XXIX.

### HISTORY OF DOMESTIC MISSIONS.

REVISED BY WILLIAM T. DEMAREST, LL.D., SECRETARY OF THE  
BOARD OF DOMESTIC MISSIONS.

FIRST PERIOD—1786-1806.

Until the independence of the American Reformed churches in 1772 they were themselves missionary ground. In 1786 the old Synod took the first action on the subject of Missions, appointing Messrs. Westerlo, D. Romeyn, H. Schoonmaker, and H. Meyer a committee to devise some plan for sending the Gospel to the destitute localities, and to report to the next Synod. This action was induced by a request from the inhabitants of Saratoga to be furnished with the preaching of the Word. The Classis of Albany was requested to attend to their wants, in the meantime, by occasional supplies. Plans were presented the next year, but the subject postponed, and Dr. Hardenbergh added to the committee. They finally recommended that voluntary collections be taken up in all the congregations, as manifestations of their love, to aid in the extension of the Church. The moneys so collected were to be laid on the tables of the Classes, and through them transferred to the Synod. Each Classis was also specially directed to look after the destitute fields within its own bounds. In 1791 appeals came from Hardy County, at the headwaters of the Potomac, in West Virginia, asking for help. They were supplied through the ordination of a Christian physician residing there. (JENNINGS). The subject of church extension is found inserted, as an item in the regular business of each Classis in 1790, and moneys began to come into Synod's hands for this cause. A Classis at this time would collect from ten to twenty-five pounds annually. The Synod could now begin to act. A committee was appointed to find persons willing to undertake mission tours, while the Classis of Albany was requested still to take special charge of the needy in their vicinity. The next year, the Synod made the *Deputati Synodi* a committee on church extension, to take entire charge of the matter, and report to the Synod; but with the constitution of the General Synod, two years later their duties in this office seems to have ceased. Appeals also came from the distant Kentucky, and from the Susquehanna.<sup>1</sup> In 1792 Andrew Gray, of Poughkeepsie, undertook a tour to the latter region, spending six weeks, while his pulpit was supplied by the Synod. Two years later the brethren Cornelison and S. Ostrander made similar tours, the former going up the Delaware as far as the Great Bend, and thence across to the Susquehanna, and down the same to Wyoming, spending eight weeks;

<sup>1</sup>See Conewago, under list of churches.

while the latter proceeded from Catskill to Jericho, at the Unadilla, and thence to Schenenas, Cherry Valley, and the Onondaga, for the same length of time. Mr. Cornelison established the first church in our domestic missionary efforts, at Tioga, under the name of the *Church of Union*, in the Chenango Valley, near Binghamton (1794).

In 1796 the people of Salt River,<sup>2</sup> Mercer County, Ky., forwarded a call to the Classis of New Brunswick, earnestly requesting them to fill it. Peter Labagh, a student of Froeligh, offered to visit this field, provided he could be ordained as a missionary before going. The Synod consented, and the Classis of Hackensack, to which he belonged, put the call in his hands. Furnished with £30, he started. He organized a church of one hundred families at Salt River, but on account of their distance, their unsettled state, and the improbability of his denomination extending in that remote locality, he returned their call. About the same time George Brinkerhoff undertook a mission to the Genesee country, spending eight weeks. The Classis of Albany urged again on Synod the duty of devising some effectual way to meet the many prayers which were made for the Bread of Life. The Synod, however, only postponed the further consideration of their request. In 1797 John Duryee and Peter Stryker, and in 1798 Jacob Sickles and Samuel Smith, undertook similar missions to those already mentioned. At the close of the century all the Classes were forwarding money (most of the churches contributing) except the Classis of Kingston, for the cause of church extension.

In the meantime, the Classis of Albany became specially prominent for its zeal in this cause. In 1798 they employed Robert McDowell, one of their ministers, as their missionary to Canada, who, in a short time, organized six large churches, embracing more than four hundred families, along the St. Lawrence and the northern shores of Ontario. The people there seemed hungry for the Bread of Life. In 1800 he permanently settled over three of these churches. (MCDOWELL). Six other missionaries were also employed by them, drawing their expenses from the funds of the Synod. The Synod, in 1800, formally appointed the Classis of Albany to take charge of all the missionary operations in the north. (*M. G. S.*, i. 307, an interesting report). With the increase of churches, several new Classes were organized.

But the cause somewhat languished after this, for want of men and means. Yet, in 1804, the first legacy for any of the benevolent operations of the church was left by a Christian lady, Sarah de Peyster. Upon inquiry, the Synod informed her executors that the Classis of Albany was their society for receiving such funds.

For eight years Canada had been the sole field of operations. The Classis of New Brunswick complained that there were destitute places within their bounds which ought to participate in the funds. In 1806, therefore, the Particular Synod of New York requested the General Synod to resume the immediate management of all the missionary operations of the church which had been confided to the Classis of Albany. This was

<sup>2</sup>See Salt River under list of churches.

done. Thus ends the first period of twenty years of the missionary operations of the Reformed Church.

SECOND PERIOD—1806-1822.

The Synod now appointed a committee of four ministers and four elders, with plenary powers, to whom should be confided all her missionary operations. They were located in Albany till 1819, when, with the final abandonment of the Canadian missions, they were directed to locate in New York. They received all the missionary documents from the Classis of Albany, and the members of the committee held their appointment during the pleasure of Synod. They were known as the "Standing Committee of Missions for the Reformed Dutch Church in America."

This standing committee commenced their operation on the old plan—short tours by settled pastors. But these reported the unsatisfactoriness of such efforts. Messrs. Bork, C. Ten Eyck, and P. D. Froeligh, in 1806, went west from Albany one hundred and fifty miles, thence to Lake Ontario, and down the St. Lawrence to Ogdensburg, and up the same river on the Canada side, and along the lake, all the way round to Niagara, and thence home, visiting many settlements, and organizing five new churches in Canada. Three years later Messrs. Sickles and H. Ostrander traversed the same ground, the parties having spent about three months each time. They found the state of religion very low, though they were treated with civility and kindness. Settled ministers were wanted. The next year (1810) John Beattie went over the same route and organized an additional church at York, in Canada, spending nearly five months. From that time till the close of the war with Great Britain, only one laborer visited that region; namely, John Duryee. In 1817 John F. Schermerhorn and Jacob van Vechten, and in 1818-19 Cornelius Bogardus, again visited those churches, and a Presbyterian licentiate, Mr. Allen, was also employed by the committee. During all this time (1798-1819) Mr. McDowell had been faithfully laboring in his own charges in Canada. There were yet eleven of those mission churches existing. They earnestly sought for two more ministers to settle there and organize a Classis.

But the church was becoming disheartened by the distance, and the want of men and means. Their missionary funds had not yet exceeded \$400 per year. Complaints were heard from many quarters. There were many calls from churches in the Union and nearer home. By resolution, the field had been limited to Canada and the routes thither. In 1815 Synod permitted operations elsewhere in the States. A mission to Deer Park (Port Jervis), by C. C. Eltinge, in 1816, resulted in his settlement there, where he continued for twenty-seven years.

With the transfer of the committee to New York the Canadian churches were abandoned. One minister in each Classis was asked to make known the proper fields at home. Some of the Classes had begun to retain their money for their own missionary necessities. Herkimer, Fulton, Schoharie, Saratoga, Washington, and Warren Counties, N. Y.; Sussex, N. J.; Pike, Pa., and the locality of Spotswood, N. J., were the fields now opening to



view. A church was soon organized at Spotswood, through the labors of Van Hook. Isaac Ferris labored for three months along the Mohawk, and received a call to Manheim, but declined. Mr. Switz followed him there for the same period. The next year Messrs. Ketchum and Fort were sent to that locality, and also Mr. van Hook, after having spent a short time at Stillwater, in Sussex County, N. J. Cent societies were also started at this time, in many churches, but with small results.

During the three years of the committee in New York, besides the church at Spotswood, others were organized—one at Oppenheim, one at Fayette, Seneca County, and one at Le Roy, Jefferson County, N. Y. Eight missionaries had been employed. In 1821 Synod appointed Messrs. Knox, Milledoler, and Woodhull a committee to draw up a new plan for missionary operations and to report to next Synod. But their action was forestalled by individual efforts. At the suggestion of Paschal N. Strong a number of pious individuals, in January, 1822, organized themselves into a society to be known as "The Missionary Society of the Reformed Dutch Church." The formation of this society was made known to the Synod, and the matter was referred to the Committee on Missions. Its birth was hailed with joy. Its board of managers was made Synod's Standing Committee on Missions, and all the churches were exhorted to form auxiliary societies, not only for domestic, but for foreign missionary operations.

#### THIRD PERIOD—1822-31.

The policy of the new society was to employ as many of the graduates of the seminary as were willing to undertake missions, to have auxiliary societies in every congregation, and to take up collections at the monthly concerts for prayer. They published reports each year which were scattered through the churches. This society was the beginning of a new life. Nearly \$2,000 were contributed in the first four months, and the amount increased in the sixth year to more than \$5,000. During the ten years of the existence of this society they collected more than \$30,000, and aided about 100 churches or stations and 130 missionaries. This society also started, in 1826, the "Magazine of the R. D. Church," issued monthly, and which, four years later, was transformed into the "Christian Intelligencer."

They confined their efforts to the then limits of the church, in strengthening and establishing present organizations rather than extending.

But the Particular Synod of Albany felt that they were remote from the Board, and did not receive all the help which their destitute localities demanded, and, accordingly, in 1828, the Synod directed that a Northern Board be appointed by the Missionary Society, to act under them. They were accordingly organized, and appointed J. F. Schermerhorn their agent (1829), to call forth the resources of the Church and determine the proper missionary fields. There were at the time (1830) 159 ministers, 12 licentiates, and 194 churches, of which 33 were vacant, and 26 in need of aid. Mr. Schermerhorn gave a new impetus to the work of benevolence in the church. But the Northern Board was dissatisfied with arrangements. They were, in fact, only a sub-committee of the society in New York, to

which everything must be finally referred. They could do nothing independently. They asked that the wisdom of Synod would consider the matter. The Missionary Society was not wholly under the control of Synod. Some collisions had occurred. Mr. Schermerhorn had been discharged by the New York society in 1830. It was felt that Synod should have full power over all the missionary operations of the church. Synod accordingly notified the society that the officers whom they had recently elected should be continued during the present year, but that next year their number should be reduced to fifteen (one-half), and Synod would elect them, and they were requested to alter their constitution accordingly. Their duties were also limited to the Particular Synod of New York, while Synod elected fifteen for a similar society in the north. Mr. Schermerhorn was also appointed general agent of the Church, at a salary of \$1,300 a year, to be raised by private subscription. But the old society in New York refused to conform to the injunction of Synod. In 1831, therefore, Synod changed the basis of all the operations, by constituting the Board of Missions. The benevolence of the church was for a few years nearly equally divided between the two societies, but at length the old society became auxiliary to the new Board. In 1831 forty-five missionary stations were reported.

#### FOURTH PERIOD—1831-1879.

This Board of Missions had all the mission operations of the church committed to its hands. Mr. Schermerhorn went at once vigorously to work. More than \$5,400 crowned his efforts in the first year, and eight new churches were organized and pastors installed over them. Yet there existed great prejudice against the employment of an agent. Dr. C. C. Cuyler, in 1832, ably vindicated the necessity and propriety of the office, and Mr. Schermerhorn was elected a third time to this position; but he declined, and Rev. A. H. Dumont was elected in his place. The old Missionary Society continued to send their reports, but Synod declined to take any action on them. Great excitement prevailed on the whole subject for a couple of years, and the church paper was filled with the discussion. Mr. Dumont's effort, for the single year of his service, secured about \$5,200. But in 1833 Synod was mistakenly induced to discontinue the agency, but with bad results, the receipts falling off \$2,400 the first year. The old Missionary Society now consented to become auxiliary to the Board, and their receipts swelled the total to \$5,600. The German Church also about this time made informal overtures for united efforts to help their churches in Central Pennsylvania. For nine years the Board depended on Classical agents. During this time (1837) the first church of the denomination was organized in the West, at Fairview, Ill. Other churches were subsequently organized in Michigan, Illinois, and the territory of Wisconsin. In 1841 these were sufficient to organize the Classes of Illinois and Michigan, and ten years later the Classis of Holland. The yearly benevolence during this period, for this cause, only amounted to four or five thousand dollars per annum, though it had sometimes exceeded \$6,000 in earlier years

(1830-35). About thirty-five churches per annum received aid from the Board. But in 1842 a financial secretary was appointed, Rev. Ransford Wells, to take the general superintendence of both the Foreign and Domestic Missions, the Board of Education, and the Sabbath School Union. The next year, in consequence of enlarged operations and the need of increased services, a division of duties was made—those pertaining to the Western missions being placed in the hands of Rev. B. C. Taylor, and those pertaining to the Eastern, in the hands of Rev. G. H. Fisher. The cause was now in a prosperous condition. Many churches were organized and assisted. In 1844, however, Dr. Wells resigned, and the loss of the financial agent was plainly visible. During the last year of his labors, the receipts of the Board reached the sum of \$9,516, and the subsequent year they decreased nearly \$3,000. The name of the Board was also at this time changed from the "Board of Missions" to the "Board of Domestic Missions of General Synod." The secretaries of the East and the West continued their labors till 1849. In 1845 the Synod appointed Rev. Dr. Ferris to visit the Western field and report its condition. About this time also the large immigration of Hollanders began; they settled in Michigan and adjoining states. These naturally, to a large extent, united with the Reformed Church. Operations were soon greatly enlarged, and in 1849 the Board was reorganized, and Rev. John Garretson chosen secretary.

During the following decade of years no less than one hundred and fifty new churches were organized, many of them under the auspices of the Domestic Board. During this same time the receipts more than doubled, reaching, in the year of Dr. Garretson's resignation, the sum of nearly \$17,000. Rev. Anson du Bois succeeded Dr. Garretson, and having served in this capacity for three years, Rev. Goyn Talmage took his place. Rev. Cyrus Vanderveer succeeded for a brief space (July, 1867—April, 1868) and the position was occupied by Rev. Jacob West, D.D. The receipts for the year ending April, 1878, were \$27,542. The number of Classes during the existence of this Board has more than doubled. The Board during the year 1878 employed ninety-seven laborers and assisted one hundred and two churches. These churches contributed to the funds of the Board, for the year ending April, 1878, about \$1,230. The Board of Domestic Missions was incorporated in 1867. Its funds had previously been held by the Board of Corporation.

#### FIFTH PERIOD—1879-1922.

The Fifth Period of the History of the Domestic Mission work of the Reformed Church has been preëminently a time of establishment and enlargement.

The service rendered by a mission board is so largely dependent upon the funds provided by the churches that it is proper to show that the progress made by this Board during these years has but kept pace with the constantly enlarging contributions of the Reformed Church constituency. In 1879 the total receipts for Domestic Missions were \$29,368.31. In 1889 they had reached a total of \$52,075.71. Ten years later, in 1899, the receipt of \$83,870.28 was reported. In 1909 the total was \$146,990.73, which in 1919 had increased to \$234,228.96. In 1920 total receipts were \$329,531.29, and in 1921 they reached a total of \$421,192.96. As a result of this advance in resources the Board, with the approval of the General Synod, is conducting a wider work than was possible in its earlier history, is giving more adequate support to missionaries and missionary pastors, and is efficiently contributing to the growth in America of the Reformed Church.

The beginnings of a program of advance may be found in 1882 with the observance of the fiftieth anniversary of the Board. Plans were formulated at a Jubilee Convention held that year in Newark, N. J., which led to the organization of the Women's Executive Committee of the Board. This organization of consecrated women undertook to enlist the women of the Reformed Church in the work of Domestic Missions, securing their contributions and using the funds to assist the Board in meeting its obligations. Twelve years later the Board consented to the beginning of work among American Indians by the women's organization, which agreed that only funds specifically contributed for this purpose should be used for the work. Under a similar agreement the women's organization began work in 1899 among the mountaineers in Jackson County, Kentucky. The success of these missions and their growth is indicated by the fact that in 1921 the specified contributions for Indian missions totalled \$57,287.01, and for the Mountain missions \$53,437.90, either sum being considerably larger than the total contributions of the Church for all Domestic Missions in 1882, when the Women's Executive Committee was organized. In 1907 this organization commenced mission work among the Japanese resident in and around New York, and two mission stations for these people are now successfully maintained. In 1909 the Women's Executive Committee was incorporated under the laws of the State of New York as "Women's Board of Domestic Missions."

While the women were thus moving forward in service there was corresponding advance in all those matters immediately administered by Gen-

eral Synod's Board of Domestic Missions. A decision that has led to a marked increase in service was made in 1889, when it was decided to extend the policy of appointing Classical Missionaries, previously confined to Dakota, to other sections of the Church, and in the following year such missionaries were appointed for the Classes of Grand River, Iowa and Wisconsin. The duty of these missionaries is to seek fields for church extension, to care for pastorless churches, and to render all assistance possible in the growth of the Church. The importance of such service is increasingly evident, not only in the West, where their work was begun, but also in the older eastern classes. Sixteen such Classical Missionaries are at the present working under the Board's appointment, their service extending from the shores of the Atlantic, in the Classis of New York, to those of the Pacific, in the Classis of the Cascades.

This farthest western Classis of the Church was organized in 1912, its churches and missions having previously been included in the Classis of Dakota. It has the largest territory of any Classis, comprising the states of Montana, Washington, Oregon and California. The occupation of this northwestern section of our country by the Reformed Church is due to the movement of settlers from older communities of Hollanders in the Middle West to the newer territory, and also to the settlement of immigrants from the Netherlands in the far West. The development of the western sections of the Church, fostered and assisted by the Board of Domestic Missions, also led to the organization, in 1919, of the Particular Synod of Iowa in which is now included practically all of the territory west of the Mississippi River.

In these years of progress the Board has also undertaken some phases of home mission service which were unknown in the Reformed Church during the earlier periods. In 1897 the suggestion was made at the General Synod that some service be rendered to the colored people of the South. The work was not commenced for several years, but in 1903 the Board reported to the Synod its maintenance of missions among the colored people of Orangeburgh, Magnolia, Shiloh and Timmons ville, all in the state of South Carolina. A mission was also organized at Florence, S. C., a few years later. It did not take long to demonstrate that the type of worship in the Reformed Church was not attractive to the rank and file of the Negroes, who preferred the more emotional service offered by other churches. The better educated only were reached by our churches. At the present time but two of these churches are maintained, those at Florence and Timmons ville. The Board provides the funds for the maintenance of their pastors, but the immediate administration of the work has been placed for several years with the Executive Committee for Home Missions of the Southern Presbyterian Church.

Although small parochial schools have been connected with some of the missions to colored people, it was not until 1919 that the Board entered the work of Negro education in any effective way. The Southern Normal and Industrial Institute at Brewton, Alabama, had been independently started in a small way several years previously and had enlisted the



niterest of a number of Reformed churches. At the request of the Particular Synod of Chicago the Board investigated the school with a view to taking it under denominational control. It was found to have a good outlook, the good will of its community, and to be much needed. With the consent of the General Synod the Board took over the property and since October, 1919, has been responsible for its maintenance. It has at present about two hundred scholars.

In 1908 and 1909 work was commenced by the Board among Italians and Hungarians and in the twelve years which have elapsed it has attained considerable proportions. So far as can be ascertained this is the first organized work among immigrant peoples other than Hollanders undertaken by the Reformed Church. It was begun by the Board at practically the same time that the Women's organization began work among the Japanese. Italian missions are now maintained in Chicago, Ill., Newburgh, N. Y., Weehawken, Haskensack, Englewood and Newark, N. J. Missions for Hungarians are located at Peekskill, Poughkeepsie and Hudson, N. Y., and at Manville and Flemington, N. J.

The record of this period of the Board's history would be incomplete without reference to the service among the white residents of Oklahoma commenced in the summer of 1900 by four theological students who held evangelistic meetings in various communities of the then new state. The work thus begun was continued the following summer and as a result of it Reformed churches were organized in eight or nine Oklahoma towns and cities. On October 4, 1906, the Classis of Oklahoma was organized by the Particular Synod of New York, including in its membership not only the churches referred to but also a few Indian churches which had been organized as a result of the success of the missions to Indians maintained by the Women's Executive Committee. The Reformed Church was the first to carry the Gospel to some of these southwestern communities, but their permanent settlement was largely by people from the southern states who provided no constituency for our churches. The Reformed Church was unknown to them even in name. With the object of conserving the work that had been accomplished the Board decided in 1910, after full conference with the Classis and the individual churches, to withdraw its support from the latter and to encourage their transfer to denominations in position effectively to develop them. The churches were ultimately transferred to the Presbyterian Church, some to the northern body and some to the southern; their properties, in most cases owned by the Board, were sold to the new organizations thus formed, and a year later the Classis of Oklahoma was disbanded. It remains to be said that the service rendered for ten years by the Reformed Church in the Oklahoma field may not be counted as wasted effort from the standpoint of evangelism, and the progress of the churches since their transfer demonstrates the wisdom shown in giving to them the more favorable circumstances of ecclesiastical connections which could contribute to their growth and welfare.

A new opportunity for service came to the Board in 1917 with the purchase by the United States from Denmark of the islands formerly known as the Danish West Indies and called, since the purchase, the Virgin Islands. For a number of years the Board had assisted the Reformed Church at St. Thomas on these islands, the only church in the whole group belonging to an American religious body. Following the purchase of our Government a considerable number of sailors and marines were stationed at St. Thomas and the Board is now maintaining not only the church but is providing by its missionary an effective religious and social work among the enlisted men of the United States forces.

There has been but one change in the Board's charter during these forty-three years. Its work was formerly restricted "to aiding weak and founding new churches of the denomination" and in 1900 the charter was amended so as "to allow its missionaries to engage in evangelistic work which may not immediately eventuate in the founding of new churches."

The Church Building Fund, instituted by the General Synod in 1854, is administered by the Board as a separate department. Its income has never been sufficient to meet the calls for loans under Synod's plans, yet fully three hundred churches have been the beneficiaries of its resources. At the present time, from contributions and repayments, its income averages fifty thousand dollars per year, which is also the amount loaned annually to churches to assist their building projects. For such loans the churches pay interest at the rate of one per cent. per annum for five years, and, if the loan is further extended, two per cent. thereafter.

These years have witnessed a commendable growth in two forms of co-operation, one between the several boards of the Reformed Church, and the other between the several home mission boards of the evangelical churches. As to the latter there is recorded a conference with Presbyterians and Congregationalists in 1892 at which principles were adopted to govern instances of overlapping on the home mission field. Baptists and Methodists were invited to this conference but declined to co-operate. Three years later, at the instance of the Alliance of Reformed Churches, another conference was held and the rules governing comity then adopted were found effective in two cases within a year. In 1907 the Home Missions Council was organized, including in its membership the home mission organizations of practically all evangelical churches, and as a result of this fellowship denominational disputes on home mission fields are practically ended.

Inter-board co-operation in the Reformed Church has developed especially along the lines of publicity and promotion. The Department of Young Peoples Work, organized in 1895, was jointly maintained by the Domestic and Foreign Boards and was discontinued when the Board of Publication enlarged the scope of its service to Bible schools and young people's organizations. In the Progress Campaign, instituted in 1917, all the Boards are in co-operation. They also co-operate in the publication of *The Christian Intelligencer* and *Mission Field* and in the joint maintenance of various office matters including an inter-communicating telephone system

in the headquarters building at 25 East 22nd Street, New York. The Foreign and Domestic Boards also co-operate in the maintenance of a district office at Holland, Michigan.

There have been many changes in the officers of the Board in this period. In 1879 Mr. S. R. W. Heath was president. His successors were elected in the years named: 1889—Mr. G. E. Winants; 1891—Rev. Dr. Paul D. Van Cleef; 1896—Rev. Dr. Cornelius Brett; 1906—Rev. Dr. Alfred H. Brush; 1910—Rev. Dr. James I. Vance; 1911—Rev. Dr. James M. Farrar; 1921—Rev. Dr. James S. Kittell. In 1887 Rev. Dr. Jacob West, who had been for twenty years Corresponding Secretary of the Board, resigned, and Rev. Dr. Charles H. Pool was elected his successor. Dr. Pool died in 1906 and for over a year Rev. Dr. William H. Vroom served as Acting Secretary. In 1907 Rev. John Brownlee Voorhees was elected Corresponding Secretary and at the same time the position of Office Secretary was created and Mr. William T. Demarest was elected to it. Mr. Voorhees resigned in 1912 and Mr. Demarest became the executive officer, although his title was not changed until 1920 when the word "Office" was dropped and he became known as Secretary of the Board. There have been two Field Secretaries: The office was created in 1897 and Rev. William Walton Clark was its incumbent for ten years. After an interval of six years Rev. Seth Vander Werf was elected Field Secretary and is yet serving in that office. Mr. John S. Bussing was made Treasurer in 1885 and resigned in 1906 after twenty-one years service. He was succeeded by Mr. William T. Demarest, who served until he became one of the Board's secretaries the following year, when he was succeeded by Mr. James Wiggins. In 1913 Mr. Wiggins died and Mr. Charles W. Osborne was his successor and is the present Treasurer.

## CHAPTER XXX.

### THE PROGRESS CAMPAIGN AND THE FUTURE.

BY JOHN A. INGHAM, D.D., GENERAL SECRETARY, REFORMED CHURCH PROGRESS CAMPAIGN.

The "end of the century" note often sounded in America as the year 1900 drew near was drowned by the echo of Dewey's guns in Manila Bay. The acquisition of the Philippines aroused America to a new interest in things Asiatic. With a keener sense of responsibility for the Orient the churches of America, including our own, sought a more adequate system for enlisting the interest and the co-operation of the local churches in the world-wide work of the denomination. The financial plans included three items: the duplex envelope, with its continuous appeal for the outside work along with parochial demands; the every member canvass with its annual message of personal responsibility; the system of budgets and quotas, setting goals upon the assumption that "what ought to be done, can be done."

In the midst of this development, as the church was lengthening the cords of her benevolences and strengthening the stakes of her missionary interest, came the tragedy of the world war. Out of the conditions preceding that war, and under the stimulus of the war's unprecedented demands, the middle years of the new century's second decade brought to American Protestantism a new vision of duties, opportunities and responsibilities. It is against this background that we must set in its true perspective the launching of the "Five Year Program" by General Synod in 1918.

Church growth and progress can never be adequately set forth in bare statistics. Nevertheless the annual summaries in the reports to General Synod are very striking. (A few earlier years are added for the purpose of comparison).

Year	Churches	Ministers	Communicants	Bible School Membership	Benev.	Congregational Expenses
1841	253	234	23,962	13,052	.....	.....
1861	422	411	50,295	35,422	\$151,738	\$382,506
1871	467	510	63,483	51,169	326,039	901,617
1881	507	550	80,591	82,138	218,842	924,811

Year	Churches	Ministers	Communicants	Bible School Membership	Denom. Benev.	Other Benev.	Congregational Expenses
1891	570	582	94,323	108,691	\$214,883	\$94,691	\$1,013,335
1901	654	716	111,171	123,934	286,928	92,508	1,165,216
1911	689	750	117,288	118,687	402,466	105,861	1,615,727
1921	733	771	135,634	134,795	1,022,246	270,279	2,737,438

## Per cent gain

1901-11	5.3	4.7	5.5	*(4.2)	40.3	14.4	38.6
1911-21	6.4	2.8	15.6	13.6	154.	155.3	69.4

---

\*Loss

With the single exception of the number of ministers every item in the second decade shows a substantially better percentage than the first. In the matter of church membership this means that the Reformed Church in America was having her share in the spirit of progress unto victory which animated American Protestantism as the United States' Religious Census Report for 1916 showed an increase in the membership of the Protestant churches from some 20,000,000 to 25,000,000 in the preceding ten years.

As for the Bible School membership it is clear that the situation of the middle nineteenth century was greatly changed by the organized Sunday School movement, so that the closing years of that century registered a "high water mark" showing a Bible School enrolment considerably above the roll of communicants. For instance in 1893 the figures were: Communicants, 97,521; Bible School membership, 119,758. Thus in a half century the Bible School enrolment had grown from less than 55% to over 120% of the Church membership.

The later years of the nineteenth century had shown some advance in the spirit of interdenominational co-operation, especially in the Presbyterian-Reformed group. The Alliance of Reformed Churches holding the Presbyterian system had been functioning since the meeting of its "General Council" in Edinburgh in 1877. At the suggestion of the Alliance a Conference of Officers and Members of Foreign Missionary Boards and Committees of the various Presbyterian Bodies in the United States and Canada was held in New York City, January 11, 1893, followed next day by a similar conference on wider lines, including representatives of nearly twenty denominations. Just as Carey's famous sermon in 1792 is usually taken as a starting point for a study of the growth of organized missionary effort in the nineteenth century, this gathering one hundred and one years later marks in some sense a new departure in organized, practical interdenominationalism. The corresponding conference of Women's Boards of Foreign Missions, the Home Missions Council, the Council of Women for Home Missions, the Council of Church Boards of Education, have followed along similar lines of official co-operative effort. As evidence of the change of attitude revealed by these gatherings, reference may be made to the fact mentioned in the preceding chapter that Baptists and Methodists declined to co-operate in a conference on home missionary overlapping which was held by the Reformed, Presbyterian, and Congregational churches in 1892. Of course the Sunday School organizations had been long working on inter-denominational lines, as had the more recent Christian Endeavor organizations; and the Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America was organized in 1905. There was, how-



ever, a distinctive note in the organization of the group that functioned through the executive staffs organized for the benevolent and missionary activities of the several denominations. In these various interdenominational councils and conferences it was noteworthy that the representatives of the Reformed Church in America filled a place of prominence and exercised an influence far beyond the mere proportion of our numbers.

This rapid and significant development of organizations for practical inter-denominational co-operation had its influence upon the methods of our own denomination, as of others. Some of the secretaries of our Boards in New York, in the consideration of plans for the general promotion of their work, in the ecclesiastical year 1917-1918, were led to the conviction that it was time for an advance step. Perhaps unconsciously, but surely, they were led to desire some form of intra-denominational co-operation that might do for the whole work of the denomination what was being done in the inter-denominational field by the agencies named above. To that end a Memorial was sent to General Synod in 1918 over the signatures of secretaries of six of the Boards, including the following:

"It is our conviction that progress for the Church will be most certain and most effective if made simultaneously along all lines of our Christian activity, and that it should first make itself evident in the individual churches by the deepening of their service in the communities in which they are placed; and by their larger co-operation in the work of the Kingdom as represented by the missionary and benevolent service of the Church at large."

General Synod gave its hearty approval and requested the Boards concerned to organize a Joint Committee for five years to prosecute this plan. Each Board and Agency prepared its own program and stated its own objectives for the five years, and these objectives were made the basis of the combined budget which was placed before the Church as a goal. At the same time a program of objectives for the local church was set forth as "Ten Points of Progress."

Meanwhile other denominations were moving along similar lines. The great patriotic "drives" for the sale of the several issues of Liberty bonds for the support of the Red Cross, the Young Men's Christian Association, and other agencies were revealing new possibilities in simultaneous campaigns, and the war experiences of the nation were stirring the hearts of men to their very depths. Such was the situation—an atmosphere of high emotion, a sense of great changes going forward all around, "Old things passing away," a background of fruitful experience in many forms of interdenominational co-operation, a simultaneous development in many denominations of new plans for intradenominational co-operation. It was natural that a plan should be devised for linking in one great co-operative movement all the denominational co-operative and advance movements. Out of this situation sprang the Interchurch World Movement. Surveys were planned on a scale undreamed of before; advertising campaigns were launched; administrative staffs were organized covering all the ramifications of the proposed co-operative efforts of American Protestantism. The

Church at large was thrilled and stirred, but the machinery proved too cumbersome and expensive to maintain. The huge organization was presently dissolved. The spirit and aims of the Interchurch Movement, however, did not pass away with the scrapping of the machinery. The American churches were distinctly stronger to do and dare by reason of the achievements and challenges of the Interchurch days.

The denominational movements, antedating the combination, survived its collapse and went forward in the light of the experience gained. In particular the failure of the Interchurch Movement to find any considerable sources of benevolence outside of the denominations emphasized the lesson that the work of American Protestantism must go forward along lines of denominational organization and responsibility.

Thus the Reformed Church in America stood face to face with the large tasks which in the Providence of God had come to her hands. The doors of opportunity were wide open everywhere. Her mission fields dotting the Asiatic coast line and reaching from ocean to ocean in the western world were all calling for a lengthening of the cords and a strengthening of the stakes. It was evident that the demands of the hour, while involving the deep things of the spirit, could find at least a partial interpretation in terms of men and money needed for the work in hand; hence the budget, which, in turn, could be interpreted to classes and the individual churches in terms of "quotas" or goals for local effort.

At the same time the demand for recruits led to a new recognition of the essential part our educational institutions were playing in turning the thoughts of young men and women to the Church's posts of service. The effort was to gather up into one the whole duty of the Church, to interpret that duty to the whole constituency far and near, and to seek with new earnestness of purpose the spiritual uplift and inspiration without which the best formed plans must prove futile.

The figures given at the beginning of this chapter show that the Church has been responding to the summons of the Holy Spirit. The full result of the five years cannot be known until the period is ended, but it is already clear that the effort was needed and that the results have been gratifying.

As we take a sweeping glance over the score of years behind, it is evident that the integration of the last few years follows a period of expansion. We are trying now to strengthen our stakes because we have been lengthening the cords. In the foreign field the 23 stations of 1900 have increased to 29; outstations and preaching places, from 230 to 371; the missionary force, from 35 men and 57 women, to 59 men and 96 women; churches, from 39 to 72; communicants, from 4,597 to 8,040; scholars in day schools, from 5,715 to 14,618. Patients treated have increased from 26,622 in 6 hospitals and dispensaries to 146,793 in 20 hospitals and dispensaries.

In Domestic Missions the work among the Indians, begun by the Women's Executive Committee in 1894 and that in Jackson County, Kentucky, begun in 1899, have grown to the dimensions of a budget of more than \$50,000 a year each. In 1907 missionary work was begun among the

Japanese in and near New York. The Classis of the Cascades was organized in 1912, the Particular Synod of Iowa, in 1919. Early in the century mission work was begun among the colored people in South Carolina, and in 1919 the Southern Normal and Industrial Institute at Brewton, Alabama, came under the care of our Board of Domestic Missions. Work among Italians and Hungarians was begun in 1908 and 1909.

In Education, Central College at Pella, Iowa, was transferred to the Reformed Church in 1916—in the very year of the sesqui-centennial at Rutgers and the semi-centennial celebration at Hope College.

The interest of the Reformed Church in religious education led to the reorganization of the Board of Publication in 1914 by the addition to its name of the words “and Bible School Work” with corresponding increase of functions.

With the plans for an adequate Pension Fund, the establishment of district offices in Holland, Michigan, and the growth of the western Church reaching to the Pacific Coast, the Reformed Church in America is closing her third century with a grasp upon both oceans and the Gulf of Mexico and a strategic position in the great strongholds of the Asiatic religions. She faces her world-wide task with a determination inherited from the dyke builders and a faith that is born from above.

## PART SECOND

---

### THE MINISTRY.

Abeel, David (nephew of J. N. Abeel), b. at New Brunswick, June 12, 1804, N.B.S. 26, l. CI. N.B.; ordained as an evangelist, Oct. 26; Athens, N. Y., 26-8, Miss. at St. Thomas, West Indies, 28-29, supplied Orchard St., N. Y. C., chaplain of Seamen's Friends' Soc. 29-30, Miss. of A.B.C.F.M. in Java, 30-31, Siam, 31-33, visited France, Holland, Germany, Prussia, and Switzerland, in the interests of Missions, 33-34, visited America, 34-36, West Indies, 36-37, America, 37-38, Macao, 39-41, Siam, 41, Borneo, 41-42, Kolongsoo (near Amoy), 42-44, Amoy, 44-45, died at Albany, Sept. 4, 1846.

He sought entrance, at the age of 15, into the military academy at West Point, but too many applicants had preceded him. He then studied medicine, but, as the light of grace beamed upon his mind, he benevolently turned his thoughts to the duty of seeking to save the perishing. His spiritual exercises were very powerful, and are preserved partially in a diary. He entered on his ministerial duties with a deep sense of his responsibility. He struggled in prayer and hoped for great things, and was not disappointed. A general revival in his first charge gladdened his heart. Failing health, however, soon compelled him to give up his duties and sail to the West Indies. But, for a long time, he had reflected on the wants of the heathen world. It then, also, required far more courage than now to embark in a missionary undertaking. He collected intelligence and prayerfully pondered the subject. At length the way opened, and he sailed as chaplain of the Seamen's Friends' Society; and, after reaching China, was transferred to the American Board. He traveled in various parts of the East Indies, surveying the field, acquiring some knowledge of the dialects, and assisting the missionaries whom he found there. His instructions were to ascertain the true condition of affairs in Eastern Asia, and to report to the American Board. Hence the itinerant character of the record of his labors. And when his ill-health compelled him to visit Europe and America he excited much interest, wherever he went, by the reports which he made. His second visit and residence in China was during the opium war, to which he made many allusions.

Mr. Abeel was not a man of remarkable power of intellect, or of peculiar genius; yet his mental formation was characterized by solidity and strength. He was a clear and close thinker, and could express himself with discrimination and force. He sought to improve his talents to their utmost, that he might use them to the glory of God. He was an indefatigable student, although his feeble health often seriously interfered with his studies. While a master of his mother tongue, he was also critically acquainted with several different languages. On account of an exquisitely musical ear he was endowed with great natural capabilities for the acquisition of the Chinese. He was also acquainted with the Siamese and Malay languages. It is believed that he exerted more spiritual good in his private intercourse with men, and by the power of his holy

life, than as a preacher. All felt that it was a privilege to entertain him, for he left a blessing behind him. He was the founder of the Amoy Mission.—D.D. by R.C., 1828.

See "Dr. I. N. Wyckoff's Sermon at his funeral," "Dr. T. E. Vermilye's Sketch of Abeel," "Williamson's Memoir," and articles in "Sprague's Annals of the Dutch Pulpit," by Dr. I. N. Wyckoff and Dr. G. Abeel. His "Journal," sermons, papers, etc., are in Sage Library, at New Brunswick. See also "Am. Miss. Memorial," p. 338; "Anderson's Hist. of Am. Bd. Com. F. M.," and "McClintock's Cyc." (Presbyt. Rev. January, 1881.)

PUBLICATIONS: "To the Bachelors of India, by a Bachelor," 8vo, pp. 35. "About 1833—Residence in China," 12mo, pp. 398; 1834. This was translated into German under the title "Reise des Nord-Amerikanischen Missionars, David Abeel in den Ländern Hinterindiens," 1830-33. "Basel," 1836. "Map," 8vo. ("Baseler Missions Mag.," 1836, art. iv)—"The Missionary Fortified Against Trials," 1834. "Happy Influence of For. Miss. on the Church," 8vo, pp. 16. (In "Nat. Preacher," Nov., 1838)—"The Missionary Convention at Jerusalem, or The Claims of the World to the Gospel," 12mo, pp. 244; 1838. Many articles in the "Chinese Repository." Many tracts in the Chinese Lang. (One of these is "Discourse on the Unity of God"—"Journal." For extracts see his "Memoir," by Williamson. "A Sermon on Heaven." See "Memoir," p. 299.

Abeel, Gustavus (s. of J. N. Abeel), b. in N. Y. C., June 6, 1801, U.C. 23, N.B.S. 24, l. Cl. N.B.; English Neighborhood, 24-8 (also Miss. at Hoboken), Belleville, 28-34, Geneva, 35-49, Newark, 2d, 49-64, resigned, w. c. S.T.D. by C. C., 1842. Elected a trustee R. C., 1845. Died Sept. 4, 1887.

For sketch and publication see Manual 1902

Abeel, John N., b. at New York, 1769, C.N.J. 1787, stud. theol. with Livingston and Witherspoon, l. Cl. N.Y. 1793; tutor in C.N.J. 1791-3; (Philadelphia, Arch st. Presb., 1794-5) New York, 1795-1812, d. Jan. 19. Elected a trustee of Columbia Coll. 1799, and a trustee of Queen's Coll. 1808. D.D. by Harvard, 1804.

See "Gunn's Commem. Ser., Drs. Milledoler's and Miller's Sketches in Sprague's Annals," "Mag. R. D. C." iv, 289. "Evang. Guardian and Rev.," May, 1817. "Gunn's Livingston," 2d ed., 1856, p. 387. "McClintock's and Strong's Cyc." "Collegiate Ch. Yr. Bk.," 1890, 81, also Manual 1902

PUBLICATIONS: "Anniversary Disc. Before N. Y. Miss. Soc., 1801," 8vo, pp. 67. "An Old Disciple," "Mag. R. D. C." ii, 129. "The Many Mansions—A Ser. to Communicants," 8vo, pp. 42 (also pub. in "Mag. R. D. C.," iv, 229. "Gen. Synod's Address to the Churches," 1807, vol. i, 368-378. This is an elaborate address and very important in reference to the history of the church in general and the seminary in particular.

Abell, James. Chittenango, 1838-55, Waterloo, 56-7, Emeritus, d. 1867.

Achtermann, Herman, b. Cincinnati, O., June 6, 1860. Mission House College, Mission House Sem. 1897. l. by Cl. Cincinnati Ref. Ch., U. S., 1897. (Ref. Ch., U.S.; New Plymouth, Wis., 1897-9, Olney, Ill., 1899-1903; Buffalo, N. Y., 1903-1909; Klemme, Ia., 1909-11; Alpena, S. D., 1911-15), Chancellor, S. D., 1915-21. Monroe, Ia., 1921—. S.C. Cl. Dakota, Ref. Ch. U.S.

Ackerly, E. R. S. S. New Hackensack, N. Y., 1912-14.

Ackerman, Edward G., b. Saddle River, N. J., Feb. 3, 1837; R.C. 66, N.B.S. 69, l. Cl. Paramus; Mamakating, 70-4, Currytown and Spraker's Basin, 74-8, S. S. Currytown, 78-9, Schaghticoke, 79-85, Woodstock, 86-90, Greenport, 90-4, Clover Hill, 97-9, d. Dec. 1. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1900, 888; "Biog. Notices of Grads, R.C.," 1900, 25.

Ackerson, John H. N.B.S. 1829, l. Cl. N.B.; Columbia, 41-2, Schaghticoke, 42-4, susp. 47, dep. 1848.

Ackert, Winfred Rugan, b. Red Hook, N. Y., Nov. 30, 1870; R.C. 92, N.B.S. 95, l. Cl. Poughkeepsie; West Hoboken Chapel of Grove Refd.



- Ch., New Durham, N. J., 1895-1900, Vermilye Chapel, N. Y. C., 1901. Assisted with other chapels.
- PUBLICATIONS: Occasional contributions to the press.
- Adam, John Douglass, b. Falkirk, Scotland, 1866; Edinburgh University and Divinity School, 86-90, lic. by Congregationalists, 90; (Cong. ch. at Rupert, Vt., 90-1, Manchester, Vt., 91-3), Brooklyn Heights, 1893-1908. Became Presbyterian.
- Adams, R. L., S. S. Raritan, Ill., 1876-7.
- Adams, Thomas, b. Brooklyn, N. Y., Jan. 2, 1887; L.F.C. '09-12, N. Y. Univ. '17, N.B.S., 1917; l. by S. C. L. I. 1917; Harrington Park, N. J., 1917—
- Adams, Wm. Ten Eyck, b. Astoria, N. Y., June 30, 1863; N.Y.U. 88, N.B.S. 91, l. S. Cl. L.I.; Edgewood, Brooklyn, 1891-1906, Hoboken, N. J., 1st, 1906-10, Winfield, L. I., 1911—
- Addy, John Gilmore, b. N.Y.C., Feb. 6, 1872; P.S. 97, l. Presb. Brooklyn; (Huntsburg, N. J., 98-1900), Bethany Chapel, Brooklyn, 1900-1902, Hoboken 1st, 1902-3, Woodlawn, 1906—
- Aeilts, Eerko, b. in Germany, Feb. 2, 1864; H.C. 98, W.S. 1900, l. Cl. Holland. Bethany Ch., Clara City, Minn., 1900-1903, and S.S. Clara City, Minn., 1900-1903, Cl. Miss., Pleasant Prairie, 1904-1910, Salem, Little Rock, Ia., 1910—
- A'bert, Pierre, b. Lausanne, Switz., 1767, N. Y. C., French ch., 1797-1804.
- Alburtis (or Burtis), John, b. 179—, C.C. 1812, N.B.S. 1817, l. Cl. N.B. 1817.
- Alf, Alfred. From Swedish Evangelical Mission, Gotebo, Okl., 1910-11.
- Allen, Abram W., b. 1814, Highlands, 1874-84, died Dec. 12.
- Allen, Arthur, H. Received from Pres. Brighton Heights, 1902-07. Pres. 1911—
- Allen, Chs. Jeremiah, b. Carlisle, Pa., Dec. 6, 1865; Laf.C. 89, U.T.S. 92; ord. by ch. of Passaic, June 14, 92; Pompton Plains, N. J., 92-6, Greenville, Jersey City, 96-1900. Congregational, Bethany, Brooklyn 1901—).
- Allen, Fred E., b. New Haven, Ct., Ap. 21, 1850; R.C. 73, N.B.S. 76, P. G. U.S. 77-8, l. Cl. Newark; (Middle Island, L. I., 78-92; Griswold, Ct., 1892-1906. S.S. South Haven—(Brookhaven, L.I. 1908).
- Allen, Henry Bacon, b. New York, Mar. 16, 1868; U.S.; N.B.S. 1898; l. Cl. Saratoga; Easton, N. Y., June-Oct., 98, Annandale, 98-1901, Delmar, Bethlehem, 2d, N. Y., 1901-1910. English Neighborhood, 1910-18. Chaplain U.S.A. 1918. Grove Church, New Durham, Clifton Chapel 1919.
- PUBLICATION: "Carry On," American Legion Monthly, Post 46, Union Hill, N. J.
- Allen, John Knox (s. of P. Allen), b. at West New Hempstead, N. Y., Oct. 20, 1844; R. C. 65, N.B.S. 68, l. Cl. N.B.; Hoboken, 1868-70, Tarrytown, 1st, 1870-1920—P.Em. 1920—. D.D. by R.C. 1892.
- PUBLICATIONS: "The Permanence of the Church": Sermon at 200th anniv. of 1st ch. Tarrytown, 1897.
- Legendary History of the Old Dutch Ch. of Sleepy Hollow. Account of the Action at Tarrytown, July 15, 1781.
- Allen, John Mitchell, b. Centreville, Va., Dec. 26, 1861. R.C. 85, N.B.S. 88, l. Cl. Raritan; Upper and Lower Walpack, 88-1892, d. May 24. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1893, 886; "Biog. Notices of Grade. R.C.," 1892, 43.
- Allen, John Stevenson, b. Balm, Pa., Oct. 20, 1857; Westm. Coll. 82, U.T.S. 85, l. by Presb. of N. Y.; ord. Presb. West Chester, May 13, 86; (Presbyt. West Chester, N. Y., 1886-9; Patterson, N. Y., 1889-91), Newark, N. J. (N. Y. av.), 1891-1906 Ass. Marble Col. N.Y.C., 1906-13. Crescent Place, Yonkers (S.S.), 1913—. D.D., Grove City, Col., 1906.

Allen, Peter, b. in Columbia Co., N. Y., 1808; N.B.S. 1837, l. Cl. Poughkeepsie, 1837; West New Hempstead and Ramapo, 1837-53, West New Hempstead, 1853-62. d. See Sketch in "Manual," 1879.

Allen, Peter A., 1888-90.

Alliger, John B., b. 1816, R.C. 35, N.B.S. 40, l. Cl. Ulster; Clove, N. Y., 40-3, Shawangunk, 43-50, Jamaica, 51-70, w. c. Died June 18, 1885. See Manual, 1902.

Althuis, Jacob Jonathan, b. Neth., March 8, 1888. H.C. 14, W.S. 17 l. by Cl. Holland 17. Lafayette, Ind., 1917—

Ambler, James B., b. in England, 1797; l. 1816 (Bradford, Eng., 1816-8); c. to America, 1818 (Presbyt. 1818-33) in Ref. Ch. 1833-48, d.

His Ministry was extended through the northern and central portions of New York till about 1833, when he connected himself with the Reformed Church. He commanded the utmost esteem for the sincerity of his piety and his untiring zeal.

Amerman, Albert, b. in N. Y. C., 1793; C.C. 1812, Assoc. Ref. Sem. 1816, l. Cl. N.Y. 1816; Johnstown and Mayfield, 1817-20, susp. restored, Johnstown and Mayfield, 1820-1, "Johnstown and Mayfield, indep.," 1821-43, "Hackensack and Paterson, indep.," 1843-55, "Hackensack, indep.," 1855-71, when pastor and people joined the Presbyt. Ch. Emeritus, 1877. Died Sept. 4, 1881. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Independency," "The Church of Christ Independent of the Synod of Dordrecht, and all other Synods; or, Scriptural Principles in Relation to the Order and Government of the Church." 12mo, pp. 188. Albany: 1823.

Amerman, James Lansing, b. at Farmingdale, L. I., Aug. 13, 1843; N.Y.U. 62, N.B.S. 68, lic. Cl. N. Y.; Richboro', Pa., 68-71; Bergen (Jersey City), 71-76; Missionary to Japan, 76-93; Prof. of Theology at Tokio, 77-93, returned to America; Financial Sec. of Bd. of Foreign Missions, and Assistant Treasurer R.C.A., 1893-1915. Cobleskill and Howe's Cave, 1915-20. w. c. D.D., R.C., 1885.

PUBLICATIONS: "Memorial Sermon for Acton Cyril Price, Jersey City, N. J.," 1875. "Sketch of Japan Mission, R.C.A.," 1880. "Shinyaku Seisho Shingaku." "The Theology of the New Testament on the basis of Van Oosterzee," 1881. Third edition 1896. "The Gospel of Mark in Japanese. Colloquial," 1881. There have been several editions. "Soshiki Shingaku Chogen." "An Introduction to Systematic Theology." A tract, 1884. "Yushinron," "The Argument for the Being of God," 1884. Third edition 1890. "Shinseiron," "The Attributes of God and the Trinity," 1885. Second edition 1892. "Kami no Teshi," "The Decrees of God," 1885. "Tenchisozoron," "The Creation of the Universe," 1885. "Kyokwai Seiji," "Church Government," "After Dr. S. M. Woodbridge," 1885. Second edition 1888. "Jinseiron," "Anthropology," 1887. "Kyujogaku," "Soteriology," 1888. All of these Japanese works were prepared in collaboration with Rev. K. Ibuka, M.A., and were printed either in Tokyo or Yokohama.

Many letters and articles for periodicals, both English and Japanese.

Amerman Thos. A. A.C. 1827 N.B.S. 30, l. Cl. Poughkeepsie; Beekman, N.Y. (S.S.) 30-1, Coeymans, 32 (Presb. 32-5), Shokan, 35-8; Jamesville, 38-40.

Ames, John W. Studied under Livingston (?) Miss. on Delaware, 1814.

Anderson, Asher, b. at Flatlands, L.I., July 23, 1846; R.C. 70, N.B.S. 73, l. Cl. N.B.; Hiram, Me., 72; Flatbush, N. Y., 73-75; Fishkill, 75-80, Passaic, North Ch., 80-5. (Bristol, Conn., 86-90, Meriden, Conn., 1890-1901; Fitchburg, Mass., 1914-1917, Dorchester, Mass., 1917-19, Framingham, Mass., 1920-21).

Member Bd. Education, Passaic, 1882-5, of Meriden, 1892-8. Chaplain 2d Reg. C. N. G., 1897-1900. Corporate Member A.B.C.F.M. Moderator Com. General Association, 1899. Delegate to National Council, 1895-1898.

Registrar Com. Central Conf., 1892-1901. Sec. of Trustees, National Council, 1900-02. Sec. Provisional Com., 1900-01. Sec. National Council, 1901-13. Sec. Board of Ministerial Relief, 1900-02. Editor Cong. Year Book, 1901-14. Editor Minutes of National Council, 1906-08. Sec. (Asst.) International Council, Edinburgh, 1908. Pres. Derrington Memorial Corporations, 1911-14. Sec. (Asst.) Federal Council, 1906-08. Rec. Sec. Am. Miss. Association, 1901—.)

PUBLICATIONS: "A Mind to Work," 1883. "Biblical Theology," 1884. "Steps for Beginners," 1898. "National Council Digest," 1905. "Congregational Faith and Practice," 1906. "Congregational Year Book," 14 issues. "Minutes of National Council," 5 issues.

Anderson, Charles, b. Schenectady, 1812; U.C. 1840, Aub. Sem. 43 (Sennett, N. Y., 42-64, Union Springs, 64-8, Savannah, 68-70, Sennett, 70-7, Castile, 77-8); Owasco Outlet, 79-1883 (Presbyt.). Died Jan. 4, 1900. See "Aub. Sem. Cat."

Anderson, Chas. T., b. in Wayne Co., Pa., Sept. 26, 1849; C.N.J. 69, P.S. 73, lic. by Presbyt. of Elizabeth, April 18, 72; ord. by Presbyt. Philadelphia, North, May, 73 (Port Kennedy, Pa. (Presbyt.), 73-4), Peapack, 74-82. (Hackensack, Presbyt. 82-86). (Pres. Rockaway, 86-96). Bound Brook, 1896-1906. Greenwood Heights, Brooklyn, 1906-14.

PUBLICATIONS: "All things pertaining to Life;" an illustration of 2 Pet. i, 5-7. 1879.

Anderson, Wm., b. Sept. 4, 1814; N.B.S. 49, I. Cl. N.Y.; Peapack, 49-56, Fairview, 56-9, Newtown, 59-66, Greenbush, 66-76, St. Thomas, W. I., a few months, 75-6, Fordham, 76-87, d. Ap. 23. See Manual, 1902.

Anderson, Wm. Frederic (son of Wm. Anderson), b. at Peapack, N. J., Jan. 17, 1855; R.C. 75, P.S. 79 (Chatham, 1879-81); Fordham, 81-93. Died July 24, 1893. See Manual, 1902.

Anderson, Wm. H., b. Feb. 23, 1840. R.C. 1862, N.B.S. 1865, I. S. Cl. L.I. 1865; Cortlandtown, 1865-6. License withdrawn 1866. Physician, d. Oct. 28, 1887.

Andrae, Gottlieb, b. Olbersleben, Saxony, Jan. 3, 1851; Northwest Coll., Ill., 76, Eden Sem., Missouri, 79; ord. by Evang. Luth. Ch. 79 (Nameoki, Ill., 79-83); Jersey City, St. John's Ger. Evang. 1883—

PUBLICATIONS: "St. Johannes Bote," last 30 years.

Andreae, M. C. T. (son of Rev. G. Andreae), b. Jersey City, Sept. 8, 1887. R.C., 1909, N.B.S. 1912; I. by S. Cl. of Bergen, 1912, Glen Rock, N. J., 1912-15, Jersey City, St. John's, 1915-18; Philmont, N. Y., 1918—.

Andrew, Lewis Curry, b. Howland, Md., Jan. 24, 1852; St. John's Coll., Annapolis; ord. by Meth. Epis. Conf. Wilmington, Del.; N.B.S. 90, West Farms, N.Y.C., 88-95, w. c.

Andrus, Jonathan Cowles, b. Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1855, C.U. 76, N.B.S. 82. Serving Presbyterian and Congregational Churches.

Antonides, Vincentius, b. 1670, Bergen in Vriesland, Holland, 169-1705, c. to America 1705; Bushwick, Flatbush, Flatlands, Brooklyn, New Utrecht, Gravesend, 1705-44, also Jamaica, 1705-41, d. 1744, July 18.

Upon his arrival he found his field occupied by Freeman under license from Cornbury, who fomented the troubles in the Dutch churches of Long Island. He was treated with great discourtesy by Cornbury, yet he boldly performed his duties at the risk of imprisonment by the governor. After yielding many points to Freeman for the sake of peace, the troubles partially ceased. The Classis of Amsterdam sustained Antonides and condemned Freeman through all the troubles. At his death a paper of the day says: "He was a gentleman of extensive learning, of an easy, condescending behavior and conversation and of a regular, exemplary piety, endeavoring to practice himself what he preached to others; was kind, benevolent and charitable to all, according to his ability; meek, humble, patriotic and resigned under all his afflictions, losses, calamities and mis-

fortunes, which befell him in his own person and family."—See also "Doc. His. N. Y." iii. 89-115, qt. ed. IV., 123; "Sutphen's Hist. Disc."; Ecc. Rec.; many letters 1704-44.

Appel, John B. Pres. Kiskatom, 1902-04. Gardiner, 1904-06. Port Jervis, 2d, 1906-09. Knox and 2d Berne (S.S.), 1909-10.

Appeldoorn, Leonard, b. Kalamazoo, Mich., Dec. 5, 1879, Kalamazoo Col. 1907, N.B.S. 1910, 1. by Cl. Mich. Mellenville, 1911-18, Port Ewen, 1918—.

Arcularius, And. M., b. N.Y.C., Dec. 2, 1835, R.C. 1863, N.B.S. 66, 1. Cl. N.B.; North-Esopus, 1866-81, Roxbury, 81-3, New Baltimore, 83-97. Supplying 97-99. St. Thomas, W. I., 99-1901. Greenwood Heights, Brooklyn (S.S.), 1902-04. Clinton Ave., Newark, Ass. 1905-10, d. 1911, March 7.

A quiet, humble, useful, brave man. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 250.

Armbruster, Christian, b. Germany. (Rochester Univ., Rochester Seminary, 1898. Ord. Baptist Bd., Denver, Col., Western Missionary, 1909-15), Miles Square, Yonkers, (S.S.) 1915—.

Arnolt, Wm. Muss., b. Germany, May 7, 1860. N.B.S. 1882, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Johns Hopkins University, 83; dismissed to Presbytery of Baltimore, 1883. Never ordained. See Biog. Record N.B.S., Cl. '82.

Arondeus, Johannes, ord. by Cl. Amsterdam, Sept. 9, 1741; c. from Holland, 1742; Bushwick, Flatlands, Brooklyn, New Utrecht and Gravesend, 1742-50; Raritan, Readington, Harlingen, Six Mile Run and Three Mile Run, 1747-54; returned to Holland.

He was from Overschie, Holland. The Classis was seeking a man for the churches of Kings Co., L.I., when he reported himself as "Commendatus" for foreign churches. The Classis highly praised him in a letter to Long Island and wished for him and his wife a safe voyage. He went by way of England because of the dangers caused by the war, but was speedily captured by Spanish pirates and robbed of everything he had, even his call, and in January, 1742, he found himself again put down on the coast of Holland. The pirates had carried him to St. Sebastian. He now asked to be released from his call to Long Island on account of the feebleness of his wife, but the Classis delayed granting his request. In the meantime the churches of Long Island sent over a new call for him, offered to pay his back salary and made him a present of \$250, so anxious were they for a minister, especially as Freeman had recently died. He started again June 20, 1742, and reached his destination safely. For several years matters proceeded fairly well, when in 1747 he became a violent enemy of the Cetus. He now irregularly went to the churches on the Raritan and had himself installed pastor of the churches in Somerset Co., by Frynmoet, and ministered to the enemies of Frelinghuysen. The Harlingen records were taken possession of by his party and his ecclesiastical acts recorded in them, for all the surrounding churches. He ordained new consistories for Three Mile Run, Six Mile Run, Harlingen, Readington and Raritan and his baptisms of the children of the disaffected in this region are recorded for seven years from 1747. The Harlingen consistory started new records (both books are still preserved) in 1749 and left the site of the old church, selecting a new site for a new building. In 1748 he went back to his field on Long Island and resumed services there. In 1750, because of irregularities in general and trouble with his colleague, Van Sinderin, the Cetus suspended him, to which, however, he paid no attention. In 1752 he was deposed, but continued to preach for a year or two, especially in New Jersey. In 1772 he again sought recognition of the Classis of Amsterdam, but the Classis looked up his record and summarily rejected him. See "Millstone Centennial" and "New Brunswick Hist. Discourse," by Steele. Mints. Ch. N.Y., Eng. Trans. Lib. B. 167, Frelinghuysen's Sers. 341; for another description of him. Ecc. Rec., many letters, 1742-54, 1772.



Arthur, James O. Ordained a miss. by Cl. of N.Y., 1916; White Tail Canyon, N.M., 1918-20.

Ashley, A. W., S.S., New Concord, 1876-8.

Ashley, B. F., Athens, 1st 1891-2; Presbyt.

Atwater, Elnathan R., b. Canajoharie, N. Y., Dec. 15, 1816; U.C. 34, lic. Presbyt. Albany, 48 (Tribes Hill, 48-51, mission work in Brooklyn, 51-3); entered R.D.C. 53; Assoc. Editor, Christian Intelligencer, 53-68, sole editor, 68-72; died 1899, Nov. 28.

He studied law and was admitted to the bar and followed that profession for several years. Relinquishing the legal profession, he studied for the ministry. As a man he was noted for his manliness; as a minister of the Gospel for the solidity of his utterances; as an editor he wielded skilfully the editorial pen. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1900, 889.

Atwater, John Parsons, b. Brooklyn, Dec. 7, 1872 (son of E. R. Atwater), N. Y. U., 1895; student in N.B.S. Died Dec. 20, 1897.

Augustine, R. Howard M., b. Wainfleet, Ontario, Canada. State Normal School, Ypsilanti, Mich., Cleary College. Theol. Course under direction Detroit Presbytery. 1. by Detroit Presbytery, 1905. (Pres. S.S. Sandusky, 1905-07; Ass. Newark Park Pres., 1907-09; Hanover, N. J., 1909-17). Bayonne, 1st, 1917-19; State Supervisor of Surveys in Ill. for Interchurch World Movement, 1919; (Pres. 1st, Joplin, Mo.; War Work in American Camps, 1918.)

PUBLICATIONS: Pamphlets, articles for press.

Aurand, Henry, b. 1805; D.C. 1830 (settlements in Ger. Refd. and Presbyt. chs. See Manual, 1879). Columbia, N. Y., 1860-3. Died 1876.

Austin, John, a mistake for Justin, John. Min. Gen. Syn., 1908.

Axtell, J. D. Candidate Cl. of Newark, 1911-13. Not licensed or ordained.

Ayler, Junius (African), b. Virginia, Oct. 2, 1860. N.B.S. 1886. In Methodist Church. Attorney-at-Law.

Ayers, Samuel Brittain, b. in Pa. 1811; C.N.J. 34, P.S. 37; ord. Cl. Orange, 38; Minsunk, 38-41, Ellenville, 41-54, Vanderveer, Ill. 54-67; Presbyt. Died Dec. 15, 1887. See "Manual," 1879, and "P. S. Gen. Cat."

Baas, Wm. G., b. Zaandam, Neths., June 28, 1850; H.C. 80, N.B.S. 83, 1. Cl. N.B. Arcadia and Palmyra, 83-8, Palmyra, 88-91, Beaverdam, Mich., 1891-1903; d. Dec. 12. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 828.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in De Hope. Translation in Dutch of a volume of selections of Dr. Cuyler's works.

Baay, Gerrib, b. in Neths., May 31, 1792; came to America, 1848; Alto, Wis., 48-50.

Baay, Jac., b. Neth., May 30, 1827. Beloit Coll. 1857, N.B.S. 1860; 1. Cl. N.B., 1860; Keokuk, 1860-65, Presbyt., 1866. d. Dec. 5, 1905.

Babbitt, Amzi, b. Mendham, N.J., 1794; C.N.J. 1816, P.S. 1821; ord. by Presbyt. Newcastle April 3, 1821 (Pequea, Pa., 21-31, Presbyt.); Philadelphia, 2d, 34-5 (Salisbury, Pa., Presbyt.). Died Nov. 14, 1845.

Backerns, Johannes Cornelisz., of Barsinger, Hoorn. Ord. by Cl. Amsterdam, Oct. 16, 1642; Curacoa, 1642-7, New Amsterdam, 1647-9.

He was introduced to the Classis of Amsterdam Oct., 1640, by a letter of Rev. John Megapolensis, then minister at Koedyk, as one willing to go as a Comforter of the Sick to the East Indies; but as he had not a regular education, he was refused. In 1641 it was shown that he had exercised himself for two years at Koedyk in the "Postamena" of the Christian religion. The Classis then allowed him to preach before them on Justification (Rom. 3:28), but they were not entirely satisfied. He preached again before them on John 3:16. The Classis said he had some good notions (*reymsele*), but he must study still further. A few months later he again preached before Classis on Mat. 16:18, "Thou art Peter," etc., but he was again exhorted to study. He tried it again in October on 1 John 2:3, and in November on Rom. 3:1, when the assembly was so well pleased that they resolved to examine him.



On Dec. 2, 1641, Backerus was finally examined and ordination was promised him before the sailing of the next ships to Curacao. But in July, 1642, nothing had yet been accomplished, as the directors of the company were dilatory in accepting him. They were deliberating whether to abandon Curacao or not. On account of this delay, the company presented Backerus with \$100. On Oct. 16, 1642, the Classis finally ordained him and he proceeded on his journey. His contract with the company was for four years. Letters were subsequently received from him from that place relating to the state of the church there and asking instructions as to baptizing the children of the natives. Subsequently Peter Stuyvesant was made governor of Curacao, and in 1647 was transferred to New Netherland and Backerus accompanied him and took charge of the church at New Amsterdam with a salary of 1,400 guilders (\$560).

In May, 1649, Stuyvesant forbade Backerus to read papers, animadverting on the government, from the pulpit until he had signed them. He sailed for Holland Aug. 15, 1649, and when there took sides with the complainants against Stuyvesant.

On Sept. 4, 1651, he offered his services to the East India Company and was accepted. He soon after sailed to the East Indies and is lost to view in the golden haze of that enchanted region. See "Col. Docs., N. Y., i, 308, 317, 431, 496; xiv, 115; and Ecc. Rec.

Baeder, F. N., b. Hanover, N. J., May 3, 1880. N.B.S. 1905, 1. by Cl. Newark. Pottersville, 1905-07; Rosendale Plains, Tillson, 1907-10; Holmdel, 1910-14; Peapack, 1915-20; d. Jan. 15. Religious work in camps during the war. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 278.

Bagley, Francis H., b. in Boston, Mass., Jan. 16, 1840; Ham. C. 70, U.S. 73; ord. Presbyt. Buffalo, sine titulo, May 20, 1873; Greenburgh, 1873-5, d. July 12, 1878. See "Manual" of 1879 and "U.S. Cat."

Bähler, Louis Henri (s. of P. B. Bähler), b. Amsterdam, Netherlands, Sept. 18, 1839; R.C. 61, N.B.S. 67, 1. Cl. Orange; Coeymans, 67-9, teaching, 69-84 (Preble, N.Y., 84-9, Malden, 89-96), W. Hurley, N.Y., 96-7, Manheim, 98-1900. (Pres. Meadville, 1902-05; West Milton, 1905-10; d. Dec. 12, 1914. Min. Gen. Synod, 1915, 598.

Bähler, Pierre Benjamin, b. at Zwolle, Netherlands, May 25, 1807; studied in gymnasia, in Netherlands; C. to America, 1865; Albany (Holl.), 65-6; Paterson (Holl.), 66-8; Rochester (Holl.), 68-73, emeritus. Died Jan. 28, 1882.

Bähler, Pierre Guillaume Maximilien (s. of P. B. Bähler), b. at Mons, Belgium, Apr. 29, 1844; R.C. 1868, N.B.S. 71, lic. Cl. N. B. 71; Pultneyville, 71-84; Beaverdam, Mich., 85-89; Clymerhill, N. Y., 1889-1903. Ontario, 1903-08. S.C. Cl. Rochester, 1908-20.

Bailey, Amos J. Congregational; S.S. Williamsburgh, 1909; Congregational. Went West. Dead.

Bailey, E. D. (Brother of Amos J. Bailey). Congregational. S.S. Williamsburgh, 1903-09; Congregational. Went West. Dead.

Bailey, Henry S., b. Bremen, O., Mar. 16, 1862; Heidelberg Coll. 88, Heidelberg Sem. 90; lic. by G.R.C. (White Pigeon, Mich., 90-4, Three Rivers, Mich., 94-6), Centreville, Mich., 1896-1903.

Bailey, John Webster, Northumberland, 1884-6.

Bailey, Wm., b. Beekers Corners, N. Y., Feb. 19, 1819; R.C. 42, N.B.S. 45, 1. Cl. Albany; Helderbergh, 45-7; Schodack, 47-56; Constantine, 56-63; also Mottville, 56-63; also Porter, 59-63; Albany, 3d, 63-68; Whitehouse, 68-84. Died July 3, 1887. See Manual of 1902

Baird, Charles Washington (son of Rev. Dr. Robt. Baird), b. at Princeton, N. J., Aug. 28, 1828; U.N.Y., 48; U.S., 52; 1. by Presbyt. New Brunswick; Chaplain of Am. Chapel, Rome, Italy, 52-4; Sec. Am. and For. Ch. Union, 54-5; R.D.C., Bergen Hill, Brooklyn, Mar. 60-Apr. 1861 (Presbyt. Ch. Rye, N.Y., 1861-87), d. Feb. 10. D.D. by U.N.Y., 1876. He was a Christian scholar whose historical studies will long sur-

vive. As a minister he was a true bishop of souls. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Eutaxia, or The Presbyt. Liturgies," 1855; a revised edition was published in London by Rev. Thos. Binney, under the title "A Chapter on Liturgies," 1856. "A Book of Public Prayer," compiled from the "Authorized Formularies of the Presbyt. Ch." as prepared by Calvin, Knox, Bucer, etc., 1857. "Chronicle of a Border Town: Hist. of Rye, N.Y.," 1660-1870; 1871. "Hist. Bedford, N.Y., Church," 1882. "Hist. of Huguenot Emigration to America," 2 vols., 1885; 2d ed. 1885. "Translation of Malan's Romanism," 1844. "Transl. of Discourses and Essays of Merle d'Aubigne," 1896. "Civil Status of Presbyterians in Province of N.Y.," in "Mag. of Am. Hist.," October, 1879. "Monograph on Rev. Pierre Daille." "A Moth Among the Records in London."

His "Hist of the Huguenot Emigration" was translated into French by A. E. Myer and De Richemond, under the title "Histoire des Réfugiés Huguenots en Amérique," and published at Toulouse by the Société des Livres Religieux, 1886, in one volume, 8vo, pp. 624.

Baker, Fred. Philip, b. at Franeker, Neths., Feb. 25, 1852; H.C. 73, W.S. 76, 1. Cl. . . . . (ord. by Presbyt. of Winnebago, 77; Runal, Wis., 76-83; Marshfield, Wis., 83-7; Wayne, Neb., 87-91); Constantine, Mich., 91-3 (Hot Springs, S. Dak., 93-7; Sheldon, Ill., 97-9, Presbyt.); Irving Park, Chicago, 1899—. Transferred with his church to the Presbytery of Chicago, Ill., 1913.

Baker, Wm. Schermerhorn, b. Jersey City, N. J., Nov. 18, 1858; LL.B., Columbia Coll., May 12, 80; Counselor, N.J., June 4, 85; N.B.S., 95; 1. Cl. Bergen; ord. by Cl. Ulster, July 9, 95; Woodstock, N. Y., 95; missionary work, 96-8; Assistant, Bloomingdale, N.Y.C., October, 98-March 99, w. c. 1902—Became Episcopalian. 1908—Member of the South Classis of Bergen. 1909—Became Congregationalist.

Bakker, Albert, b. Texel, Neth., Dec. 6, 1887. H.C. 1916; W.T.S. 1919; 1. by Cl. Passaic, 1919; Bethany, Sully, Ia., 1919-21; Sanborn, Ia., 1921.

Baldwin, Eli, b. at Hackensack, Nov. 1, 1791; University Col. of Med. 1817, N.B.S. 20, ordained as a Miss. to Georgetown, D.C., 22-24, Miss. agent in N.J. and Pa., 24-5, Houston St., N.Y.C., 25-39, d. Sept. 6, S.T.D. by C.C. See Manual, 1902.

Baldwin, John Abeel, b. in N.Y.C. April 25, 1810; Y.C. 29, P.S. 34, lic. Presbyt. Newark, 34; Flatlands and New Lotts, 36-52 (Lancaster, Pa., Ger. Ref., 52-7); New Providence, N. J., Presbyt., 57-63; S.S. Woodhaven, 69-76, residing in Brooklyn, 63-86, d. Feb. 22, D.D. by . . . . .

Baldwin, John Crane, b. Jan. 26, 1802; N.B.S. 1832; lic. by Cl. N.B. 1832. Lived in Alabama and Mississippi. Died at Knox Hill, Florida, June, 1862. He was half-brother of Rev. Eli Baldwin, above.

Baldwin, Trueman. S.S. Cicero, 1846-7.

Ball, J. A. S.S. Gilboa, 1873-5.

Ballagh, Jas. H., b. Odel's Lake, N.Y., Sept. 7, 1832. R.C. '57, N.B.S. '60; 1. by Cl. Bergen. Missionary in Japan 1861-1920; d. Jan. 26. He organized the first Protestant Church in Japan, March 10, 1872, and was its pastor from that year until 1878. He also had charge of the evangelistic work of the North Japan Mission. At the time of his death he was the oldest missionary in the service of the Reformed Church. It is impossible to measure the lasting results of his long and faithful service. D.D. R.C., 1906. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 279.

PUBLICATIONS: Trans. of "Westminster Catechism and Child's Shorter Catechism" into Japanese; numerous hymns into Japanese; numerous articles in "The Japan Gazette," in the "Christian Intelligencer," and other papers of the church; sermon at Missionary Convention at Osaka, 1883, at Tokyo, 1900; also sermons on Presidents Lincoln, Garfield, and McKinley.

Ballagh, Wm. H. R.C. 60; N.B.S., 63, 1. Cl. N.B. Union, 65-68; East Berne and Knox, 68-77; Union Evang. Ch., Corona, L.I., 78-80; Asbury Park, 80-6; Lodi, 86-8. . . . . Died Jan. 2, 1892.

- See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1892, 653; and "Biog. Notices of Grads, R.C.," 1892, 36.
- Ballard, Bruce, b. Roxbury, N.Y., Aug. 13, 1882. R.C. 1907; N.B.S. 1910; l. by Cl. N.B. Jerusalem and Onesquethaw, 1910-13; Schenectady, Woodlawn, 1913-15; Montgomery, 1915—
- Banninga, John J., b. Muskegon, Mich., Dec. 9, 1875; H.C. 98, W.S. 1901, 1. Cl. Ill.; Missionary under A.B.C.F.M. in Madura District, India; dis. to Cong., 1908.
- Bantley, John. N.Y.C. Av. B. Ger. 1876.
- (Barclay, Henry, (Episc.), 1708. Preached to the people of Albany and Schenectady in Dutch, 1708-12. Also Miss. to Indians. "Doc. Hist.," iii, 697. Anderson's Col. Ch., iii, 428-31).
- Barclay, ———. N.B.S. 1809-10.
- Barcolo ———; lic. by Coetus, 1758.
- Barcolo, Geo., b. at New Utrecht, 1775; C.C. 1795, stud. theol. under Livingston, 1. Cl. N.Y., 1798; Hopewell and New Hackensack, 1805-10, d. 1832, at Preakness, N.J.
- Barnes, Henry A. Florence, S.C. 1915-18.
- Barnes, Otis T., b. Philadelphia, Sept. 18, 1885; L.F.C. '09; U.T.S. '12, (Congregational, Chappaqua, N.Y., 1912-16); Bronxville, 1916-19; d. Feb. 20. Min. Gen. Syn., 1919, 922.
- Barnhill, Oliver Paul, b. March 24, 1878, LaGrange, Kentucky. Center Col., Danville, Ky., 1900. P.S. 1903; l. by Pres. Louisville, Ky., 1902. (Ass. p. Memorial Pres. Ch., Brooklyn, 1903-04; Stapleton, S.I., 1st Pres. 1905-16). Assistant Marble Col., N.Y.C., 1916— Pres. Presb. Min. Asso. of N.Y. and Vicinity, 1909. Operating on Hqts. Staff Military Intelligence, A.P.L., under Dept. of Justice during War. Citation for exceptional service, 1918. D.D. by Center C., 1919, and Alfred Univ., 1919.
- Barnum, Fred. Shepard, b. Bethel, Ct., Feb. 3, 1837; Wesleyan Univ., Middletown, Ct., 59; lic. and ord. by N.Y. Conference, Meth. Epis. Ch., 59 (Meth. Epis. Ch., Peekskill, 59-60; Brewsters, N.Y., 60-2; Great Barrington, Mass., 62-4; Pine Plains, N. Y., 64-7; Saugerties, N.Y., 67-70; Shrub Oaks, N.Y., 70-2; Yonkers, N.Y., 72-4; Presbyt.; Thompsonville, Ct., 74-88); Coxsackie 2d, 88-99, w. c. d. 1911, March 27. He was an able minister of Jesus Christ, both in the pastorate and during his years without charge. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 251.
- Barny, Fred. Jacob, b. Basle, Switz., Jan. 1, 1873; R.C., 94, N.B.S., 97, 1. Cl. N.Y., May 31, 97; ord. by same, June 13, 97. Missionary to Arabia, 1897— B.D., R.C., 1897; B.D., P.S., 1918.
- Barny, William F., b. Sulz, Germany, Nov. 15, 1862. Bd. Sem. '93; Naumburg and New Bremen, N.Y., 1893-7; Salem, S.D., 97-1899. (Cong. Little Ferry, N.J., 1900-03). Ch. of Jesus, Brooklyn, 1903-05. (German Ref. Milltown, N.J., 1905-20). N.B.S., 1909. d. Dec. 27, 1920.
- Barr, Robt. H., b. Glasgow, Scotland, Nov. 30, 1851; R.C., 1875; N.B.S., 1878; lic. Cl. Paramus, 1878; Guttenberg, 1878-80; Owasco, 1880-3; Bushwick, 83-6. S.S. Ass. Ref., New Burgh, N.Y., 1888— Ph.D., R.C., 1884.
- Bartholf. See Bertholf.
- Bartholf, Benjamin A., b. Wyckoff, N.J., Nov. 1, 1835; R.C. 61, N.B.S. 64, 1. Cl. Passaic; Fair Haven, 64-8; Pascack, 68-73. S.S. in Ind. Cong. Ch. at Stone Church, Genesee Co., N.Y., 73-6 (Mayfield, N.Y., 76-80; Conklinville and Day, 80-81, Presbyt.), Amity, 1881-7; Vischers Ferry, 1881-7, Gallatin, 87-99, w. c.; d. Aug. 10, 1908. Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 524.
- Bartlett, Dwight Kellogg, b. at Utica, N.Y., March 30, 1832; U.C. 54, tutor, U.C. 54-8, P.S. 58, lic. N. River Presbyt., 60; ord. by same, 61; Smithfield, N.Y., 59-62; Stamford, Ct., 62-4, both Presbyt.; Rochester, N.Y., Cong., 65-74; Albany, 2d, 1874-81. d. Jan. 11. D.D. by U.C., 1875.

Bartlett, John. Columbia, N.Y., 1811-14. See Dailey Hist. of Mont. Cl., 24.

Bassett, John, b. at Bushwick, 1764; C.C. 1786, stud. under Livingston, 1. by Syn. R.D. Chs. 1787; Albany, 1787-1804, Boght (Cl. Albany), 1805-11, Gravesend and Bushwick, 1811-24, d.; also Prof. of Heb. Lang. 1804-12. Elected a trustee of Queen's Coll. 1788. S.T.D. by W.C. 1804.

He was a man of extraordinary erudition and an excellent Hebrew and classical scholar. He trained a number of young men for the ministry. He was an edifying preacher, though not gifted with great vividness of imagination, or with eloquence. Quoted in "Centennial" of N.B. Sem., 427. See Johnson's "Hist. Sketch, Ch. of Albany," 1899, p. 19.

PUBLICATIONS: 1. "Psalms, Hymns and Spiritual Songs." Albany, 1791. 2. Translation of Immens' "Pious Communicant," 2 vols. 8vo, N.Y., 1801. 3. "Hist. App. to Johnson's Farewell Ser. at Albany," 1802. 4. "Memorial of Ch. of Albany to Classis," 1804, pp. 36.

Bassler, Benj., b. at Berne, N.Y., 1805; U.C. 1830, N.B.S. 1833, New Rhinebeck and Sharon, 1833-8; Cobleskill, 1838; Farmerville, 1838-66. Died. See Manual, 1902.

Bassori, Augustino. See Dassori.

Bates, Elisha D. Gilboa, 1858; Stuyvesant Falls, 1860-1; suspended 1869; deposed.

Bates, Wm. Henry, b. Champion, N.Y., May 20, 1840; Ham. Col. '65, Aub. Sem. 68, 1. by Pres. of Cayuga; ord. by Pres. of Cortlandt (in Pres. Ch. 68-93). S.S. Rochester 2nd, 93-95.

Bauer, Christopher, b. Oct. 25, 1875, Elmont, L.I., N.Y. Bloomfield Sem. 1894; Bloomfield Acad. 1898; 1. by Pres. of Nassau 1897; (Manchester, N.H., 1898-1900; Weyersville, N.J., 1900-1906; Jamaica, N.Y., 1906-1908. Supt. and Pastor German Deaconess Hospital, Cincinnati, O., 1908-10). Bethany, Clara City, Minn., 1910—

Baumeister, John, ord. by N.Cl. L.I.; College Point, 1888-98. S.S. Locust Valley, L.I., 1910-12. Teacher.

Baxter, John H., b. England, March 21, 1878. Educated London, Ky., 1904; 1. by Pres. of Pueblo, 1906. (Pres. Hastings, Colo., 1905-07; Timnath, Colo., 1907.) Columbia Memorial, Okl., Ass. 1910; pastor 1913. Missionary, Indian work 1910-13; Vermilye Memorial, Okl., 1912-13, and Apache Indians, 1912-13. (Pres. Fassil Creek 1913-15. Loveland, Colo., 1913—).

Bayles, J. Owen, b. Cherry Fork, O., 1835. Geneva Hall, Northwood, O., 1857; Refd. Pres. Sem., Allegheny, Pa., '60; 1. by Ref. Pres. Ch. (Teaching 60-6; Kortright, N.Y., 66-95). Spotswood, N.J., 1895-1901, w. c.; d. Sept. 12, 1910. Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 253.

Bayles, Theodore Floyd (s. of J. O. Bayles), b. Kortright, N.Y., July 25, 1871; U.C. 1895; N.B.S. 1898; 1. by Cl. N.B.; Gardiner, N.Y., 98-1902, Little Falls, N. J., 1902-06; Freehold, 2nd, 1906-10; Bayonne, 1st, 1910-15; Educational Sec. Bd. Publication and Bible Sch. Work, 1915-17; Walden, 1917—. Executive Sec. Progress Campaign, 1919-20; Member Ex. Com. N.J. S.S. Ass., N.Y. S.S. Ass.; Member Ex. Com. N.Y. C.E. Ass.

Beale, Joseph Robert, b. Pamplin City, Va., Oct. 13, 1869; Lafayette Coll. 93. U.S. 97 (Hastings-on-Hudson, 97-1900), Breakabin 1901-1903. Also North Blenheim, 1901-03; Walpack, Lower, Bushkill, S.S., 1904-05. Dis. to Pres. Ch. 1907.

Beardslee, J. W., b. Ohio, Nov. 23, 1837; R.C. 60, N.B.S. 63, 1. Cl. N.B.; Rosendale, 63, Constantine and Mottville, 63-4, Constantine, 63-84, also S.S. at Porter, 64-70, West Troy, 84-7, Prof. Bib. Langs. and Lit. in Western Theolog. Sem. 1888-1917. Emeritus 1917. Acting Lector in the Exegesis of the English Bible. N.B.S. 1917-21; d. March 31.

Dr. Beardslee was led into the ministry through the influence of Rev.



James LeFevre, D.D. and Rev. John B. Thompson D.D. He became one of the most eminent and useful ministers of the Denomination. As a pastor his work was of marked spiritual success, the creative work he did for the Western Theological Seminary will remain for many years. He was also a liberal giver to the Kingdom of God. In taste he was a student, in disposition gentle and in spirit Christ-like. D.D. Rutgers 1834; LL.D. Rutgers 1907. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 639.

PUBLICATIONS: "Address on President Garfield," 1881. "Fun. Ser. of Rev. Dr. O. H. Gregory," 1885. "The Bible Among the Nations." "Address Before Society of Inquiry, N.B.S.," 1880. "The Two Advents Contrasted: in Four Sermons." "Twenty Years with Refd. Ch. of Constantine, Mich.," 1884. "The Foes of the Family," 1883. "The Lord is my Banner." "Numerous Sermons and Addresses," and pamphlets. Outline of Introduction to O.T. 1903. Five Manuals for Class-room work. Beardslee, John W., Jr. (son of J. W. Beardslee) b. Constantine, Mich., July 11, 1879. H.C. 1897, W.T.S. 1903; l. by Cl. Michigan, 1902. Ord. by Cl. Mich., 1910. Instructor and Professor in H.C. 1902-13. Prof. N.T., W.T.S. 1913-17. Prof. of Greek and N.T. Exegesis N.B.S. 1917—. Ph.D. by Univ. Chicago 1913; D.D. by H.C. 1913.

Beardslee, Wm. Armitage, b. Constantine, Mich., Ap. 6, 1867; H.C. and R.C. 88, N.B.S. 91, l. Cl. . . . . Assist. Yonkers, 1st, 91-2, Park Hill, Yonkers, 92-5 (Presbyt., Saranac, N. Y., 95-97); d. Oct. 19. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Constitution of the Hist. Soc. of N.B.S., with Paper on Object and Plan of a Museum of Christian History," 1880.

Beattie, Jas., U.C. 1834, Fordham, 54-6.

Beattie, Jas. Anderson, b. Westerkirk, Caugholms, Scotland, 1861; Glasgow Univer. 85, P.S. 89, l. Presbyt. of New Brunswick; ord. by London Presbyt. Ontario, 89 (Kempo and S. Delaware, Ont., 89-90, Presb.): Pekin, Ill., 1st, 90-2, Trinity, Amsterdam, N. Y., 92-4, Chittoor, India, 1894-1915; drowned at the sinking of the S.S. Lusitania, May 7, 1915. "A faithful missionary of Jesus Christ." See Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 610.

Beattie, John, b. at Salem, N. Y., 1784; U.C. 1806, studied under Proudfit, l. Cl. N.Y. 1808; Miss. in West, N. Y. and Canada, 1809-10, New Utrecht, 1809-34, Buffalo (S.S.), 1838-42, pastor, 1842-4, d. 1864, Jan. 22.

He was born of Scottish parents and brought up among the Scotch Presbyterians in Washington Co., N. Y. When on his missionary tours in Canada he kept a minute journal of his daily life. On May 14, 1810, he left his L. I. home for one of these tours, and was gone five months. He was a week in making his voyage to Albany by sloop, and during this period thus writes: "Under this adverse providence, during these four days, I have had come gloomy reflections—a long journey before me—an entire stranger in the land to which I am sent—a wilderness to pass through before I reach missionary ground—my horse in the meantime oppressed by standing still on board, and starving for want of provisions. These considerations combined depressed my spirits, and rendered these four days gloomy. But I still enjoyed one consolation, I trusted that God, who called me to the mission work, would conduct me safely through." While becalmed opposite Coeymans on a Sunday, he and a couple of passengers took the boat and went ashore, and walked back to the church. Domine Westervelt was absent at Bethlehem, his other charge. Beattie obtained a horse and rode over to hear him, but arrived in time only to hear the application. After recess Beattie preached, and got back to the river in time to see the sloop sailing away. However, he made himself heard, and was taken on board. He gives a vivid description of the bad roads between Albany and Lake Ontario, and of the equally bad lodgings—"the worst roads that it is possible for the human mind to form any conception of;" "horrid bridges;" but the mosquitoes "were the occasion of more misery to



me than all the rest of my difficulties combined;" and then his lodgings, "an old weather-worn log house covered with bark—a dismal inn to the weary traveler." His bed was the floor, but he could not sleep. "I was under the necessity of maintaining an arduous contest with an innumerable multitude of little nocturnal beasts which inhabited the place." The next day he "rode twenty miles to breakfast under a mosquito escort," and at length came in sight of his missionary field. But the roads were still worse in Canada. His horse lost a shoe, and became very lame. "The morals of the people are said to be very much corrupted, and there is little or no religion in the place."—Kingston.

Beattie, Robt. H., b. St. Andrews, Orange Co., N. Y., Aug. 26, 1815; U.C. 34; stud. theol. with Dr. Wylie in Philadelphia; lic. 1835 (supplied Milton, Pa., 35-6; Walden, N. Y., 39-42; Refd. Presbyt. W. Milton, N. Y., 42-54; Presb., Bethlehem, Orange Co., N. Y., 54-66 supply, New Windsor, 67-70; Milford, Pa., 70-2); Bloomingburgh, N. Y., 72-84; New Hurley, 1884, d.

Beattie, Robt. Hezekiah (s. of R. H. Beattie, above), b. Bethlehem, Orange Co., N. Y., Nov. 10, 1864; C.N.J. 85, P.S. 91, 1. Presbyt. Hudson, 1891; ord. Cl. Orange, 91; teacher, Prot. Coll. Beirut, Syria, 85-9, Latin tutor, C.N.J., 90-1; Newburg (R.C.A.), 1891-1902. Presbyterian.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in "The Interior," "The Christian Work," "The S.S. Times," "The Christian Intelligencer," "The Biblical World," etc.

Beaver, Jos. Perry, b. Tylersport, Pa., Mar. 1, 1858; Ursinus Coll. 80, Aub. Sem. 83; lic. Presbyt. Cayuga (Presbyt. 83-9); Nassau, 89-98, Buffalo, 98-1901, S.S. New Concord, 1901-06; Stuyvesant, 1907-08; Coeymans, 1909-16; S.S. New Concord, 1919—

Bechger, A. V. W., Holland Ch., N. Y. C., 1895; in the Netherlands, 1896, in London, Eng., 1897—. Removed from roll, 1905.

Bechthold, Arend Hendrick, b. at Amsterdam, Holland, 1822; arrived at Boston, Mass., Aug. 7, 59; lic. by North Suffolk Assoc., Mass., Dec. 16, 62; ord. by same, Feb. 11, 63; Miss. among the Hollanders in Boston Highlands (Roxbury), 59-66; Paterson, N. J. (True Dutch Ch.), 2d Holl., May 14, 66-7, July; Boston, Lenox St. Chapel, Jan. 19, 68-70, New York City (Holl. Ch.), 70-84; d. Nov. 15.

Mr. Bechthold had been superintendent during 1857-8 of the farm school named "Surinaamsche Mettray," in Surinam, W. I. (This is a kind of orphan asylum.) He afterward determined to become a missionary in South Africa in connection with a brother-in-law there. But arriving in Boston, sickness and death in his household, together with the lateness of the season, compelled him to wait till the following spring. Upon inquiry whether there were any Hollanders in Boston, he learned from Rev. Dr. Anderson, of the Warren Street Baptist Church, that there was a colony of Hollanders in Roxbury. These were sought out and religious services were begun on Oct. 27, 1859, which led to an earnest awakening among them, and the establishment of a Dutch church. Abner Kingman, a wealthy merchant, supported Mr. Bechthold, who labored both among the Dutch and Germans. This mission was under the care of the Springfield Street Congregational Church. Two years after (1861) a house of worship was built, since converted into a dwelling. Subsequently the firm of Sewall, Day & Co. built a large hall for these Hollanders on the corner of Ruggles and Parker streets. Rev. G. Vandekreeke, a graduate of Hope College, subsequently labored among them. On Feb. 20, 1873, a Dutch church was organized, under the name of the "Holland Congregational Church of Boston Highlands." Mr. Bechthold subsequently did a great work for fourteen years among the Hollanders in New York City. It was no light task to concentrate them from New York and suburbs, and maintain a church organization among them. But this was but a small part of his work. For many years he met the immigrants of every incoming Dutch steamer at Castle Garden, and spoke words of welcome to them. In that place he

preached the Gospel to many thousands. He aided them in exchanging their money and tickets, and in forwarding them to their destination. Many who were in destitution were helped; the sick were cared for, and he wrote letters of information to their friends in Holland. He was a true helper of his people.

Beck, T. Romeyn, R.C. 1849; acting Prof. Latin in R.C. 59-60, N.B.S. 62, 1. Cl. N.B. 62; Chap. 13th Reg. N.J.V. 62-3, Prof. of Latin and Greek, Holland Acad., 63-5, Prof. of Latin and Greek in Hope College, 1865-85, also Lector in Biblical Criticism and Theology in Hope College, 67-85, Prof. in Dr. Gamble's Institution at Lytton Springs, Cal., 85-8, Prof. in a Gov. College, Yamaguchi, Japan, 88-94; died in Cal., May 22, 1896, D.D. by R.C. 1879.

He was a worthy scion of distinguished stock, named after his great-grandfather, Rev. Dr. Theodorick (or Dirck) Romeyn. For many years his father, Dr. Lewis C. Beck, was a Professor in Rutgers College. Mr. T. R. Beck studied law, and practiced in Chicago (1852-8), when he resolved to study theology. He was soon called to the then nascent Hope College, where his chief life work was done. For this position he was fitted in a peculiar degree. Moreover, he did not neglect ministerial duties. Hope Church had only recently been organized at Holland, Mich., and in its weak condition he gave his services as a Ruling Elder, also preaching with great acceptance as often as necessity required. When the Theological Department was created in Hope College, the General Synod appointed him Lector in Biblical Criticism and Philology, in which capacity he served for eight years. He was an earnest and enthusiastic student. In 1885 he sought a more southern residence for the benefit of his health, and continued his excellent didactic labors for three years in Dr. Gamble's Institution at Lytton Springs, Cal. He then went to Japan, and for six years taught with great success in a government college at Yamaguchi. At the same time he taught a Bible class, out of the scholastic hours. See "Biog. Notice of Grads. of R.C.," 1897, 15.

PUBLICATIONS: "Baccalaureate Sermon at Hope College," 1883.

Becker, Carl. North Bergen and Hackensack, 3d, 1857-60, Naumberg and New Bremen, 1860-70.

Becker, John Chas. August, b. Jan. 21, 1866. Classical Academy, Hoboken, N. J.; Bloomfield Sem. 1893; 1. by Pres. of Newark, 1893. (Pres. Morningside, N.Y.C., 1894-1908); Clifton, N. J., 1908—

Beckering, Wm., b. Rosario, S. Africa, Oct. 6, 1871; H.C. and McA.C. W.S. 1904; 1. by Cl. Iowa; Greenleaf, Minn., 1904-07; Oostburg, Wis., 1907-11; Pella 3d, 1911-15, d. Oct. 11. Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 934.

Beckes, Oscar E. LeMors Col. '62. Rec'd from Pres. 1912; Mohawk, 1912-17, Pres. 1917.

Bedford, Charles Van Wyck, b. Glenham, N. Y., Mar. 14, 1871; N.B.S. 97; lic. Cl. Montgomery; Ghent, 2d, 1897-1902. Johnstown 1902-09. Currytown (S.S.) 1909-12 and (S.S.) Sprakers, 1909-11. Hagaman 1912-18. Presbyterian, Cal., 1918.

Beckman, Abram J., b. South Branch, N. J., Oct. 21, 1838; C.N.J., U.T.S. 70-72, 73-4; ord. Cl. Illinois, Nov. 4, 74; Norris, Ill., 74-75; S.S. Shokan and Shandaken, N. Y., 76-82; (Matawan, N. J., 82-84); South Branch, 85-87; (Allentown, N. J., 88-92), d. Ap. 4. See Manual, 1902.

Beekman, Jacob T. B., b. Ap. 11, 1801, U.C. 1822, N.B.S. 1825, 1. Cl. Philadelphia, 1825; Middletown, N. J., 1825-36, w. c. 1836-47, Presb. Died 1875, Ap. 25.

Beekman, John Stotthoff, b. Middlebush, N. J., Oct. 19, 1833; C.N.J. 57; U.T.S. 57-8; P.T.S. 58-60; (serving Presbyt. chs. 63-70), S.S., Somerset, Kan., 70-2 (Presbyt. 74-88; Episcopalian). For details see Princeton Sem. Gen. Cat.

Beekman, Peter Stryker, b. Millstone, N. J., July 19, 1861; R.C. 84, N.B.S. 87, 1. Cl. N.B.; Glenham, N. Y., 87-93, Currytown, 93-1901.

- Flatbush (Ulster Co.), N. Y., 1901-09. Johnstown, N. Y., 1909-20; d. Aug. 24, 1920. Sec. Ministerial Ass. Mont. Cl. and Sec. Johnstown Ministerial Ass. Publication—Centennial Hist. Ref. Ch. of Flatbush, Ulster Co., N. Y., 1907. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 630.
- Beekman, Theodore Amerman, b. South Branch, N. J., Nov. 18, 1856; R.C. 82, N.B.S. 85, l. Cl. Raritan; Columbia, 85-7, S.S. at Preakness, 87-9, Central Bridge and Howe's Cave, 89-93, Jerusalem, N. Y., and S.S. at Union, 1893-1902; Red Bank, N. J., 1902-09; Rosendale, 1909-15; Krumsville and Lyonsville, 1915-19; Clover Hill, 1919—
- Beidler, Fred. P., b. Reading, Pa., Oct. 28, 1824; Dickinson Coll. 2 yrs.; Marshall Coll. 46, Mercersburg Sem. 49, lic. by Cl. Lebanon, G.R.C. 49; ord. Cl. Miami, G.R.C. 51; (laboring among North Carolina Germans, 49-52; at Pleasant Hills, Mo., teaching and supplying Presbyt. Ch. 52-3, supplying White Pigeon Ch. (Presbyt.) Mich., 53); South Bend, Ind., 53-4, teacher in Holland Academy, 54-5, Miss. Holland, Wis., 55, Ridgeway, 55-6, Macon, 56-7, w. c.; d. 1904, Nov. 20. Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 597.
- Bell, Goodloe Bowman, b. Reading, Pa., June 14, 1832; Y.C. 52, U.S. 59; Wawarsing, 1874-81. For other details see Gen. Cat. U.S. Died 1894.
- Bellenger, Henry, b. 1789; Secession Church, 1827-9, Independent, at Sharon, Wynant's, and Pooster's Kill, 1829-1877, d.
- PUBLICATIONS: "*A Volume of Sermons*," copy in Sage Library.
- Bellenger, J. W. N.B.S. 1844-5, d.
- Beltman, Henry, b. 1894; H.C. 1916; P.T.S. 1919; 1. by Cl. East Sioux 1919. Missionary in China, Amoy Missions, 1920—
- Bender, August Ferdinand, b. Brooklyn, N. Y., Aug. 7, 1874; Coll. Dept. Th. School, Bloomfield, N. J., 93, Theolog. Dept. 96, l. Presb. Newark; Newtown, 2d, L. I. (Ger.), 96-1901, (Steubenville, O., 1901-1905. Ref. Ch. U.S., 1907). Hudson City, 2d, March-Oct., 1913; German Ref. Ch., Hudson City, 2d, 1914—
- Benedict, Wm. A., Gilboa, 1856-7.
- Benes, L. H., b. Neth., May 26, 1865. McCormick Sem. 1904. Macalester Col. 1910. 1. by Pres. Milwaukee 1904. (Pres. Milwaukee 1904-08, Waupun, Wis., 1908-16). Grand View, Armour, S. D., 1916—
- Benjamin, Chs. Frederic, b. Beekman, N. Y., Sept. 21, 1872; R.C. 1898, N.B.S. 1901, l. Cl. Pokeepsie; Alexandria Bay, 1902-1922.
- Bennett, Asa, b. 1790; N.B.S. 1824, l. Cl. N.B. 1824; Schodack, 1824-8, Ovid, 1828-38, Constantine, 1844-5, d. 1858, Jan. 16. Sketch in "Ch. Int.," Feb. 4, 1858.
- Bennett, G. H., b. New Brunswick, N. J., July 8, 1878. R.C. 1902. N.B.S. 1903-4. Colgate Divinity Sch. 1907. Baptist 1907-08; Episcopalian 1908—
- Bennett, Jacques. U.C. 1839. N.B.S. 1840-2. d. 1842.
- Bennett, Walter Leopold, b. Port Hope, Ontario, Canada. Queen's Univ. 1903, P.T.S. 1906. 1. by Presbytery of West Jersey. (Pres. Jamesville, N. Y., 1906-08; Bradford, Pa., 1908-10; Bridgeport, Conn., 1910-14; Canastota, 1914-17; Norwich, N. Y., 1917-18; Board of Evangelism, Pres. Ch. of Canada, 1918-19). S.S. Syracuse, N. Y., 1st, 1920-21; pastor 1921—
- PUBLICATION: "*Diamond-Diggers and their Mine*," 1921.
- Bennink, John Everett, b. Kalamazoo, Mich., Feb. 27, 1886. Kal. and H.C. 1912. W.T.S. 1915. 1. by Cl. Mich. Chicago, Emmanuel, 1915-17; Abbe, Clymer, N. Y., 1917-22; Catskill, N. Y., 1922—. S.C. Cl. Ill., 1917.
- Benson, Aaron Wm., b. Cobleskill, N. Y., 1843; R.C. 71, N.B.S. 74, l. Cl. Schoharie; ord. by Presb. of Hamilton, Ontario, Nov. 28, 74; (West Flambora, Canada, 74-6, Rockford, Delano, Maple Plain, Long Lake, Minn., 1877, Minneapolis, 5th Presb. Ch., 78-9, White Bear Lake, Pine City, 80-2, Eden Prairie, 84-5, Yarkie, Mo., 87-8, Rush City, Minn.,

88-90, Elim and Bethany chs., Minneapolis, 91-3, North St. Paul, Minn., 1896-97. Also engaged in journalism on "The Western Presbyterian," Minneapolis. Retired).

Benson, Clarence H. Rec'd from Pres. 1908. Lawyersville and Howe's Cave, 1st, 1908-10. Buffalo, 1911-16. (Presbyterian. Foreign Missionary).

Bentley, E. W., b. 1826, Y.C. 1850, East Windsor Theolog. Inst. 1854, lic. by Hartford 4th Assoc. 1854; Ellenville, 1854-80, w. c. Died 1886, Oct. 23. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Cl. of Orange," 8vo, pp. 80, 1875. "Several Sermons." Many articles in the "Ellenville Journal," "Christian Intelligencer," etc.

Berdan, John, lic. by Seceders, 1830, Aquackanonck, sec. 1830-89, died.

Berg, Herman Caspar (s. of Jos. F. Berg), b. Philadelphia, Pa., Oct. 5, 1845; R.C. 66, N.B.S. 69, lic. Cl. N.B.; studied at Basel, Ger., 69-70, evangel. services, Mission House, Basel, 69-70; student at Tuebingen, 70-1; Rocky Hill, N. J., 72-8, College Point, L.I., 78-88, Bedford, Brooklyn, 88-95, Ellenville, N. Y., 1895-1910. Tillson, Rosendale Plains, 1910-14, d. Feb. 16. For many years he was member of the Bd. of Superintendents and one time its president. He was member of the Bd. of Publication and one time its president. He was a man of ability and wisdom in the service of God. D.D. L.F.C. 1891. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 236.

PUBLICATIONS: Many sermons in "N. Y. Tribune" and "Brooklyn Eagle." Articles in "Ch. Int.," including a "Criticism on Acts 26:28."

Berg, Irving H. (son of H. C. Berg), b. Rocky Hill, N. J., March 8, 1878. Lafayette Col. 1901. Hartford Sem. 1904. l. by Cl. Saratoga, 1904; ord. by Cl. of Saratoga 1904. West Troy, 1904-06; Catskill, 1906-12; (Cong., Hartford, Conn., 1912-17); Fort Washington Col., N.Y.C., 1917—. Chaplain 1st Conn. Inf 1914-17. Trustee Hartford Sem. Foundation 1912—. Bd. D.M. R.C.A. 1906-12. Chairman Liberty Loan Com. of Ref. Ch. in N. Y. 1917. D.D. by Laf. Col. 1916.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in press, sermons, etc.

Berg, Jos. Fred. (s. of Rev. Christian Fred. Berg, of Denmark, and Hannah Tempest, his wife, of England, Moravian missionaries), b. at Grace Hill, Antigua, W.I., June 3, 1812; educated in Moravian institutions at Fulnic, England, 1816-25; c. to U. S. 1825, and placed in the Moravian School at Nazareth, Pa. Teacher of Chemistry, Nazareth, 1829, while pursuing theological studies. Lic. 1831, ord. and installed, Ger. Ref. Ch. Harrisburg, Oct. 2, 1835-7, Philadelphia (Race Street), G.R.C., 1837-52, Philadelphia, 2d, R.D.C., 1852-61, Prof. of Didactic and Polemic Theology, New Brunswick Sem. 1861-71, d. July 20. Also Prof. Logic, Rutgers College 1861-4; Prof. Evidences of Christianity in Rutgers College, 1861-7. D.D. M.D. Jefferson Medical College. Trustee R.C. 1860-4.

He was gifted with a vigorous mind, which was enriched and disciplined by careful culture and study. His acquirements embraced not only a knowledge of the classics and several modern languages, but in almost every department of literature and science there were few subjects which he had not diligently explored. His power of acquisition was really encyclopædic, and he had the rare faculty of using, to advantage, when occasion required, his copious stores of knowledge.

He was a solid preacher and especially eminent in controversy.

For a fuller sketch of him and for a list of his numerous publications, see Manual, 1902, Centennial N.B.S. 453.

Berg, Joseph Frederic (son of Herman Berg), b. at Tübingen, Ger., July 28, 1871; R.C. 92, N.B.S. 95, l. S. Cl. L. I.; Montgomery, N. Y., 1895-1902, Port Richmond, S. I., 1902-1911. Lector Biblical Theo. and Sacred Hist. N.B.S. 1904-17; Prof. Hellenistic Gk. and N.T. Exegesis



- N.B.S. 1911-17. Flatbush, L. I., 1st, 1917—. President Gen. Syn. 1919. Ph.D. C.U. 1896. D.D., R.C. 1908.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Influence of the LXX on the Peshito Psalter," 1895. "A Dissertation Submitted for the Ph.D. in the University Faculty of Philosophy, Columbia College." "Sermons."
- Bergen, John H. (colored), N.B.S. 1879, lic. by Cl. N.B. 79; ordained by same, 80, as a missionary colporteur; labored at Columbus, Ga., 80-3, when he joined the Southern Presbyt. Ch. Although he was an African and was blind, yet by simply having his lectures read to him he passed through the seminary in a creditable manner. d. Dec. 13, 1893.
- Bergen, John Tallmadge, b. on Bergen Island, Flatlands, N. Y., Sept. 21, 1860; R.C. 1883, U.T.S. 86, lic. by S. Cl. L. I.; S.S. at Steinway, L. I., 84-86; ord. by Cl. Ulster, 86; Shokan and Shandaken, 86-89, Hope Ch. Holland, Mich., 89-92, Brooklyn, South, 92-95, Robert Schell, Professor of Ethics and Evidences of Christianity in Hope College, 1895-1906. Supplied Hope Church, 1900-1; pastor 1904-06. (Pres. President Albert Lee C. 1912-13. 1st Pres. Church, Minneapolis). D.D. R.C., 1903.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Evidences of Christianity." Contribution to the press.
- Bergen, Tunis G., b. Brooklyn, 1849. R.C. 67. N.B.S. 67-9. Lawyer.
- Berger, Arthur LeGrand, b. Sharon, N. Y., Dec. 9, 1881. N.B.S. 1907. l. by Cl. Schoharie 1907. New Hurley, 1907-10; Post Graduate, N.Y.U. 1910-11. Cl. Missionary Cl. Saratoga 1911-1917. (Presbyterian 1917. S.S. Northumberland, 1918).
- Berger, Martin Luther, b. Mellenville, N. Y., Aug. 12, 1839; Wms. Coll. 59, U.T.S. 59-62; ord. Cl. New Brunswick, June 10, 63; East Millstone, N. J., 63-5, Fishkill, N. Y., 65-8, Syracuse, N. Y., 68-75; San Francisco, Cal. (Presb.), 75-80, S.S. Hillsdale, N. Y., 81-3. Sec. McAll Mission in France, 83-6, Prof. Theol. in Straight Univ., New Orleans, La., 87-9; Cleveland, O. (Cong.), 91-5, traveling in Europe, U. S., and the East, 1895. D.D. by Straight University, 1887. Died Feb. 6, 1906.
- Bergmans, Jacob C., b. Province of Friesland, Netherlands, June 4, 1861; Albion Coll., Mich.; Yale Div. School, 91, lic. by Western N. Y. Asso. (Cong.); Perry, N. Y. (Cong.), 92-4, New York Mills, 95-1901, Gilboa, 1901-1902. S.S. South Gilboa, 1902. d. Oct. 2. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 513.
- Berkenmeyer, Wm. (S.S.) Stone Arabia, 1733-43. (Lutheran). See Dailey Hist., Mont. Cl., 89.
- Berkhardt, Andrew. Linden, N. J., 1921.
- Bernart, Jas. Elmendorf, b. at Millstone, N. J., March 15, 1821; R.C. 1848, N.B.S. 1851, l. Cl. Phila., 1851; S.S. Upper Neversink, and Brown Settlement, 1851-4, Upper Neversink, 1854-6, Miss. at Boardville, 1856-77, pastor 1877-81, w. c. d. 1903, Sept. 25. Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 829.
- Berry, James Romeyn (grandson of Jas. V. C. Romeyn), b. at Hackensack, N. J., March 8, 1827; R.C. 47, N.B.S. 50, l. Cl. Bergen; Piermont, N. Y., 50-2, Syracuse, 52-7, Kinderhook, 57-63, Jersey City, 3d, 63-8, Fishkill-on-Hudson, 69-70, (Montclair, N. J. (Presb.), 70-87), Rhinebeck, 87-91, d. June 5. D.D. by R.C. 1867. President of Gen. Syn. 1890.

He was characterized by exceptional excellence. Of commanding personal presence, he attracted the attention of all who met him. But his qualities of mind and heart were even more conspicuous and challenged the confidence and regard of those who knew him well. Both heredity and environment exerted a favorable influence upon his early life. He was trained to be a student and a Christian; and the effect of this training was manifest through his entire career. In youthful years he developed noble qualities, and to the close of life illustrated the virtues of a matured manhood.



Because of his ability and character he was conspicuously successful as a pastor, preacher and in the councils of the church. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: A number of sermons—One on death of President Van Buren, in "Ch. Int.," July 31, 1862. "Silence and Mystery," on death of President Garfield, 1881. "The Word of Life is Near," 1881.

Berry, Philip (grandson of Jas. V. C. Romeyn, and brother of Jas. R. Berry), b. Hackensack, N. J., Feb. 16, 1837; R.C. 57, U.T.S. 57-58, N.B.S. 58-60, l. Cl. Bergen; ord. by Cl. Mich.; Grand Rapids, Mich., 60-61, Scotia, N. Y., 61-63; Sidon, Syria (Am. Bd.), 63-65; Athens, Pa., 65-72; became a Baptist, Sutton, Mass., 72-75, Belchertown, Mass., 75-77, Three Rivers and Palmer, Mass., 77-78, ed. of the "Nat. Baptist," Philadelphia, Pa., 78-83, Southampton, Pa., 83-88; died Aug. 23, 1889. See Manual, 1902.

Bertholf, Guiliam (William), b. in Sluis, Holland, and baptized there Feb. 20, 1656; lic. and ord. by the Cl. of Middleburg, Sept. 16, 1693; Hackensack and Acquackanonck (now Passaic), N. J., 1694-1724; supplied also, occasionally, the churches on the Raritan, Ponds, Pompton (Plains), Schraalenberg, Tappan, Tarrytown, Belleville, Staten Island, etc., 1694-1724. Died about 1726.

He was the pioneer of the Reformed Church in New Jersey. For a generation he exercised a truly apostolic ministry among scattered wilderness communities of that colony. He was a great lover of his Lord and deeply consecrated to his service. His evangelistic spirit was not appreciated by some of his ministerial contemporaries, who asserted that he was a Labadist. For a sketch with references, see Manual, 1902.

Bertholf, James Henry, b. at Fredonia, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., Aug. 15, 1840; R.C. 64, N.B.S. 67; Unionville and Greenburgh, N. Y., 67-70, New York City (De Witt Chapel, Collegiate Church), 70-83, Nassau, N. Y., 83-8, Marlboro, N. J., 88-1892, w. c. d. Dec. 11, 1904. Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 273.

Beseigel, W. E., b. Utica, N. Y., Jan. 15, 1887. Moravian Col. 1909, Moravian Sem. 1911; ord. by Elders' Conference of Moravian Ch. (Moravian, Nicaragua, 1911-12. Winston, N. C., 1912-16; Brooklyn, 1916-18; Utica, 1918-19); Mellenville, 1919—

Bethune, Geo. W., b. in N. Y. C., 1805; C.C. and D.C. 1823, P.S. 1826; (Miss. to colored people and sailors, Savannah, Ga., 1826), Rhinebeck, 1827-30, Utica, 1831-4, Philadelphia, 1st, 1834-6, Philadelphia, 3d, 1837-49, Brooklyn Heights, 1850-9, New York, 21st st., 1859-62, d. Apr. 28, at Florence, Italy. He also supplied the Am. Chapel, Rome, 1859-60.

He stood in the front rank of ministers of the Gospel. Originally endowed with a fine mind, and furnished with every possible facility for cultivating and furnishing it, he achieved a very high degree of success in the pulpit and elsewhere. A thorough master of English, of finished taste, fertile in thought, rich in illustration, skilled in dialectics, familiar with the stores of the past, yet with a quick eye to the present, a proficient in *belles-lettres*, he had almost every literary requisite for the composition of sermons. When to this it is added that he was sound in the faith and had his heart in the work, that he had a most musical voice, of rare compass and modulation, it is not wonderful that his reputation stood so high. He was a close and diligent student, and never was ashamed to confess it. His platform efforts were always impromptu, but for the pulpit he felt conscientiously bound to make careful and thorough preparation.

For a full sketch and list of publications, see Manual, 1902.

Betten, Antonie, b. Utrecht, Neth., July 19, 1813; ord. at Noordeloos, July 12, 1842; Noordeloos, S. Holland, Neth., 42-47; came to U.S. w. c. d. Dec. 6, 1900.

He was one of the prime movers in the great tide of Christian immigration of Hollanders to the United States in the middle of the nineteenth

century. He was associated with Van Raalte, Scholte, and others. He never took a ministerial charge in America, but was continually engaged in preaching the Gospel in Pella, Iowa, and surrounding mission stations. See also "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1901, p. 1230.

Betten, Dirk Lawrence (grandson of A. J. Betten), b. Pella, Ia., Jan. 29, 1869; H.C. 90, Mich. University 91, N.B.S. 94; 1. Cl. N.B.; Paterson, 1st Holland, 94-7, Brighton, N. Y., 1897-1910. Marion, N. Y., 1910-20. Florida, N. Y., 1920—.

Betts, Wm. Rowland Spalding, b. Troy, N. Y., Oct. 23, 1860; U.C. 1826, P.S. 30, (Phelps, N. Y., 31-4, Upper Freehold, N. J., 37-40, Mt. Holly, N. J., 41-2), Spottswood, 42-5, Leeds, 45-50, Athens, 50-5, Grahamville, 55-6, Shokan and Shandaken, 56-61, (Otisville, N. Y., 62-5, Presb.) Miss. in Ocean Co., N. J., 66-8. Died Sept. 28, 1883.

Betz, Wm. F., b. in Europe; a Miss. in India, of the Rhenish Miss. Soc., 1863-75, May; Lodi, N. J., (Hol.), 1875-8, went to Germany, and subsequently to Holland; Warnsveld, Holl., 1879-81, d. June 5.

Beveridge, James. N.B.S. 1827-8. Associate Reformed.

Bevier, John H., b. 1805, studied under Westbrook, and N.B.S. 1831, 1. Cl. N.B. 1831; Shawangunk, 1831-43, Ed. "Christian Intelligencer," 1843-52; Fordham, 1851-3, Glenham, 1853-60, Rensselaer, 1860-3, Rosendale, 1864-7, S.S. New Concord, 1867-73. Emeritus, Ap. 15, 73. Died Aug. 14, 1880. See "Ch. Int.," Aug. 26, 1880.

Beyer, Albert F., b. Gensungen, Hessen Cassel, Germany, Nov. 20, 1852; College Dept. of Ger. Theol. Sch., Dubuque, Ia., 76; Danville Theol. Sem., Ky., 79, lic. by Transylvania Presbyt. 78; ord. by Alton Presby. 79; (Fosterburg, Ill., Presb., 79-88); Silver Creek, German Valley, Ill., 1889-1905. Principal Pleasant Prairie Academy, German Valley, Ill., 1905-18. Teaching Pleasant Prairie Academy, 1918—. German Language and Bible Literature and Doctrine. DD., H.C. 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Editor of "Der Mitarbeiter," a German monthly, the organ of the Classis of Pleasant Prairie, Ill., 1891-1905. Translated into German New Constitution of Ref. Ch.

Beyer, Evert G., b. Jan. 14, 1856, in Iowa; Central Univer., Ia., 84, N.B.S. 87, 1. Cl. N.B.; ord. by Presbyt. of Dubuque, 88; (Farley, Ia., 87-9, Coggon, Ia., 89-92, Littleton and Otterville, 92-3, Hazelton, 1894-08. Chaplain, State Prison, Anamora, Ia., 1898-1901. (Pres. Brighton and Salina, Ia., 1904-10). (2d Keokuk, Ia.; Pres. 1919).

Beys, Henricus, b. at Dordrecht, 1675; matriculated at Leyden, Sept. 13, 1694, to study theology; matriculated again Aug. 27, 1701 (aged 27) to study medicine; ord. May 4, 1705; came to America 1705; Kingston, 1705-8; returned to Holland (Harlem and Fordham, Episcopalian, 1710-12); suspended by Classis of Amsterdam; restored to Dutch ministry, 1713; Curacoa, 1714-17.

Governor Cornbury attempted to prevent the settlement of Beys at Kingston. His attitude led to a violent dispute, which was one of the causes of Cornbury's recall. Beys became involved in a scandal at Kingston and left without permission. For account and reference, see Manual, 1902.

Bielfield, H. Mid. Col. '21; And. Sem. '25. From G.R.C. 1855. Ger. Ref., Harlem, 1855.

Bilkert, Henry Arjen, b. June 24, 1892, Kalamazoo, Mich. H.C. 1914. P.S., N.B. and W.S. 1917. 1 by Cl. Michigan. Missionary to Arabia, 1917—.

PUBLICATIONS: Missionary articles for Church papers.

Billingsley, John Alver, b. Sharonville, O., Nov. 15, 1854; Waynesburg Col. 78; Y.T.S. 76-7, U.T.S. 78-80; ord. by Cumb. Presb., Miami, Aug. 27, 77; city missionary of Ref. C. in A. in N.Y.C., 79-81 (Oxford, Miss. (Cum. Presb.), 81); Manor Chapel of South Refd. Ch., N. Y. C., 82-90 Brooklyn (Presb.), 1891.

Bingham, Luther, b. at Cornwell, Vt., June 10, 1798, Mid. Coll. 1821 Anl. Sem. 25, lic. Essex Assoc. Mass., 25 (Marietta, O., 25-37, Cincinnati, 37-43, Williston, Vt., 43-51, Journalist, 51-77). Entered R.D.C., 55, Colporteur and connected with Bd. Pub. Died 1877.

He was the author, for about eighteen years, of the reports of the Fulton Street Prayer-meeting in the "New York Observer" and "Christian Intelligencer." He wrote certain chapters in Prime's "Power of Prayer." He published "Army Life," "Hospital Life," "Living Words from Living Men," "The High Mountain Apart," "The Young Quartermaster," "The Little Syracuse Boy," "The Little Drummer Boy," "Out of Darkness into Light," etc., etc. These practical and simple books did an immense amount of good. See Manual, 1902.

Birchby, H. Gough, b. Euxton, Eng., 1853; La F. Coll. 81, U.S. 84, Presbyt. 84-92; Holland, Mich. (Hope Ch.), 1892-9. See "U.S. Cat."

Bird, Addison Caleb, b. Hawthorne, Westchester Co., N. Y., May 9, 1869; educated, Mt. Hermon, Mass.; N.B.S. 1896; 1. Cl. Westchester; Stanton, N. J., 1896-1903. Hopewell, N. Y., 1903-10; Poughkeepsie, 1st, Arlington, 1910—; also S.S. Emmanuel, Poughkeepsie, 1919—; S.C. Cl. of Poughkeepsie, 1912—.

Birdsall, Edward, b. in Williamsburg (Brooklyn), N. Y., Aug. 21, 1842; N.B.S. 80; 1. Cl. Westchester; Three Bridges, N. J., 80-4, Addisville, Pa., 84-8, Schodack, N. Y., 88-92, Clifton, N. J., 92-1899, d. April 8. See "Mints. Gen. Syn., 1899, 570.

Birkby, John, b. at Yorkshire, Eng., 1792; Rotherham Coll., Eng., 18..; ordained by the Congregationalists (Earl Shelton, Leicester, Eng., 18..; Tockholes, Lancaster, Eng., 18..—35; Hanover, N. H., 1835-40); Ganesvoort, 40-45, d. 1861. See "Manual of 1879"; "Ch. Int." May 30, 1861.

Birkey, Ab., b. 1806 (Detroit, Ger. Ref. 49-52), 2d G.D.R. Ch. N.Y.C. 52-65, d. 1867.

Bishop, Alex. Hamilton, b. at New Haven, Ct., 1816; Y.C. 30, P.S. 35, 1. by Connecticut Assoc. Astoria, 40-53, d. 1854. See Manual, 1902.

Bishop, George Sayles, b. at Rochester, N. Y., June 28, 1836; A.C. 58, A.S. and P.S. 64, lic. Presbyt. Rochester, June, 1853; ord. by Presbyt. N.B. June, 1864 (Trenton, 2d, 64-66, Newburgh (Calvary), 66-72, Orange, 2d, 72-75, all Presbyt.); Orange, N. J., 1875-1907. P.E. 1907-14, d. March 12. DD., R.C. 1877. Vedder Lecturer, 1885. Pres Gen. Syn., 1899.

Dr. Bishop was a fervent, evangelical preacher and a profound theologian. He held to the old doctrines with great force and was able to give a reason for the faith that was in him. The ministry was to him a vocation.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 237.

PUBLICATIONS: Dr. Bishop was a voluminous writer. For a list of his publications see Manual 1902.

Bishop, Wm. Samuel (son of Rev. G. S. Bishop), b. Northampton, Mass., Aug. 26, 1865. R.C. '87, N.B.S. 88-9. Gen. Sem. N.Y.C. '92. Episcopalian.

Black, John, b. East Greenbush, N. Y., May 1, 1868; R.C. 98, N.B.S. 1901, 1. Cl. Rensselaer; Easton, N. Y., 1901-1904. Altamont, 1904-08; Ghent, 1st and New Concord, 1908-18; Unionville, Hawthorne, 1918—. Vice-Pres. P.S.A. 1912.

Blair, Harlan Page, b. 1842; ord. 1876 (Congre. Deer River, Copenhagen, Westmoreland, 18..-81); West Farms, 81-4, Germantown, N. Y., 84-7; d. Mar. 11. See "Mints. Gen. Syn." 1890, 918.

Blair, Robert, J., b. in N. J., May 8, 1797; N.B.S. 1823, 1. Cl. .... 1823; Miss. to Princetown and Guilderland (Helderbergh), 1824, Miss. to Salem, 1825, Princetown and Helderbergh, 1825-7, Helderbergh, 1827-30, w. c. 1858; d. Jan. 19. See Manual, 1902.

Blake, Robert W. Licentiate of Cl. Bergen, 1896-18.

Blanchard, Frank D., b. Spring Valley, N. Y., Dec. 13, 1886. R.C. 1914, N.B.S. 1917. l. by Cl. Paramus. Shandaken and Shokan, 1917-20; Rhinebeck, N. Y., 1920—. Chaplain 159th Inf., 143 M.G. Bn.

Blaschke, H. S. Presbyterian. S.S. Dumont, Ia., 1913. Presbyterian.

Blategen, J., b. Sept. 15, 1824, at Muelheim, Ger.; c. to America, 1848 (studied at Mercersburg, Pa., and Tiffin, O.; Linton, Ind.; Evansville, Ind.; Newton, Wis.; Mosel, Wis.; Boegers Store, Mo.; Centreville, Wis.; Menno, S. D.; all in R.C. of U.S.); Forreston, Ill., 80-5. Died.

Blauvelt, Augustus, b. Farmer, N. Y., 1834. R.C. 1858, N.B.S. 61, l. Cl. Philadelphia; assistant in Madison St. Chapel, N. Y. C., 61-2, Amoy, China, 63-4, Bloomingdale, N. Y., 66-71, w. c. Died Ap. 14, 1900. D.D. by R.C., 1873.

PUBLICATIONS: "Kingdom of Satan," 1868. Articles in "Scribner's Monthly." Letters in "Independent" in 1873, and in other papers and magazines. "Present Religious Crisis," 1883.

Blauvelt, Cor. J. Lic. by Seceders, 1828; Schraalenburgh, 1828-52, Hackensack and English Neighborhood, 1852-9; d. 1861.

Blauvelt, Cor. J., b. 1813, N.B.S. 1842, l. Cl. Paramus, 1842, Schraalenburgh, 1842-58, Blue Mountain, 1859-62, Woodstock (S.S.), 1864-5, Closter City (S.S.), 1866-9, West Hurley, 1869-78, Livingston Manor, 1878-81, d. March. See "Ch. Int.," 1881, Ap. 4.

Blauvelt, Cor. Ryckman, b. May 6, 1843, in N. Y. C.; U.N.Y. 64, P.S. and U.S. 67, lic. Pres. N.Y.; East New York, 1868-74. Newark, East, 1874-6, Ed. "Sower and Gospel Field," 1874-5, again, Jan.-Aug., 1877, Ed. "Christian Intelligencer," 77-79, Hyde Park, 80-83. Ph.D. by N.Y.U. 1891. Cor. Sec. of Soc. of Comparative Religions, 1890—. d. Aug. 12, 1920.

He was a student and seeker after truth, not content with surface definitions. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 630.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Spencerian Theory of the Religion of Israel." "Theosophy and Christianity Irreconcilable," "Hom. Rev.," May, 1895. Many editorials, reviews, and contributed articles in "Ch. Int." and "Sower and Gospel Field." For many years he prepared semi-annual Index of the Christian Intelligencer.

Blauvelt, Geo. Mancius Smedes, b. Dec. 8, 1832 (s. of Rev. Dr. Blauvelt, of Lamington, Presbyt.); N.Y.U. 1850, P.S. 1853, l. Presbyt. 1853 (Chester, N. J., 1853-6, Racine, Wis., 1856-9, Lyons Farm, 1859-64, Presbyt.); Tappan, 1864-82, Easton, Pa., 1882-90, Six Mile Run, 1890-1901, w. c. d. July 5, 1911.

He was a minister of the old school yet not lacking in progressive ideas. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 559. Also "Cole's Hist. Ch. of Tappan," 1894, 110-116.

Blauvelt, Isaac, b. about 1750; Q.C. 1783, stud. theol. under J. R. Hardenbergh, l. Cl. Hackensack, 1780; Fishkill and Hopewell, 1783-90, Paramus and Saddle River, 1790-Nov., 91, susp.; restored to church membership, 1824, d. about 1840. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1785.

Blauvelt, Timothy. Q.C. 1782, studied theol. under Livingston, l. by Gen. Meeting of Mins. and Elds. 1784.

Blauvelt, Wm. Warren, b. at New Brunswick, N. J., June 23, 1800; Q.C. 1814, N.B.S. 23, Teaching 22-4, l. by Presbyt. of Lawrenceville, N. J. (Lamington, N. J. (Presbyt.), 1826-1882; pastor emeritus, 1882-88, died July 16.) D.D. N.Y.U. 1856. See Manual, 1902.

Blauw, Cornelius. Matriculated at the University of Groningen, Sept. 15, 1749, for the study of Philosophy and Letters. He was from Alkmaar, Pompton Plains, Fairfield, Totowa, and Boonton, 1762-8, Hackensack, 2d, and Schraalenburgh, 2d, 1768-71.

He appears to have been a troublesome man of the Conferentie party, invading the congregations of others, accepting calls from the disaffected, and illegally administering the ordinances to them.



- Blekkink, Evert J., b. Oostburg, Wis., May 26, 1858; H.C. 83, N.B.S. 86, lic. Cl. Wis.; Lisha's Kill, 86-8, Cobleskill and Lawyerville, 88-94, Amsterdam, N. Y. (Trinity), 94-9, Kalamazoo, Mich., 1899-1905; Holland 3d, 1905-12. Prof. Systematic Theo. W.T.S. 1912—. D.D. H.C. 1909. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1918. D.D. R.C. 1920. Editor of the *Leader*, 1906—
- Blekkink, Victor John W. (son of Rev. E. J. Blekkink), b. at Lisha's Kill, N. Y., Aug. 27, 1887, H.C. 1909. N.B.S. 1912. l. by Cl. Holland 1912. Long Branch, 1912-14; Canajoharie, 1914—. Pres. P.S.A. (1920-21.)
- Blessing, Frank Fenton, b. Slingerland, N. Y. U.C. 1889. P.S. 1892. l. by Pres. Albany. Pres. Scarborough, 1892-1901; Lebanon, 1903-07; Sect. Ursinus Col., 1908-9; Sect. Travelers' Aid Soc., N.Y.C., 1910-11; Director Gad's Hill Center Social Settlement, Chicago, 1912-13; Albany, N. Y., 6th, 1915—
- Blocker, Simon, b. Amsterdam, Holland, Oct. 1, 1881. R.C. 1905, N.B.S. 1908. l. by Cl. N.B. Union, High Bridge, 1908-15; Paterson, Broadway, 1915—. Lector Biblical Theology N.B.S. 1917—. Ass. Editor *Ch. In.*
- Bloemendal, Ralph, b. in the Netherlands, 1859, c. to America, 69; H.C. 88, W.S. '89, l. Cl. .... New Holland, Mich., 91-4, Chicago, 1st, 94-7, Muskegon, 2d, 1897-1905. Baldwin, Wis., 1905-07; Emmanuel, Grand Rapids, 1907-12; Cleveland, 1st 1912-14; North Park, Kalamazoo, 1914-16; Zion Ref., Grand Rapids, 1918-19; Graafschap, Mich., 1919-20.
- Blom, Hermannus, b. Amsterdam, 1628; matriculated at Utrecht University, 1647; at Leyden University, June 4, 1652, as a student of theology; Esopus, 1660-7, returned to Holland, Wonbrugge, Holland, 1667—
- In 1657 he was a candidate and the Classis elected him to go in the navy with Mr. Tromp, and he was presented to the Admiralty Board; but the conditions offered were not acceptable to him. Letters from Domines Megapolensis and Drisius had excited deep interest in Holland concerning the destitution of the American churches (1659), but no settled pastor could be induced to leave his field. The Classis then urged Hermannus Blom, a candidate for the ministry, to come to the New World. He arrived in April, 1659, and as Esopus seemed most in need, he was sent thither. Before they had in that place only Comforters of the Sick, who read to them on the Sabbath days. He accordingly visited Esopus and preached two sermons. A church was at once organized, and he was called to become their pastor. He accepted the call, and sailed for Holland in September, 1659, to submit to the final examination and receive ordination. On Feb. 16, 1660, he returned, "ordained to preach on water and on the land, and in all the neighborhood, but specially at Esopus." In three years his church had grown from 16 to 60 members. At the Indian massacre at Wiltwyck, in 1663, he acted most bravely, helping to drive away the savages.—"Doc. Hist." iii, 581; "Col. Hist." ii, 223; "Letters in Ecc. Rec." N.Y.
- Bloodgood, Chas. Edward, b. Palenville, N.Y., Sept. 5, 1894. R.C. 1917. N.B.S. 1920. l. by Cl. Greene, 1920. Spotswood, N. J., 1920—
- Bloom, Walter Sax, b. Catskill, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1888. R.C. 1912. N.B.S. 1915. l. by Cl. Green. Hawthorne, N. J., 1916-21; Passaic, N. J., North, 1921—
- Blue, John H. Rec'd from Pres. 1915. Jersey City, Park Ch., 1916-17. D.D.
- Bluhm, Conrad, b. Cleveland, O., May 11, 1867; Colorado Univer. 95, U.S. 97, ord. Cl. Bergen; Hoboken, 1st, 1897-1902. Presbyterian
- PUBLICATIONS: Several pamphlets.
- Bodine, Geo. D. W., b. Aug. 20, 1836, Seneca Co., N. Y.; R.C. 61, N.B.S. 64, l. Cl. Geneva, Addisville, Pa., 64-8, Germantown, N. Y., 68-74, Bushnell, 74-79; d. 1880. See Manual, 1902.
- Boech, F. See Bosch, F.C.S.



Boehme, John Philip, b. Hochstadt, Ger.; baptized there Nov. 25, 1683; teacher at Worms, 1708-15, at Lambsheim, 1715-20; c. to America, 1720; first Reader and subsequently Pastor at Falckner Swamp, Skip-pach and Whitmarsh, Pa., 1725-49; org. chs. at Conestoga, Lancaster Co., Pa., 1727; at Tulpehocken, 1727; also Pastor at Philadelphia, 1734-48; org. ch. at Oley, Pa., 1736. Died 1740.

Owing to the dearth of ministers in Pennsylvania, he assumed the office at the request of the people and administered the sacraments. When German ministers began to arrive, he sought correspondence with the Classis of Amsterdam, and was finally legally ordained in the name of the Classis, by the Dutch ministers in New York, Nov. 23, 1729. The correspondence and all the proceedings are entered in the "Minutes of the Collegiate Church," N. Y. C. Rev. Dr. T. W. Chambers made a translation of this material, and it was published in the "Mercersburg Review," October, 1876. The same documents, and many more pertaining to this matter, are found in full in the Ecc. Rec. N. Y. The Classis ratified all his acts done before ordination. He attended the first meeting of the Dutch Cœtus in 1738. He was most active in organizing the scattered German settlers in Pennsylvania into churches. He was one of the four ministers who organized the German Cœtus in 1747. His life was very active and very useful. "Van Horne's Hist. of Ger. Ch., Philadelphia." Dr. Jas. I. Good published a sketch of his life—"Early Fathers of Refd. Ch.," 1897; and gave much material relating to him in his "Hist. of Refd. Ch. in U. S.," 1899.

Boehrer, John, b. in Germany, 1828; c. to America, 1847; studied under Guldin and others; lic. N. Cl. L. I., 1854; laboring at Astoria and Newtown, 54-6; West Leyden, 56-62, Jeffersonville, Thumansville, and Milesville, 62-5, Naumberg and New Bremen, 68-74, Mina, 74-9, laboring for Am. Tract Soc., 79-86, Buffalo, 87-97, w. c. d. Dec. 14, 1902. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 514.

Boel, Henricus (son of Tobias), b. Amsterdam, 1692; matriculated in Leyden University, Sept. 17, 1712, for the study of theology; New York, 1713-54; d. June 27. Officiated also frequently in all the neighboring churches.

He was the decided opponent of Frelinghuysen in his more evangelistic and revivalistic methods at Raritan. Domine Van Santvoord in his "Dialogue between Candidus and Considerans," constantly refers to Boel, although not by name. Boel's brother, a lawyer, drew up the charges against Frelinghuysen for his evangelical preaching in a pamphlet of 150 pages, called the "Klagte," or "Complaint." Domine Boel was of an irascible temper, and even encouraged the disaffected in Goetschius' congregation at Jamaica. Yet the judicious course and amiable spirit of his older colleague, Du Bois, prevented any collision between them as colleagues. The obituary notice of Boel, July 1, 1754, in the "New York Mercury," refers to his great learning, his orthodoxy, and his ability in controversy. It also adds that he was a tender and affectionate parent, and a generous and charitable friend of the poor. "Ecc. Rec., N. Y." "Doc. Hist. N. Y.," iii, 576; "Eng. Mints. Ch. N. Y. Lib. B.," 43; "Collegiate Ch. Year-Book," 1883, 66. The dates in the obituary notice are not quite consistent. He had been pastor for forty-two years, and not thirty-seven, as there said. The "Leyden Catalogue" also fixes his birth at 1692, and not 1688. See also "Manual," of 1879.

Boelen, Hermanus Lancelot, Jamaica, Newtown, Oyster Bay, and Success, 1766-72, Oyster Bay and Newtown, 1772-80.

He was a Tory in the Revolution, and in 1780 returned to Holland. His warm prayers for the King exasperated the Whigs. He was a widower, accompanied by his daughter, and his language is said to have been too pure and high-flown for the people. He was of small stature, but had a stentorian voice. He did not attend the meeting for union in 1771, although earnestly exhorted to come by Dr. Livingston.—"Mints. Ch. N. Y., Lib. B.," 386, Eng. translation.

Boer, Henry K., b. Dalfsen, Netherlands, Aug. 12, 1845; H.C. 70, W.S. 73, lic. Cl. Holland; ord. by Cl. Grand River, 74, Apr. 8, as Miss. Pastor; Detroit and South Haven, 74-6, Buffalo and Dunkirk, 76-9, Albany (Hol.), 79-85, Maurice, Ia., 85-90, Coopersville, Mich., 90-2, Grand Rapids, 9th, 92-5, Hamilton, Mich., 95-1900, Chicago (N. W. ch.), 1900-1902. Otley, Ia., 1902-05; Portage, Mich., 1905-09; Agent, Holland Benevolent Ass. S.S. Sioux City, Ia., 1915-16. d. Oct. 16, 1919. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 274.

Bocr, Nicholas (neph. of H. K. Boer), b. Drenthe, Mich., Mar. 21, 1872; H.C. 97, W.S. 1900, l. Cl. Holland; Jamestown, 2d (Mich.), 1900-1903; Bethany, Grand Rapids, 1903-07; Chicago, 1st, 1907-09; Passaic, 1st (Hol.), 1909-15; Jamestown, 1st, 1916-18, Grand Rapids, 3rd, 1918—

Boetcher, Wm. H. J. Brooklyn (Ger. Am. Refd.), 1898-1901. Presbyterian.

Boeve, Lucas, b. Newkirk, Ia., Feb. 9, 1876. H.C. 1903. N.B.S. 1906. l. by Cl. of N.B. Lebanon, N. J., 1906-10; North Ch., Newark Ass., 1910-14; Tarrytown, 2nd, 1914—

Bogardus, Cornelius, b. Sept. 25, 1780; studied theol. under Livingston, l. Cl. N. Y., 1808; Schenectady, 1808-12; d. Dec. 13.

Bogardus, Cornelius (nephew of Cornelius Bogardus, above), b. at Fishkill, 1785; U.C. 1816, N.B.S. 18, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Madison and Warren Cos., N. Y., 18-20, Beaverdam, 21-5, Wynantskill, 26-32, Boght, 34-8, Gilboa and Conesville, 38-43 supplied Blenheim 1834, a teacher, 43-54, d. He published a treatise on the Mode of Baptism, 1821.

Bogardus, Everardus, b. Woerden, (near Utrecht), 1607; matriculated in Leyden University, July 17, 1627, for the study of letters; Comforter of the Sick in Guinea, 16—1632; ord. by Cl. of Amsterdam, June 14, 1632; New Amsterdam, 1633-47, resigned July 22. Sailed for Holland Aug. 16 on "The Princess." Drowned Sept. 27, 1647.

In the "Minutes of the Synod of North Holland," at Alckmaar, Aug. 17, *seq.*, 1632, in the list of "Ministerial Changes" of the Classis of Amsterdam, we find, under the head of "Entered": "Everardus Bogardus, sent to New Netherland; Conrad Cleverus, sent to Pharnabruk."

For a long time Bogardus was thought to have been the first minister in New Netherlands, but see Michaelius. He arrived with Governor Van Twiller, in April, 1633, accompanied by Adam Roelandsen, a school master. The people of New Amsterdam had worshipped in a loft since 1626; but this was now replaced by a plain wooden building like a barn, situated near the East River, in what is now Broad street, between Pearl and Bridge. Nearly a parsonage was also provided. Van Twiller's government was not what it ought to have been, and he received a severe reprimand from Bogardus, who styled him "a child of the devil," and threatened him with such a shake from the pulpit on the following Sabbath as would make him shudder. This coarse and unbecoming conduct was afterward charged against him.

As early as 1638, Bogardus wished to go to Holland to answer Van Dincklagen's charges against him, but he could not be spared. He had a daughter married in 1642, which event, after several rounds of drink, was seized by the Governor as a fit opportunity to secure subscriptions for a new church building. Many of the subscriptions were bitterly repented afterward, but without avail. The domine protested against Kieft's murderous slaughter of the neighboring Indians in 1643; and two years later, when Kieft refused the right of appeal to the fatherland, the domine boldly denounced him from the pulpit, standing as he did on the side of the people's rights. Kieft had before this charged the domine with drunkenness and siding with the malcontents. The Governor and many of the officers now remained away from church services and excited parties to drum and shout during service. At last Kieft cited Bogardus for trial and matters grew worse and worse till mutual friends interfered. After the arrival of

Governor Stuyvesant to supersede Kieft, in July, 1647, both Kieft, with a large fortune, and Bogardus sailed in the same vessel to Europe to give an account to their superiors (Aug. 16, 1647). But by mistake they got into Bristol Channel and were wrecked off the coast of Wales and both were lost. Out of one hundred lives, only twenty were saved.

In 1638 Bogardus had married Anneke Jans, widow of Roeloff Jans. From her first husband she inherited the farm which later (1705) became the property of Trinity Church and the foundation of that church's wealth. Mrs. Bogardus, after her husband's death returned to her former home at Beverwyck (Albany), where she died in 1663. Bogardus is the Latinized form of Bogart. Domine Bogardus' descendants are numerous.

For fuller sketch and list of Authorities, see Manual, 1902.

Bogardus, Francis M. (s. of Cor. Bogardus, No. 2), b. Boght, N. Y., April 19, 1836. R.C. 60, N.B.S. 63. l. by Cl. L.I.; Greenbush, 63-9; Westerlo, 69-72; Mohawk, 72-6; (Brookfield, Ct., 77-80); Palisades, 80-8; Bloomingdale and St. Remy, 88-90; Cortlandtown, 90-5; d. Feb. 20, 1918. See Min. Gen. Syn. 1918, 599.

Bogardus, Henry James, b. Fishkill Landing, N. Y., Feb. 15, 1858; R.C. 78, N.B.S. 81, lic. by Cl. Westchester; grad. of N. Y. University College of Medicine, 1883, intending to go as a missionary; but finally settled down to the practice of medicine in this country.

Bogardus, Nanning. Helderbergh, 1830-3, Fort Plain, 34-5, S.S. at Plattekill; Woodstock, 38-42, Sharon, 46-8, Westerlo, 49-50, Gallupville, 52-6, Stone Arabia, 57-8, S.S. Canastota, 58-9, S.S. Spraker's Basin, 61-6, d. 1868.

Bogardus, Wm. E., son of Cor. Bogardus, No. 2, b. Cohoes, N. Y., June, 1834; R.C. 60, N.B.S. 63, l. N. Cl. L. I.; Middleburgh (S.S.), 63-4, Unionville and Greenburgh, 64-7, supplied Stuyvesant Falls, 67-8, Miss. to Norris, Ill., 68-9, Cuddebackville, 70-4, Saddle River, 74-84, Oakland, 84-8 (Pleasant Plains, Presbyt., 88-90), Fairfield, 90-2, Brookdale, 1892-1908; d. Jan. 5. Min. Gen. Syn., 1908, 228.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Refd. Ch. Brookdale, N. J.," 1901.

Bogardus, Wm. R. (cousin of Cor. Bogardus, No. 2), b. 1792, U.C. 1813, N.B.S. 16, l. Cl. N.B.; New Paltz and New Hurley, 17-28, New Paltz, 28-31, Aquackanonck, 31-56, resigned, d. 1862.

He was an eminent servant of Christ in the van guard of progress and in successful labor abundant. See Manual, 1902. D.D.

Bogart, David Schuyler, b. in N.Y.C. 1770; C.C. 1790, studied theol. under Livingston, l. by Synod of R.D. Churches, 1792; Miss. along the Hudson and to the North, as far as St. Croix, 1792, Albany, as an assistant, 1792-6 (Southampton, L. I., Presbyt.), 1796-1806, Bloomingdale, 1806-7 (Southampton again), 1807-13, Success and Oyster Bay, 1813-26, d. 1839.

He was a man of intellectual ability which was improved by study. Through his writings for the press his influence was widely extended. See Manual, 1902.

Bogert, Nic. I. M., b. June 30, 1842. R.C. 1864, N.B.S. 67, l. Cl. N.Y.; Metuchen, 67-70, w. c. (White Haven, Pa., Presbyt. 76-81, Bellport, L. I., 81-4), Clover Hill, 84-96, Woodlawn Chapel, Brooklyn, 1900-1902. Supplying churches.

Bogert, Samuel, b. 1783. C.C. 1801. Studied under Froeligh, l. 1804, d. 1868. Never ordained.

Boggis, Henry, Highlands, N. J., 1887-9, Woodstock, N. Y., 91-5.

Bohler, Jacob, b. July 5, 1863, Bern, Switzerland. Mission House Cöl. 1888. Mission House Sem. 1891; l. by Cl. Missouri. (Rockville, Mo., 1891-1899; Belden; Neb., 1899-1904; Ref., Ch. U.S.). Delaware, S. D., 1904-08; Ref., Ch. U.S., Belden, Nebr., 1908—. Stated Clerk Cl. Missouri, Ref. Ch. U.S.; Treasurer Cl. of Nebraska, Ref. Ch. U.S. Boice, Ira Condict, b. in Piscataway township, Middlesex Co., N. J., June

28, 1803; D.C. 23, N.B.S. 26, l. Cl. N.B.; Salem and Union, 26-9, Bergen Neck, 29-44, Claverack, 44-59, North Hempstead, 59-70, d. 1872, Oct. 5. See Manual, 1902.

Bolks, Seine, b. near Linden, Overysse, Holland, April 30, 1814. Studied under Van Raalte; Hellendoorn, Holland, 1834-47; c. to America; Overysse, 48-53, Grand Haven, 53-5, Milwaukee, 55-61, Chicago 1st, 61-2, High and Low Prairie, 62-5, Zeeland, 65-71, Orange City, 71-8, Emeritus, d. June 16, 1894.

His life covered the period of the five pioneer pastors and leaders who in 1846-7 led the exodus of Hollanders to the West. In his boyhood he had witnessed the successful struggle for the establishment of a free church in the Netherlands. His natural gifts and early consecration transformed the shepherd boy into a minister of Christ. The urgency of the times permitted but a few months of preparation. In large measure he attributed to Van Raalte, his instructor, the molding of his character and the shaping of his future course. On their way to Michigan he and his companions passed the winter of 1847-8 in Syracuse. Upon reaching his destination they settled the town of Overysse, Mich. He was a wise and safe counselor to his people in their temporal affairs as well as in their religious life. He advocated the union of the new immigrants with the Reformed (Dutch) Church, to which he was always faithfully devoted. His preaching was markedly evangelical and large blessings attended his labors everywhere. He was intimately acquainted with every member of his flock. He was a man of prayer, of strong faith and of commanding presence. His ministry lasted nearly sixty years. He was the last survivor of the original pioneer ministers of the Holland emigration of 1846-7. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1895, 207.

Bollenbacher, Jacob, b. at Kirschroth, Germany, July 25, 1847, c. to America, 68, engaged in Sunday-school work, 68-77. Studied for the ministry at Franklin, Wis.; ord. by Ger. Ref. Ch., 79. (Ger. Ref. Chs. 79-1893.) Hope Ch. at George, Lyon Co., Iowa, March, 93; died Nov. 17, 1893.

Bolster, Frelon Eugene, b. Portland, Maine, March 30, 1873. A.C. 1896. Yale Divinity Sch. 1896, interrupted by sickness. U.T.S. 1911. l. by Cong. Ministerial Ass. of Windham Co., Conn., 1900; (Cong-Missionary Work, Conn. and Maine, 1899-1902; Sheffield, Mass., 1902-06; Westbrook, Maine, 1907-09; Ass., Clinton Ave. Cong., Brooklyn, N. Y., 1911-12); Manor Chapel, N. Y., 1915-21. (Pres. Port Chester, N. Y., 1921—)

Bolsterle, George Steele, b. Lebanon, N. J., Sept. 13, 1876. R.C. in Class of 1909, N.B.S. 1909. l. by Cl. Newark 1909. West Leyden, 1909-11; Wyantskill, 1911-13; Anderson Memorial, N. Y. C., 1913-16; West Farm, N. Y. C. (S.S.) 1916-1917. (Pres. Charlton St. Memorial, N. Y. C., 1917-20); Astoria, L. I., 1920—

Bolton, Jas., b. Doe Run, Pa., Dec. 26, 1826; U.C. 51, U.S. 53, l. Presb. of Brooklyn; Fordham, 56-65, Colt's Neck, 65-78, Greenville, 82-4, West Farms, 84-8, Lodi, 2d, 88-90, Stanton, 90-5, w. c. d. 1905, Oct. 4. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 597.

Bombin, John, b. Allenstein, Ger., Jan. 7, 1858; University of Koenigsberg; N.B.S. 91, lic. by Cl. N. Y.; ord. by Cl. Bergen, 91; Hackensack, 3d (Ger.), 1891-1912.

Bondet, Daniel, b. 1654, French Ref. Boston and Worcester, 1686-95, also Miss. to the Indians at New Oxford, Mass., 1689-95, New Rochelle. 1696-1709, visited England and received Episc. ordination, New Rochelle again, 1709-22. Also Miss. to the Mohegans, 1716-22, died.

He had fifty Indian communicants. Col. Heathcote says: "He is a good man and preaches very intelligibly in English, which language he uses every third Sabbath, when he avails himself of the Liturgy. He has done a great deal of service since his arrival in this country. His pay is only £30 per



- year." "Doc. Hist. N. Y." iii. 77, 84, 560-573; "Col. Hist. N. Y.," v. 326, 354. "Collections of Huguenot Soc.," Vol. i.
- Bonnell, Seth, U.C. 1835; Glenville, 1st, 1835-8. d.
- Bonney, Peres B., b. Bound Brook, N. J., June 18, 1838. R.C. 1857, N.B.S. 1861; became Presbyterian. Died May 29, 1877.
- Bonrepos, David, French Ref. New Rochelle, 1688-96, supplied New Paltz occasionally, 1696-1700, Fresh Kill, Staten Island, 1696-1717, died 1734. See "Van Pelt's Hist. Sermon and Baird's Daille," 96; also "Collections of Huguenot Soc."
- Bonte, George William, b. Ostfriestand, Germany, 1883. H.C. 1913, W.S. 1917. l. by Cl. P.P. 1917. Washington, Ackley, Ia., 1907—
- Boocook, William Henry, b. Sept. 21, 1863, at Birmingham, England; R.C. 85, N.B.S. 88, l. S. Cl. L. l.; Flatbush, Grace Chapel, 86-99, Bayonne 1st, 1899-1909. (Presbyterian, Buffalo, 1st, 1909-1921). Director of Religious Education for the Presbytery of Buffalo, 1921—. D.D.
- Bookstaver, A. Augustus, b. Montgomery, N. Y., Nov. 22, 1842. R.C. 1866, N.B.S. 69, l. Cl. Orange; Glenville, 2d, 1870-1. Chaplain U.S.N. 1872, w. c. d. April 24, 1905. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 274.
- Bookstaver, Jacob, b. at Montgomery, N. Y., Feb. 9, 1817; R.C. 37, N.B.S. 40, l. Cl. Orange; Minisink, 41-7, Teachr at Belleville, 47-8, d. Dec. 11. See "Manual," 1879.
- Boone, Ilsley, b. Brooklyn, N. Y. (Brown Univ. 1904, Newton Theo. Institute 1907. Ord. Boston North Ass. 1907). S.S. Ponds, 1921—
- PUBLICATION: "The Conquering Christ," Associate Editor Chicago Standard, Missions, etc.
- Boot, Harry Peter, b. Jan. 10, 1874, Fulton, Ill. H.C. 1900, W.S. 1903. l. Cl. of Wis., 1903. Missionary, China, 1903—. Mission Treasurer, seven years, Mission Secretary a year and a half. Prof. O.T. Exegesis and Theology in Amoy Seminary.
- Booth, Eugene Samuel, b. Aug. 16, 1850, at Trumbull, Ct.; R.C. 76, N.B.S. 79, ord. by Cl. N.B., June 26, 79; Missionary in Japan 1879—; in charge of Ferris Seminary, Yokohama, 1882—. Pastor Union Ch., Yokohama, 1884-5. 1898-1907.
- Borden, Edmund W. From Presbyt. Ch.; De Spelder, Mich., 1883-7.
- Borgers, Herman, b. in Netherlands, Nov. 13, 1844; H.C. 68, W.S. 72, lic. Cl. Holland; ord. Presbyt. Chippewa, 73 (S.S. North Bend, Wis., Presb. Nov., 72-3. Ap., pastor to Feb., 74); Cedar Grove, Wis., 74-81, Polkton, 1881-3. Greenleafton, 86-93. Oak Harbor, Wash., 1903-05; also S.S. North Yakima, Wash., 1904. d. Feb. 15, 1917. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 257.
- Bork, Christian, b. in Berlin, Prussia, March 11, 1758; stud. under Bassett, l. Cl. Albany, 1795; Lawyersville and Sharon, 1796-8. Schodack and Bethlehem, 1798-1803. Union, Union Village and Schodack, 1804-8, Franklin St., N.Y.C., 1808-23, d. Sept. D.D. by C.C. 1811.
- His baptismal name was George Christian Frederick. His father, an officer in the Prussian army, died of a wound received before his son Christian was born. He was religiously educated by his mother, and at the age of fourteen was confirmed in the Lutheran Church.
- When about 18 years of age he was pressed into the army and sent to America. He was among the troops of General Burgoyne, surrendered at Saratoga in 1777. Afterward he taught school and served in the American army. He was converted by hearing a sermon preached by Dr. Livingston in a barn on Livingston Manor. He became a minister of power.
- See Manual, 1902.
- Borst, John W., b. Middleburgh, N.Y. (?). R.C. 1861, N.B.S., d. 1864, May 3.



- Bosch, Fred. C. S., b. Frankfort-on-Main, Germany, July 26, 1876. Bloomfield Academical Dept.; N.B.S. 1901, 1. Cl. N.B.; 1901, Chapin, Iowa, 1901-1905. (Cincinnati, Fairmount Pres. 1905-11.) Graduate Student Lane Sem. 1906-08. Pekin 2d, Ill., 1911-13; Dumont, Ia., 1914-16. P.P. Cl. Miss. 1916. Prof. Greek and German, Central College, Pella, Ia., 1916-19. Prin. P.P. College, Meekin, Ill., 1919—. M.A. Univ. Cincinnati, 1909.
- Bosch, G. J. H.C. '05. W.S. 1908. 1. by Cl. Iowa, Lafayette, Ind., 1908-09. Newton, Erie, Ill., 1909-12; Grand Rapids, 4th, 1912-15; Steen, Minn., 1915-21; Christian Reformed Church, 1921.
- Bosshart, John G., b. Switzerland, July 5, 1874. University Education, Seminary Ref. Ch. in Switzerland. 1. by Cl. of West N. Y. Ref. Ch. U.S. (Ref. Ch. U.S., Ridgeway, Pa., N.Y.C., Sanford, Ky.). Far Rockaway, Ger. Evan., 1916-18. Newtown, Ger., 1918—.
- Boughton, Chas. M. Tyre (S.S.), 1905-22.
- Bouma, Hessel, b. Oct. 6, 1884, Harlingen, Neth. Calvin C., 1912. Ch. Ref. Sem. Grand Rapids, McCormick, P.S. 1. by Pres. Chicago 1915. (Fairgrove, Pres. 1915-18). P.G., P.S., 1918-19. Paterson (Hol.) 1st, 1919—.
- Bouma, Peter A. J., b. Neth., July 14, 1862, Kamplin, Neth. W.S. 1890, 1. Cl. Holland, Grandville, Mich., 90-2, Grand Rapids, 4th, 91-4, Boyden, 94-8, Chicago (Gano), 1898-1903; Morrison, Ill., Ebenezer, 1903-08; Pella, 3d, 1908-11; Holland, 4th, 1911-13; Hull, 1914-19; Muskegon, 5th, 1919—.
- Bourne, Geo. b. 1780, at Westbury, England; Homerton Sem., London, 1804, lic. 1804, settled in Virginia and Maryland, 1804-..., Germantown, Pa., Presbyt., 18-...-, Principal of Academy at Sing Sing, and Pastor of Presbyt. Ch., 18-...-, Quebec, Canada, Cong. Ch. 18-...-33 (S.S.), West Farms, 1839-42, d. 1845.
- He was an outspoken opponent of slavery and Romanism.
- He was a frequent contributor to periodicals and to the press; was an author, and also secured the republication of many valuable works, editing them himself. His knowledge of books and of general literature was extensive. He died suddenly in the office of the "Christian Intelligencer," from heart disease. His principal publications are: "A Picture of Slavery," "Lectures on the Church of Christ" and "Illustrations of Popery."
- Bovenkerk, John, b. July 9, 1880, in Neth. Univ. of Chicago, 1907. W.T.S. 1916. 1. by Cl. Wis. Detroit, 1916-19, Muskegon, 1st, 1919—.
- PUBLICATIONS "De Vragenbus" in DeHope.
- Boyce, Donald, b. Ellenville, N. Y., Nov. 6, 1892. Private study. In Lancaster Sem., Ref. Ch. U.S. in Class of 1915. Also private theo. study because of impaired health. S.S. Westerlo, 1914-1916. 1. by Cl. of Albany, 1916. Westerlo, 1916—. Clarksville, S.S., 1919—.
- PUBLICATIONS Contributions to Int. and Leader.
- Boyd, Hugh M. U.C. 1813, Saratoga, 30-3, Schaghticoke, 35-41, d. 1846.
- Boyd, John Campbell, b. Albany, N. Y., March 2, 1836; C.N.J., 55. P.T.S. '63, Chaplain U.S.A. 64 (Lake George, 65 Pres.), Fonda 65-70 (Valatie 72-8, Pres.), (Kingsboro, 78-83, Pres.), S.S. Auriesville and Samsonville 1883-99. d. Oct. 12, 1901. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1902, 197.
- Boyd, Joshua, b. Goshen, N. Y., March 10, 1785; U.C. 1814, studied theology with Dr. McDowell, of Elizabeth, N. J.; lic. Presbyt. Elizabeth, 1826, Miss. to Roxbury and Middletown, N. Y., 26-7, to Herkimer and Fallsburgh, 27-8, Rotterdam, 1st and 2nd, 28-36, Rotterdam, 2d, 36-40. Middleburgh, 40-42, Breakabin, Germantown, N. Y. 42-49; d. Nov. 3, 1874. See "Manual of 1879."
- Boynton, Arthur Boardman, b. Auburndale, Mass., Nov. 7, 1884. A.C. 1910, N.B.S. 13. 1. by Cl. N.Y. 1913. Port Jervis, 2d, 1913-19. Y.M.C.A. War Work, 1918-1919; Mohawk, 1919—.
- Boyse, Gerard Smith. C.C. 1840, N.B.S. 1842-3. d.

Boyse, Wm. Miss. to Woodstock and Ashoken, 1826-9, Woodstock, 29-37, d. 1853.—"Mag. R.D.C.," ii, 376. He published a small volume—"Writings and Letters, Religious, Historical and Pastoral," 1838.

Braak, Peter. H.C. 1899. W.S. 1902. Hope, Westfield, N.D., 1902-05; Grace, Grand Rapids, 1905-08; Cl. Miss., Wisconsin, 1908-12; Chicago, West Side, 1912-16; Pella, 3d, 1916-1920; Lansing, Ill., 1920—

Braam, Leonard M. W.T.S. 1920. P.S. 1921. l. by Cl. Pella, 1920. Accord, N.Y., 1921—

Brace, Frederick R. Y.C. '57. Aub. S. '60. l. Cl. N.B. 1860. 1861 Presbyt. Bracker, B. Presbyterian. Baileyville, Ill., 1911-14. Pres. Marion, S.D., 1914-16; Superintendent of Home Missions, South Dakota, 1916-19; Rudd, Ia., 1919-20. Retired, living at Denver, Colo., 1920—

Bradford, John M. (s. of Rev. Ebenezer, Bradford, of Danbury), b. May 15, 1781, at Hanover, N. J.; Brown Univ., 1800, studied theology under Dr. Ashbel Green, of Philadelphia; lic. Presbyt. Philadelphia, 1803; tutor in C.N.J., 1803-4, Albany, 1805-20; died 1827, March 27.

He was a man of fine appearance, dignified manners and was an eloquent and impressive preacher. Few men have been better fitted by natural endowments for the position of a public speaker. His voice was uncommonly melodious and his gesticulation dignified and graceful. His style was rich and yet chaste; and his sermons were compositions of a high order. For years he commanded large audiences and was reckoned among the distinguished pulpit orators of the day. He was elected a trustee of Queen's Coll. 1807. "Mag. R.D.C.," i. 72. "Sketch in Sprague's Annals," by Dr. Matthews. "Johnson's Sketch of Ch. Albany," 28.

PUBLICATIONS: "The School of the Prophets: A Sermon before Bd. Supts.," 1813. (This contains valuable historical notes on Phillip's Academy, Dr. Mason's Sem., etc., with the important address of Gen. Syn., 1807, to the churches.) Also a "Sermon on the Struggle of the Dutch for Emancipation," 1814, and "The Word of Life," 1817. Art. on Dr. Linn in "Sprague's Annals."

Bradford, W. J. Lysander, 1849-55.

Bradshaw, Archibald Harmon, b. Indianapolis, Ind., Aug. 18, 1870; Franklin Coll. Ind., 92; P.S. 95. Vermilye Chapel of N. Y. Collegiate Ch. 95-1900, Assist. Pastor, 29th St. Ch., N. Y. C., 1900-03. Became Episcopalian.

Braithwaite, Thomas S., b. England, 1865. East Keswick, England, 1889, Headingley, England, 1893. Ord. by Manhattan Cong. Ass. 1890. East Rockaway, L. I., 1890-98; Memorial Ch., Wantagh, L. I., 1899-1916). Lyonsville and Krumsville, N.Y., 1920-21. Chaplain of two Fire Departments.

Branch, Henry, New Haven, 1869-72.

Brandau, J. H., b. Hessen, Nassau, Germany, Dubuque Col., Ia., 1907. Dubuque Sem., 1910. l. by Pres. Waukon, 1910. Professor Dubuque Col., 1910-18. Rec'd from Pres. Dumont, Ia., 1918—

Brandow, John Henry, b. Windham, N. Y., Sept. 20, 1853; R.C., 83, N.B.S. 86, l. Cl. Greene; Mohawk, 86-88 (Oneonta, N. Y., 88-95, Presbyt.), Schuylerville, N. Y., 1895-1905; Schoharie, 1905-08; Syn. Supt. P.S. Albany, 1908-21. d. Oct. 14. Member Bd. Superintendents N.B.S., Pres. P.S.A. 1906, Member Federal Council of Ch. Trustees N.Y. State Historical Society.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Story of Old Saratoga," 1901. 2d Ed. 1920. Many articles for the Intelligencer.

Mr. Brandow was a man of strong character and wisdom.

Brandow, Melvin, b. Cocksackie, N. Y., Sept. 12, 1863. R.C. '88. N.B.S. 88-9. Meadville Sem. 1904. Unitarian, Lancaster, Pa., 1904-08; Plymouth, Mass., 1908-10.

PUBLICATION: "The Steps of Life," 1907.

Brandt, Henry W. N.B.S. 1862, l. Cl. N.B. 62; Miss. to Belgium, 62-65, Miss. in South Africa, 1865-1890.

Brett, Cornelius (s. of P. M. Brett), b. in N. Y. C., Nov. 25, 1842; N.Y.U. 62, N. B. S. 65, l. S. Cl. L. I.; Flatlands, 65-70, Newark, 2d, 70-73, Montgomery 73-76, Bergen, 1876-1918. P.Em. 1918—. d. Feb. 24, 1922. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1893. Pres. Bd. Domestic Mission. Pres. Council of H.C. Pres. Society C.E. Chaplain 4th Regiment National Guards, Chaplain Society Colonial Wars of N. J. D.D. Ursinus C. 89. R.C. 1916.

See Brick Ch. (Montgomery) Memorial, p. 82.

PUBLICATIONS: "Address at Funeral of Rev. Dr. B. C. Taylor," 1881; "Sermons; at 50 Anniver. of Settlement of Dr. P. D. Van Cleef," 1900. "Contributions to the Press," "Add. at 150th Anniv. of Ch. of Montgomery, N. Y.," 1882.

Brett, Philip Milledoler (grandson of Dr. Milledoler), b. in N.Y.C., 1818; R.C. 1834; N.B.S. 1838, l. Cl. N.Y. 1838; Nyack, 1838-42, St. Thomas, W.I., 1842-46, Mt. Pleasant, N. Y., 1846-51, Tompkinsville, 1851-60, d. D.D. by R.C. 1858.

"He was a very successful and able minister, of an elevated tone of piety, of great consistency of character, universally beloved and respected both in his own congregation and out of it. He discovered a peculiar fondness for the great leading doctrines of grace, which formed a prominent staple of his discourses. Toward the close of his days there was a peculiar maturity and heavenly mindedness about him which seemed to betoken his early departure. He had a clear, lucid mind and his ministrations were greatly blessed. His affectionate manner gave special power to his ministrations."

His wife (a great grand-daughter of Domine Ritzema) became a victim to the yellow fever at St. Thomas. Dr. Brett received a second pressing invitation to settle again on that island, but declined. That people then requested him to print them, at their expense, a volume of his sermons. This he did under the title, "A Souvenir of a Three Years' Ministry in R.D.C. of St. Thomas," pp. 334. New York: 1856. He was also editor of the *Staten Island Chronicle*, 1856-8. Several other sermons of his are printed, among which we mention "The Mutual Responsibilities of Pastor and People" and "The Retrospect: Two Sermons," 1854, 1855.

See Manual, 1902.

Bridges, Thomas Reed. Rec'd from Pres. South Ch., N.Y.C., 1906-14. Became Episcopalian.

Brinkerhoff, J. Howard, b. Jersey City, Feb. 4, 1883. R.C. 1905. N.B.S. 1908. l. by Cl. S. Bergen, 1908. Herkimer, 1908-17; Brighton Heights, 1917—

Brink, Henry Wells, b. Katsbaan, N. Y., July 3, 1875; R.C. 96, N.B.S. 99, l. Cl. Ulster; West New Hempstead, 1899-1906; Shandaken and Shokan, 1906-14; West Hurley and Woodstock, 1914-19; Gardiner, 1919—. S.C. Cl. of Kingston.

Brink, John W., b. Maurice, Ia., 1885. H.C. 1912. W.T.S. 1915. l. by Cl. Iowa, 1915. North Marion, N.D., 1915-19; Emmanuel, Springfield, S. D., 1919—

Brinkerhoff, Geo. G., b. at Closter, N. J., 1761; studied under Meyer, Romeyn and Froeligh, l. by the Synod of D.R. Chs. 1788; Miss. to the north, 1789, Conewago, Pa., 1789-93, Kakeat and Ramapo, 1793-1806, Ramapo, 1806-7, Owasco, 1808-12. d. 1813, May 29.

His congregation at Conewago was broken up by the almost total emigration of his people to Kentucky and the Genesee Country, N. Y., where his older brother settled in Cayuga Co., and whither he made a missionary tour in 1796. Many of his letters and documents came to his grandson, John M. Brinkerhoff, of Moravia, N. Y. He was a constant correspondent of Van Harlingen, Froeligh, etc., 1786-1810. See "The Family of Joris D. Brinkerhoff: a Genealogy," 1887. See also "Manual of 1879."

- Brinkerhoff, Jas. G., b. 1796; studied under Froeligh, 1819; Montville, 21-4, seceded, suspended (Montville, 24, English Neighborhood, 24, Montville, 25-8, Montville and Paramus, 28-30, Paramus and Clarks-town, 30-40, Paramus, 40-44, Mt. Morris, 1844-...). Died 1879.
- Brinkman, Benjamin F., b. Graasfchap, Mich., May 3, 1863. Ord. and served in U.P.C. W.T.S. 1906. Chicago, Englewood, 2d, 1906-10; Pella, 2d, 1911-17; Financial Agent, Central Col.; Cleveland, Calvary, 1919-21. d. March 5. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 637.
- Brock, John R., b. 1831, at Newbury, Vt.; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 62, 1. Cl. Passaic; West New Hempstead, 62-5, Spring Valley, 65-9, w. c. d. 1872, Aug. 7.
- Brock, T. S., b. Jan. 22, 1873. Wesleyan Univ. 1898. N.B.S. 1908—Meth-  
odist.

Brocklos, Albert. Rec'd from Pres. 1911. Ave B. Ger., N.Y.C., 1911-13; Dis. M.E. Ch., 1914. Dead.

Brodhead, Jacob, b. at Marbletown, N. Y., May 14, 1782; U.C. 1801, tutor in U.C. 1802, studied theology under Froeligh and D. Romeyn, 1. Cl. Albany, 1804; Rhinebeck Flats, 1804-9, New York, 1809-13, Philadelphia, Crown St., 13-26, New York, Broome St., 26-37, Flatbush, Ulster Co., 37-41, Brooklyn, Central, 41-6, d. 1855, June 5. D.D. by Q.C. 1811. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1812.

His ministry was more successful, it is thought, than that of any other minister in the annals of our church. During thirty-four years he received the average number of twenty-four persons annually into the church on profession of faith. Some of his churches were also new or feeble when he took charge of them. See "Commem. Ser. by Dr. Bethune"; "Address by Dr. T. De Witt"; "Sketches in Sprague's Annals by Drs. Bethune and Van Santvoord" and in "Gunn's Livingston," Ed. 1856, p. 391. "Van Santvoord's Discourses and Miscellanies," 1858. "Collegiate Ch. Year Book," 1892, 95.

PUBLICATIONS: Several sermons of his were published: "Introductory," Philadelphia, 1813. "A Plea for the Poor," 1814; for the benefit of the Female Hospital Soc. "A Discourse on Education," 1831. An address at the interment of Rev. G. A. Kuypers, 1833, and a few others. "A New-Year Memorial"; sermon in Crown St. Ch., Philadelphia, 1826. A sermon before Gen. Synod, in "Mag. of Refd. D. Ch.," October, 1826. "Thanks-giving Sermon," in Broome St., N. Y. C., 1830.

See Manual, 1902.

Brodhead, Wm. H. S.S. at Woodside, 1880-2.

Broek, Albertus Theodore, b. Coopersville, Mich., Jan. 7, 1878 (son of Rev. D. Broek). H.C. 1900. N.B.S. 1903. 1. by Cl. Grand River. Newburgh, N. Y., 1903-08; Newark, Clinton Ave., 1908-22, Mount Vernon, 1922—. D.D. by Central Col. 1921. Pres. Bd. of Education, 1920.

PUBLICATIONS: Sermons and Address. 50th anniversary of Clinton Ave. Ref. Ch., Newark.

Broek, Dirk, b. in Netherlands, Feb. 5, 1835; R.C. 61, N.B.S. 64, 1. Cl. Holland; Graafschap, 65-70, Saugatuck, 70-5, Cleveland, 75-6, Polkton, 76-80, Holland, 3d, 80-8, Detroit, 88-92, Grandville, 1892-1903. d. Nov. 11. Member of Council of H.C., Bd. Sup. W.T.S.

He was a man of faith, a careful and edifying preacher and a vigorous writer. He was a great friend of missions.

Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 831.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in "De Hope." On editorial staff of "De Hope," 1895-1903.

Broek, John, b. Nieuw Leuzen, Overijssel, Neths., July 28, 1841; H.C. 68, W.S. 71, 1. Cl. Holland; ord. by same, 72; Beaverdam, Mich., 72-84, Milwaukee, Wis., 84-93, South Holland, 1893-1905. Muskegon, 3d, M'ch., 1905—. Member of Council H.C., 1893-1905; Member Bd. Supt. W.T.S.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in "De Hope."



Broek, John Y., b. Cooperville, Mich., Sept. 13, 1880 (son of Rev. D. Broek). Alma C. 1903. N.B.S. 1906. l. by Cl. Grand River. Asbury Park, 1906-08; Plainfield, Trinity, 1908—. Pres. Bd. Trustees Cl. Newark 1918—. Member Bd. D.M. 1912—; and Executive Com. 1919. Member Advisory Com. N. J. C.E. Union. Member Ch. Ex., Cl. Newark, 1910—chairman 1912.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Grand Ave. Ref. Ch., Asbury Park," 1907. "The Mission of the Ch," 1907. Several anniversary and other sermons. "Impressions Abroad" and "Memorial Address of Rev. Cornelius Schenck, Ph.D.," 1920. Many articles in press.

Broekstra, Martin E., b. Neths., July 3, 1872. Theolog. School, Kampen, Neths. 1893; W.S. 1897, l. Cl. Ia.; Hull, Ia., 97-1900, Grand Rapids, 7th, 1900-1905. Chicago, Englewood, 1st, 1905-08; Morrison, Ill., Ebenezer, 1908-11; Jamestown, 1st, 1911-14; Holland, 4th, 1914-18; Chicago, 1st, 1918—

PUBLICATION: Weekly contributions to "De Hope."

Broeffle, J. L. (or Prefle), Canajoharie, 1784-8, Schoharie, 1788-95; also Lawyerville, 1790-5; Beaverdam, 1789-95.

Brokaw, Abram, b. 1761; Q.C. 1793, studied theol. under Livingston; Owasco, 1796-1808, Ovid, 1808-22, susp.; seceded, d. 1846, July 17.

Brokaw, Arthur P. (son of Rev. Isaac P. Brokaw), b. Jersey City, Sept. 7, 1878. R.C. 1900. N.B.S. 1904. l. by Cl. Monmouth 1904. Miss. to Indians. Ass. Pastor, Colony, Okl. d. Sept. 2, 1905. Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 598.

Brokaw, Isaac P., b. at Middlebush, N. J., July 27, 1845; R.C. 66, N.B.S. 69, l. Cl. N.B.; Newark, East, 69-74, South Bergen, 74-9, Dec., Freehold, 2d, Jan., 1879-1905. P.E. 1905-16. d. Aug. 19. D.D. by R.C. 1891. Stated Clerk P.S. N.B. 1889-1914.

He overcame weakness of body by Christian devotion. His spirit was gentle and cheerful and his influence for good profound. Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 253.

PUBLICATIONS: Occasional sermons.

Brokaw, Ralph Watson (brother of Isaac P. Brokaw), b. at Middlebush, Feb. 14, 1855; R.C. 74, N.B.S. 77, l. Cl. N.B.; Herkimer, 77-82, Belleville, 82-8 (Springfield, Mass. (Hope Cong. Ch.), 88-98, Utica, 1st Presbyt.), 98—. S.T.D. Ham. Col., 1903.

PUBLICATIONS: Sermons, articles in various periodicals, "Memorial of Rev. G. H. Griffin, of Springfield, Mass."

Bronk, Robert, b. at Coxsackie, 1789; C.N.J. 1810, N.B.S. 13, l. Cl. N.B.; Washington and Boght, 13-23, Washington (or West Troy), 23-34, d. 1837. See "Manual," of 1879.

Bronson, Asahel, b. 1794; ord. 1816; Wyantskill, 1833-6, Fairfield, 36-8, Easton, N. Y., 38-9, Amity, 40-2. Died 1882.

Bronson, Oliver. U.C. 1845, Kinderhook, 54-7, Presbyt.; d. 1860.

Brook. See Broek.

Brooks, Jesse Wendell, b. Cheshire, Ct., Sept. 26, 1858; R.C. 81, U.S. 84; ord. by Cong. Manhattan Assoc., Oct. 28, 84 (Bay Shore, L. I., 84-7, Brooklyn, Stuyvesant Av., 87-8); East New York, 88-94, Irving Park, Chicago, 94-8, Sec. Am. Tract Society, Chicago, 1898-1914. President Union Missionary Training Institute, Brooklyn, 1914-16. Again Sec. Am. Tract Society, Chicago, 1916-20. d. July 22. He was especially qualified for his work in the Tract Society. He was very successful and became widely known. Ph.D., N.Y.U., 1889. See M. G. S., 1921, 629.

PUBLICATIONS: Magazine and Review Articles.

Brouwer, Jacob G., b. North Holland. H.C. 1904. W.T.S. 1907. l. by Cl. Holland. Otley, Ia., 1907-10; Lynden, Wash., 1911-15; Grandville, Mich., 1916-19; Detroit, Mich., 1919-20; Grand Rapids, Immanuel, 1920—



Brower, Cornelius, b. in N. Y. C., 1770; C.C. 1792, studied under Livingston, l. Cl. N.Y., 1793; Poughkeepsie and Stoutenburgh, 1794-1808, supplied Hyde Park, 1808-12, Prof. in High School at Utica, and S.S. at Frankfort, 15-33, supplied frequently Arcadia, Gorham, and Tyre, 33-45; d. See Manual, 1902.

Brower, Stephen H. Studied theol. under Livingston, l. 1806; Greenwich, N. Y. C. (S.S.?), 1806-7.

Brower, Thomas. Schenectady, 1715-28; d.

Brown, C. 1840.

Brown, Claude Norton, b. April 15, 1878, Barnerville, N. Y. Candidate Cl. Schoharie, 1902-03. U.C. 1904. Became a school teacher. d. March 5, 1912.

Brown, Ernest R., b. Woodbridge, N. J., Aug. 4, 1871. N.B.S. 1897-1900 (Pres.).

Brown, Frederic Adolphus Miller, b. N. Y. C., Sept. 27, 1835; U.C. 1860; U.T.S. 1863 (ord. by 3d Presby. N. Y., May 15, 1864; Parsippany, N. J., 1863-6; Delhi, N. Y., 1866-82, Little Falls, N. Y., 1882-7); Poughkeepsie, 2d, N. Y., 1887-9 (New Haven, Ct., 1st Presb., 1890—), D.D. by U.C., 1888.

Brown, Henry J., l. Cl. Philadelphia, 1859; Miss. to Battle Creek, 1859-62; Episcopalian.

PUBLICATIONS: Sermon on "Temperance in Relation to Current Events," 1859.

Brown, John Alexander, b. Newtownards, Co. Down, Ireland, Ap. 18, 1865; New Windsor College, Md., 1893, P.S. 96, lic. by Presbyt. West Jersey (Presbyt., Williamstown, 96-99), Jersey City, Van Vorst Ch., 1899-1905. Clifton, 1906-07, Grand Rapids, 1st, 1907-18. War Work Council Special Lecturer, 1918-19. Gen. Sec. Y.M.C.A., E. St. Louis, Ill., 1919-20. Interchurch World Movement, Mgr. Service (Clayton, N. J., Pres., 1920).

PUBLICATIONS: "Remarks at 50th Anniv. of Settlements of Dr. P. D. Van Cleef," 1900. Many articles for the press.

Brown, Josiah J., b. Newark, N. J., Aug. 29, 1839. R.C. 60, N.B.S. 65-6. U.S. 66-8. Presbyterian.

Brown, Samuel Robbins, D. D., b. at East Windsor, Conn., June 16, 1810; Y.C. 32, Columbia Sem. S.C. and U.S. 38, l. by 3d Presbyt. N. Y. 38; also teacher in N. Y. Inst. for Deaf and Dumb, 34-8; Manager of the Morrison Chinese School for Boys, at Canton, China, 38-47; returned to America, Owasco Outlet, 51-9; Kanagawa, 59-63; Yokohoma, 66-7, Miss. teacher and acting pastor of 1st Refd. (Union) Ch. in Japan, 62-7; supplying Owasco Outlet, 68-9; in charge of a government school in Nigata, 69-70; teaching and also translating the Scriptures at Yokohoma, 70; returned to America, July, 79; died at Munson, Mass., June 19, 1880.

Dr. Brown was a pathfinder in three great enterprises of moment to the kingdom of God on earth. He was the pioneer of Christian education in China, of women's colleges in America, and of Christian and theological education in Japan. His mother was Phœbe Hinsdale Brown, author of the familiar hymn, written at East Ellington, Conn., in August, 1818:

"I love to steal a while away  
From children and from care,"

and the future missionary was one of these "children," and then eight years old.

He sailed, in 1838, in company with Dr. David Abeel, who was going out on his second voyage. Dr. Brown took hold of the school, continuing it with tact and ability, first at Canton and then at Hong Kong, until 1847, when the failure of his wife's health compelled his return. He went

through the trying experiences of the "opium war" of 1844, during which time his house was attacked by pirates and he received a slight sword wound in the side at the hands of a Chinese ruffian, while his family saved their lives by hiding in the garden. When he came to America he brought with him three Chinese lads, one of them being the celebrated Yung Wing, who afterward was the means of having six score Chinese lads brought to the United States for instruction in American schools. There, at Monson, Mass., in 1848, in a house directly across the road from his old home, was the beginning of Chinese education in America. While in his native country Dr. Brown took charge of the academy at Rome, N. Y., and in 1851 accepted the call to become pastor of the Reformed Dutch Church at Owasco outlet. The parish was feeble and dependent, so the new pastor secured possession of a small farm, now Springside, and established a boarding school to aid in his support. His exceptional talent as a leader and organizer was soon manifested in a flourishing school and a growing independent church, so that a new edifice was built, which was dedicated July 27, 1855. Among his parishioners and friends were Miss Caroline Adriance, Miss Mary E. Kidder (later Mrs. Edward Rothsay Miller), and Miss Maria Manion of the German Church (later Mrs. Guido F. Verbeck), names honored in the story of Japan's Christianization. It was natural, with such an example in his mother of eagerness for culture and ability to receive it, that Samuel R. Brown should be interested in the higher education of women. Soon he began, with other friends, to agitate the formation of a woman's college, which ultimately bore fruit in the "Elmira Female College, chartered by the Legislature, and the first institution of its grade and name in America. Thus, with the work of the higher education of American women, Dr. Brown's name will always be honorably associated. He was one of the first trustees, and for several years one of the most active friends and promoters of this flourishing institution, the Elmira College.

When the news of Commodore Perry's success in opening the Japanese Empire to diplomacy reached him, the old missionary fire burned up brightly, and he offered himself to the Board of Foreign Missions of the Reformed Church. Through Rev. Dr. Hawley, of Auburn, he discovered and attracted for a co-worker Guido F. Verbeck, a Hollander, just graduating from Auburn Seminary. After a voyage of 181 days he reached Japan and established himself at Kanagawa, and later at Yokohama. He began, almost entirely without the aid of books, the mastery of the Japanese language, soon becoming fluent and in time one of the most correct, forceful, and agreeable speakers of this difficult, and, in many respects, remarkable language.

Dr. Brown had the great gift of making the Bible incidents and narratives seem as though they were part of their native literature, yet, also, as if inspired by direct revelation from God. For several years he was a self-supporting missionary, because the government authorities needed interpreters and wished Dr. Brown to organize and continue the school at Yokohama, in which he had the active and invaluable assistance of his daughters and also of Miss Mary Kidder and Miss Winn, his niece. In this school were educated scores of young men, who became prominent in the Mikado's Empire—merchants, doctors, lawyers, editors, reformers, ministers, and many who have left their ineffaceable mark, for the better, upon the moral and spiritual life of Japan. From the very first Dr. Brown was interested in the translation of the Bible and in theological education. He was thus one of the potent influences which led to the formation of the Meiji Gakuin, or hall of learning of the era of enlightened civilization, now in Tokyo, in the Theological Department of which so many young men have been educated for the native ministry in Japan.

Dr. Brown inherited something of his mother's poetical genius. He wrote occasional and fugitive poems, and composed the tune "Monson" for

his mother's hymn, and the music for the poem "The Sister's Call," which he wrote after the death of his oldest sister. He was always attractive to the young, and of him the Japanese proverb is true. He had

"The heart of the three-year child in the sage of sixty."

Dr. Brown's first translations of the Bible perished in the flames at the burning, in 1867, of his house at Yokohama, when he lost all his effects, including books and papers. He then returned to America and his addresses were powerful and enlightening, stirring up great interest in the island empire of Japan, meanwhile serving as pastor at Owasco Outlet, in the church of his first love. Returning again in 1869 he began in earnest the translation of the New Testament, which he lived to see finished, in revision, even to the last word of Revelation. Shortly after reaching Yokohama the government invited him to take charge of a school at Niigata on the west coast and furnished him with an escort overland. The journey was one of great interest, but he returned, after a year, and at Yokohama acted as pastor of the Union Church on the Perry Treaty ground, kept on at translation and Bible exposition, and began a theological class, which he taught in his own house. He took great interest in the formation and work of the Asiatic Society of Japan, of which he was for some time the president. Not the least among the gifts and graces of Dr. Brown were those which enabled him to disarm the hostility of natives toward missionaries and missionary work, which is so often manifested toward people from Christian lands in the Far East; for native prejudices are often violently increased by the lack of tact on the part of certain missionaries who make their limitations very noticeable. Though never of a vigorous constitution, Dr. Brown, by wisdom and care and the assiduous devotion of his partner in life, was able to maintain good health. A year or two before he left Japan forever his infirmities began to be manifest, and, the local physicians giving little aid or encouragement, he returned home. After having twice traversed the globe, visiting his old home in Monson, Mass., on his way to Yale commencement, at the house of a friend he retired to rest, to wake no more on earth, and was buried, as he had always longed to be, beside his mother, in the cemetery and family lot only a few rods away from his old home. Two Japanese graves are near his own. His widow survived him until Sept. 3, 1890.

For a fuller sketch and list of his publications see Manual, 1902.

Brown, Theodore Sedgwick, b. at Canaan, N. Y., Dec. 13, 1824; U.C. 44, P. S. 47, 1c.... (Presb. New Concord and Canaan, 47-54, Plainfield (Crescent Av.), 54-67, Brooklyn, Memorial Presbyt., 67-74, Dunellen, 74-80), Clatham, N. Y., 80-97; d. Jan. 14.

See Manual, 1902.

Brown, Walter Scott, b. at Kirkmichael, Scotland, Dec. 13, 1834; C.N.J. 60, P.S. 63, 1. Presbyt. Hudson, 63; City Miss. N.B., 63-4 (White Lake, N. Y., Presbyt., 64-7), Fallsburgh, 67-88, S.S. at Clarksville and Onisquethaw, 88-91 (Sand Lake, Presb., 91—)

PUBLICATIONS: Art. on "Refd. Ch. Fallsburgh," in "Quinlan's Hist. Sullivan Co." Also many articles for the press.

Brown, Willard D., b. Seward, N. Y., Feb. 15, 1874. U.C. 1900. N.B.S. 1903. 1. by Cl. Scholarie, Middletown, N. J., 1903-05 Passaic, North, 1905-20. Gen. Sec. Progress Campaign, 1920. Cor. Sec. Bd. of Education R.C.A., 1920—. Member Bd. of Publication. Agent for Progress Campaign P.S. N.B. 1919-20. Minister in charge Am. Ref. Ch., Hague, Hol., 1914. Member Editorial Staff Mission Field, Intelligencer. D.D. by H.C. 1921.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles for the press, Progress Campaign and Bd. of Education.

Brownlee, F. L. Rec'd from Cong. 1915. Greenville, Scarsdale, N. Y., 1915-16. Dis. to Cong. 1916.

Brownlee, James (nephew of Wm. C. Brownlee), b. at Falkirk, Scotland, Ap. 12, 1808; Glasgow University, 1826; studied theology under Dr. John Dick, lic. by Presbyt. of Kilmarnock, Scotland, 1832; home Missionary in the Hebrides, 1832-4 came to America; Port Richmond, S. I., 1835-1890; pastor emeritus, 1890-5; d. Feb. 21. D.D. by....

He was pre-eminently a good minister of Jesus Christ. His pastorate of 55 years at Port Richmond was singularly successful.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Disc. in R. P. D. C. at Port Richmond, S. I., on its 200th Anniversary," 1865. An address on the 40th anniversary of his settlement at Port Richmond, 1875.

Brownlee, Wm. Craig, b. in Scotland, 1783; University of Glasgow, 1808, l. by Presbyt. Stirling, Scotland, 1806? (Mt. Pleasant and Burgettstown, Pa., Assoc. Refd., 1808-13, Philadelphia, Walnut St. Assoc. Scotch, 1813-16; rector of Academy at New Brunswick, 1816-17, Baskenridge, N. J., Presbyt., 1818-25), Prof. of Langs. in R.C., 1825-6, New York, 1826-48, emeritus; d. 1860. D.D. by....

He was an able minister of the New Testament. Brought up amid the early religious training for which Scotch Presbyterians are so famous, he devoted himself in the morning of his life to the Lord. The strong, masculine theology of Paul, Calvin, Knox, which made Scotland what it was and is, became intertwined with his earliest thoughts and affections. In the pages of the Bible and in the volumes of the Covenanters and Puritans he found the principles of all science and the foundation of all true wisdom. He conned them over and over, early and late, until their principles became the law of his life. This fact is the key to all that was peculiar in his character; and whatever estimate may be formed of his character it is certain that in this way it received its distinctive impress. In all his principles, doctrines, and feelings he was a Covenanter of the strongest mould, and his earnest and honest soul clung to his principles as the shipwrecked sailor clings to the cliff. His preaching was strongly doctrinal and argumentative, and often exhaustive of the subject. His manner in the pulpit was earnest, dignified, and impressive. He never lowered its dignity by unworthy themes. He fed the people with knowledge and understanding, and crowds attended his ministrations. From a full soul, that had a rich experience of its power, he poured forth the truth as it is in Jesus; and, although utterly averse to the histrionic and tinsel of the pulpit, he was one of the most popular preachers of his day.

For a fuller sketch and list of publications, see Manual, 1902.

Bruce, Peter, b. New Castle, England, Feb. 20, 1864; Bible Normal School, Springfield, Mass., 93, N.B.S. 1900, l. Cl. N. Y.; lay assistant, Middle Collegiate Ch. N. Y. C., 93-7; Clover Hill, N. J., 1900-1904. (Pres. Spring Hill, Tenn., 1904—).

Bruce, William Paterson, b. Mercersburg, Pa., Dec. 27, 1858; R.C. 84, U.T.S. 87, lic. Presbyt. N. Y.; ord. by S. Cl. Bergen, Jan. 12, 1887; Greenville, Jersey City, 1887-95, Yonkers, Park Hill, 1895-1917. Editor of the Christian Intelligencer, 1917-20. d. Oct. 5, 1920. Member Board of Superintendents Am. Tract Soc., Am. Bible Society. Member Board of Foreign Mission. 1901 Pres. P.S. N.Y. 1912 Pres. Gen. Syn. D.D., H.C. 1912, R.C., 1914.

Dr. Bruce was one of God's noblemen. He was genial and witty, but of solid character and consecrated purpose. Those who knew him best loved him most. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 631.

PUBLICATIONS: Arts. in "Homiletic Review," "Preachers' Magazine," "S.S. Times," "Christian Intelligencer." On joint committee for publication of the Hymnal of the Reformed Church.

Bruen, Jas. M., b. Newark, N. J., 1818; University of Pa. 39, U.S. 42, l. 3d



- Presbyt. N. Y. (New Windsor, Presbyt.), 45-8, Irvington, 50-2. Died 1881. For further details, see "Union Sem. Gen. Catalogue."
- Bruen, Matthias, b. at Newark, N. J., Ap. 11, 1793; C.C. 1812, Assoc. Refd. Sem., l. Cl. N. Y. 16; traveled in Europe with Dr. Mason, 16-18; ordained in London, 18, in order to preach in Paris; Paris, six months, 18-19, Miss. to Bleecker St. N. Y. C. Presbyt., 22-5, pastor, 25-9; d. Sept. 6, 1829.
- See Manual, 1902.
- "Life and Character of Bruen," N. Y., 1831. "Dr. Baird's Life," 103, 167, 170. "Mag. R. D. C.," iv, 224, 260. "Drake's Am. Biog."
- PUBLICATIONS: "Essays Descriptive of Scenes in Italy and France," Edinburgh, 1820. "A Sermon in Am. Chapel," Paris, 1818. "A Thanksgiving Ser.," 1822. "A Ser. Before Female Bible Soc.," 1823.
- Bruggers, John Henry, b. in Netherlands. H.C. 1915. W.T.S. 1918. l. by Cl. Iowa, 1918. Y.M.C.A. War Service, France, 1918-19. Holland, 6th, Mich., 1919—
- Bruins, Berend, b. in Netherlands, Sept. 16, 1868. H.C. 1902. P.S. 1905. l. by Cl. of Iowa, 1905. Bethlehem, Sully, Ia., 1905-07; Little Falls, N. J., 2nd, 1907-11; North Yakima, Wash., 1912-14. d. June 1.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 239.
- Bruins, Henry Martin, b. Brandon, Wis., Feb. 20, 1873; H.C. 95, P.S. 98, post-grad. at Harvard Divinity School, 98-99; l. by Cl. Wisconsin, 98; New College, Edinburgh, 1899-1900. Pekin, Ill., 1901-1904. (Albert Lea, Minn. Presbyterian 1904-07). Milwaukee, Wis., 1907-17; Pella, Ia., 2nd, 1917—
- Bruins, William Henry, b. Alto, Wis., Oct. 16, 1865; H.C. 90, McCormick Sem., Chicago, 93, l. Cl. Wisconsin; Coopersville, Mich., 93-9. Marion, N. Y., 1900-1910. Presbyterian 1910—
- Brummel, Jacob, b. New Groningen, Mich., Sept. 5, 1873; H.C. 97, W.S. 1900, l. Cl. Holland; Grand View, S. Dak., 1901-1906. Monroe, Sandham Memorial, 1906-08. Cl. Miss., Dakota, 1908—. Roseland, Svea, Minn., 1910-16.
- Bruns, F. H., b. Vahlbruch, Germany, Feb. 22, 1874. LeMars Col. 1902. Ord. by United Evangelical Ch. 1902. Served in that body 1902-12. Ackley, Ia., Washington, 1912-15. d. April 29. Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 609.
- Bruschweiler, F. Flatbush, 2d, 1891-2.
- Brush, Alfred H. (s. of Wm. Brush); R.C. 1862, N.B.S. 65, l. Cl. Raritan; Shokan and Shandaken, 65-67, Nassau, 67-80, New Utrecht, 1880-1910. P.Em. 1910-11. d. April 30. D.D. by H.C., 1897. 1884-1911 Member Bd. of Domestic Missions R.C.A. Pres. of the Bd. 1906-09. Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 253.
- Brush, John C., studied theol. under Livingston, l. Cl. N. Y., 1793; N. and S. Hampton, 1794-96 (Dutch Creek, Cross Roads, and Dover, Del., Presbyt.), 1796-18... "Mints. G.S.," i. p. 463.
- Brush, William, b. N.Y. City, May 23, 1809; R.C. 30, N.B.S. '33, l. Cl. N. Y.; Guilford, 34-51, Tarrytown, 51-52, Bedminister, 52-65 supplying churches 65-69, S.S. South New Haven, Ct. (six months), 69, Fordham, 69-74, w. c. Died Mar. 15, 1898.
- He was very useful in the pastorate and during the years in which he was without charge devoted himself most earnestly to Christian and benevolent work. See Manual, 1902.
- Brush, Wm. W. (s. of Wm. Brush), b. at Guilford, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1843; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 66, lic. Cl. Raritan; Farmer Village, 66-8, Marblatown, 68-72, Geneva, 72-8; d. Mar. 31, 1878.
- Bruske, A. F. Hope, Holland, S.S. 1912-16. Dead.
- Bryant, James P., b. Shekomeko, N. Y., March 25, 1839. U.C. 1870. U.S. 1873. (Pres. Kondeabouac, Canada, 1873-4; Batchellerville, N. Y., 1874-8; Galloway, N. Y., 1878-85; Rensselaerville, N. Y., 1899). S.S.



Westerlo, N. Y., 1902-06. Rec'd from Pres, 1906. Union and Westerlo, N. Y., 1906-08. Retired. d. June 18, 1920.

He was a man of devotional spirit whose activity was hindered by ill health. See M.G.S., 1921, 628.

Buck, Charles Duryea (son of Rev. Josiah Judson Buck, who served in the Presbyterian ministry for fifty years), b. at Knox, N. Y., Aug. 24, 1826; W.C. 45, Prin. of Clinton Academy, L. I., 45-47, U.S. 48-49, lic. Presb. of Columbia; ord. by Cl. N. Y., May 14, 51, Peekskill, 51-70, Hoboken, 1st, 70-74 (S.S.) Weehawken, Presb., 74-77, Middletown, N. J., 77-1893; d. May 26. D.D. by R.C., 1883.

He was forty-three years in the ministry of our church, and left behind him a record which those who knew him and those whom he served in his pastorates will continue to cherish with just and honorable pride. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1894, 207. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Address Before Military Companies," Peekskill, July 5, 1858. "Village and Vicinity of Peekskill," 1860. "Thanksgiving Disc.," 1863. "Add. Before Westchester Co. Bible Soc.," 1863. "Reports of Westchester Co. Bible Soc.," 1863-70. "God's Presence in the Universe of Souls," "Nat. Preacher," July, 1864. "Sermon on the Use of a Little Wine," 1869. "Address, Centenl's Celebration at Peekskill," July 4, 1876. "Two Hundred Years ago; Thanksgiving Disc.," 1879. "He Descended Into Hell," "Cath. Presbyt.," Mar., 1880. Arts. for press and poems.

Buckelew, Wm. Dey, b. New Brunswick, N. J., June 14, 1825; R.C. 48, N.B.S. 51, 1. Cl. N.B.; Currytown and Mapletown, 51-54, Athens, 54-59, Moresville and South Gilboa, 59-63, Blue Mountain, 63-70. Tyre, 70-76, Westerlo, 76-79, Schoharie Mt., 79-89, Palisades, 89-93; d. Nov. 15.

He was intensely conscientious, even in the smallest things. His principal characteristic was spiritual mindedness. He walked with God. See also "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1894, 215. "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1894, 17. Buckham, Jas., 1841.

Buckingham, M.S. S.S. Wynantskill, N. Y., 1915-17. Swedenborgian Church.

Buckle, George. Rec'd from Pres. 1904. Clover Hill, N. J., 1904-07; Middleburgh, N. Y., 1907-10. Pres. 1910—. In business. D.D.

Bulkley, Charles Henry Augustus, b. Charleston, S. C., Dec. 22, 1819; U.N.Y. 1839, U.T.S. 1839-42 (ord. by Presb. of Newark, N. J., Dec. 17, 1842; Presbyt., New Brunswick, N. J., 1842-3; Miss. at Janesville, Wis., 1843-5; Mt. Morris, N. Y., 1847-50); S.S. Ithaca, N. Y., 1850-2 (S.S.) Winsted, Ct. (Cong.), 1853-8; S.S. Paterson, N. J., 1859-61; Chaplain, U.S. Army, 1861-3; Owego, N. Y., 1865-7; Chaplain, Y.M.C.A., Brooklyn, N. Y., 1867-8; Malone, N. Y., 1868-75; Prof. Boston, Mass., 1875-6; Port Henry, N. Y., 1876-81; Prof. Howe Univ., Washington, D. C., 1881-90. w. c. 1890-3; d. Feb. 2. D.D. by Howe Univ., 1880.

Bulness, John C., b. Kristiansund, Norway. Received a thorough general and theological education in Norway. Amity Theological Sem., N. Y. C. Ord. by Baptist Church. Emmanuel Baptist Ch., N. Y. C., 1900-1906; Blooming Grove, N. Y., 1906—. Member of Society of Applied Science of Psychology.

Bumstead, Samuel Andrews, b. in Boston, Mass., Dec. 16, 1798; Middlebury Coll., Vt., 1823, P.S. 28, lic. by Franklin Assoc., Mass.; ord. as an evangelist by Congregationalists, Jan. 31, 28, S.S. Rhinebeck, 29-30; Manayunk, 31-35, Manayunk and Roxborough, 35-49, Roxborough, 49-53, Spring Lake, Ill., 53-61, Raritan, Ill., 61-76, Norris, Ill. (S.S.), 76, emeritus; (S.S.) Norris, Ill., 1879-1890. Died 1894, March 22.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Address to Pastor and People," at Fairview, at installation of Rev. Wm. Anderson. In "Ch. Int.," Oct. 16, 1856.

- Burggraff, J. J., b. Osterbierum, Neth. Educated in Netherlands. 1. by Cl. G. R. 1914. North Blendon, Mich., 1914-20; Decatur, Mich., 1920—
- Burggraff, J. J. (Jr.). W.S. 1921. Williamson, N. Y., 1921—
- Burghardt, Peter H. U.C. 1840, West Farms, 52-55, Glenville, 1st, 55-61, Chaplain First Chasseurs, N.Y.V., 64-65.
- Buri, P., from Refd. Ch. of Berne, Switzerland, 1858. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1859, p. 449.
- Burkart, John Jacob, b. Bremen, Ind., July 26, 1868. N.B.S. 1892. Chaplain, City Prison, Baltimore, Md.
- Burner, Wm. Arthur, Jr., b. Newark, N. J., April 26, 1897. R.C. N.B.S. 1921. 1. by Cl. of Raritan, 1921. Hopewell, N. Y., 1921—.
- Burnham, I. P. S.S. Auriesville, N. Y., 1851-4.
- Burr, Marcus. N.B.S. 1862; Presbyt., 1863-73. Teaching.
- Burrell, Albert C. (colored), b. Abbyville, Va., Dec. 14, 1866. Bluestone Acad. N.B.S. 1891. Baptist.
- Burrell, David James, b. at Mt. Pleasant, Pa., Aug. 1, 1844; Y.C. 67, N.W. Th. Sem., 67-8, U.S. 68-70, lic. Presbyt. of N. Y., 70; ord. by Presbyt. of Chicago, 71, (Evangelist and Pastor, Presbyt. Ch., Chicago, 71-6, Dubuque, Ia., 76-87, Westminster Ch., Minneapolis, Wis., 87-91); New York City, Collegiate Ch., 5th av. and 20th st., 1891—. Pres. World's Alliance of Ref. and Pres. Ch. Pres. Lord's Day Alliance of N. Y. Pres. Anti-Saloon League of N. Y. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1920. D.D. by Parsons College, 1883, and Dubuque Col., 1918. LL.D., R.C., 1916.
- PUBLICATIONS: Associate Editor of several religious papers. Frequent contributions. "Hints and Helps": 3 Vols., and 36 volumes of sermons.
- Burrill, George Henry, b. Newburyport, Mass., Oct. 18, 1856, Harv. Col. 79, U.T.S. 81-4, lic. Middlesex South Assoc., Mass., 1884; ord. by same 1884 (New Lebanon, N. Y. (Cong.), 84-92), Claverack, 1892-1905. Congregationalist 1905—
- Burrows, Charles W., b. N. Y. C., Aug. 30, 1859; lic. by Cl. Orange, Oct., 88; Berea, N. Y., 88-91, Coeymans, N. Y., 1891-1908. Kinderhook, N. Y., 1908-14; Albany, 6th, 1914. d. May 28. Killed by an automobile. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 239.
- Burroughs, Geo. W., 1854.
- Burtis, see Alburtis.
- Burtiss, Arthur, b. in N. Y. C., 1807; C.C. and U.C. 27. P.S. and Aub. S. 33, 1. Presb. Geneva (Buffalo, 33-5); Fort Plain, 35 (Oxford Presbyt.), 35-40 (?). Teaching in Buffalo; Sec. Am. and For. Ch. Union, 59-63. Prof. of Greek Lang. in Miami University, 64-7; d. D.D. by U.C., 1850.
- See Manual, 1902.
- Bush, D. L., b. Jenison, Mich., May 21, 1883. H.C. 1906. N.B.S. 1909. New Paltz, 1909-13; West Hoboken, 1st, 1913-16. Pres. Lexington, 2d, Kentucky, 1916—.
- Butz, Henry Anson, b. Middle Smithfield, Pa., Ap. 18, 1835; C.N.J. 58, N.B.S. 61; adjunct Prof. Greek and Heb., 1870, and Prof. N. T. Exegesis, Drew Theolog. Sem.; Pres. of Same, 1880—. D.D. by C.N.J. 1875; LL.D. by Dick. Coll., 1885.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Epistle of Romans in Greek with Textual and Grammatical References." "The New Life Dawning."
- Buursma, Ale. b. Ferwerd, Neth., 1841; H.C. 1866, H.S. 1869, lic. Cl. Holland, 1869; Polkton, 1869-72, S. Holland, Ill., 1872-8, Orange City, Ia., 1878-89, Grand Rapids, 5th, 1889-1901. d. Dec. 5.
- He was a man of large capacity and enthusiasm for work and of strong convictions. He occupied a large place in the civil and religious life of the West. His service in Michigan and Iowa along religious and educational

lines was most valuable. He was a leading member of the Bd. of Superintendents of the W.T.S. and devoted much attention to the interests of the North Western Academy.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1902, 198.

Cahoone, Wm., Jr., b. 1776; D.C. 1824, P.S. 1827; Miss. at Berne, 1828, Miss. at Stuyvesant, 1828-9, Hyde Park, 1829-33, Coxsackie, 1833-47, Fordham, 1847-8; d. 1849. See funeral ser. by Dr. John Knox, 1849.

Caliandro, Anthony, b. Lecce, Italy, March 26, 1898. Royal Technical School, Italy. Bible Teachers' Training School, 1921; Missionary to Italians, 1918—. l. by Cl. Palisade, 1920.

Calverley, Edwin Elliott, b. Philadelphia, Oct. 26, 1882. P. Univ. 1906. P.S. 1909. l. by Presbytery of Philadelphia 1909. Rec'd from Presbyterian 1909. Missionary to Arabia 1909—

PUBLICATION: *The Arabian Readers' Primer*, I, 1920; *Primer*, II, 1921.

Cameron, Herbert Henry, b. Thurman, N. Y., Aug. 6, 1857. R.C. 1880, N.B.S. 80-2. Episcopalian. d. July 25, 1898.

(Campbell, Alan D. (brother of W. H. Campbell), Miss. in Brooklyn, 1827. See "Memorial of Dr. Wm. H. Campbell," p. 1.)

Campbell, Alan Ditchfield (s. of W. H. Campbell), b. Albany, N. Y., Dec. 1, 1843. R.C. 62, N.B.S. 68, l. Cl. N.B.; Athens, 1st, 68-82, Castleton, 82-89, New Brunswick, Suydam st., 1890-1913. d. April 1. Vedder Lecturer, 1889. D.D. Hope C.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 894.

Campbell, Charles Henry, b. Nov. 20, 1892, N.Y.C. C.C. N.Y., 1915. N.B.S. 1919. l. by Cl. N. Y. 1919. Wortendyke, Trinity 1919—

Campbell, D. G. Bloomingburgh, N. Y., 1909-11; Schodack Landing, N. Y., 1913. Left the ministry 1913.

Campbell, D. Y., b. Va., July 12, 1877. Baptist. Student N.B.S., 1913.

Campbell, Jas. Benj., b. Glasgow, Scotland, May 6, 1842; R.C.; N.B.S. 1870, l. Cl. Rensselaer; Chatham Village, 70-3, Lebanon, 73-6, Albany, 3d, 76-82 (Batchellerville, N. Y., 82-5), Rhinebeck, 85-7, Long Branch, 87-90 (Lebanon, San Francisco, 1st Presbyt. Ch. . . . . Stockton, Cal. . . . . Shawnee, Pa., 1890-1905). Currytown and Sprakers, 1905-07; Raritan, Ill., 1907-09; Port Jervis, 2d, 1909-11. d. Oct. 22. D.D. Franklin C., 1895.

Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 556.

Campbell, J. I. Rec'd Pres. 1904. Hastings, N. Y., 1904-05, Pres.

Campbell, Jas. K., b. Scotland. From Refd. Pres. Ch.; ordained as a Miss. Northern India, 1834; North Branch, 1838-54.

Campbell, Wm. Henry, b. at Baltimore, Sept. 14, 1808; D.C. 28, P.S. 28-29, l. 2d Pres. N. Y., 31, Chittenango, 31-33, Prin. Erasmus Hall, L. I., 33-39, East New York, 39-41, Albany, 3d, 41-48, Prin. Albany Academy, 48-51, Prof. Oriental Lit. in New Brunswick Sem., 51-63, also Prof. Bel. Let. Rutgers Col., 51-63. Prof. of Moral Phil., 62-63, President Rutgers College, and Prof. Bib. Lit., Moral Phil. and Ev. Christianity in R.C., 63-82, Suydam st., New Brunswick, 83-1890, d. Dec. 7. Elected a trustee of Rutgers College, Sept. 16, 1862. D.D. by U.C., 1844.

Dr. Campbell was of Scotch descent and in his youth thoroughly instructed in the doctrines of grace which he loved to proclaim throughout his entire life. Through the influence of Dr. T. M. Strong he entered the Reformed Church. He was successful in the pastorate but he was pre-eminently fitted for the office of teacher.

In the Theological Seminary at New Brunswick his work was of the highest order. He drilled his students most thoroughly and taught them to do their own thinking.

He also looked after the material interests of the Seminary and it was

chiefly through his influence that the funds for the erection of Hertzog Hall were secured.

In 1863 the trustees of Rutgers College called him to the Presidency of that institution. Here all his varied talents were called into activity. When he assumed the Presidency the college was, in point of finances, equipments, and numbers very weak. At his resignation, nearly a score of years later, it had been developed beyond all anticipation in its instruction, endowment, and buildings. More than half a million had been added to its funds. He left it in a high degree of prosperity. But, although now about seventy-four years old, he still yearned to do something for Christ. He began religious services in a destitute part of New Brunswick, which resulted in the organization of the Suydam Street Church. As a preacher he was clear and forcible; as a pastor tender and sympathetic; as an educator thorough and broad, and as a Christian humble and devout. See "Biog. Dict. of N. J.," 1877. "Schaff-Hertzog Cyc." "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1891, 414. "Biog. Notices of Grads. and Officers of Rutgers College," 1891, 3. "In Memory of," by Dr. David Murray and others, pp. 107, 1894.

For a fuller sketch and list of his publications see Manual of 1902.

Campfield, Robt. B., b. 1801; C.N.J. 24, Aub. S. 28, lic. Pres. Cayuga, 27 (Caldwell, N. J., 28-9, Assist. Sec. Dom. Miss. Pres. Ch. (in Philadelphia), 29-30, Agent, Am. S.S.U. 30-1, New Preston, Conn., Cong. 31-4, Sec. Am. S.S.U., New York, 30-58); Sec. Sab. S. Bd. R.D.C. 58-62 (Financial Actor, Am. and For. Chr. Union, 62-72, traveled in Europe, Egypt, and Palestine, 72-3, preaching to the poor in Newark, 73). In 1855 he wrote "Maria Cheesman; or, The Candy Girl," pp. 158. Died Mar. 21, 1886.

Cannon, Jas. Spencer, b. Jan. 28, 1766, in the Island of Curacao; studied under Froeligh and Livingston, I. Cl. Hackensack, 1796; Six Mile Run, and Millstone, 1796-1807, Six Mile Run, 1807-26, Instructor Ecc. Hist. 1818-19, Prof. Ecc. Hist. Ch. Gov. and Pastoral Theo. 1826-52; also Prof. Metaphysics and the Philosophy of the Human Mind, in Rutgers Coll., 1826-52; d. Elected a trustee of Queen's Coll., 1800. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1813 and 1820. D.D. by U.C. 1819.

He was a man peculiar in many respects, and calculated to attract attention wherever he might be, even among a crowd of people. He was systematic, regular, seasonable, steady, calm, moderate. He was, therefore, always beforehand with his work; never hurried, or driven, or cornered; never urged or goaded beyond his strength. His example may be turned to a good account by men of all occupations, but especially by students, and still more especially by theological students and ministers of the Gospel.—D.D. by R.C., 1811, and U.C. 1819. See "New Brunswick Review," i, 100; "Evangelical Quarterly," ii, 115; "Biograph. Sketch," prefixed to his "Pastoral Theology"; Art. in "Sprague's Annals," by Dr. Proudfit; "Bibliotheca Sac.", 1854, p. 420, "McClintock's Cyc.;" "Ch. Int.," Feb. 8, 1852. "Dr. Demarest's Sketch, Centennial of Sem.," 442.

For a fuller sketch and list of publications, see Manual, 1902.

Cantine, James, b. Stone Ridge, Ulster Co., N. Y., March 3, 1861; U.C. 83, N.B.S. 89, I. Cl. Kingston; Missionary in Arabia, 1889—. D.D. U.C., 1903.

Carey, J. A. West R.D.C., New York City, 1851-2; d. Obit. in "Ch. Int.," Nov. 4, 1852.

Carle, Jean, b. at Nimes, France; engaged by the Consistory of the Walloon Church, Amsterdam, for service in New York; arrived July 27, 1754; installed Aug. 4 over French Ch., Pastor, 1754-64; also stated supply at New Rochelle; Chaplain of French Hospital, London, 1764—(1790?).

The historian Smith says: "He bears an irreproachable character, is very intent upon his studies, preaches moderate Calvinism, and speaks with propriety, both of pronunciation and gesture." He was very zealous and energetic. The Register which he kept indicates a high sense of his re-



sponsibility. He also administered the sacraments four times per year at New Rochelle, the dissident congregation of which place had become, since the death of Rev. Mr. Rose, 1750, a mere "annex" of the New York church. He won the esteem and love of the people, but his efforts to resuscitate the New York church were not successful. He, therefore, resigned, May 23, 1763, but offered to remain if they would conform to the Church of England, but this the church would not do. He sailed on April 17, 1764, for London. He was one of the original trustees of King's College. See "Doc. Hist.," N. Y. (4to ed.), iii, 315. "Collections of Huguenot Soc.," N. Y.

Carle, John H., Q.C. 1811, partly in N.B.S. 1814, 1. Presbyt. Geneva; Marbletown, Hurley, 14-25, and Shokan also, 14-25 (Presbyt., 25-48), Mapletown and Currytown, 48-51.

Carpentier, Casper, mentioned in 1657 in a letter of Megapolensis and Drisius to Cl. Amsterdam. He was a brother-in-law of Jean Paul Jacques, commandant at Fort Casimir, Delaware. He died in 1684. See "Ecc. Rec.," "Letters," Aug. 5, 1657, Oct. 10, 1688. This latter is quoted in "Murphy's Anthology," 108. "Doc. Hist.," N. Y., iii, 69-72. "Spottswood's Hist. Ser.," New Castle, 1859. Dr. Spottswood says, "In 1684 there died in this town a French clergyman, concerning whom we can learn nothing. It is presumed that he was one of the exiled Huguenots." Several additional documents about ministers of this name will be found in Ecc. Rec., N. Y.

Carr, Wm. H., b. Kinderhook, N. Y., 1812; chaplain U.S.A. 1861-5. (Centreville, Green Co., N. Y., 1867-70, Presb.), Prattsville, 70-5, Sharon, 75-7, Gallupville, 77-80. Died Aug. 7, 1890.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1891, 418.

Carre, Ezechiel. Pastor of French Ch., Narragansett, R. I., 1687, perhaps Pastor in N. Y. C., 1673-78 (?).

Carroll, Joseph Halstead (s. of Rev. D. L. Carroll), b. Brooklyn, N. Y., May 21, 1833; U.Pa. 51, P.S. 54, 1. Presbyt. Philadelphia (Jamesburg, N. J., 55-8, Aiken, S. C., 58-60, S.S. South Cong. Ch., New Haven, 62-7), New Haven, 67-9, Brooklyn (Lee Av.), 69-71, East Brooklyn, 72-6, Newburgh, 76-81 (Presbyt. Stillwater, Minn., 82-7; d. Jan. 7). D.D. by H.S.C., 1868.

PUBLICATIONS: "Memorial of Gerard Hallock," 1866. "Letter to Dr. Leonard Bacon," 1866.

Carroll, Vernon Bond, b. at Baltimore, Md., Jan. 1, 1846; R.C. 68, N.B.S. 71, lic. Cl. L. I., Pottersville, 71-3, Chapel of Collegiate Ch., N. Y. C. (Seventh av. and 54th st.), 73-7 Warwick, 77-86 (Tenafly, N. J., Presbyt., 86-96, Amenia, N. Y., Presbyt., 86-96, Amenia, N. Y., Presbyt., 1899. Died Dec. 18).

See "Biog. Notices of Grads., R.C.," 1900, 26. "Memorial Sermon by Prof. Jacob Cooper," 1900.

Carruthers, Francis, b. Scotland, June, 1859. N.B.S. 1893-4.

Carter, George William, b. Jan. 4, 1867, Rosario, Argentine, S.A. Wesleyan, Yale, 1892. Fellowship, Oxford 1894-5. Drew Sem. 1893. 1. by Conference of N. Y. M. E. Church, 1887. (M.E. pastorates, 1895-1907) Gen. Sec. Bible Society, 1907—. Brooklyn, Grace Ref., 1911-21. Ph.D. N.Y. Univ., 1900.

PUBLICATIONS: Zoroastrianism in Judaism, 1918. Articles on authority and influence of Bible.

Carter, Ray F. U.S. 1. by Cl. N., L. I., 1904. Congregational.

Carter, William. Rec'd from Pres. 1906. Madison Ave., N.Y.C., 1906-12. Pres. 1915.

Case, Calvin, b. Danbury, Ct., March 16, 1821. R.C. 1848, N.B.S. 1851, 1. Cl. Bergen, 1851; Grahamville, 1852-3, Day, 1855-7, Kiskatom, 1857-60, West Hurley, 1860-5. (Dresden Pres.). S.S. Krumville, Stuyvesant Falls, 1865-73. d. Nov. 2, 1906.



See Min. Gen. Syn., 1907, 907.

Case, Clifford Philip, b. Jersey City, Oct. 22, 1873; R.C. 97, N.B.S. 1900, I. Cl. Paramus; Associate Pastor West End Collegiate Ch., N. Y. C., Sept., 1900-Dec., 1901, Post Graduate U.S. 1900-01. Six Mile Run, Jan., 1902-1907. Poughkeepsie, 1st, 1907-20. d. March 7. Permanent Clerk Gen. Syn. 1916-20. Member Bd. D.M. War Service, Camp Merritt, 1917-18. Pension Com. R.C., 1918-20. D.D. H.C., 1916.

He was a son of the Ref. Ch. devoted to the Kingdom of Christ.

"In a few years he fulfilled a long time." See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 280.

PUBLICATIONS: "Southerly Line of Somerset Co. Before the Revolution," "Som. Hist. Quarterly. Retrospect and Prospect." Two sermons preached in Franklin Park, 1907. "Can the Particular Synod be Made Worth While." Address before P.S. N.Y., May, 1910.

Caton, John Collings, b. Portland, Eng., Feb. 25, 1872; P.U. 95, Yale Div. Sch. 98; lic. by Cong. Assoc., New Haven, 97; ord. by Cl. Scholastic, 98; Lawyersville, 98-1901, Fonda, 1901-1904; 12th Brooklyn, 1904-16; Paterson, Ch. of Covenant, 1916-20; West Hoboken, 1920—. Y.M.C.A. War Work 1918-19, France. Member Bd. Publication, R.C.A. South Brooklyn Bd. of Trade. Vice-Pres. Armenian Relief, Paterson.

PUBLICATIONS: Many contributions to the Press.

Center, Samuel, b. 1794 at Hoosick, N. Y.; Mid. C. 1819, N.B.S. 23, I. Cl. N.B., Miss. to Johnsborough and Chester, 23, Herkimer and German Flats, 24-6 (Morian and Northumberland Presbyt.), 27-30, teaching in Class. School, Albany, 30-7, in Michigan University, 37-40, pastor also at Monroe, Mich., 37-40, Agent of For. Evang. Soc., 40-1, Prof. in Albany Academy, 41-., in Angelica Academy, and Pastor at Angelica and Macedon Center, 18-..1859; d. See "Manual," 1879.

Chadsey, H. T., b. Schenectady. U.C. 1877. Auburn S. 1881. (Presbyterian ———). West New Hempstead, 1914-20; Presbyterian, 1921— Chalker, Isaac. New Paltz, 176-.-176-.

Chamberlain, Jacob, b. Sharon, Ct., Ap. 18, 1835; Western Reserve Coll. 56, N.B.S. 59, lic. and ord. by Cl. N. Y., May, 59. Missionary in India, Palmaner and Madanapalle, 1859-1908. d. March 2. M.D. by College of Physicians and Surgeons, N. Y. C., 1859. D.D. by R.C. Western Reserve and Union College, all in 1878. LL.D. by H. C., 1900; same by West. Res. Coll., 1901. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1878.

In 1859 he sailed with his wife to join the Arcot Mission, India, of the Reformed Church. He acquired the Tamil language, expecting to work among the Tamil people, but Providence led to his transfer to a Telugu district as its first missionary. Acquiring that language, he spent most of his life working among the Telugus, with headquarters at Madanapalle, 150 miles inland from Madras. His work was threefold, evangelistic, medical, and literary. For a quarter of a century his evangelistic field, in which he was the only missionary, was as large as the state of Connecticut, and he was for many years the only physician in the same area. Before his visit home in 1874 over 30,000 patients had had his personal treatment. For many years he was chairman of a committee of all the missions laboring in the Telugu country for bringing out a new version of the Bible into the Telugu language, which is spoken by 18,000,000 people.

Dr. Chamberlain took four furloughs, each one because of broken health. In his journey home in 1874 he spent four months in explorations in Egypt, Sinai, the Wilderness, and Palestine. On his return to India in 1878 he spent two months in visiting Japan and China, studying the missionary operations in those lands. In 1873 he was appointed Chairman of Committee for bringing out a New Translation of the Old Testament from Hebrew in Telugu. In 1879 he was made Chairman of Committee for Revising the Telugu New Testament. In 1868 he established a hospital at Madanapalle, and another in 1872 at Palmaner. In 1878 he was

elected Vice-President of the American Tract Society for India. He was directed by the Synod of 1886 to confer with the English Presbyterian societies on the subject of union of the native churches in India. The fifth Council (December, 1889) of the Presbyterian Alliance at Calcutta took measures to formulate a basis of union.

The record of his life is a record of obstacles overcome by prayer and pain, and of great success in manifold forms of missionary endeavor. He was one of the world's great missionaries. See *Min. Gen. Syn.*, 1908, 229, and *Manual*, 1902.

**PUBLICATIONS:** "Translations of Liturgy of Refd. Ch. in Telugu," Madras, 1873; 2d ed., 1885. "Hymns for Public and Social Worship, in Telugu," 12mo.; *Chris. Knowledge Soc. of Pres. of Madras*, 1884; 2d ed., 1886 (In all 3,000 copies). *New Testament: Greek; Madras Athanæum*, 1869. "The Telugu People and their Language": A paper before the American Oriental Society, New Haven, 1876. "Tract Work in India": *Am. Tract Soc.*, 1876. "The Bible Tested": *Am. Bible Soc.*, 1878; 4th ed., 1885 (In all 21,000 copies). "Winding up a Horse; or, Christian Giving," 1879; 2d ed., 1879 (5,000 copies). "Native Churches and Foreign Missionary Societies": Bangalore Conference Report, Madras, 1879 (2,000 copies). "Break Cocoanuts Over the Wheels; or, All Pull for Christ," 1885 (2,000 copies). "Union and Co-operation Among Native Churches." "Co-operation and Organic Unity on Mission Fields." "The Religions of the Orient: Their Beauty and Their Fatal Defect." "The Lord's War Waxes Hot." "In the Tiger Jungle, and Other Stories of Missionary Work" "The Cobra's Den." "India for Christ." "Address at Ecumenical Conference," New York, 1899.

Also numerous articles in the press.

Chamberlain, Lewis Birge, b. Vellore, India, Oct. 3, 1864. R.C. '86. N.B.S. 91. 1. by Cl. N.B. Missionary in India 1891-1915. Ass. Cor. Sec. Am. Bible Society 1916-18, Recording Sec. 1919—

In India he was prominent in the affairs of the Mission and helped to organize the "India Church Board."

Editor *Progressive Bible Lessons*. Φ B K Rutgers—50th Anniversary Memorial. Editor *Annual Reports* and pamphlets of Am. Bible Soc., etc.

**PUBLICATIONS:** Many articles and stories in various papers.

Chamberlin, William Isaac, b. Madras, India, Oct. 10, 1862; R.C. 82, N.B.S. 86, lic. by Cl. N.B., Missionary, India, 87-1905. President Arcot Mission College, 1900-1905. Pres. Voorhees College, India, 1900-05. Prof. Logic and Mental Phil. R.C. 1906-09. Sec. Bd. F.M., R.C.A., 1909—. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1909. Ph.D., C.U., 1900. D.D., H.C., 1907, and R.C., 1912.

**PUBLICATION:** "Education in India," 1899.

Chambers, S. D. Rec'd from Pres. North Newark, A.P., 1914-16. (Pres. Kilburn Memorial, Presbyterian Church, Newark, N. J., 1917—).

Chambers, Talbot Wilson, b. Carlisle, Pa., Feb. 25, 1819; D.C. 30-2, R.C. 32-4, N.B.S. 34-5, P.S. 36-7; teaching, 37-9; lic. Presb. Clinton, Miss., 38, Raritan, 2d (Somerville, N. J.), 39-49, New York, Collegiate, 49-1896; d. Feb. 3. Pres. of Gen. Syn., 1863. Vedder Lecturer, 1875. Trustee R.C., 1868. Trustee of Columbia Coll., 1881. S.T.D. by C.C., 1853. LL.D. by R.C., 1885. Member O.T. Revision Co. Pres. Bd. F.M., 1888-96. Pres. Alliance Ref. Chs., 1892-6. Instructor at various times in N.B.S., P.S., U.S., Hast. S., Allegheny S. and L.S.

He was a theologian by nature and training. His views of truth were well defined and strongly conservative. He strenuously opposed, in private and public, what he regarded as dangerous departures from the doctrinal systems of Geneva, Dort, and Westminster. For more than an ordinary generation he was an acknowledged leader in the counsels of the denomination, with which his name and memory are identified. In its Missionary Boards and its Classical and Synodical Assemblies his firmness, his good

judgment, his readiness in discussion, his familiarity with ecclesiastical usages, and the force of his character, gave him, generally, an influence such as hardly any other minister possessed since the days of Dr. Livingston. He rendered most valuable services to the Board of Foreign Missions, having been its President from 1888-96, and one of the most generous contributors to its funds.

But he was pre-eminently a student. He read constantly and widely, rising early that he might have a quiet hour every day for the study of the Scriptures in the original languages. For twenty-five years he was a member of a Greek club, and seldom allowed anything to interfere with his presence at its meetings. He was well acquainted with general history, especially familiar with church history, and minutely conversant with the history of the Reformed Church, both in Europe and America. He kept himself abreast of the current discussion of all important religious questions. He read carefully and critically the most significant works, often writing notices of them for some paper or review. But he read with hardly less avidity whatever came to hand—poetry, fiction, the most recent plays—partly for mental rest and refreshment, and partly that he might know what other people were reading.

The work, however, outside of his pulpit and pastoral labors, in which he took the deepest interest, was that which he performed as one of the American Company of Revision of the English Bible, and which extended over a period of ten years. He was the only pastor in the Old Testament Company, and was one of its most faithful and highly esteemed members. At a later date he was no less prominently connected with the Alliance of Reformed Churches, holding the Presbyterian system. He was, together with Dr. Philip Schaff and Dr. James McCosh, active in its organization, became Chairman of the Western Section in 1884, and was elected President of the Alliance in 1892. It was his expectation, if his life had been spared, to preside at its sixth General Council, which was to be held at Glasgow in June, 1896, and to deliver the usual presidential address, but he died a few months before this meeting.

See notice of his death, in "Collegiate Ch. Year-Book," 1896, 279. "Account of Memorial Window in Middle Ch.," in "Year-Book," 1897, 468. Sketch of his life, "Year-Book," 1899, 817. See also "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1896, 496. "Biog. Notices of Grads. of Rutgers College," 1896, 3, 4. "Rev. Dr. E. B. Coe's Commemorative Discourse," 1896, with an Appendix containing many tributes to his character. Rev. Dr. J. P. Searle's art. in "Presbyt. and Refd. Review," 1896; printed also separately.

For a fuller sketch and list of his very numerous publications see Manual, 1902.

Chambers, Theodore Frelinghuysen (son of T. W. Chambers), b. Raritan, N. J., May 14, 1849. C.C. N.Y. 68. U.S. 71. 1. by Pres. N.Y. 71; teaching 71-2; ord. Cl. Passaic, 72. Ponds N. J., 72-6, (Clove, Decker-town, N. J., 76-83; Sparta, N. J., 84-7; German Valley, N. J., 87-98; S.S. Mine Hill; Dover, N. J., 1898—. Dead.

PUBLICATIONS: "Sparta Centennial," "Early Germans of N. J.," "Life of Edmund D. Halsey."

Chapin, Charles Brooks (son of Rev. Dr. Henry B. Chapin), b. N. Y. C., May 20, 1855; C.N.J. 76, U.T.S. 77-80, lic. by N. Y. Presbyt. 80; ord. by Presb. Jersey City, 81 (Norwood, N. J., 81-2, Freeport, L. I., 83-7), Centennial Chapel, Brooklyn, 1st, 88-9 (Schenectady, 1890-2), Hamilton Grange, N. Y. C., 1893-1904. Pres. 1904. D.D. by U.N.Y., 1895.

PUBLICATIONS: Contribution to the Religious Press.

Chapman, John Liddel, b. Ash Grove, near Clones, Ireland, Feb. 27, 1812; U.T.S. 38-41; resident lic. 41-2; ord. by Cl. Bergen, Nov. 16, 42; Clintonville (Irvington), N. J., 42-9, Prin. of Chapman Home Institute, Irvington, 49-61 (S.S. Irving, Kan., 64-8, Troy, Kan., 69-71, Prof. Bib. Theology, Lay College of T. De Witt Talmage's Tabernacle Church, Brooklyn, 1872-9; w. c. 1879-91; d. July 27.

He was a remarkable scholar and teacher, and published a number of school books.

Chapman, J. Wilbur, b. Richmond, Ind., June 17, 1859; Lake Forest Univ., 79, Lane Sem., 82, lic. Whitewater Presb. Ind., 82; Schuylerville, N. Y., 83-5, Albany, 1st, 85-90 (Bethany Presbyt. Ch., Philadelphia, 90-2, engaged in Evangelistic work, 92-6, Bethany, again, 96-9, 4th Presb. Ch., N. Y. C., 1899—. Also engaged in evangelistic work. d. 1918, Dec. 25.

See "Johnson's Sketch of Ch. of Albany," p. 40.

Chapman, Nathan F., b. West Brook, Ct., Aug. 17, 1811; R.C. 44, N.B.S. 47, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. at Keyport, 47-9, Canajoharie, 49-53, Plattekill, 53-64, Catsbaan, 64-73 (S.S.) Mt. Paran, Md., 74-81; died 1893, Feb. 27. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1893, 893. "Biog. Notices of Grads of R.C.," 1893, 17.

Cheff, Peter Paul, b. Rotterdam, Neths., Oct. 9, 1873; Doetinchem Gym. Kampen Theo. Sch; N.B.S. 1901; l. by Cl. Paramus; Lawton and Harrison, Oklahoma, 1901-1902; Grand Rapids, Grace, 1903-05; Jamestown, 1st, 1905-10; Zeeland, 1st, 1910-17; Holland, Hope, 1918—. Instructor in H.C. 1917-18.

Chester, Chs. H., b. 1816; Schuylerville, N. Y., 1844-9. Died 1878. For other details see "Manual" of 1879.

Chickering, Edward O., b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Feb. 9, 1866; R.C. 1891, N.B.S. 1894, lic. by Cl. . . . . Raritan, Ill., 1894-7, Schaghticoke, N. Y., four months, 1897-8; d. Mar. 12. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1898, p. 242. "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1898, 27.

Chitara, Ludwig, once an Augustine monk, c. to America, 1785, studied under Hendel and Weyberg, l. about 1787; Knowlton and Hardwick, N. J., 1787-92; d. "Harbaugh's Lives," ii, 404.

Chittenden, Alanson B., b. at Durham, N. Y., 1797; U.C. 1824, Aub. Sem. 28? Miss. to Montgomery Co., N. Y., 27-8, Glen and Miss. at Charlestown, 31-4, Amity, 34-9, Westerlo, 39-40, Sharon, 41-5; d. 1853.

Chrestensen, David Hanson, b. Andes, N. Y. Ham. Col. 1889. Aub. Sem. 1892. l. by Pres. of Utica. (Pres. Milford, N. Y., 1892-4). Irvington, N. J., 1894-96; Blooming Grove, N. Y., 1897-1903; Nassau, N. Y., 1903—. S.C. Cl. of Rensselaer 1917—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in *Intelligencer*."

Christ, Jacob, b. Aug. 5, 1855, Germany. Mission House Col. 1884 and Sem. 1886. l. by Cl. Scheboyan, Ref. Ch. U.S. (Ref. Ch. U.S. Waukon 1886-91; Fountain City, Wis., 1892-1902). Rec'd from Ref. Ch. U.S. 1902. Salem, S.D., 1902-06. (Ref. Ch. U.S. Odebolt, Ia., 1906-13; Ledyard, Ia., 1913-18, Pastor Emeritus.

Christie, James, studied under Mason, 1815; l. 1815; Union Village, 1816-18. Assoc. Ref.

Christie, John I., b. at Schraalenberg, 1781; C.C. 1799, studied under Froeligh, l. Cl. Bergen, 1802 (Amsterdam and Galway, Presbyt., 1803-12); Warwick, 12-35; d. 1845. See "Manual" of 1879; also "Ch. Int.," Ap. 23, 1845.

Christmas, J. C. H., b. 1868. N.B.S. 1901-04. Methodist.

Church, John Brownson, b. Oxford, N. Y., June 15, 1843. R.C. 1867, N.B.S. 70; lic. Cl. Rensselaer; Taghkanic, 1870-7, Rochester (Accord), 1877-92, Riverside, Paterson, 1892-1921. d. April 15.

He rendered faithful service for more than half a century in the Reformed Church. He was especially successful with the young. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 641.

Churchman, Arthur Brewer, b. Brooklyn, N. Y. U.T.S. 1900. l. by Pres. Brooklyn 1901. (S.S. Rutherford, N. J., 1898. Wallington, N. J., 1900. Ass. Pastor Madison Ave., N.Y.C., 1901-04. Bethany Memorial, N.Y.C., 1904—. In charge, Madison Ave., N.Y.C., 1915-18. S.C. Cl. N. Y. 1909—. Sec. U.T.S. Alumni Club, 1909—



Clancy, John, Florida, 1855-60, Presbyt.

Clapp, Ernest, b. Newton, N. C., Dec. 11, 1867; Ursinus Col., 89, U.T.S. 89-90, Urs. T.S. 90-1 (ord. by Ger. Refd. Cl. of Philadelphia; Royersford, Pa., 1891-2); Hopewell, N. Y., 1892-1903. Upper Red Hook, 1904-13. Poughkeepsie, Emmanuel, 1914-18. Also S.S. Hyde Park, 1917-18. New Paltz, 1918—. D.D. Catawba C., 1918.

Clark, John Lewis, b. Decatur, Ill., Aug. 27, 1865; Lin.U. 91, U.T.S. 94 (ord. by Presbyt. Mackinaw, Sept. 27, 1890; Chapel Miss. Presbyt., Brooklyn, 1892-5); Assist. Pastor Colleg. Ch., N. Y. C., 1895-7 (Chicago, Cumb. Presb., 1898-1901), w. c.

Clark, Rob. C. Univ. Penn. 1834. N.B.S. 1838, 1. Cl. of Philadelphia; license afterward withdrawn at his own request, 1844.

Clark, Rufus W., b. in Newburyport, Mass., Dec. 17, 1813; Y. C. 38, New Haven and And. Sems., 41, lic. Presbyt. Newburyport, 1840 (Washington, D. C., Presbyt., 41-2, Portsmouth, N. H., Cong., 42-51, Maverick, Ch., East Boston, Cong., 51-6, Brooklyn, Cong., 57-62); Albany, 1st, 1862-82; d. Aug., 1885. D.D. by.....

Dr. Clark was a faithful pastor, a strong preacher and a kindly friend. He was also a very voluminous writer of books, pamphlets and newspaper articles. For a list of these see Manual, 1902.

Clark, Wm. (S.S.) Buel, N. Y., 1843-4.

Clark, Wm. Hendee, b. at Hudson, Ohio, Ap. 11, 1837; W.R.C. 59, U.S. 63, lic. by Presb. Brooklyn; ord. by Presb. of Columbia, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1864 (Spencertown, N. Y. (Presbyt.), 1863-5); Chapel of Colleg. Ch., N. Y. C., cor. 20th st. and Seventh av., 65-9, Chapel of Colleg. Ch., cor. 54th st. and Seventh av., 69-72, Paterson (Broadway), 72-81, Nyack, N. Y., 81-6, Philadelphia, 2d, 86-91. Bay City, Mich. (Presb.), 91-6, Detroit, Mich. (Immanuel Ch.), 96—. D.D. by Adelbert Coll. of Western Reserve Univ., O., 1884.

Clark, William Walton (son of Rufus W. Clark), b. at Portsmouth, N. H., May 8, 1846; Wms. Coll. 66, U.T.S. 77, lic. by the Congregationalists (Painsville, O. (Cong.), 77-9), Brighton Heights, S. I., 80-7, engaged in Evangelistic work, 87-97, Field Sec. of Bd. Dom. Miss., 1898-1908. Supplying and advising many churches. Editor of Sower and Mission Field. Lecturer, Union Miss. Training Institute, 1915—

PUBLICATIONS: Many contributions to "Ch. Int."

Clarke, James E., b. Jamaica, L. I., Jan. 5, 1868. N.B.S. 89-91. Presbyterian.

Clearwater, Chs. Knapp, b. N. Y. C., July 23, 1856; C.C. N.Y. 76, U.S. 79, lic. Presbyt. N. Y.; Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 79-94, Newtown, 1st, 1894—. S.C. Cl. Westchester. S.C. N.C. L.I.

See "American Ancestry," vol. iii.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles for the religious press.

Cleghorn, Elisha B., b. in Missouri; P.S. 1850 entered R.D.C., w. c. 1868-74. For details see "Manual," 1879; P.S. Gen. Catalogue.

Clements, Harvey. Ass. Col. Ch. of St. Nicholas, N. Y. C., 1910. Presbyterian.

Cleveland, Geo. H., b. in N. Y., May 27, 1851; R.C. 73, N.B.S. 76; lic. Cl. N.B.; Annandale, 1877-81 (Presbyt., 1883). Teacher. d. Feb. 22, 1906.

Clifford, P. H., b. Feb. 24, 1878, Brooklyn, N. Y. Mt. Hermon Sch. C.U. Crozer T.S. 1904. 1. by Hanson Place Baptist Ch. 1898. Lefferts Place, Brooklyn, Pearl St. Bapt. Ch., Bridgeton, N. J. 4th Ave. Baptist, Brooklyn. Field Sec. South African General Mission, 1909-10. Rec'd from Baptist 1911. Brooklyn, Bethany. 1911-13; Gravesend, 1st, 1913-17; Ridgewood, 1918—

PUBLICATIONS: "Jesus is King," 65; "Bible Lessons in Matt.," "What Time Is It?" "Whose Son Art Thou?"—Gospel Hymn and Poems.

Clifton, Samuel Tilden, b. Easton, Pa., Ap. 30, 1874; Lafayette Coll. 94, U.T.S. 98, 1. Cl. Orange; Wurtsboro, 97-1900, Cocksackie, 2d, 1900—



- 1917, Congregational. Also Prof Greek and Latin at Chambersburg, Pa., Academy, 1894-95, Post-Grad. student at Lafayette and Columbia, 1896-99. Ph.D. 1899.
- Clist, Chs. Lawrence, b. Port Richmond, N. Y., April 16, 1860; R.C. N.B.S. 1889, 1. Cl. N.B.; Montville, 89-91, Jersey City, Free Refd., 91-5, (Brooklyn) Marbletown, N. Y., 1901-04. S.S. Krumville & Lyonville, 1901-04. Plattekill, 1904-09. Mile Square, Yonkers (S.S.) 1912-13. Dis. to Cong., 1915.
- Close, John, b. at Greenwich, Ct., 1737; C.N.J. 1763, 1. Presbyt. of Dutchess Co., 1765 (Huntington, 1766-73, New Windsor and Newburgh, 1773-96 Presbyt.), Waterford and Middletown, 1796-1804. S.S. Niskayuna about 1803. d. 1815.
- PUBLICATION: Discourse on Federal or Relative Holiness, 1803.
- Clost, John. Middletown (Half Moon) 1791? Perhaps same as, Close, John.
- Clough, see Clowe.
- Clowe, Clinton Wilson, b. Glenville, N. Y., Aug. 15, 1868; U.C. 93, N.B.S. 96, 1. Cl. Schenectady; Ganesvoort, 96-7; Delmar, 98-1901; Shokan and Shandakin, 1903-05; Thomas, Okl., 1907; Pennsylvania Lane, Ill., 1908-09; West Hurley and Woodstock, N. Y., 1912-13; Scholharie, 1913-14. Dis. to Pres., 1914.
- Cludius, Theodore, studied in Europe, 1. Cl. N. B. 1865; New Brunswick, 3d, 65-6; joined Ger. Refd. Ch.
- Clute, N. M. Student N.B.S. 1838-9. d. 1895.
- Cobb, Henry Evartson (son of Oliver E. Cobb), b. at Hopewell, Dutchess Co., N. Y., March 25, 1863; R.C. 84, P.S. 88, lic. N. Cl. L. 1.; West Troy, N. Y., 88-92, Collegiate, West End av. and 77th st., N. Y. C., 1892—. Pres. Bd. F.M. Trustee R.C. and Vassar C. Director U.T.S. D.D. by U.N.Y. and R.C., 1901
- PUBLICATIONS: Several Sermons.
- Cobb, Henry Nitchie, b. in N. Y. C., Nov. 15, 1834; Y.C. 1855, U. S. 1857, 1. 3d Presbyt. N. Y., 1860; ord. by 3d Presb. N. Y., May 16, 1860; Miss. to the Nestorians in Persia and Koordistan (Am. Bd.), 1860-2, Millbrook, 1866-81. Cor. Sec. of Bd. Foreign Missions, 1881-1910. d. April 17. Dr. Cobb's 29 years of service as Cor. Sec. of Bd. F.M. were noted as a time of enlarging missionary opportunity and enlarging consecration to meet that opportunity. In his position of mediator between the Church at home and the work abroad, he filled his office with faith and power. Thus he made full proof of his ministry.—See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 818. D.D. R.C., 1878. Chairman of Exec. Com. of Ecumen. Council on Foreign Missions, N. Y., 1900.
- PUBLICATIONS: Besides many articles in the periodicals of the day, he published (tract) "Mind Your Business" (M. Ep. Soc.), 1859; "Letters from Constantinople and Oroomiah," in "Bib. Soc. Record," "N. Y. Evangelist," "Ch. Intelligencer," and "Miss Herald," 1861-2; Series of "Pastoral Letters to the Helpers of the Nestorian Missions in the Koordish Mountains" (Oroomiah, 1861-2); Ed. of "Rays of Light," a monthly paper in the Syriac language (Oroomiah, 1861-2); "Almanic," 1861-2, in Modern Syriac; "Sab.-school Hymn-book," in Modern Syriac, 1862; edited the "Ancient Syriac New Testament" for Am. Bib. Soc., 1874; "Suggestive Readings from Syriac New Testament," in "Presbyt. Quarterly," 1874; edited and wrote Introduction to "Songs in the Valley of Achor," 1874; and poems in newspapers, in "The Changed Cross," and "The Shadow of the Rock." "Far Hence": Letters written on a tour of Foreign Missions of R.C.A., 1892. "A Century of Missions" of R.C.A., 1897. Reports of Board of Foreign Missions, R.C.A., yearly after 1883.
- Cobb, Oliver Ellsworth, b. in N. Y. C., 21 March, 1833; Y.C. 53, U.S. 57, lic. by 3d Presb., N. Y., 57; Hopewell, N. Y., 57-72, Flushing, 72-90. Died at Tarrytown, N. Y., 23 Sept., 1891.

A rarely furnished minister of Jesus Christ, so modest that many failed to appreciate his worth.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Beloved Physician": A Sermon at the Funeral of Denis Wortman, M.D., Hopewell, N. Y., 1864. "History of the Refd. Ch. of Flushing": A Sermon, 1882.

Cobb, Sanford Hoadley, b. in N. Y. C., 4 Feb., 1838; Y.C. 58, P.S. 62, 1, 3d Presbyt. N. Y.; Scholastic, 64-71, Saugerties, 71-83, Grand Rapids, Mich. (Presb.), Westminster, 85-94, 1st Presb. Greenwich, Ct., 1900-1901, d. 1910, April 27.

For a list of publications see Manual, 1902.

Cochran, Ab. Gibson, b. Winhall, Vt., Feb. 11, 1822; Med. Coll. 47, P.S. 47-8; S.S. at Easton, 63-70, S.S. Union Village, 65-7, Gansevoort, 70-83, S.S. Easton, 83-8; d. 1902, July 19. For further details, see "P. Sem. Gen. Cat."

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 515.

Cock, Gerhard, Daniel, Rhinebeck (Ger. Ch.) and Camp (or Germantown, N. Y.), 1764-91, died; also supplied New Paltz, 2d, 1768-70, and Linlithgo, 1772-9.

See his petition to Sir Henry Moore against Hardenberg, etc., who forced him to take the oath of allegiance, when seeking to suspend Meyer, 1754, "Doc. Hist." iii, 598, 991. His call to Camp and Reinbeck, dated Feb. 27, 1764, is in Record Book at Germantown, N. Y.

Coe, Edward Benton (son of Rev. Dr. David B. Coe), b. at Milford, Ct., June 11, 1842; Y.C. 62, Yale Sem.; U.T.S. 61-3, Prof. of Modern Langs., Yale Coll., 64-79, lic. by Manhattan Association (Cong.), 77; ord. by Cl. N. Y., Oct. 2, 79; New York, Collegiate Ch., 5th Ave. and 48th St., 79-99, Senior Minister, 1899-1914, d. March 19. D.D. by R.C. 1881 and by Y.C. 1885. LL.D. by R.C. 1893, President of General Synod, 1898. Member Bd. Superintendents 1890-1910. Trustee C.U. 1896-1914, of R.C. 1887-1914, Robert C. 1894-1914, Leake & Watts Orphan Asylum 1896-1914. Trustee Am. Seamen's Friend Society, W.T.S. 1898-1908, Manager of the Pres. Hospital 1896-1914, Member Bd. F.M. 1896-1914.

As a pastor he was beloved by his people, as a preacher he was clear and forcible, clothing his thought in a singular felicity of diction and purity of style. In the many boards and directorates, upon which he was called to serve, he displayed administrative ability of a high order. To whatever service duty drew him he gave a clear mind and a judgment which seldom erred. In social life he was distinguished by a rare and delicate courtesy and in every relation he displayed the qualities of a cultured gentleman. See Year Book of Col. Ch., 1914, 1095. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 240. For a list of his publications see Manual, 1902.

Coenen, Herbert Gerhard, b. April 15, 1886, Germany. German High School, Magdelberg, 1903. German Theological Sem., 1909. 1. by Lutheran Ch., 1909. (Lutheran, Jeffersonville, N. Y., 1911-16; Arlington, 1916-19). Newark, N. J., West Reformed, 1919—. German Teacher, High School, Nyack, N. Y.

Coens, Henricus, recd. into Cl. Amst. June 4, 1725, from Wester Nieuland; ord. by Cl. Amst. Sept. 4, 1725, and sailed for America, Oct. 7, 1725. Aquackanonck, Second River, Pompton, Ponds, 1726-35, d. Feb. 14. He organized the secession elements in the Raritan churches. He also wrote to Holland a detailed account of the troubles between the churches of Second River (Belleville) and Aquackanonck. See "Ecc. Rec., N. Y."

Colbert, J. T. Rec'd from Pres. 1905. Florence, S.C., All Souls, 1905-11. Pres.

Colby, H. E. Gotebo, Okl., 1906-07; Oklahoma City (S.S.), 1908; Buck Creek, Okl., 1908.

Colden, Wm., b. Coldenham, N. Y., 1845. Syracuse Univ. 1876. Four years M.E. Conference Course. l. by M.E. Conference, 1874. M.E. pastorate and business. Recd. from M.E. Ch. Bloomingburgh, N. Y., 1915—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in the press.

Cole, David (s. of Isaac D. Cole), b. at Spring Valley, N. Y., Sept. 22, 1822; R.C. 42, lic. by Pres. N.B. 58; ord. by Cl. N.B. 58. East Millstone, 58-63, Prof. of Greek Lang. and Lit. in R.C., 63-66; Yonkers, 65-97; w. c. d. 1903, Oct. 20. D.D. by Franklin and Marshall College, 1865. Pres. of General Synod in 1884.

Dr. Cole was a man of transparent character and eminent Christian graces. He was in taste and training a scholar. The riches which he found in the Scripture and elsewhere he gave to his people on the Sabbath. His first sermon in Yonkers was on the text, "I determined to know nothing among you save Jesus Christ and Him crucified." His last sermon was from the text, "And when they had lifted up their eyes they saw no man save Jesus only." These two texts appropriately bound his preaching through all the years.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 831.

For list of his publications see Manual, 1902.

Cole, Isaac D., b. at Spring Valley, N. Y., Jan. 25, 1799; N.B.S. 1829, l. Cl. N. Y., 1829; ord. Cl. Paramus, 1831; assistant at Tappan, 1829-31, colleague at Tappan, 1831-2, Totowa, 2d, 1832-3, Tappan again, 1833-64, w. c., but supplying Presbyt. Ch., New Hempstead, N. Y., occasionally. Died Aug. 30, 1878.

He carried the spirit of Dr. Livingston and his contemporaries into a later generation.

See Hist. Ch. of Tappan, 1894, pp. 91-109. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATION: "Gospel Preaching," 1850.

Cole, Philip Henry, b. Rhinebeck, N. Y., Dec. 27, 1864; U.C. 88; U.T.S. 88-9; ord. Cl. Schenectady, Oct. 20, 91; Assist. Prof. English in U.C. 89-95; Schenectady 2d, 91-7, Syracuse, 1897-1907. Presbyterian, 1907—

Cole, Solomon T., b. Esopus, N. Y., Nov. 5, 1836; N.B.S. 64; l. Cl. Ulster; Plattekill, 64-8, Preakness, 68-72, Schaghticoke, 72-9, Westerlo, 79-82, Tyre, 82-4, Plattekill, 84-91, Esopus, 96-99, w. c. d. Feb. 4, 1917. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 256.

Colenbrander, Henry, b. Dec. 4, 1885. H.C. '13, W.S. 1916. l. by Cl. Passaic. Sioux City, Ia., 1916-17; Rock Valley, Ia., 1917—

Collier, Edward Augustus (brother of Ezra and Jos. Collier), b. N. Y. C., 1835; N.Y.U. 57; P.S. 60; l. Presbyt. of Nassau, 59; ord. by Presbyt. North River Nov. 6, 60 (Saugerties, Cong. 60-1, Amenia, N. Y., Presby. 61-4); Kinderhook, 1864-1907. P.Em. 1907-20. d. Dec. 3. D.D. S.C. Cl. Rensselaer, 34 years. Treasurer Cl. Rensselaer, 11 years.

Dr. Collier was a man of brilliant ability which by diligent study revealed itself in unusual intellectual power and poetic taste. He was a close student of the Scriptures, a superior preacher and an unusual pastor. Hence he became one of the most eminent ministers and citizens in eastern New York.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 635.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Disc. at Kinderhook," "The Hallowed House," 1865. Sermon at Inauguration of Prof. Henry E. Dosker in West. Theolog. Sem., 1894.

Contributions to Periodicals and Papers: Metrical versions of many of the Psalms; Hymns and other Verses in variety and large numbers.

Hymns in "Royal Praise," "Gospel Hymns," "Church Hymnary," Trinity Hymn in "Church Hymnary" of Presbyt. Ch., in Scotch, Canadian and English Presbyt. Hymnals, in S.S. Hymnals. On joint committee for the publication of the Hymnal of the Reformed Churches. Prose articles in the press, signed and unsigned.

Collier, Ezra Warren, b. at Plymouth, Mass., Nov. 10, 1826; R.C. 48, N.B.S. 54, l. S. Cl. N. Y., Manhattan Ch. N. Y. C. 54-6, Freehold, 2d, 56-66, Cossackie, 2d, 66-67, died at Aiken, S. C., Dec. 5, 1869.

He was a man of great mental ability and unusual skill in the use of language. He had a fine literary taste, enjoying beautiful literary expression as the musician enjoys music. He was a childlike Christian, and a devoted minister of Jesus Christ.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Biography of his brother Joseph, as an Introduction to the latter's work, "Dawn of Heaven." Many articles and poems for the press.

Collier, George Zabriskie (son of Rev. Ezra W. Collier), b. at Freehold, N. J., Apr. 9, 1862; R.C. 1883, N.B.S. 1886, lic. Cl. N.B.; Stuyvesant, N. Y., 1886-9, Alexandria Bay, N. Y., 1890-6, Grand Haven, Mich. (2d), 1896-1900, Mellenville, N. Y., 1900-1910. Middleburgh, N. Y., 1910—. Pres. P.S.A. 1914.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles for the magazines and papers.

Collier, Isaac, b. Athens, N. Y., Sept. 8, 1830. R.C. 1857, N.B.S. 60, l. Cl. Greene; Cocymans, 60-66, Battle Creek, 66-70, Addisville, Pa., 71-84 (Cong., Augusta, Mich., 1885). d. Feb. 18, 1914. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 242.

Collier, Isaac Henry, b. at Athens, N. Y., 1834; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 62, l. Cl. Greene; Catsbaan, 62-4, Nassau, 64-5, Lodi, N. Y., 65-70, Saratoga, 70-74, Montville, 74-9 (S.S. Oakfield, N. Y. (Presb.), 1879-81); d. Feb. 19.

Collier, John Wm. Porter. Allen Un. 1911. Student N.B.S. 1914-17.

Collier, Joseph A., b. at Plymouth, Mass., Oct. 26, 1828; R.C. 49, N.B.S. 52, l. S. Cl. N. Y.; Greenville and Bronxville, 52-5, Geneva, 55-9, Kingston, 2d, 59-64; d. August.

His manner was animated, forcible, tender, persuasive; his glowing eye and radiant countenance attesting to all his thorough earnestness and his deep sympathy with his sacred themes. He possessed unusual qualifications for the work of the ministry, and his brief labors were crowned with large success. He ever felt the deepest interest in the spiritual welfare of the young. He preached at Kingston a series of Sabbath evening discourses to the youth of his flock, which were afterward published under the title of "The Young Men of the Bible." But especially did his heart turn toward the children. Into this field he threw himself with peculiar ardor and delight and with great success. He loved to lead the lambs into green pastures. One regular Sabbath service in each alternate month he devoted entirely to the children. At such times he delivered discourses adapted to the comprehension of the youngest, though instructive to all. Two series of these discourses have been published under the titles of "Little Crowns and How to Win Them" and "Pleasant Paths for Little Feet." "The Christian Home" and "The Dawn of Heaven" are also productions of his pen, the latter published after his death. He was a sympathizing pastor. While he loved books, he loved his people. His ministry was a model of pastoral fidelity. He walked habitually with God. See "The Dawn of Heaven," in which is found a biographical sketch by his brother Ezra. He also published "The Strife and the Crown," a temperance ser., 1861, and "The Right Way," a prize essay on Peace. Am. Tract So. See "McClintock's Cyc." Also Manual, 1902.

Collins, Barnabas V., b. 1814; Lafayette Coll., Pa., N.B.S. 42, l. Cl. N. Y.; West Farms, 42-5, Ponds, 45-67, w. c.; d. 1877, July 23.

PUBLICATION: "A Review of Seven Years' Ministry," 1854.

Collins, Chas. Philadelphia Classical Institute, theology in private, l. Cl. Philadelphia, 1858 (S.S. Norristown, Pa., Presbyt., 61-2), S.S. Manayunk, 63-4 (S.S. Jeffersonville Presbyt., 1866).

Collins, Charles G., b. 1874. In N.B.S. 1909-11. Methodist.



Collins, Charles M. Rec'd from Presbyterian 1908. Steinway (S.S.), 1906-08. Dis. Pres. Ch. U.S.A.

Collins, James M., b. Syracuse, N. Y., Oct. 8, 1843. Univ. N.Y. 1864. N.B.S. 1864-5, teaching. d. March 9, 1898.

Comfort, Lawrence L., b. Nov. 5, 1822, in Orange Co., N. Y.; U.C. 48, N.B.S. 51, l. Cl. Orange; Rockaway, 52-4, New Hurley, 54-71, in Europe, 1871-2, Berea, 72-9; d. July 21.

PUBLICATIONS: "Centennial Hist. Disc. at New Hurley," 1870.

Compton, Jas. Murphy, b. Philadelphia, Pa., Aug. 18, 1817; R.C. 43, N.B.S. 46, l. Cl. N. B. Tyre, 47-50; Piffardina, 50-1, Kiskatom, 51-4, Union and Jerusalem, 54-60, Gallupville and Knox, 60-3, S.S. at Currytown and Mapletown, 64-8, Stone Arabia, and Ephratah, 68-9, Stone Arabia, 69-70, Columbia and Henderson, 70-4, Columbia, 74-5, Union, 75-8, S.S. Spraker's Basin and Currytown, 78-82, at Mapletown, 6 ms., 82, Columbia (Herkimer Co.), N. Y., 88-1891; d. Dec. 12. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1892, 654. "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1892, 28.

Compton, William Edgar Wells, b. Jamesburg, N. J., Nov. 10, 1870; R.C. 94. N.B.S. 97, l. Cl. N. B.; West Copake, N. Y., 1897-1902 Tappan, 1902-10; Keyport, 1910-13; Mariners' Harbor, 1913-1919 Schenectady, Mt. Pleasant, 1920—. Press Clerk Gen. Synod, 1910— Lecturer on Ann. Hist. for N. Y. Bd. of Ed.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Flag," 1914. Many articles and stories in many publications.

Conant, Chs. Albion, b. Temple Moins, July 28, 1833; U.C. 60, Bangor Sem. and Aub. Sem. \*63, lic. Cong. Assoc., Bangor, Me., 62; ord. Cayuga Presb., 64 (Moravia, N. Y., 64-5, Genoa, N. Y., 65-71, Pike, N. Y., 71, Amherst, Mass., 72-6, Duluth, Minn., 76-8, Cannon Falls, Minn., 78-82, St. Paul, Minn., 82-4, Voorheesville, N. Y., 87-92), Lisha's Kill, 1893-1905. S.S. Glen, N. Y., 1905-09. d. 1916, Sept. 28. Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 254.

Condict, Ira, b. at Orange, N. J., Feb. 21, 1764; C.N.J. 1784, studied under Dr. John Woodhull, of Monmouth, l. Presbyt. N. B. 1785 (Hardwick, Newtown, and Shapenock, Presbyt., 1787-93); New Brunswick, 1794-1811, also Prof. Moral Phil. in Queen's Col. and Vice-President of the same, 1809-11; d. June 1. Elected a trustee of Queen's College, 1774; also Pres. of same, 1794-1810.

He was a man of great piety, zeal and determination, and remarkably successful as a preacher and pastor. Under his influence Queen's College was revived in 1807 and an endowment secured. To Dr. Condict more than to any other person the college is indebted for the old campus and the Queen's Hall. He was also interested in the removal of the Theological Seminary of the Ref. Ch. to New Brunswick in 1810.

See Manual, 1902, also art. in "Sprague's Annals," by Dr. Cannon, and "Alden's Biog. Dict." "McClintock's Cyc."

PUBLICATIONS: "A Disc. Commemorative of Washington," 1799. Sketch in "Inauguration of Dr. Gates as Pres. Rutgers College," p. 82.

Condit, Charles B., b. June 7, 1872, West Orange, N. J. P.U. 1895. P.S. 1897. l. by Pres. of Morris and Orange 1897. (Pres. Liberty Corner, 1898-1907). Newark, Trinity, 1907-17; Ass., Newark, North, 1918-20; Irvington, 2d, Ref., 1920—. S.C. Cl. Newark.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for religious press.

Conger, Alexander Millsbaugh, b. Feb. 18, 1887, Union Church, N. Y. R.C. 1910. P.S. 1913. l. by Cl. Albany 1913. New Hackensack, 1914-20; (Ass. Pastor, 2d, Presbyterian Church, Newark, N. J., 1920—).

Conger, Willard, b. Whitestone, L. I., Feb. 23, 1874; R.C. 96, N.B.S. 99, lic. by Cl. N.B.; instructor in Rutgers Preparatory School, 99-1901; Asbury Park, 1901-05; Port Jervis (Deerpark), 1905-20. (Pres. Rocky Mount, N. C., 1920—).



Conklin, John Woodruff (s. of Nath. Conklin), b. Montville, N. J., Dec. 30, 1851; R.C. 71, teaching, 71-3, N.B.S. 76, lic. Cl. N.B., Boonton, 76-80; Missionary in India, 81-90, ret'd. to America; S.S. Fairfield, N. J., 93-5, Prof. of Sociology and Missions in Bible Normal College, Springfield, Mass., 95-1900, Field Sec. of Bd. For. Missions, 1900-1907. Metuchen, N. J., 1908-09. d. Sept. 12.

Mr. Conklin was a man of rare and earnest spirit, and beloved of all who knew him. Few covered so wide a field, so thoroughly and with such acceptance. The result of his labors cannot be measured. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 821.

Conklin, Marion Townsend, b. Kingston, N. Y., July 9, 1856. R.C. 1881, N.B.S. 84, l. Cl. Ulster. Whitehouse, 84-90, Wallkill, 90-1900, (Presbyt., Alamogordo, N. M., 1900-05). Arapahoe, Okl. and Shawnee, Horton Memorial, Okl., 1905-10. High Bridge, N. J., 1910-15. Middletown, N. J., 1915-20. Tappan, N. Y., 1920—.

Conklin, Nathaniel, b. 1824, Basking Ridge, N. J.; R.C. 44, N.B.S. 47, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Long Branch, 1847-51, Montville, 1851-70 (New Vernon, N. J., Presbyt. 1870-82). Died Aug. 17, 1892.

He was greatly blessed in his ministerial labors. His qualifications were his own deep and sincere piety, a thorough knowledge of the Scriptures, and a style of preaching which was eminently biblical. His prayers were uplifting. The spirit, the verbiage, and the illustrations of the Bible permeated his sermons. He was, therefore, an evangelical preacher. He was ever seeking to edify the body of Christ and to save the lost. He, accordingly, enjoyed large revivals of religion in his successive charges, by which many were added to the church. "Biog. Notice of Grads. R.C.," 1893, 18.

Conklin, W. D., b. White House, N. J., June 17, 1887 (son of Rev. M. T. Conklin). Ham.C. 1909. N.B.S. 1913. l. by Cl. Raritan 1913. New Durham, Ass.P., 1913-15; Schoharie, 1915-18; Herkimer, 1918—.

Conner, William Waddell, b. Wheeling, W. Va., Aug. 31, 1860; C.N.J. 85, Allegheny Sem. 99, l. Allegheny Presby. 98; ord. by Cl. Newark, 99; Belleville, 1899-1911.

Connitt, G. W. W.C. 1849, Theolog. Institute Conn. 53, l. North Assoc. of Hartford, 52 (Deep River, Conn., Cong., 54-6, Deep River, Conn., Presbyt., 56-62); Fallsburgh, 62-5, New Prospect, 66-70.

Conover, Garret M., b. Clinton, N. J., Mar. 29, 1866; R.C. 1892, N.B.S. 95, l. Cl. Raritan; North Paterson and Hawthorne, 95-97, Clarkstown, 1897-1905. Rocky Hill, 1905-09. Asbury Park, 1909—. Pres. Part. Synod N.B., 1918. S.C. Cl of Monmouth. Chaplain, Monmouth Chapter, S. A. R.

Consaul, Gansevoort, D. W., b. Schenectady, 1841; Am. Col. 59, P.S. 61, lic. Cl. Schenectady; S.S. Fort Plain, 63-7, ord. by Cl. Montgomery, 1868; Mohawk, 1867-9, Herkimer, 1869-77, Geneva, Switzerland, 1877; allowed to demit the ministry, 1879.

Cook, George E. H.C. '97. W.S. 1900. Churchville, Minn., 1915-19. Cl. Miss. Cl. W. Sioux, 1920—.

Cook, Henry Dyer, b. Hurlay, N. Y., Feb. 22, 1880. R.C. 1904. Post Graduate, N.Y.U., three years. N.B.S. 1907. l. by Cl. Kingston 1907. Paramus, 1907—.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in the *Intelligencer*.

Cook, Marinus, b. March 5, 1882, Borselen, Neth. Amsterdam Col. 1900. W.T.S. 1918. l. by Cl. Mich. 1918. Twin, Lakes, Mich., 1918-19; Oak Harbor, Wash., 1919—.

PUBLICATIONS: Several articles in Dutch periodical, *Outwaking*. Vol. Short Stories, 1909.

Cook, Seth. Rec'd from Pres. 1910. Lodi, N. Y., 1910-14. (Pres. Dryden, N. Y., 1914-16. d. Killed by a train).

Cook, William Wynkoop, b. Richboro, Pa., Nov. 21, 1843; R.C. 73, U.T.S. 73-6; ord. Cl. Philadelphia; Philadelphia, 4th, 76-81; Methodist.

Coombs, William. Rosendale, N. Y., 1894-8.

Cooper, Jacob, b. Dec. 7, 1830, near Somerville, Ohio; Y.C. 52, Univ. Berlin, 54, studied theology at Halle and Berlin, in connection with philology; lic. (O.S.) Presb., Oxford, O., Aug. 17, 53; ord. (O.S.) Presb., Transylvania, Ky., Ap. 26, 62 (S.S. Harmony Ch. (O.S.) Presbyt. Ky., 61-6, Chaplain 3d Ky. Reg. Inf. Union Army, 62-3, Prof. Greek, Center Coll. Danville, Ky., Ap., 55-Sept., 66); Prof. Greek, Rutgers Coll. New Brunswick, Sept., 66-93; Prof. of Logic and Philosophy, Rutgers Coll., 1893-1904. d. Jan. 31. Editor Danville Review. Vedder Lecturer, 1885. Editor of *Bibliotheca Sacra*, 1897-1903. Continually engaged in preaching throughout his life. Ph.D. by Berlin University, 1854, Member of the Philosophical Soc. of Berlin, 1856. D.C.L. by University of Jena, 1873, for prize essay: *De Jure Naturali Testimentum Faciendi*. S.T.D. by Columbia Coll., 1874. LL.D. by Tulane University, 1895. M.D. by Univ. of Indiana.

Dr. Cooper was a remarkable combination of heart and brain. His was the most child-like simplicity and the most profound scholarship. He was the intimate friend of the learned on both sides of the sea, and he spared no time or trouble to comfort and aid the most humble. Against political or social wrong he was as bold as a lion and yet few hearts were ever more loving. His was a rare spirit divinely appointed to lead young men toward intellectual and spiritual truth.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 834; also Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: For his many publications, see Manual, 1902.

Cooper, John R., b. 1827; lic. by Seceders, 64; Clarkstown and Hempstead, 65-86. Died 1887.

Cooper, Wm. H. R.C. '31. N.B.S. 1831-2. Pres. d. Feb. 24, 1880.

Cornelison, John, b. at Nyack, 1769; studied under H. Meyer and Livingston, lic. by the Synod of R.D. Ch., 1791; Miss. in Northern and Western States, 1791-93. Bergen and English Neighborhood, 1793-1806, visited the Settlements on the Delaware and Susquehanna (Hanover) 1794, Bergen. 1806-28; d.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATION: Sermon at the installation of Rev. J. V. Romeyn at Hackensack, Dec. 15, 1799.

Cornell, Frederick Frelinghuysen (s. of John Cornell), b. at Allentown, N. J., Nov. 16, 1804; C.N.J. 25, P.S.; 1. Presbyt. Newtown, 29; Professor of Languages in College of Mississippi, Natchez, 28-9, Miss. at Stuyvesant, three months, 29, at Columbiaville, 29-31, Marshalville, 31-2, Montville, 33-6, N. Y. C. Manhattan Ch., 36-56 (Pluckemin Presbyt., 56-64, w. c.); d. 1875, Aug. 7. D.D. by U.C., 1866.

See Manual, 1902.

Cornell, James Alexander Hervey (s. of John Cornell), b. at Allentown, N. J., Aug. 29, 1818; R.C. 38, N.B.S. 41, 1. Cl. N.B.; Westerlo, 41-43, New Baltimore, 43-45, New Baltimore and Coeymans, 45-48, Syracuse, 48-51, Raritan, 3d, 51-56, Sec. Bd. Education, 56-61. Financial Sec. of General Synod, 69-73; Coeymans, 73-79, w. c. Died Aug. 20, 1899. D.D. by C.N.J., 1858.

He was an earnest and spiritual preacher but it was in the larger service of the Denomination that his chief work was done.

In the Board of Education for five years, he did an excellent work. His appeals were very successful.

The work for which he is especially remembered was that which he accomplished for the fuller endowment of the seminary at New Brunswick, N. J. The necessity of a Professorship of Pastoral Theology and Sacred Rhetoric had long been felt. A committee had had this subject before them for several years, but no very earnest attempt had been made until 1864. It was then determined to attempt to increase the old Permanent Professorial Fund of the three professors and found the new Professorship. Just then the Rev. Dr. Nicholas E. Smith offered to give \$40,000 for the increase of the old funds, if the churches would raise as

much more for the new professorship. There was also a condition that the salaries of all the professors should be made up to at least \$2,500. The three professors, Drs. Woodbridge, Berg, and De Witt, attempted to raise this amount. Dr. De Witt was especially zealous and successful in his efforts. In 1865 Dr. Smith gave his bond for \$40,000, and as about the same amount had been subscribed and a considerable portion paid in, the Synod resolved at once to establish the fourth professorship. The more prudent business men advised against the action until the cash was in hand. But the younger element prevailed and carried the day. Dr. Smith paid interest on his bond for two years. Then the oil investments in which he was interested failed and he was obliged to ask Synod to release him from his obligation. A newly constituted committee was now authorized to employ a financial agent to secure moneys for endowment and for buildings. It was at this juncture that the invaluable services of Dr. Cornell were secured by the committee. He threw his whole heart into the work. He felt that it was a position of rare influence, and that a singular opportunity was offered him of doing much for the church.

He very soon secured the gift of \$40,000, subsequently increased by \$20,000, from his friend, James Suydam. The moneys previously raised by the professors, with the proceeds of the sale of the college by the Synod to the trustees, went into the three professorial residences, 1865-7. But Synod in 1869, after the beginning of Dr. Cornell's success, made him their own financial agent. He quickly induced Messrs. Suydam and Sage to buy the house on George street for \$18,000 for a residence for Dr. Berg, who had previously lived in the east wing of the college, and subsequently in a residence of his own on Easton avenue. Mr. Suydam consented to build the hall called by his name, at an expense of about \$86,000, in 1873. Mr. Sage was induced to build the library called after him, at an expense of about \$65,000, in 1875. Mr. Suydam also left \$20,000 for the care of Suydam Hall; another \$20,000 for the general care of the grounds; while Mr. Sage left \$35,000 for the support and maintenance of the Sage Library, \$20,000 for the purchase of books, and \$25,000 for the maintenance and support of Hertzog Hall. He also left \$50,000 by will for the Hebrew Professorship. Dr. Cornell also secured sixteen subscriptions of \$2,500 each toward the purchase of books for the Sage Library. This, with some other subscriptions and interest, amounted in all to about \$60,000, spent between 1875 and 1885 in the purchase of books by the committee appointed by the Synod for that purpose.

During the four years that Dr. Cornell was the financial secretary, by his peculiar ability and methods he completely revolutionized the financial condition of the seminary, by adding considerably more than half a million to its resources, in endowments, buildings, and books, although only \$110,000 of this amount became available for the salaries of professors. When the Committee on the Centennial Volume of the Seminary was laboring to make that volume as complete as possible, some of them sought a meeting with Dr. Cornell, and he was kind enough to display his memoranda before them, which were largely utilized in making up certain parts of that volume. The church is, therefore, wonderfully indebted to Dr. Cornell, and his name will ever occupy a large and important place in her progress and history. See also "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1900, 891. "Biog. Notices of Grads. of R.C.," 1900, 10. Manual, 1902. Ch. Int., Sept., 1899.

Cornell, John, b. at Northampton, Pa., 1774; studied under Livingston, I. Cl. N. Y., 1798 (Allentown and Nottingham, Presbyt., 1800-21), Principal of Academies at Somerville, 1821-8, and at Millstone, 1828-35; d. See Manual, 1902.

Cornell, Wm., b. Seneca Co., N. Y., 1834; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 62, lic. Cl. Geneva; Minisink, 62-3, teaching at Freehold, N. J., 63 (Woodstown, N. J., Presbyt., 64-8), teaching at Somerville, N. J., 68-76; d. Sept. 11. D.D. by R.C., 1876.

See "Biog. Dict. N. J.," p. 331.

Cornell, Wm. Augustus, b. Poughkeepsie, N. Y. 1821. R.C. 1841, N.B.S. 44, l. Cl. N.B.; Athens, 44-48. Blooming Grove, 48-52. d. Oct. 18, 1875.

Cornet, Edward. N.B.S. 1872, l. Cl. N.B.; Stanton, 72-6, Gilboa, 76-9, Also S.S. Grand Gorge, 77-8. Presbyterian.

Cornish, Floyd L., b. Lexington, N. Y., June 28, 1866. Private study. U.S. 1894. l. by the Presbytery of North River. (Pres. Bethlehem, N. Y., 1894-97, Christ's Pres., Bayonne City, N. J., 1898. Asbury, N. J., 1900-1902). Gardiner, 1902-03. East New York (after 1913 Forest Park, Brooklyn), 1904—

Cort, Cyrus, b. Greensburg, Pa., Mar. 15, 1834; Franklin and Marshall Coll. Pa., 60, Mercersburg Sem. Pa., 62, lic. by Cl. Westmoreland, Pa., 62; ord. by same, 63 (in Refd. Ger. Ch., Altoona, 63-8, Mt. Alto, Pa., 68-70, Henry Sem., Henry City, Ill., 70-3, Vinton, Ia., 73-7, Maquoketa, Ia., 77-8, Columbus Junction, Ia., 78-80, Leighton, Ia., 80-1), Pella, 2d, 80-1 (Greencastle, Pa., 81-93, Wyoming, Del., and Ridgely, Md., 93-6, Sabillasville, Md., 96-1901.) d. 1920.

PUBLICATIONS: "Col. Henry Bouquet and Campaigns of 1763-4." "Enoch Brown and Scholars, Massacred by Indians, July 26, 1764." "Memorial of Peter Minuit," read before the Delaware General Assembly, 1895. "Michael Schlatter, Our Reformed Ancestry," 1895. Many articles in "Refd. Church Review," magazines and papers, religious and secular.

Corwin, Charles Edward (son of Edward T. Corwin), b. Sept. 7, 1868, at Millstone, N. J.; R.C. 92, N.B.S. 95, lic. by Cl. of New Brunswick; Cuddebackville, N. Y., 95-7, Greenport, Columbia Co., N. Y., 1897-1905. (S.S. 2d Pres., New Brunswick, 1905-07). North Branch, 1907-15. Editing Doc. Col. Ch. of N.Y.C., 1915-18. Rocky Hill, 1918—. Editor Som. Ch. News, 1918—. S.C. Cl. N.B. 1920—

PUBLICATIONS: "Onesimus, A Tale of the Pauline Epistles," 1900. "King Solomon's Riddle," 1902. Editor, Manual Ref. Ch. in Am., 5th edition. Many articles in papers and magazines.

Corwin, Edward Tanjore, b. in N. Y. C., July 12, 1834; Coll. of City of New York, 53, N.B.S. 56, l. Cl. Bergen; Resident Graduate at N.B.S. 56-57, Paramus, 57-63, Hillsborough (Millstone), 63-88; also Instructor in Hebrew and O. T. Exegesis in N.B.S., Nov., 83-May, 84; Rector of Hertzog Hall, 88-95; Instructor in Heb. and O. T. Exegesis, Jan.-Mar., 89, Jan. and Feb., 90, Sept., 90-May., 91; Instructor in N. T. Exegesis, Jan.-May, 92; Greenport, Columbia Co., N. Y., 95-97; General Synod's Agent in Holland, for collecting ecclesiastical documents relating to America, Aug. 21, 97-Nov. 13, 98; editor the said ecclesiastical documents (as well as others obtained by J. Romeyn Brodhead in 1841-4), for the state of New York, July, 1899-1905. Published as Ecc. Rec. State of N. Y. 7 vol, 1901-1916. D.D. R.C., 1872. Litt.D. R.C., 1911—. d. June 22, 1914. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1891.

Dr Corwin was a genial, conscientious man, a faithful and a Scriptural preacher. His was a genius for hard work and he became the most eminent historian of the Ref. Ch.

Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 591. Index to Ecc. Rec. State of N. Y.

PUBLICATIONS: For his numerous publications until 1902, see Manual, 1902. After that were published Ecc. Rec. State of N. Y., 7 vol., 1901-16. A Digest of Synodical Legislation of Ref. Ch. in Am., 1906 and many articles for press.

Cotton, Geo. Hale, b. South Bend, Ind., Oct. 12, 1857; Western Coll. Ia.; lic. by Conf. of United Brethren, Toledo, Ia., 83; preaching in Toledo Circuit, 83; supplied R. D. C. Salem, S. D., 84-5, S.S. Linden, N.J., 86-9; N.B.S. 89, supplied Middle Collegiate, N. Y. C., 89-91; ord. by Cl. N. Y., 91, Schraalenberg, Jan., 1892-1906. Presbyterian.

PUBLICATIONS: "An Easter Sermon." A few other sermons. Hist. Ser. at Centennial of Building Church of Schraalenberg, 1901.

Cough, . . . Camp, 177. . . —178. . . , died.



Courtney, Robt. Wm., b. N.Y.C., July 27, 1873. R.C. 1899, N.B.S. 1902. 1. by Cl. N.B. 1902. North Chapel Col. Ch., N.Y.C., 1902-04; Pastor 34th St. Ch., 1902-18; Ass. Ch. of St. Nicholas, 1918—

Cox, Henry Miller, b. Brooklyn, N. Y., July 5, 1854; R.C. 76, N.B.S. 79, 1. Cl. N. B.; South Bergen, N. J., 79-82, Herkimer, N. Y., 82-90, High Bridge, N. Y. C., 90-9, Prospect Hill, N. Y. C., 1901-1910. Harrington Park, N. J., 1911-16; drowned July 4, 1916. President Bd. of Publication, 1914-16.

He was a dignified and earnest man much interested in historical studies. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 249.

PUBLICATIONS: Sermon on Death of Pres. Garfield, in "Garfield Mem. Vol.," Jersey City, 1880. "Hist. Refd. Ch. Herkimer," 1886. Address at Funeral of Gen. F. E. Spinner, 1891. Sketches of Foreign Travel, in "Herkimer Citizen," 1889. Sermons and contributions to the press. "Recollections of Gen. Spinner," in "College and School," Utica, Ap., 1890. "Rutgers '76—25 Years After," 1901. "The Cox Family in America," 1911. Cozine, Cornelius, b. on Long Island, Nov. 4, 1718. About 1751 he removed to New Jersey. In 1762 he was living in Somerset Co., N. J. Possibly he was a preacher before he left L. I.; Conewago, Pa., 1784-8. Craig, Horace P., b. at Centreville, N. J., Aug. 11, 1845; N.B.S. 75, lic. Cl. Philadelphia; Locust Valley, June 16, 75-80, Coeymans, 80-91, N. and S. Hampton, 1891-1911. Retired.

Cramer, Henry, b. Oct. 7, 1877, Germany. Dubuque Col. 1908. Dubuque Sem. 1911. 1. by Pres. Waukon, 1911. (Pres. Tuenner, S. D., 1911-20). Delaware, Lennox, S. D., 1920—

Crane, Josiah E., b. Fair Oaks, N. Y., Ap. 27, 1853; R.C. 81, N.B.S. 84, 1. Cl. Orange, Rocky Hill, 84-92, Schodack Landing, 92-6. Wurtsboro, 1896-1917. Ph.D. Martyn Col. S.T.D. Harriman Univ.

Cranmer, Wm. Stockton, b. Barnegat, N. J., Dec. 19, 1858; R.C. 82, N.B.S. 85, 1. Cl. Bergen; Astoria, L. I., 85-93, Raritan, 1st (Somerville), 1893-1918. P.Em. 1918. Vice-Pres. Gen. Syn., 1907. D.D. R.C., 1903.

PUBLICATIONS: Addresses, sermons, hymns.

Craven, Elijah Richardson, b. Washington, D. C., Mar. 28, 1824; C.N.J. 42, P.S. 48, lic. by Presb. of Baltimore, 47; ord. by Cl. N. B., Feb. 27, 50; Raritan, 2d (Somerville), N. J., 50-4 (Newark, 3d Presbyt., 54-87; Sec. Presbyt. Bd. Pub. and S.S. Work, 1887-1904). d. at Philadelphia, Jan. 5, 1908. D.D. by C.N.J., 1859. LL.D. by L.C., 1890. Moderator of General Assembly, 1885.

PUBLICATIONS: Numerous review and newspaper articles. Part of the Am. additions to "Lange's Commentary on John." All of the Am. additions to "Lange's Commentary on the Book of Revelation."

Crawford, John B., b. at Crawford, N. Y., 1814; R.C. 36, N.B.S. 39, 1. Cl. Orange; Middletown Village, Nov. 1839-Oct., 40; d. See "Manual," 1879.

Crispell, Cor. Eltinge, b. in Marbletown, N. Y., Mar. 14, 1820; R.C. 39, N.B.S. 42, 1. Cl. N. B.; Piermont, 42-47, Linlithgo, 47-57, Schoharie, 57-63, Rector of Grammar School, New Brunswick, 1863-66, also Prof. of History in Rutgers College, 63-66. Prof. of Nat. Philosophy, Mathematics and Astronomy in Hope Coll. 66-7, Prof. of Didactic and Polemic Theology at Hope College, 67-79, Spring Valley, N. Y., 1879-1905. P.E. d. 1910, Aug. 29. D.D. R.C., 1867.

He filled his various preaching and teaching offices well.

Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 255.

D.D. R.C. 1867.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. of West. Theolog. Sem.," in "Corwin's Manual," 1879, pp. 123-8. "Hist. of Theolog. Instruction in the West," in "N. B. Sem. Centennial," pp. 171-180. Arts. on "Constitutional Amendments," in "Ch. Int." and pamphlet form. "Second Coming of Christ," 1901.

Crispell, Peter, b. Hurley, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1862; R.C. 84, N.B.S. 87, 1. Cl.



- Kingston; Warwick, N. Y., 87-94, Utica, N. Y., 1894-1902. Montgomery, 1902-15. S.S. Westminster Ch., Newburgh, N. Y., 1919.
- PUBLICATIONS: Sermons and articles in press.
- Crocker, Asahel B., b. at Cambridge, N. Y., 1813; U.C. 39, P.S. 42, 1. Presbyt. Troy; Glenville, 2d, 42-8 (Eastern, N. Y., Congreg.), 48-1850. Died.
- Croft, E. O. S.S. Blue Mountain, 1911-12.
- Crolius, Peter B., b. N. Y. C., 1837; Coll. C. N. Y. . . . . lic. Cl. L. I., Dec., 70; Guttenberg, Oct. 15, 72-4, Kerhonksen, 75-1879; d.
- Crosby, Arthur, b. N. B., N. J., Ap. 10, 1847; R.C. 68, N.B.S. and U.S. 70, lic. Cl. Poughkeepsie; Presbyterian. See "U. S. Gen. Catalog." D.D. W. and J. C., 1892.
- PUBLICATION: "A Reasonable Faith," 1888.
- Crosby, Howard, b. in N. Y. C., Feb. 27, 1826; N.Y.U. 44, lic. by N. Berkshire Assoc., Mass., 59; recd. as a licentiate by Cl. N. B., Oct. 16, 63, dismissed to Presbyt. of N. B., Ap. 16, 61; Prof. of Greek in N.Y.U., 50-9, Prof. of Greek Lang. and Lit. in R.C. 60-3 (New Brunswick, 1st Presb., 61-3, N. Y. C., 4th Av. Presbyt., 63-1891; d. March 29). S.T.D. by Harvard, 1859. LL.D. by C.C., 1872.
- See "Biog. Notices of Rutgers Coll. Grads. and Professors," 1891, 12.
- Cross, C. W. Ass. Fort Washington Col. Ch., N. Y. C., 1919. Presbyterian.
- Crousas, Jean S., Sayville, L. I., 1888-90.
- Cruikshank, John C., b. Nov. 16, 1811, at Salem, Washington Co., N. Y.; U.C. 34, N.B.S. 37, lic. by Cl. of L. I.; Hyde Park, 37-43, Hurley, 43-50, Little Falls, 50-68. Supt. Schools, Passaic Co., N. J., 1869-91. d. Nov. 12, 1899. D.Sc. R.C., 1891.
- See Manual, 1902. Ch. Int., Nov. 29, 1899.
- PUBLICATIONS: "No Intermediate Place," 1839. "Oration at Burial of Col. Duncan," 1849. "Errors of Lossing's Field Book and Eager's Hist. Ulster Co.," 1852. Address before Passaic Co. Inst. on "Perseverance, Energy, and Decision of Purpose in the Cause of Education," 1863. "Hist. of Schools in Passaic Co." Centennial Exh., 1876. "Annual Reports of Pub. Schls. of Passaic Co.," 1868-76.
- Cruikshank, Wm. (brother of John C.), b. at Salem, N. Y., Mar. 12, 1798; U.C. 1821, N.B.S. 24, 1. Cl. N. B.; Flatlands and New Lots, 25-34, Newburgh, 35-38, S.S. Mamakating, 49-54; d. See "Manual," of 1879.
- Cruikshanks, James, b. Haddington, Scotland, 1828; Y.C. 54, And. Sem. 56 (South Malden Mass.; Spencer, N. Y.; serving in the Christian Commission of the Army); Metuchen, 1882-7. Died June 3, 1889.
- Cummings, Lawrence P., Manhattan, N. Y. C., 1870-2.
- Cunningham, Samuel Robert, b. Antrim, Ireland, Sept. 30, 1857; Temple Coll. Philadelphia, Pa., 88, N.B.S. 91, lic. Cl. N. B.; Colts Neck, 91-1901, Ponds, N. J., 1901-1906. w. c. d. March 15, 1913. Ph.D. Taylor Univ., 1899.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 893.
- Currie, Robt. Ormiston, b. 1806; R.C. 29, Rector of N. B. Gram. Schl. 30-1, N.B.S. 34, 1. Cl. N. B.; New Utrecht, 35-1866; d. See "Manual," of 1879. D.D. by R.C. 1850.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Memoir of Rev. Geo. A. Shelton, Rector of St. James Parish, Newtown, L. I.," 1865. "The Beloved Physician." "Memorial of John Ludlow Crane, M.D." "Memorial of James E. DuBois, M.D."
- Curtenius, Antonius, b. at Drenthe, Neths., 1698; matriculated at University of Groningen, Oct. 4, 1724, as a student of theology; matric. at Leyden University, Aug. 23, 1725, as a student of theology, being 26 years old. Ordained by Classis of Amsterdam, Oct. 3, 1729. Arrived in New York, Oct. 24, 1730; Hackensack, 1730-7; Hackensack and Schraalenberg, 1737-55; also supplying Paramus occasionally, 1737-48; Brooklyn, Flatlands, Bushwick, Flatbush, New Utrecht, and Gravesend, 1755-6; died.

Curtenius was pastor at Hackensack when those difficulties began which for nearly a century and a half, distracted the religious communities of Bergen County, N. J.

The origin of these difficulties is somewhat obscure but their general nature can be understood (Goetschius, J. H., Jr.).

Another minister was called, as a colleague, after Mr. Curtenius had preached in his charges for eighteen years. This may have been partly on account of the excessive labor, and partly on account of the disaffection of some toward Domine Curtenius, who, was not very popular. Yet the latter installed Mr. Goetschius as his colleague. They were, moreover, both members of the Cœtus, although when Cœtus proposed turning itself into a Classis, in 1753, Curtenius, with several others became the bitter opponent of the Cœtus. The elders and deacons of his charge seem to have been, without exception, inimical to Curtenius. He was not treated by them with the deference which was his due, they not even consulting him in important business matters. He often preached without a single one of them in their places.

Yet he had his friends, and the year after he left Hackensack (1756), having been called by the party of Arondeus on Long Island to succeed that troublesome man, his party at Hackensack and Schraalenburgh had themselves organized into new and independent consistories. This service was done by Domine Haeghoort, of Second River (1756). The new organizations now called John Schuyler, of Schoharie, to succeed Curtenius. Mr. Schuyler had been ordained to the ministry in this country, indeed (but by express direction of the Classis of Amsterdam), in 1736, by Domines Erickson and Haeghoort. He had been a member of Cœtus from its origin, but now against their wishes took charge of these new organizations, and was censured by them for it. Cœtus seems to have hoped that the separation would not continue. But the committee of Cœtus who imposed the censure, namely, T. Frelinghuysen, Verbyck, Fryenmoet, and J. Leydt, were prosecuted for it. But the division was made, and continued, with all its unhappy influences and sins, for many years. Yet Curtenius seems to have been a mild and prudent man. Says his obituary: "He was remarkable for his indefatigable diligence in the ministration of his office. His actions in all the affairs of life have ever been accompanied with the strictest rules of justice, so that none could with more propriety claim the title of a preacher and sincere Christian, which not only his morals manifested, but his happy death." A funeral eulogy on him was printed in New York by H. Goelet.—"Ecc. Rec., N. Y.," "Taylor's Annals." The remnants of the old secession late in the 19th century joined the "Christian Reformed Church" of the West; while some of the seceder churches became Presbyterian.

Curtis, Mattoon Monroe, b. Westmoreland, N. Y., Oct. 19, 1858; Ham. C. 80, U.T.S. 83; ord. by Cl. Westchester; Hastings-on-Hudson, 83-5 (Cleveland, O. (Presb.), 85-8, Prof. of Philosophy, West. Reserve University, Cleveland, O., 1891—). Ph.D. Un. Leipsic, 1890.

Curtis, Norman R. Rec'd from Universalists 1916. Mescalero, N. M., 1916-17. Presbyterian 1918.

Cushing, David, b. 1801; N.B.S. 31, I. Cl. Philadelphia; S.S. Walpack, 31-2, Kinderhook, 2d, 34-5 (Lockport, N. Y., and Portsmouth, O., 55-1849).

Cussler, Henry Charles, b. Shelburne Falls, Mass., Dec. 2, 1866; R.C. 93, N.B.S., 96. I. Cl. Greene; Free Refd. Ch. Jersey City, 96-1901, Buffalo, Lafayette Ave., 1901-1911. Fonda 1911—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in *Intelligencer*.

Cutler, Frederick Walker, b. Morristown, N. J., March 24, 1861. R.C. '83. U.S. '86. I. by Pres. of Morris and Orange 1886. (Pres. 1st, Woodhaven, L. I., 1886-96; Mendham, N. J., 1897-99); Yonkers 1st, 1902-18. War Work, 1918. President of Part. Synod of N. Y. 1911.

Cuyler, Cornelius C., b. in Albany, 1783; U.C., 1806, studied under Bassett and Livingston, I. Cl. Schenectady, 1808; Poughkeepsie, 1809-33 (Phila-

delphia Presbyt., 1833--May, 50); d. Aug. 31, 1850. Elected a trustee of R.C. 1827. D.D. by U.C. 1828.

He was of strong body and earnest Christian character. His success in the pastorate was unusual.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Narrative of Revival of Religion at Poughkeepsie," 1815. "Whose Children Are Entitled to Baptism," 1816. "Charge to Dr. Milledoler When Installed Prof. of Theology," 1825. "Letters, Mag. R.D.C.," iii, 253, 292, 330. "Discourse on Death of Rev. Dr. G. R. Livingston," 1834. "Decline of Revivals," 1834. "Believer's Sojourn on Earth and Expectation of Heaven," 1836. Art. in "Sprague's Annals" on Dr. S. S. Woodhull. "Signs of the Times," a vol. of discourses, 1839. "Evidences of a Gracious State." Tract 17, Vol. 3, of Presbyt. Tracts. See "Princ. Rev.," 1840.

Cuyler, Theodore Ledyard, b. Aurora, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1822; C.N.J. 41, P.S. 46; lic. Presb. of Philadelphia (S.S. Burlington, N. J., 1846; ord. Evang. 47; Trenton, 3d, 1849-53); N. Y. C., Market St., 1853-60 (Brooklyn, Park St., Presb. 1860-1890. "Pastor-at-Large"—1890-1909. d. Feb. 26.

Dr. Cuyler was preëminently the "beloved pastor" of Brooklyn for more than a generation. His personal influence was very widely extended by his writings.

PUBLICATIONS: He published nearly 5,000 articles in the leading religious papers of America and Europe. His books of devotion, inspiration, instruction and comfort numbered more than twenty.

See his autobiography: "Recollections of a Long Life."—1902.

Dahlmann, John J. W. From Presbytery of Nassau (Melrose, 1861-3, Philadelphia, G.R. 63-5); R.D.C. 1865.

Dailey, William N. P., b. Schenectady, N. Y., July 28, 1862; U.C. 84, Hartford Sem. 87. l. by Hartford Cong. Ass. 1886; ord. by Presbyt. of Utah '88 (Presbyt. Miss. in South Utah, 87-90); Albany, 3d, 90-97, Athens, N. Y., 1st, 97-1901. Amsterdam (Trinity), 1903-11. Classical Miss. Cl. Montgomery, 1912-16. Classical Miss. Cl. Bergen, 1916-17. Ass. Marble Col. Ch., N. Y. C., 1918-19. Cl. Miss. N.C. L.I. 1920. N.B.S. Supt. 96-7, '08-13.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Stone Arabia Ch.," 1915. "Hist. Fort Herkimer Ch.," 1917. "Mohawk Valley Fate," 1917. "Hist. Cl. of Montgomery," 1916. Chapter in U.C. in this work. Many articles in the papers.

Daillé, Pierre, born at Châtelleraut, France, 1649; Prof. of Theolog. School of Saumur, 1679-82; French Reformed Ch., N. Y. C., 1683-96; suppld New Paltz, Staten Island and other French chs., occasionally, 1683-92, and itinerated among them constantly, 1902-6; Boston, School St., French Refd. 1696-1715; d. May 20.

He was the first regular Huguenot pastor in New York. Selyus said of him: "Domine Peter Daillé, late Professor at Salmun (Saumur) has become my colleague. He is full of fire, godliness and learning. Banished on account of his religion, he maintains the cause of Jesus Christ with untiring zeal."

In 1692 he fell under the displeasure of Leisler, although subsequently he attempted to save him from execution. Upon the arrival of Bonrepos, who took charge of the French on Staten Island, and in response to a call from Boston, Daillé removed thither. The Boston News-Letter had the following notice of his death: "On Monday morning last, the 20th current Dyed here the Reverend Mr. Peter Daillé, Pastor of the French Congregation, aged about 66 years. He was a Person of great Piety, Charity, affable and courteous Behaviour, and of an exemplary Life and Conversation, much Lamented, especially by his Flock."

See Manual, 1902.

Dalhoff, Henry Christian, b. Jan. 6, 1891, Germany. Bloomfield Acd.,

- Bloomfield Sem. 1919. l. by Presbytery of Newark, 1920. Raritan, N. J., 24th (German) S.S. 1918-20, Pastor 1920-22; Far Rockaway, N. Y., 1922.
- Dame, Clarence P., b. Broek, Neth., Oct. 18, 1885. H.C. 1913. W.T.S. 1916. l. by Cl. Wis. 1916. Grand Rapids, Calvary, 1916-18; Holland, Mich., Trinity, 1918—
- Dangremond, Arthur C. V., b. South Haven, Mich., Dec. 21, 1878 (son of Rev. G. Dangremond). H.C. 1899, N.B.S. 1902. Cobleskill, N. Y., 1902-03; Prattsville and Grand Gorge, 1903-08; College Point, 1908-15; Fishkill-on-Hudson, Beacon, 1915—
- Dangremond, George C., b. Hamilton, Mich., Oct. 21, 1872. (son of Rev. G. Dangremond). H.C. 1895, N.B.S. 98, l. by Cl. Rochester. East Williamson, 1898-1903; Ghent, 2d, 1903-08; Rensselaer, 1908-09; Flatbush (Saugerties), 1909-13; New Hurley, Wallkill, 1913-16; High Falls, the Clove, 1916-1921; Cortland, N. Y., 1921—
- Dangremond, Gerrit, b. Prov. of Overisel, Neths., Feb. 5, 1839; H.C. 1866, W.T.S. 69, l. Cl. Holland; Hamilton, Mich., 69-73 (Cong., Mattewan, 73-75, and Fremont, Mich., 75-79), South Haven and Twin Lakes, 79-84, Detroit, 84-85. East Saugatuck, 85-89, Hospers and Le Mars, Iowa, 89-95, Arcadia, N. Y., 1895-1907, w. c.
- Danner, Julius Le Moyne, b. Logan, O., 1842. Beloit Coll. 63, U.S. 67; N.Y.C. Union, 6th Ave., 69-71, Paterson, N. J., 1st, 81-1891; for further details, see "U. S. Cat."
- Dater, Henry, b. Ramsay, N. J., Feb. 5, 1827; R.C. 47, N.B.S. 50, l. Cl. Paramus; Branchville, 50-54, Hyde Park, 54-77, w. c. Died Oct. 19, 1899. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1900, 894; "Biog. Notices, Grads. of R. C.," 1900, 19. Christian Intelligencer, Nov. 8, 1899.
- Darrach, W. B., Kerhonksen, N. Y., 1885-6, w. c. 86-1893.
- Dassori, Agostino. Classis of New Brunswick 1911-15. Dis. Pres. 1915—
- Davenport, Jerome A., b. Brooklyn. Un. N.Y. 1840. N.B.S. 1847, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Thousand Isles, 47-50, Miss. to Wisconsin, 1854, Episcopalian.
- Davidson, T. W. Brooklyn. Church on the Heights, 1921—
- Davie, J. T. M. From Presbyt. North River, 1853; Flatlands, 53-61; d. 1862.
- Davis, Edwin Emerson. Newark, 2d, N. Y. Ave., 1910-17; Athens, N. Y., 1921—
- Davis, George, b. Whitehouse, N. J., May 4, 1860, R.C. '84. N.B.S. 87. Peapack, 1887-93, Marletown, N. Y., 1893-1901, Attorney for Anti-Saloon League, 1901. Canajoharie, 1911-14. d. March 31. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 243.
- Davis, John A., b. Oct. 28, 1839, at Flatbush, Ulster Co., N. Y.; R.C. 65, N.B.S. 68, l. Cl. Ulster; ord. as an Evangelist, Sept., 68; visiting the churches for For. Bd. 68-9, Amoy, 69-70, in service of Bd. F.M. 70-2, Palisades, Jan. 72-3, Pottersville, 73-8, Oyster Bay, 78-83, Newark, 2d, 83-9 (Presb., Hempstead, L. I., 89-93, Nyack, 93-97); died Sept. 24. Compelled on account of ill health to retire from the foreign mission field, he became eminent as a promoter of missionary enthusiasm among the churches at home.
- See "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1898, 23. Manual, 1902.
- PUBLICATIONS: "The Chinese Slave Girl." "Leng Tso, the Chinese Bible Woman." "Chohih Linn, the Chinese Boy Who Became a Preacher." "The Young Mandarin." "Tom Bard." "The Flaw in the Iron." "Upton." "Rescue the Drunkard," etc. He published 14 vols. in all.
- Davis, Joseph Page (son of Wm. P. Davis), b. Guilderland, N. Y., Nov. 9, 1859; U.C. 81, N.B.S. 84, Cl. Schenectady; Bethlehem, 1st, 84-6, Albany, 3d, 86-1887; d. April 16. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1887, 437.
- Davis, Lyman E., b. Perrysburg, O., Dec. 28, 1864; Nebraska Univ. 1 year; Adrian Coll. 77; lic. Ohio Conf., Meth. Epis. Ch. 1878 (Cong. Chs., Middletown, Albany; Meth. Chs., Brooklyn, Tarrytown, Pittsburg);



Fort Miller and Northumberland, 1896-7. At own request name removed from roll. Engaged in Editorial Work connected with Methodist Record.

Davis, Lloyd G. Teacher Bible Training School, N. Y. C. S.S. Douglaston, L. I., 1919—

Davis, Titus Elwood (brother of John A. Davis), b. Flatbush, Ulster Co., N. Y., April 15, 1851; R.C. 74, N.B.S. 77, 1. Cl. Ulster. Fairmount, N. J., 77-80, Schaghticoke, N. Y., 80-7. (Presbyt. Valatie, N. Y., 88-90, Bound Brook, N. J., 1890-1904. Westminster, Washington, D. C., 1905—).

PUBLICATIONS: "The Master's Call," 1880. "First Houses of Bound Brook," 1895. "Battle of Bound Brook," 1896. "From New Jersey to California," 1897. "100 Years of Masonry in Washington," 1911.

Davis, Wesley Reid, b. Maryland, Jan. 14, 1847. Wesleyan Univ. 1868. (Settled in Meth. Chs. Maryland, Brooklyn, Harlem). Albany, 2nd, 1882-88; Brooklyn Heights, 88-93, w. c. d. Jan. 26, 1905.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 274.

Davis, Wm. E. (s. of Wm. P. Davis), b. at Princetown, N. Y., Feb. 18, 1845; R.C. 68, N.B.S. 71, 1. Cl. Schenectady; North Hempstead, 71-9, South Branch, 79-83, Lebanon, 1883-1905, Freehold, 1st, 1905-11, Knox and Berne, 2d, 1912-15. S.S. Harrington Park, 1916-17. d. 1920, March 28.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 282.

PUBLICATIONS: "Thanksgiving Sermon at Manhasset," 1875. "Funeral Sermon of Mrs. Eliza Onderdonk, Manhasset," 1876. "Life and Ministry of Rev. Wm. Pitcher, South Branch," 1883. "Why Liquor Should Not Be Sold in Lebanon," 1897.

Davis, Wm. Page, b. at Ware, Mass., Sept. 6, 1806; U.C. 33; studied theology one year with President Nott; two years with Dr. Beman, of Troy, N. Y. (supplying Hamilton, Union and Bethlehem (Presbyt.), 1834-43), Princetown, N. Y., 43-8, Helderberg, 48-52, Coeymans and New Baltimore, 52-6 (S.S., Rochester and Vienna, Wis., Presbyt. six months in 1856), Helderberg, 56-70, Rotterdam, 2d, 71-5, Lawyerville, 77-84; died Jan. 7, 1894.

See Manual, 1902.

Dawson, Edward, b. Walden, N. Y., Oct. 10, 1871; R.C. 98, N.B.S. 1901, 1. Cl. Orange; West Hoboken, N. J., 1901-1912; Acquackanonck, Passaic, N. J., 1912—. Member Bd. Publication. Member of Ex. Com. and Recording Sec. B.F.M.

Day, D. J. Steward, b. Feb. 2, 1882. Ashley, Pa. Princeton 1904. Auburn Sem. 1908. 1. by Presbytery Lackawanna. Missionary, Amoy, China, 1908-14. Congregational, 1914-19. Reformed 1919—

Dean Artemus, b. at Cornwall, N. Y., 1824; A.C. 1842, A.S. 1848, lic. by Andover Assoc. 1848; ord. by Ecc. Council in Vt. 1849 (Johnson, Vt., 1849-51, Newbury, Vt., 1851-7), Schenectady, N. Y., 1858 (Greenfield, Mass., 1861-6, Westboro, Mass., 1867-9, all Cong. Chs.), Owasco Outlet, 1873-5, High Bridge, 1875-85, Palisades, 1894-1900, w. c. Pres. d. July 10, 1916.

De Baun, Isaac J., b. 1836, 1. by Seceders, 1860; Montville, 1861-5, Paramus, 1868-75; died 1895.

De Baun, John A., b. in Rockland Co., N. Y., 1833; R.C. 52, N.B.S. 55, 1. Cl. Paramus; Oyster Bay, 55-8, Niskayuna and Lisha's Kill, 58-81, Niskayuna, 81-3, Fonda, 83-1900; d. June 22. D.D. by U.C. 1877. Pres. of Gen. Synod 1880.

He was eminent as a scholar, a preacher and a pastor, and in the councils of the Church.

He served on many of the committees looking toward Church Union or Federation, especially on those relating to the German Church. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1901, 1230. "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C., 1901, 8. Manual, 1902.



PUBLICATIONS: "Hitherto Hath the Lord Helped Us," 1862. "Plea and Plan for Presbyt. Unity," "Princeton Rev.," 1865. "A Neglected Point in Morals," "Evang. Repository and United Presb. Rev.," 1866. "Exegesis of Rom.," 8: 19-23; ditto, 1866. "Sermon on Character and Consummation of Christian Love," 1862. "Memorial Sermon on Joseph Stanford," 1873. "Memorial Sermon on Elder A. V. P. Lansing," 1875. "Hist. Sketch of Chs. of Niskayuna and Lisha's Kill," 1876. "Sermon on Benevolence Before Gen. Synod," in "Ch. Int.," 1878. "Letters from Europe," in "Ch. Int." and Schenectady "Daily Union," 1878. "Sermon at the Funeral of Rev. Henry Raymond," 1879. "Sketch of Rev. Dr. A. B. Van Zandt," in "Centennial of New Brunswick Sem.," p. 456.

De Baun, John Y., b. in Rockland Co., N. Y., 1827; l. by the Seceders, 1856; Ramapo and Hempstead, 1856-60, Hackensack and English Neighborhood, 1860-75, Hackensack, 75-87, Grand Rapids, 87-92, Leonia, N. J., 92-5; d.

De Beer, J. Immanuel Ch., Belmont, Iowa, 1895-8, Baileyville, Ill., 98-1900, Zoar and Washington Chs. at Ackley, Iowa, 1899-1903, Pekin, 2d, 1903-10, Harrison, S. D., 1914—

De Beer, J. B., Forreston, 1867-70, Grand Haven, 1870-2, Cleveland, 1872-4, Parkersburgh, Iowa, 1874-80.

De Bey, Bernardus, b. in Drenthe, Netherlands, Oct. 10, 1816; c. to America, 68; Chicago (Hol.), 68-91, Emeritus. Died Feb. 9, 1894.

His preparation for the ministry was wholly private, but under able instructors. He was pastor at Middlestum, Groningen, for twenty-four years. He was a superior Latin and Greek scholar and a proficient in Hebrew and in Systematic Theology. In Holland he had been a long time one of the Board of Examiners in the Theological School of Kampen. As a preacher he was profoundly evangelical in thought and very effective in manner; in ministerial plans and work he was thoroughly practical. He came to America as a friend of Dr. Van Raalte, with a large Holland colony, attracted by the fertile farming lands of Michigan and Illinois.

His perfect familiarity with the history and elements of the Holland Church at home and here, his solid personal character and the high regard in which he was held by all, excited strong hope that he might be blessed to the healing of the ecclesiastical divisions among his countrymen. This hope was not realized, but his coming was greatly blessed to the First Church of Chicago, of which he became pastor. Very feeble when it received him in 1868, it grew under his twenty-three years of care to very great strength. Beginning in a little chapel, it now has an imposing house of worship. Beginning with small numbers, it long ago became an immense congregation, and has become the parent of three other flourishing churches. "Mints. Gen. Synod," 1894, 219.

De Bey, Dirk John, b. Drenthe, Netherlands, Feb. 22, 1851; H.C. 79, N.B.S. 82, l. Cl. Wisconsin; Clymer (Abbe Ch.), 82-7, Gibbville, Wis., 87-96, Grand Rapids, 2d, 96-100, Holland, Neb., 1900-09. Lansing, Ill., 1909-17. S.S. Wichita, Kan., 1919-20. d. March 10. An Expository Preacher. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 281.

De Boer, Douwe. H.C. N.B.S. 1919. Col. Univ. 1920. U.T.S. 1921. l. by Cl. N.B. 1919. (Pres. Marlboro, N. Y., 1st, 1921—).

De Boer, John A., b. Oct. 22, 1872, Bakhuzen, Netherlands. Col. Univ. U.T.S. l. by Pres. of Jersey City, 1912. (Pres. Mariners' Church, N.Y.C., 1909-13); Faith Mission Col. Ch., N.Y.C., 1913-17. Rec'd from Pres. 1917. Anderson Memorial, N.Y.C., 1917—.

De Boer, John J., b. Chippewa Lake, Mich., Nov. 6, 1890. H.C. 1915. Post Graduate Univ. Mich. 1917. N.B.S. 1921. l. by Cl. N.B. 1921.

De Bruine, Sytze, b. Kollum, Netherlands, Oct. 24, 1859. McCormick Sem. l. by Pres. of Chicago, 1907. (Pres. Dell Rapids, 1907-09). Pella, Ia., Bethel, 1909-13, Muscatine, Ia., 1913-14. Cl. Miss. Cl. of Pella, 1914-17, Pella, Bethel, 1917-19, Oskaloosa, Central, 1919-21. Visiting in Holland.

De Bruyn, J. A., Pastor Elect, Paterson, 6th, 1885.

De Bruyn, Peter, b. at Zeeland, Mich., Oct. 24, 1850; H.C. 70, H.S. 73, 1. Cl. Holland; Rochester, 1873-91, Grand Haven, 1891-97; d. May 18.

His parents were among the earliest Holland immigrants to Western Michigan. His father was an elder in the church and a teacher in the village school at Zeeland. The son's youth was spent in that place and in Holland, whither his parents removed. Springing from sturdy pioneer stock, he was imbued with the spirit of the early Dutch settlers. As a citizen and noble Christian worker he endeared himself to all by his life and a conscientious discharge of his many duties. Unassuming and reliable, he met every duty and sorrow courageously, devoting himself to the Christian education of those with whom he had to do. He was most highly esteemed as a man with pure motives, high ideals and irreproachable character. As a pulpit orator it is claimed that he had few superiors. He was equally gifted in the Holland and English languages. His sermons and addresses were convincing and models of logic. His bearing before an audience kept the attention of his hearers. He was a most kindly man and his work among his parishioners most effective. The Consistory of his first charge at Rochester expressed great gratitude for his labors in establishing their church. The church he served in Grand Haven is one of the largest in the State. He witnessed a remarkable growth in its membership and during his pastorate many improvements were made. He was Secretary of the Western Social Conference. His urbane and gracious presence was a great delight to his brethren. Interested in all matters pertaining to the church, his contributions whether prepared or spontaneous, were always suggestive and helpful. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1897, 773. Christian Intelligencer, June 9, 1897. De Buhr, Peter, b. East Friesland, Germany. Mission House Col. 1907. Mission House Sem. 1910. (l. by Cl. Dakota. R.C. U.S. 1910. Ashley, N. D., 1910-13). Logan, Dell Rapid, S. D. 1913—

Deck, H. A. Rec'd from Cong. 1915. Wanaque, 1916-19. (Cong. Hillsboro, Oregon, 1919—

Decker, Elsworth W., b. Cranford, N. J., Feb. 7, 1873. N.B.S. 1906. Rosendale, N. Y., 1906-08. Westwood, N. J., 1908—

Decker, Floyd, b. Flatbrookville, N. J., Sept. 28, 1869; R.C. 98, N.B.S. 1901, 1. Cl. N.B., Keyport, 1901-1908. Ass. Middle Col. Ch., N. Y. C., 1903-04. Ch. of the Comforter, N. Y. C., 1904-12. Elmendorf Chapel (1st Harlem Col., N. Y. C.), 1912-18. d. Dec. 1.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1919, 920.

Decker, Henry E. W.C. 1854, N.B.S. 1857, 1. Cl. Rensselaer, 1857; New Concord, 1857-60, Piermont, 1860-5, Grand Rapids, 1865-7, Havana, 1867-72, Davenport, 1872-5, teaching, 1876 (Turin, N. Y., Presbyt.); died March 25, 1893.

Deelsnyder, C. W. Northern Ill. Col. 1901. W.S. 1905. 1. by Cl. Wis. DeMotte, Ind., 1905-07; Luctor, Prairie View, Kan., 1908-12; Atwood, Central Lake, Mich., 1912-14; Sully (Bethany), Ia., 1914-18; Sandstone, Minn., 1920—

De Fraest, David R., b. in Greenbush, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., 1785; N.B.S. 1818, 1. Cl. N.B. 1818; Cato, 1821-5, Cato and Stirling, 1825, independent, 1825-8, 1828, suspended; Assoc. Presbyt.; d. 1851.

De Graff, Garret D. L., b. Marbletown, N. Y., May 18, 1869; N.B.S. 1901, 1. Cl. Kingston; Blue Mountain, N. Y., 1901-1905. Berne, 1905-08, Cortland, 1909-10. d. Nov. 23.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 257.

De Groot, David, b. in Friesland, Netherlands, Aug. 6, 1871; Gymnasium in Netherlands; Calvin C. W.S. 97, 1. Cl. Mich.; Otley, Iowa, 97-9, Roseland, Minn., 1899-1903. Churchville, Luctor, Minn., 1903-05. (Pres. Hospers, Ia., 1905-17), w. c.

PUBLICATION: "Volksvriend."

De Haai, C. Rec'd from Pres. 1912. d. July, 1921.

De Haan, John, Danforth, Ill., 1898, Summit, Ill., 1899-1903. S.S.

Emmanuel Mission, Irving Park, Chicago, 1902-04. Grand Rapids, 6th, 1904-10. Kalamazoo, 3d, 1910-17.  
 DeHand, C. 1913. A mistake for De Haai.  
 De Hart, Wm. H., b. at New Brunswick, N. J., 1837; R.C. 65, N.B.S. 68, 1. Cl. Bergen; N. and S. Hampton, 68-71, N.Y.C., Knox Mem. Chapel, 71-7, Jamaica, 77-87, Bethlehem, 1st, 87-8, Raritan, 3d, 1888-1911. Stated Clerk of General Synod, 1896-1915. d. Feb. 14, 1916. D.D. R.C. 1900.

His loyalty to the Reformed Church and his kindly spirit made him a useful and beloved minister.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 936.

DeHollender, John A., b. Zeeland, Neths., Jan. 4, 1875. Univ. Mich., 1905. N.B.S. 1908. Pultneyville, 1908-10; Principal Annville, Industrial Institute, 1911; Cicero, N. Y., 1912-15; Amity, Visscher's Ferry, 1916-18; Glenville, 1st, Schenectady, 1918-20.

DeJong, DeJonge. See also DeYoung.

DeJong, Abraham, see DeYoung.

DeJong, Fred. H. H.C. 1916. W.T.S. 1919. Student Princeton 1920. l. by Cl. W. Sioux 1919. Ord. by Cl. West Sioux 1920. McKee, Ky., 1920.

De Jong, Jacob P., b. Roseland, Ill., Oct. 31, 1854. H.C. 1880, McCormick Sem., Chicago, 83, 1. Cl. Wisconsin; Greenleafston, Minn., 83-5, New Holland, Mich., 85-87, Chicago, Englewood, 87-93, Zeeland, 1893-1910, Alton, Ia., 1910—. Member Council H.C. Member Bd. Trustees Central C.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for Dutch press.

DeJong, Peter C. Sheboygan Falls, Wis., 1904-07; Grand Rapids, Bethel, 1908-10; Manito, 1910-12; Danforth, Ill., 1912-18. Pres.

De Jonge, Albert Willem, b. Appindegam, Groningen, Neths., Sept. 22, 1868; W.S. 98, 1. Cl. Holland; Holland, 4th, Mich., 1898-1903. Grand Rapids, 3d, 1903-05, Hull, Ia., 1905-13, Grand Rapids, 7th, 1914-18. Ch. Ref. Ch., 1918-21, Steen, Minn., 1921—.

De Jonge, B. (brother of A. W. De Jonge), W.S. 1900, Gelderland, Mich., 1900-1902. Chicago, Northwestern, 1902-04; Sioux Centre, Ia., 1904-12; Carmel, Rock Valley, Ia., 1912-14; Rock Valley, 1st, 1914-17. Christian Reformed Church.

De Jonge, Gerhard, b. Zeeland, Mich., June 8, 1859; H.C. 82, W.S. 87, 1. Cl. Holland; S. Blendon, Mich., 87-90, Vriesland, Mich., 1890-1912. Educational Agent of H.C. and W.S. 1912-14. Classical Miss. Cl. Holland 1914—. Member of Council H.C. 1890—. S.C. Cl. Holland 1889. Associate Editor of De Hope. D.D. by H.C. 1921.

PUBLICATIONS: "In How Far Does the Western Seminary Supply the Needs of the Western Field," an address delivered at quarter centennial of W.S. Historical Address delivered at Semi-Centennial of H.C. Many articles for the press.

De Jonge, Johu Lukas, b. Roseland, Ill., Dec. 12, 1872; H.C. 93, P. S. 96, winning the Hebrew Fellowship, \$600, that year. Orange City, Iowa, 96-7; died at San Diego, Feb. 6, 1898.

DeJonge, Wm. P., b. at Goes, Neth., 1824; grad. at Kampen, Hol., Oct. 58; lic. and ord. by Christian Ref. Ch., Holland, 58; settled in chs. of Refd. Christian Ch., Neths., 58-71; Grandville, Mich., 71-1887; d. Aug. 8.

He was an able preacher. His sermons were always edifying. His aim was to establish his people in the truth. Such was his love of preaching that even after his health began to fail and when in great physical weakness, he still ascended the pulpit and continued his labors until the Master called him. He was already in middle life when he came to America in 1871, but he at once joined the Refd. Ch. in America and was always in hearty sympathy with it. During the agitation and secession movement,

1880-2, he stood firm as a rock against it and manifested his loyalty by word and deed. He published at this time an earnest pamphlet against the movement and advocated loyalty to the Refd. Ch. in A.—D. Broek. See also "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1888, 676.

De Jongh, John, H.C. 1897. W.S. 1900. 1. by Cl. Holland. Wormser City, 1st, Montana, 1900-01; Pella, Neb., 1901-08; Rock Valley, Ia., 1908-14; Edgerton, Minn., 1914—

Dekker, Frederick G., b. Zwartshuis, Netherlands, July 11, 1866, Lit. Department, Theolog. Sem. Kampen, Holland, 1892. N.B.S. 96, 1. Cl. . . . .; Wortendyke, N. J., 96-97, Paterson, 1st, Holl., 1897-1910; Doon, Ia., 1910-12. Classical Miss. Cl. Iowa, 1912-18. d. Sept. 25.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1919, p. 920.

DeKraker, James J., b. Jenison, Mich., July 29, 1884. H.C. 1903. W.S. 1908-10. N.B.S. 1911. New Hurley, 1911-12; Rochester, 1st, 1912-16; West Hoboken, 1st, 1917-19.

DeLange, Th. L., b. March 24, 1861. Netherlands. Grand Rapids, Mich., 1889, Sem. 1892. 1. by Cl. of Ill. 1892. Christian Ref. Ch. Friesland and Sandstone, Minn., 1915-19; Valley Spring, S. D., 1919—

De LaVergne, James A. R.C. Class of 1833. N.B.S. 1833-5. Presbyterian—Superintendent Public Schools, Clinton, Mo., 1867-8. d. Jan. 30, 1899.

Dellius, Godfriedus, b. 1652, matriculated in Leyden University, Oct. 1, 1672, for the study of Philosophy; lic. by Classis of Wyk about 1680-1; ord. by Cl. Amsterdam, July 20, 1682; Albany, also supplying Schenectady, 1683-99; suspended, illegally, by the civil authorities; also Miss. to Mohawk Indians, 1683-99; returned to Holland; Antwerp, 1700-1714 and longer.

Dellius was called to Albany as an assistant to Schaats in his declining days. The early years of Dellius' pastorate were quiet, but the last ten years of his American ministry were much disturbed because of his connection with civil affairs. In common with other Reformed clergy, he refused to recognize Leisler in 1689. This led to a severe persecution against him, and after many dangers and trials he escaped to Boston.

After Leisler's execution in May, 1691, Governor Sloughter recalled Dellius. He was on the point of embarking for Europe, but for the sake of teaching the poor Indians around Albany, he returned to his old charge. He was allowed by the Government 60 pounds a year for teaching the Indians. Like Megapolensis before him, he obtained great influence over the savages and greatly restrained their ferocity toward their French prisoners, for which he was heartily thanked.

Under Governor Fletcher Dellius was employed as civil agent among the Indians, and obtained a share in the extensive land grants extending north and west from Albany.

When the Earl of Bellemont became Governor he took great offence at these land grants to Dellius and others, declaring that they had been obtained by fraud. The Governor believed all sorts of rumors and gossip about Dellius and spared no opportunity to blacken his character.

In the spring of 1699 Bellomont secured a bill to vacate the land grants and a vote to suspend Dellius from the ministry. Supported by his congregation and by the ministers of the province, Dellius went to England to defend himself. The King long delayed action in the matter and Dellius proceeded to Holland. There he obtained the support of the Classis of Amsterdam, and by an action at law obtained part of the sums due him for his service to the Indians.

See "Col. Hist. N. Y.," iii. 696, 715, 732, 753, 771-2; iv. 26, 47-50, 60, 78, 88, 92-97, 125, 170, 175-8, 219, 239, 240, 248, 279-282, 294-5, 330-351, 362-7, 379, 391, 398, 402, 426, 462-3, 488-490, 497, 500, 503, 505, 510, 514, 528-9, 533-4, 539-541, 553-8, 566, 581-2, 586, 622-3, 714, 743, 774, 780-5, 791, 813, 825-6, 1112; v. 715, 553, 651; vi. 145, 569; viii. 344-5; ix. 680-2, 690-2. "Doc.



Hist. N. Y.," ii. 73, 247; iii. 78, 81-2, 422, 535-541, 562. "Smith's Hist. N. Y.," 78, 92, 98, 159, 279. "Bancroft's U. S.," iii, 192. "Ecc. Rec. N. Y.," many letters. In letter Dec. 29, 1700, the Classis vindicates Delliüs from the aspersions of Bellomont. See also "Johnson's Sketches of Ch. of Albany," 1899. Page 13. Christian Intelligencer, Feb. 7, 1900. "Pickled Salmon and Oysters."

Del Monaco, Antonio. N.B.S. 1918-19. Missionary Work among Italians. —Editor.

Demarest, Alfred Howard (son of David D. Demarest), b. Hudson, N. Y., Nov. 23, 1860; R.C. 79, N.B.S. 84, l. Cl. N.B.; Port Richmond, S. I., 84-1901, Catskill, 1901-1904. d. Nov. 3. D.D. by R.C. 1904.

One of the elders of Catskill said of him, "He was the finest man I ever knew."

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 276.

Demarest, Cor. T., b. Jan. 23, 1786, in N. Y. C., C.C. 1804, studied under Livingston and Froeligh, l. Cl. Paramus 1807; White House, 1808-13, English Neighborhood, 1813-24, seceded, suspended. (English Neighborhood, 1824-39, Hackensack and English Neighborhood, 1839-52, New York, King St. 1852-62; d. Dec. 26.) Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1812. A.M. by C.C. 1813.

In the early part of his labors at English Neighborhood he seems to have been much blessed. For five years all was amicable. But he then became entangled in the unhappy difficulties of the Hackensack Church by taking part too warmly with Domine Froeligh. (FROELIGH.) He was charged with having tampered with the Minutes of the Classis of Bergen in reference to the matters in dispute, and thus he was led on into the secession in 1824. ("Comp. Banner of Truth," vol. iv, 125.) The Classis then suspended him (he refusing to appear) for falsifying their Minutes, for prevarication and private and public abuse of Classis and for public schism. (See Minutes of Classis.) His Consistory unanimously went with him into the secession and attempted to carry the property with them, which resulted in a lawsuit, sixty-two members of the congregation protesting against their secession. Judge Ewing decided against the seceders and gave the property to those who had remained in the old connection. He seems to have taken the place of Solomon Froeligh when he died in 1827, as the chief leader of the secession. He trained several students for the ministry. See "Taylor's Annals of Cl. of Bergen" and "Brinkerhoff's Hist. of True Refd. Dutch Church."

PUBLICATIONS: "A Lamentation over Rev. Solomon Froeligh, S.T.D.," 1827. This stout pamphlet contains much valuable matter on the history of Dr. Froeligh and the Secession of 1822, but bears marks of the bitterness of the times. "Funeral Sermon on Rev. Chas. Hardenbergh," 1821, in "Banner of Truth," vol. iii. Several other sermons in "Banner of Truth," one on Demonology. In 1831 he was highly eulogized by Rev. C. Z. Paulison, in his "Development of Facts, Etc.," but in his "Reasons for Leaving the True Refd. D. Ch." in 1832, he was criticized for "lack of unction," "Christless preaching," etc. See Lemma XV, Acts of Syn. T.R.D.C. 1863, for notice of his death. "Funeral Sermons by Rev. A. Van Houten," in "Ban. of Truth," Sept., 1894.

Demarest, David D., b. near Schraalenberg, N. J., July 30, 1819, R.C. 37, N.B.S. 40, lic. by Cl. N.B.; Catskill (assist. of Rev. Jas. Romeyn), 40-41, Flatbush, Ulster Co., N. Y., 41-43, New Brunswick, 2d, 43-52, Hudson, N. Y., 52-65, Prof. of Pastoral Theology and Sacred Rhetoric, N.B. Sem. 65-1898; d. June 21. D.D. by C.N.J. 1857. Pres. Gen. Syn. 1858. Stated Clerk, Gen. Syn., 1862-71. LL.D. by R.C. 1892. Trustee R.C. 1858-98.

He was, from his earliest years, a student from love of study. With a mind clear and quick, he absorbed knowledge rapidly. It was the ambition of his youth to become a scholar. He was hard working and painstaking,



so that from the beginning of his ministry he took stand in the church as one of her most solidly grounded men. As a lover of language and literature, a student of history, secular and sacred, a theologian and writer, his conversation, addresses and writings gave evidence of accurate habits of thought. As a natural outcome of his persistent unity of thought and self-culture, he became a marked man in the church and her councils. Boyhood growth, under very special conditions, had made him an intense lover of the Reformed Church and from his entrance in the ministry he gave himself without reserve and with the whole strength of his special lines of study to the support of her polity and institutions. He was looked upon as a living ideal of the personality, the manners, pulpit gifts, pastoral devotion and ruling tact, which the church wished to have developed in her students for the ministry. His carefully prepared lectures reflected honor on the seminary, but his personal character and spirit taught even more powerfully. His nature was pure, his thought was clear, his temper was even, his tact was unfailing, his prayers and sermons were methodic, neat and instructive and his pastoral spirit was cordial, winning and comforting. From faithful study he had grown into a mastery of the truths of divine revelation as systematized in the standards of the church.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: *History and Characteristics of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church*, 1856. Revised edition, 1889. One of three editors *Centennial Volume of N.B.S.*, 1884. *Pastoral Theology*, 1897. Many articles in many papers and magazines. For full list see Manual, 1902.

Demarest, Jas. (son of John Demarest), b. 1797, Dec. 28, at Boght, N. Y.; Col. of Physicians and Surgeons, N. Y. 1820, N.B.S. 29, l. Cl. N.B. Miss. at Williamsburgh, 29-30, Williamsburgh, 30-39, Wawarsing, 42-48, Miss. at Lansing, Mich., 48, Sup. of Leake and Watts Orphan House, 49-53, North Hempstead, 53-59, w. c.; died Jan. 24, 1887.

As a minister of the Gospel, he was a methodical sermonizer and an acceptable preacher; as a pastor, active and conscientious in visitation; as a member of Classis the embodiment of frankness and devout piety, full of good works and love. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1887, 435.

Demarest, James (son of Jas. Demarest), b. Brooklyn, N. Y., July 28, 1832; U.C. 1852, N.B.S. 56, l. Cl. N. Y.; Hackensack, 2d, 1856-63, Newark, North, 63-6, Chicago, 2d, 66-72 (Peekskill, Presby. 72-4), Kingston, 2d, 74-82; Fort Plain, 84-90, Flushing, 90-7, Brooklyn, North (S.S.), 1898. Financial Secretary of Special Committee on the Finances of N.B.S., 1898-1902. Brooklyn, Bethany, 1902-11, P.E. 1911-13. d. June 29. He was a man of courage and a reviver of weak churches. D.D. by U.C. 1877. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 244.

PUBLICATIONS: A number of sermons in pamphlet form and in the religious and secular press. Many contributions to "Christian Intelligencer" and other papers. "The Duty of Ref. Ch. in the Future, as Foreshown by Its Course in the Past," in "Centennial Discourses," 1876. "Exposition of S.S. Lessons," in "Ch. Int." and "Kingston Freeman," Oct.-Dec., 1880.

Demarest, Jas. D., b. March 9, 1780; studied theol. under Froeligh and Livingston, l. Cl. Paramus, 1803; Catsbaan, 1808-9, Kakiat and Ramapo, 1809-24, seceded (Ramapo and Kakiat (Hempstead), 24-58, w. c.); d. Nov. 7, 1869. Several sermons of his have been published in "Banner of Truth." Obituary, "Banner of Truth," Nov., 1869.

Demarest, Jas. Schureman Nevius (s. of D. D. Demarest), b. at N.B., N. J., July 21, 1851; R.C. 1872, N.B.S. 76, lic. Cl. N.B.; Flatbush (Ulster Co.), N. Y., July 1, 76-81, Nassau, N. Y., 81-83, w. c., Queens, L. I., 1887-1917.

PUBLICATION: "Our National Calamity"—On death of Garfield, 1881.

Demarest, John, b. at New Bridge, N. J., Sept. 5, 1764; studied under Froeligh, l. by Synod of D.R. Chs. 1789; Niskayuna and Boght, 1790-1803, Minisink and Mahakemack, 1803-8; Ponds and Wyckoff, 1812-20,

seceded, 1822; suspended, 1824, Missy. of Cl. Hackensack, 1825. Died April 8, 1837.

He was of the fourth generation in descent from David Demarest, the original American settler. He was old enough before the close of the Revolution to bear arms in the militia of Bergen Co., N. J., for about three years. At the close of the war he began to study for the ministry. In 1820 he removed to a small farm near Tappan, N. Y. He manifested a great zeal for purity of doctrine, the faithful exercise of discipline and a discriminating administration of the sacraments. He would not baptize the children of non-professors. It was after he left the pastorate that he seceded.

See Manual, 1902.

Demarest, John Terhune, b. near Hackensack, N. J., Feb. 20, 1813; R.C. 34, N.B.S. 37, 1. Cl. N.B. New Prospect, 37-49, Minisink, 50-2, Prin. of the Harrisburgh Academy, 52-4, Pascack, 54-67, New Prospect, 69-71, again 73-85, Emeritus. Died Jan. 30, 1897. D.D. b. R.C. 1857.

He was a man of strong convictions, fearless in their expression. He was an accurate student and a ready writer. His commentaries are a rich mine for gospel sermons.

See "Mints. of Gen. Syn." 1897, 768. "Biog. Notices of Grads. of R.C.," 1897, 8. "Schaff-Herzog, Cyc." See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Exposition of First Peter," 8vo, pp. 283, 1851. ("Princeton Rev.," xxiii, 561.) "Exp. of Second Peter," 8vo, pp. 225, 1862. "The Efficient Cause of Regeneration," "The Duty and Manner of Preaching to the Unrenewed" and the "Doctrine of Election: Three Sermons," 1842. "Sectarianism Rebuked; or Immersion Not the Only Mode of Baptism: A Tract," 1861. "A Tract on Bib. Doct. of Justification." "Christocracy; or, Essays on the Coming and Kingdom of Christ," 1867, 1879. Dr. Gordon was joint author in this work. "A Commentary on the Catholic Epistles," 8vo, pp. 650, 1879.

Demarest, Nathan Henry, b. N. Y. C., July 3, 1861; R.C. 80, N.B.S. 83, 1. Cl. N. Y.; Miss. at Nagasaki, Japan, 1883-90, Roxbury, N. Y., 1890-1912. Missionary Japan, 1912-13. d. Feb. 17, 1917.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 256.

Demarest, Stephen Du Bois, b. New Brunswick, N. J., Jan. 28, 1868; R.C. 88, N.B.S. 91, 1. Cl. N. B. (Bessemer, near Pueblo), 91-92, Prescott, Arizona, 92-94; d. Dec. 11. See Dr. J. G. Lansing's notice of him, in "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1895, 17.

Demarest, Wm., b. near Hackensack, Aug. 24, 1813; C.C. 34, N.B.S. 37, 1. Cl. N. Y.; Miss. in N. Y. C. 37-8; Clover Hill, 38-40, New Hurley, 40-5, Berne, 1st. and Beaverdam, 45-50, Westerlo, 50-4, Bound Brook, 54-7, Ramapo, 1858-70, Union, 1871-4; d.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Translation of Frelinghuysen's Sermons," 12mo, pp. 418, 1856; with an admirable sketch of the author, Rev. T. J. Frelinghuysen. "Translation of the Minutes of the Early Provisional Synod," 1771-92; in vol. i of the so-called "Mints. of Gen. Syn.," 1859.

Demarest, Wm., in secession, licensed 1837, w. c.

Demarest, Wm. H. S. (son of D. D. Demarest), b. Hudson, N. Y., May 12, 1863; R.C. 83, teaching in R.C. Prep. School, 83-6, N.B.S. 88, 1. Cl. N.B.; Walden, 88-97, Catskill, 97-1901, Prof. Ecc. Hist. and Ch. Gov. N.B.S. 1901-06. President Rutgers College 1906—. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1909. D.D. R.C. 1901 and N. Y. Univ. LL.D. C.U. 1910. U.C. 1911. Univ. Pittsburgh 1912.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Disc." at Walden, N. Y., 1893. "Memorial Sermon of Henry Cromwell Knapp," 1894. Address: "The Making of the States," 1894. "Reconstruction in the Sunday School," in "Presb. and Refd. Rev.," 1901. An outline of Ch. Hist. 1905. Hist. of R.C. in this work. Educational Addresses and Sermons.

- De Martel, Jacques Adam, from London; supplied French Ch. N. Y. C., Feb. 4, 1770-Aug., 1771.
- De Meester, Peter, b. South Holland, Neth., June 3, 1883. Student R.C. 1906-10, N.B.S. 1913. 1. by Cl. Passaic. Ghent, 2d, 1913-19; Owasco, N. Y., 1919-1921; New Baltimore, N. Y., 1922—
- DeMotts, Garret. H.C. 1913. N.B.S. 1916. 1. by Cl. N.B. Wallkill, 1916-1921; Grand Rapids, Oakdale Park, 1921.
- De Mund, Isaac S., b. at Stillwater, N.J., 1803; C.N.J. 23; studied theology with Rev. John Cornell, while assisting him in his classical school at Somerville, N. J., 23-5, lic. and ord. by Presb. Newton, Oct. 25 (Sandusky and Milan, O., 25-6, S.S. Ringwood, N. J., 26-7, Presbyt.), Walpeck 1827-9, teaching at Natchez Academy, Miss., 29-30, Pompton, 30-39, Houston St., N. Y., 39-48, Yonkers, 48-50, Belleville, 50-56 (2d Lancaster (St. Paul's) Ger. Ref., 56-64), Paramus, 1864-70, w. c., supplied Coxsackie, 1st, 70-1, Athens, 2d, 71, 1875, Ramseys, 76-7, Emeritus. 1875. Died Ap. 23, 1888.
- See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Several sermons and addresses, among which may be mentioned a "Sermon on Death of Pres. Taylor," 1850. "Lamentation on Death of Pres. Lincoln," 1865. "Subordination to Government the Salvation of our Country," 1861. Also, a "Review of General Synod's Action on Slavery," a series of articles in "Ch. Intelligencer," signed "Omega" and "D.," including an article against the Synod's action in refusing admission to the Classis of North Carolina (Ger. Refd. Ch.) because some of its members were slaveholders; dated Dec. 27, 1855. Said Classis wished to join the Dutch Church because of the Mercersburg Theology in the German Church. "Translation of Thysius on the Lord's Supper," in "Mercersberg Review."

- Denekas, Wolbert, b. German Valley, Ill., Aug. 16, 1875. H.C. 1901. Dubuque Sem. and W.T.S. 1. by Cl. P.P. 1904. Baker, Melvin, Ia., 1904-09; Castlewood and Dempster, S. D., 1909-18 (German, Dutch and English); Dempster, alone, 1918-19; Pekin, Ill., 2d, 1919—
- Denham, Alex., from Assoc. Refd. Presbyt. of Washington, 1827, w. c. 1827-30.
- Den Herder, M. J., b. Oct. 9, 1888, Grand Rapids, Mich. H.C. 1913. N.B.S. W.T.S. 1916. 1. by Cl. G.R. Linlithgo (Johnstown), N. Y., 1916—
- Den Hollander, Abram, a candidate in Classis of Rochester, 1901.
- Denman, Mark Austin, b. Amity, Pa., Aug. 3, 1859, Washington and Jefferson Coll. 82, P.S. 86, lic. by Presbyt. Troy, 85 (Presbyt. Melrose, N. Y., 86-9); Bacon Hill and Gansevoort, 89-91, Canajoharie, 91-1897, Chatham, 1897-1901, Brooklyn, 12th st., 1901-04.
- Denniston, J. Otis, b. N. Y. C., 1835; Y.C. 56, U.S. Army, 63-5, lic. 66, Chapel at Fishkill-on-Hudson, 66-8; ord. Cl. Poughkeepsie, May, 67; Presbyt. 1868. See "Union Sem. Gen. Cat."
- DePree, Henry Peter, b. Zeeland, Mich., March 14, 1881. H.C. 1902. P.S. 1905. 1. by Cl. Holland. Pella, Ia., Bethel, 1905-07. Missionary to China, 1907—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in Church Paper. "Amoy Lessons," 1911. Books in Chinese.

- De Pree, Jas., b. Axel, Netherlands, Nov. 29, 1845; H.C. 67, H.S. 70; 1. Cl. Holland; Spring Lake, Mich., 70-80, West Branch (Sioux Centre), Ia., 1880-1910; North Yakima, Wash., 1910-11. Member Council H.C. and Bd. Trustees N.W. Acad.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in religious papers.

- De Pree, Peter, b. Axel, Zeeland, Neths., Ap. 17, 1839; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 65; 1. Cl. Holland; Miss. Pella, Ia., 65-7, Bethel, Ia., 67-22, Vriesland, 72-82, Grand Rapids, 4th, 82-91, Pella, 1st, 92-18, Grand Rapids, 6th, 1898-1903. d. Feb. 3, 1915. D.D. by H.C. 1894. Member of the Council of Hope College. Editorial Staff of DeHope.

Sec Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 602.

PUBLICATIONS: In part, *Levensgeschiedenis van Rev. Cor. Van der Meulen*, 1876.

De Pue, Frank E., b. Layton, N. J., Oct. 3, 1871. N.B.S. 1906. Blawenburgh, 1906-07; Wanaque, 1907-11; Boonton, 1911-19; also S.S. Mountain Lake, 1913. Pres. 1919.

De Puy, Ephraim, b. 1814, at Rochester, N. Y., R.C. 35, N.B.S. 40, 1. Cl. N.B.; Prattsville, 41-6, Clove, 46-53, Mott Haven, 53-4, Middleport, 56-7, w. c. 57-61 (became Episcopalian; Christ Ch. Elizabeth, N. J., 61-63, St. Mary's Ch. Burlington, N. J., 63-5; also Prof. of Belles-lettres, St. Mary's College, Burlington, N. J., 63-5; Zion Ch. Belvidere, N. J., 65-74, w. c., residing in New York City, 74-90; in Lakewood, N. J., 90-1896; died April 1st.) D.D. by.....

He was a great student, and was considered one of the best read men of his day. He was also a colonel in the Civil War. See "Biog. Notices of Grads. R. C.," 1896, 10.

Derbyshire, A. J. Brooklyn, 1st, 1917-18.

De Ronde, Lambertus, b. in Holland, 1720; Zwilichem, 17...-46, Surinam (Dutch Guiana), S. A., 1746-50, New York and Harlem, 1750-84, Schaghticoke, 1784-95; d. Sept. 30.

In 1749 he proposed to the Classis to publish a book of First Truths in Negro-English and Dutch. The Classis requested him first to transmit it to them for approval. He made a visit to New York in 1750. His preaching, while there, was so pleasing that the Collegiate Church, after examining his testimonials, called him, on Aug. 20, 1750, with the understanding that he was to join the Coetus. In 1751 the Classis complained that he had been installed over the church of New York without their knowledge, and that he signed the letter of the Coetus, without any explanation of his new relationships. But he never attended another Coetus meeting. He became a decided member of the Conferentie party after the disruption in 1755, and was never absent from their meetings. His Consistory, however, remained neutral. He was naturalized in 1756. He did not possess as high a standard of character and usefulness as his colleague, Ritzema, yet, in many points, he was respectable. Though he was one of the committee which procured Dr. Laidlie to preach in English, he afterward turned against him, and was the leading spirit in the "Dutch party" in the famous lawsuit which grew out of this matter. Many were bitterly determined not to submit to the innovation of English preaching. The Consistory, however, gained the suit, which was upon a side issue, while the "Dutch party" had £300 costs to pay. During the most of the Revolution, being driven from his charge, he supplied Schaghticoke, but in 1780 represented the churches of Red Hook and Saugerties in the Classis of Kingston.—"Ecc. Rec., N.Y.," many letters, "Doc. Hist. N. Y.," iii, 310, 324. "Gunn's Livingston," 8vo ed., 1830, p. 139. "Collegiate Ch. Year-Book," 1885, 67.

PUBLICATIONS: "De gekruisigde Christus, als het voornaeste toeleeg van Gods getrouwe Kringsesanten, in hunne prediking," Nieuw-York: Hendrick De Forest, 1751; 4to, pp. 8 and 28; or, "The Christ crucified, as the Principal Subject of God's Faithful Servants of the Cross, in their Sermons." "De ware gedachtniss"; or, "The True Remembrance," Heb. 13:7; giving an account of the death of the Rev. Gualterus Du Bois, Oct. 13, 1751. (A copy in State Library at Albany Extract "Doc. Hist. N. Y.," 324). A System containing the Principles of the Christian Religion, suitable to the Heidelberg Catechism, by plain questions and answers, useful for the information of all persons in the true confession of faith; and necessary toward their preparations for that awful and solemn ordinance, the Lord's Supper. To which is prefixed a particular address to parents in general, showing the relation they stand under to their children, to instruct them in the principles of the Christian religion. And to which is added an application upon the whole system. 16mo, pp. 185; New York: 1763. (This



is the first book in the English language published by a member of the Reformed Dutch Church in America. It was prepared a short time before the call of Laidlie to meet the growing necessity of instruction in English. De Ronde himself offered to preach in English if his Consistory thought him qualified.) "True Spiritual Religion; or, Delightful Service of the Lord"; Two Discourses; and "True and Unfeigned Repentance of Job"; 12mo, pp. xvi, 262; New York: 1767. "De Constitutie eenpariglyk geaccordeerd by de algemeene Conventie, gehouden in de Stad van Philadelphia in 't Jaar 1787; en gesubmitteerd van het volk der vereeningde Staaten van Noord Amerika; Zynde van ses derzelve Staaten alreede geadopteerd, namentlyk, Massachusetts, Connecticut, Nieuw Jersey, Pennsylvanie, Delaware en Georgia. Vertaald door Lambertus de Ronde, V. D. M. Gedrukt, by order van de Federal Committee in de Stad van Albany, door Charles R. Webster, 1788"; or, "The Constitution, unanimously agreed to by the General Convention, held in the city of Philadelphia in the year 1787, and submitted to the People of the United States of North America. This has already been adopted by six States, namely, Massachusetts, Connecticut, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, and Georgia. Translated by Lambertus de Ronde, V.D.M., and published by order of the Federal Committee in the city of Albany by Chs. R. Webster," 1788.

There is bound up in the same volume in the State Library in Albany, N. Y., the Constitution of the U. S. in German. It was printed by the same authority, and is of the same date and imprint; but the name of the translator is not given. The two translations make a small 8vo volume of 32 pages.

Many letters to Holland. A few letters of his from Surinam were secured by E. T. Corwin in 1897-8. These are printed in "Ecc. Rec., N. Y." DeRoos, Frank. H.C. 16. W.T.S. 19. 1. by Cl. Dakota. Kalamazoo, Bethany, 1920-21. d.

De Rooy, Jacobus, b. 1812. S.S. Paterson, 1st, Holl., 56-8. Died 1884.

De Spelder, John A., b. in Michigan, 1851; H.C. 70, W. Sem. 73. 1. Cl. Michigan; Macon and South Macon, 73-83. Prin. of N. W. Classical Academy, Orange City, Ia., 1883-87. S.S. Orange City (American), 1885-7, pastor, 1887-94. Serving as supply 1894-1907. Maurice, Ia., American, 1907-10. d. April 14, 1914.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 245.

De Voe, David, b. 1783(?); studied theol. under Froeligh, Beaverdam and Middleburgh, 1811-16, also Oppenheim, 11-16, St. Johnsville, 16-30, Columbia and Warren, 1815-19, 34-9; d. 1843. Was an active pioneer in Central New York, and organized many churches. See reports of Miss. Soc. R. D. C., 1822-32.

De Vries, Henri, b. at The Hague, Netherlands, Dec. 13, 1847; High School Amsterdam, 71; N.B.S. 76, 1. N. Cl. L. I.; Jericho, L. I., 76-77, Alexandria Bay, 77-82, Assit. Past Middle Collegiate Ch., N. Y. C., 82-84, Peekskill, 1884-1915. Prof. Bible Training School, N. Y. C. and Missionary Institute, Nyack, N. Y., 1915. Bd. Supt. N.B.S.

PUBLICATIONS: Trans. from the Dutch of "The Work of the Holy Spirit," by Dr. N. Kuyper, of Amsterdam, 1900. Contributions to the "Ch. Int." and other religious papers.

De Vries, J. Hendrik, b. Amsterdam, Netherlands, May 8, 1859; R.C. 81, N.B.S. 88, 1. Cl. Westchester; ord. by Presb. of Westchester, 88 (Miss. Pastor of Immanuel Chapel, Yonkers, 88-93); Bronxville, 93-7 (Princeton, 2d Presbyt., 1897-1905. Episcopalian 1907—). D.D. R.C. 1903.

PUBLICATIONS: Translation from the Dutch of one vol. of Dr. Kuyper's "Encyc. of Sacred Theology," 1898. Translation of several of his articles and homilies for the religious press.

De Vries, John Martin, b. Nov. 1, 1889, Aplington, Ia. Mission House Col. 1913. W.T.S. 1916. 1. by Cl. of Germania. Cornwall Centre, Ia., 1916-19; Sibley, Ia., 1919—



Dewing, Jared, N.B.S. 1820, I. Cl. N.B.; Miss. at Princetown, 1822; Presbyt. (Greenbush and Nyack, 1836-41, Greenbush, 1842-56). d. 1866.

(De Witt, Peter, in 1749, called to Bergen and Staten Island; an impostor; suspended, 1751, deposed, 1752, went to West Indies.)

De Witt, Herman, b. Ferrysburg, Mich., Sept. 22, 1876. H.C. 1909. W.T.S. 1912. I. by Cl. of —, 1912. Grant, Mich., 1912-16; Oak Harbor, Mich., 1916-17. d. Nov. 8.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1918, 599.

De Witt, John, b. at Catskill, August, 1789; U.C. and C.N.J. 1809, studied under Dr. Porter, of Catskill, lic. by Berkshire Assoc., 1811 (Lanesboro, Mass., 11-13); Albany, 13-15, Albany, 2d, 15-23, Prof. Ecc. Hist. in New Brunswick Sem., 23-31, also of Oriental Literature, 25-31, Prof. of Belles-lettres, Criticism and Logic in Rutgers Col., 25-31; d. Oct. 11, 1831. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1823. D.D. by U.C. 1821.

He was a man of great versatility and of marked individuality. Yet he was very useful in both the pastorate and professor's chair.

See Manual of 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Disc. on death of Dr. J. H. Livingston, 1825. A Ser. on "Infant Baptism." "The Bible of Divine Origin": A premium tract. A Ser. on the "Necessity of the Atonement," 1830, in "Murray St. Lectures." and "The Scripture Doct. of Regeneration," 1832.

De Witt, John (son of John De Witt, above), b. Albany, N. Y., Nov. 29, 1821; R.C. 38, N.B.S. 42, I. Cl. N.B.; Ridgeway, Mich., 42-4, Ghent, N. Y., 1st, 44-9, Canajoharie, N. Y., 49-50, Millstone, N. J., 50-63, Prof. of Bib. Lit. in N.B.S., 63-84, Prof. of Hellenistic Greek and N. T. Exegesis, N.B.S., 84-92, resigned. Member of O.T. Revision Committee 1872-85. Editor of American Standard Edition R.V. 1901. d. Oct. 19, 1906. D.D. by R.C., 1860. LL.D. by Lafayette Coll., 1882. Litt.D. by C.C., 1888.

Dr. De Witt was a large man, full of vitality, quick in movement and speech, optimistic, given to abstraction. He was a profound scholar and a unique genius.

He was very active in securing the funds for the fourth professorship in the N.B. Seminary. He also increased the endowment by his personal appeals to the amount of \$70,000. His name deserves to stand beside that of Livingston in the annals of the Seminary's growth in equipment and efficiency.

Dr. De Witt was invited to become a member of the American Old Testament Revision Company, at its formation in 1872. When the Anglo-American edition was published, in 1885, he was requested by the American committee to prepare the Old Testament for a future American edition, by incorporating the Appendix in the text. His report concerning the incompleteness of the Appendix led to the enlargement of the plan, and resulted in the publication of "The American Standard Edition": Thos. Nelson & Sons, August, 1901. With the surviving members of the company, Dr. De Witt labored upon this edition up to its very issue, although he was eighty years of age at its date of issue.

See Manual, 1902. Min. Gen. Syn., 1907, 1908.

PUBLICATIONS: "Our Catechisms and Confessions": A series of articles in the "Christian Intelligencer," 1872. "The Sure Foundation and How to Build On It," 1860. "Bible Revised and the Psalm," 1880. "The Praise Songs of Israel, a New Rendering of the Psalms," 1884; 2d ed., 1886; 3d ed., with introductory essay and notes, 1891. "What Is Inspiration? A Fresh Study of the Question, with New and Discriminative Replies," 1893. "Progressive Revelation."

De Witt, John Ten Eyck, s. of Richard De Witt, b. Guilford, N. Y., Sept. 22, 1867; R.C. 89. N.B.S. 92, I. Cl. Ulster; Oradell, 1892-1903. w. c.

De Witt, Peter, b. at Flatbush, Feb. 17, 1739; C.N.J. 1769, studied theol. under Livingston, lic. by General Meeting of Ministers and Elders, 1778;

Rhinebeck, Rhinebeck Flats, 87-98, and Upper Red Hook, 1788-91, Ponds and Wyckoff, 1798-1809, d. Oct. 7.  
 De Witt, Richard, b. at Hurley, N. Y., July 21, 1839; R.C. 60, N.B.S. 63, 1. Cl. Kingston; Guilford, 64-71, Spring Valley, 71-76, Wallkill Valley, 77-89, Flatbush (Ulster Co.), N. Y., 80-1901, d. Feb. 20.

See Manual, 1902.

De Witt, Thomas, b. at Kingston, N. Y., Sept. 13, 1791; U.C. 1808; studied theology under Brodhead and Froeligh, and at N.B.S. 1812, lic. Cl. N.B.; Hopewell and New Hackensack, Nov. 24, 1812-25, Hopewell, 1825-7, New York, 1827-74, d. May 18. Elected a trustee of R.C. 1840; of C.C. 1858. Ed. of "Ch. Int." 1831-43. D.D. by R.C. 1828.

Dr. De Witt was a great man, great in body, in mind and soul. For more than a generation he ranked as one of the leading pastors and preachers in New York City. He was peculiarly honored by all classes of men and all denominations of Christians. He was identified with very many of the benevolent organizations of the city and was one of the principal factors in the Bible and Tract Society. For 30 years he was one of the Vice-Presidents of the Historical Society and its president in 1871-2. In 1846 he visited Europe and secured from the Classis of Amsterdam the gift to the Reformed Church in America of much of the Amsterdam Correspondence, 1638-1776.

See Manual of 1902 for fuller sketch and references and also for a list of his numerous publications.

De Witz, C. F., Yankton, Scotland (Ebenezer), S. D., 1896-9, Baileyville, Ill., 1890-1902. Joined Ref. Ch. in U.S.

Dey, Richard Varick (grandson of Archibald Laidlie), b. N. Y. C., Jan. 11, 1801, C.C. 1818, N.B.S. 1822, lic. by Congregationalists, Greenfield Hill, Ct., 22-9, Vandewater St. Ch., N. Y. C., 29-31, Huguenot Ch., Charleston, S. C., Aug. 31-Aug. 32, supplying Bleeker St. Ch., N. Y. C., and preaching in the Apollo rooms, Broadway (near Canal st.), 32-5; S.S. at Upper Black Eddy and Milford, 1835. Died Sept. 20, 1837. A.M. by Y.C. 1823.

PUBLICATIONS: Fun. Disc. of Mrs. Mary Laidlie, 1825. There is a sketch of Mrs. Dey, who died Mar. 3, 1886, in "N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record," vol. xvii, 242. She was Lavinia Agnes Scott, of New Brunswick, N. J., and married Mr. Dey Sept. 11, 1822. See "Collegiate Ch. Year-Book," 1886, p. 83. Deyo, Paul T. Samsonville, 1868-70, Dashville Falls, 70-3, Kiskatom, 73-5, Krumville, 76-93, and Lyonsville, 76-81, w. c. Died Aug. 16, 1901.

De Young, Abraham, (De Jong), b. Chicago, Ill., 1878. H.C. 1900. W.T.S. 1903. 1. by Cl. Wis. 1903. Waupun, Wis., 1903-10, Cooperville, Mich., 1910-18; Grand Rapids, 5th, 1918—. Pres. Bd. Supt. W.T.S. 1920.

De Young, Benjamin, b. Chicago, Ill., March 10, 1886. H.C. 1907. N.B.S. 1907-09. W.T.S. 1910. 1. by Cl. Wis. Missionary, Gray Hawk, Ken., 1910-14. Clymer Hill, N. Y., 1915-18, Arcadia, N. Y., 1918—

De Young, Cornelius. H.C. N.B.S. 1916. 1. by Cl. N.B. 1916. Schenectady, Bellevue, 1916-1921; Orange City, Ia. (American), 1921—

De Young (De Jong), John Lucas (neph. of J. P. De Jong), b. Roseland, Ill., Dec. 12, 1872; H.C. 93, P.S. 96, 1. Cl. . . . .; Orange City, Ia. (Am. Ch.), 96-7, d. at St. Diego, Feb. 6, 1898. A young man of great promise, but cut off by consumption soon after entering the ministry. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1898, 238.

Dickens, Wm. H. Rec'd from Baptists 1913. Maurice, Ia., 1913-17; Highwood, N. Y. and Plattskill, N. Y., 1917-21; Ephratah and Stone Arabia, 1921—

Dickhaut, Benj. Edward, b. Brooklyn, N. Y., Ap. 29, 1863; R.C. 84, N.B.S. 87, 1. S. Cl. L. I.; ord. by Cl. N. Y., 87; Missionary in N. Y. C., 87-9, Fishkill, 89-96, South Brooklyn, 1896-1903; First Harlem Col., N. Y. C., 1903-09; Hamilton Grange, N. Y. C. (S.S.) 1909; (First Presbyterian, Jamaica, N. Y., 1909-11. d. Dec. 27, 1911).

Dickhaut, John Conrad, b. Cur Hesse, Ostheim, Ger., Feb. 17, 1815; studied under Dr. Guldin, of N. Y. C.; lic. and ord. by Cl. N. Y. about 1845; N. Y. C., 3d Ger. Refd., 1845; New Brooklyn (Ger.), 54-66, also Newtown (Ger.), 56-61, East Williamsburgh (Ger.), 66-71, Canarsie, 76-86, emeritus. Died Dec. 30, 1887.

He was highly esteemed, being an earnest, godly and zealous man. He accomplished great good in the German churches to which he ministered. He was careful, prudent, God-serving, and an excellent counselor. He was also an excellent preacher, and his fellow countrymen loved to hear him. His strength lay in his earnest, consistent, godly life, and his general enthusiasm in the Lord's work. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1888, 679.

Dickhoff, Wm. Ebenezer (Oregon), Ill., 1898.

Dickson, Alexander, b. Rathfriland, Ireland, Dec. 25, 1827, U.C. 46, P.S. 46-8, ord. Cl. Watervliet, May 16, 49; Waterford, 49-52, Albany, 3d, 53-60, S.S., Dudley Ch., Albany, 60-2, w. c. d. Jan. 1, 1904. D.D. by U.S. 1877.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 837.

PUBLICATIONS: "All About Jesus," 1875. "Beauty for Ashes," etc. Many articles in the press.

Dickson, Henry R., b. in Charleston, S. C., 1838; Charleston Coll. 58, Columbia Sem., 61; lic. Presb., . . . . ., 61 (Colleton district, S. C., 18. . . . ., in hospitals at Richmond, during the Civil War; Ebenezer and Rockhill, S. C., 1865—, York, S. C., 18. . . . .); Brooklyn, 1st, 75-7, d. Mar. 8. See "Manual" of 1879.

Dickson, James E. Rec'd from Pres. 1914. Classis of N. Y. Dis. to Pres. 1916.

Dickson, James Milliken, b. Ryegate, Vt., Feb. 6, 1831; Dart. Coll. 53. U.S. 57, lic. N. Y. Presbyt. of Ref. Presbyt. Ch., May 20, and ord. by same Nov. 18, 1857 (1st Ref. Presb., Brooklyn, 57-63; 6th Presbyt. Ch., Newark, N. J., 63-70; Goodwill Presbyt. Ch., Montgomery, N. Y., 70-83); N. Y. C. 34th St., 83-89 (Pilgrim Cong., Providence, R. I., 89-94); East New York, 1894-1903. (North Yakima, Wash., Cong. S.S. ———). d. Jan. 29, 1913. D.D. by Drury College, 1884.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 897.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Goodwill Memorial": A Hist. of Presbyt. Ch., Montgomery, N. Y., including the general local history, 1885. Contributions to the press.

Diekhoff, Wm., b. Oct. 24, 1855, Ostfriesland, Germany. Educated in Germany. Dubuque Sem. 1888. l. by Presbytery of Dubuque 1887. (Pres. Freeport, Ill., 3d, 1888-95; German Pres., Peoria, Ill., 1896-7); Oregon, Ill., Ebenezer, 1898—

Diephuis, Jacobus, b. in Neths., 1832; Kampen Sem., Neths., 65; pastor of Ch. Refd. chs. in Neths., 65-87. Huizen being his last charge; Wortendyke, N. J., 87-9, d. Dec. 31. See "Mints. Gen. Syn." 1890, 193.

Ditmars, Cornelius Peterson, b. Ap. 23, 1853, Roycefield, N. J.; R.C. 76, N.B.S. 79. l. Cl. N. B.; Leeds, 79-83, Niskayuna, 1883—. S.C. and Treas. Cl. Schenectady 1885—. S.C. P.S. Albany 1889. Bd. Supt. N.B.S. 1893—. Pres. Bd. Supt. N.B.S. 1906.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles for "Ch. Int." Poems. "A Chapter in Ch. History"; Address at 150th Anniversary of Ch. of Niskayuna, 1900. Sermon at 35th anniversary of pastorate at Niskayuna, 1918.

Dixon, Charles Morison, b. at Newark, N. J., May 24, 1871; R.C. 94, N.B.S. 97, lic. Cl. N. B.; Prattsville and Grand Gorge, N. Y., 1897-1903. Pompton, 1903—. S.C. and Treasurer Cl. of Scholastic. Member Bd. of Superintendents N.B.T.S.

Dixon, Joseph, Shawangunk, 1892-9 (Becmerville, N. J., 1899—)

Dobbs, John Francis, b. Liberty Corner, N. J., July 2, 1870; Lafayette Coll. 97, U.S. 1900, l. by Presby. of Elizabeth; Mott Haven, N. Y. C. (S.S.), 98-1900, pastor 1900-08; Syracuse, N. Y., 1st, 1908-15; Congregational, 1915—

Doe, Walter P., b. 1813, U.C. 44, U.S. 46, S.S. at Gansevoort, 51-3. Died 1887. See "U. S. Gen. Cat."

Doepenschmidt, Chs., b. at Frankfort on the Main, from Ger. Evang. Assoc., Ohio, 1856; Jersey City, 4th (Ger), 1856-64, Hudson City, 2d (Ger), 1864-85, died May 13.

He was educated in Germany as a Roman Catholic priest; became a Protestant, came to America, and did good work among the Germans of Jersey City for nearly 30 years.

Doig, Robert, b. in N. Y. City, July 11, 1842; R.C. 69, N.B.S. 72, 1. Cl. Bergen; Berne and Beaverdam, 72-85, Glenville, 2d, 85-92, d. June 16.

Repeated revivals blessed his ministry at Berne and Beaverdam. Failing health compelled him to seek a less laborious field. Although quiet and unassuming, he filled a large place in the Classis. He was ever ready to take up any work which might be assigned him. He was largely instrumental in founding the churches of Altamont and Mt. Pleasant in the Classis of Schenectady. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1893, 888. "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1893, 25.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Disc. at 58th Anniversary of S.S. Berne," 1880. Fun. Ser. of G. G. Merselis, 1882. Fun. Add. D. S. Dyer, 1884. "Hist. of Berne," in "Albany and Schenectady Co. Hist.," 1885.

Dolfin, Cornelius, b. Dec. 23, 1891, Rotterdam, Kan. Calvin Col. W.T.S. 1919. 1. by Cl. Michigan. Hudsonville, Mich, 1919—

Doll, George J. L., b. at Frankfort, Germany, 1739; c. to America in or before 1770; Albany (Ger.), 1772-5, Kingston, 1775-1808; died March 28, 1811.

He preached in German and French, when at Albany, and in Dutch at Kingston, being the last preacher in that language at that place. During the first summer of Dr. Gosman's preaching in English, Mr. Doll occasionally preached in Dutch in the afternoon to please the older people. The pastorate of Domine Doll covered the trying period of the Revolution, during which he was as patriotic as he was devout. This is evident from his thrilling letter addressed to Gov. George Clinton on the occasion of his inauguration at Kingston as the first Governor of the State of New York, on the 30th of July, 1777; and also from his letter addressed to General Washington, when on a visit to Kingston in 1782. Kingston was taken by the British under General Vaughan and burned, Oct. 16, 1777. There are reasons to believe that they were at first reluctant to burn the church. But upon learning of the active patriotism of Domine Doll and his Consistory they no longer hesitated, but sacrilegiously applied the torch to the house of God, and also to the parsonage. He served the Church of Kingston faithfully and acceptably for 33 years, when, in consequence of the infirmities of age and a growing desire to have preaching in English, a colleague was called—John Gosman. In May, 1809, he removed to Kinderhook, to reside with his youngest daughter, Mrs. Jas. Vanderpoel. An obituary of the day says: "His unblemished life, his ardent zeal in the cause of religion, the purity of his morals and the Christian meekness which adorned his character proclaimed him 'the messenger of truth, the legate of the skies.' Although he had no relatives in this country, the unspotted excellence of his life had attached to him numerous and distinguished friends. He had no enemies. His unwearied pains to spread the Gospel blessings, and to preach Christ and Him crucified, had endeared him to every member of his flock. By him the violated law spoke out its thunders, and by him in strains as sweet as angels use, the Gospel whispered peace."

Donald, James. Mariaville, 1844-50, w. c. 1853.

Donchue, Hugh. Krumville, N. Y. 1914. Probably a mistake. No such man in the ministry.

Donma, John W. 1911. See Douma, John W.

Donovan, George H., b. Philadelphia, Feb. 28, 1881. N.B.S. 1910; Rocky Hill, 1910-18; Newark, N. J., N. Y. Ave., 1918—



Doolittle, Horace, b. at Milton, Saratoga Co., N. Y., Mar. 1, 1803; U.C. 26, P. S. 29, lic. Presb. N. B., Oct. 8, 1828, ord. by Presby. Elizabeth, Apr. 30, 1830 (Springfield, N. J., 30-2, South Orange, 32-40, both Presb.); Pompton, 40-52, Stanton, 52-72, S.S. Three Bridges, Aug., 76-7, d. Feb. 18, 1877.

See Manual, 1902.

Doolittle, Philip Melancthon, b. Jan. 20, 1831 (son of Horace Doolittle); U.C. 1852, N.B.S. 1856, 1. Cl. of Philadelphia, 1856; North Branch, 1856-1906. d. Oct. 25. Member Bd. of Education 1884-1906. D.D. by R.C. 1901.

He was preëminently a faithful preacher and pastor in one charge for half a century.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1907, 911.

Doolittle, Theodore Sandford, b. at Ovid, N. Y., Nov. 30, 1836; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 62, lic. by Cl. of N. Y.; Flatlands, L. I., 62-64, Prof. Rhetoric, Logic and Metaphysics in Rutgers College, 64-93; d. Ap. 19.

Elected Vice-President, R.C. 1889; acting President, 89-91. D.D. by Wesleyan Univer. 1872; LL.D. by U.C. 1891.

Dr. Doolittle was a man of marked literary ability, and of a very graceful style both with tongue and pen. He studied and read broadly, travelled much and was widely acquainted with men and affairs. His memory was wonderful. Hence in pulpit, class room and social gathering he was always interesting and attractive. He was a man to admire, love and from whom one must learn much.

For a fuller account of his active life and a list of his numerous publications in Manual of 1902.

Doremus, Andrew, b. Jan. 26, 1837. R.C. 64. N.B.S. 64-5, Congregational. Doremus, George S. (son Rev. Joseph Doremus), b. Stephensburg, N. J., June 13, 1871. N.B.S. 1897. Presbyterian.

Doremus, Joseph, b. Parsippany, N. J., Ap. 19, 1835. R.C. '62. N.B.S. '65. 1. by Cl. Passaic. Presbyterian. d. Sept. 10, 1904.

Dorsius, Peter Henry, b. at Meurs, Ger., 1711; matriculated at Groningen University, Ap. 5, 1734, as a student of theology; at Leyden University Sept. 17, 1736; ditto; lic. Cl. Schieland, at Rotterdam, Ap. 30, 1737; ordained by the Theolog. Faculty at Groningen, May 29, 1737; sailed for America, July 11, 1737; arrived at Philadelphia, Oct. 5; Bucks Co., Pa., 1737-48; visited Holland, sailing May 26, 1743, arriving July 14; sailed for America Oct. 19, 1743; arrived in Philadelphia Jan. 14, 1744; O.S.; returned to Holland, 1748.

The Consistory in Bucks Co., Pa., wrote to Holland, asking for a minister. They sent funds for his voyage and promised him \$144 per year. An answer was sent back that such a young man had been found, but was not yet through his studies and asked whether a part of the money sent might not be devoted to his tuition. This was granted. When about to start he offered to serve the Deputies of the Classis of Amsterdam in any way. They gladly accepted his offer and asked him to give them all the information possible about the German Reformed in Pennsylvania. He wrote to them March 1, 1738, describing Pennsylvania and its churches, but made no reference to Rev. J. P. Boehm and his work. On June 9, 1738, at the joint desire of the Deputies of the Synods of North and South Holland, thirteen questions were submitted to Dorsius, asking for specific information about Pennsylvania. Upon receiving them Dorsius invited Boehm to visit him, which he did, Nov. 28, 1738. Together they formulated a report as to the number of Reformed congregations in Pennsylvania; as to the number of these which each minister served; as to the number of Elders, Deacons and communicants, as well as schoolmasters and precentors. This report was sent to Holland in the spring of 1739. On July 26, 1743, he was present at the meeting of the Synod of North Holland, meeting at Hoorn, where he made a further report about Pennsylvania. For his trouble the



Synod recompensed him. On Sept. 16, 1743, he appeared before the Deputies at the Hague and made a report to them, concerning Pennsylvania. They also recompensed him by a present in money, \$12, and asked him why he returned to Holland. He answered that he wished to consult them about his future; whether he could go to another field, or organize a congregation in Philadelphia in union with his congregations in Bucks Co., in order that he might receive some better compensation, for his salary had been reduced from \$144 to \$96; his young people were becoming English; and the Moravians and Romanists were active in his vicinity. He said that the only remedy was to send more ministers and have the Deputies guarantee their salaries. The Deputies gave him permission to change his field or to organize a new church in Philadelphia.

The Deputies also urged his speedy return and instructed him to make out a fuller report and send it, so that the Synods of July, 1744, might have it for action. He sailed from Rotterdam Oct. 19, 1743, and landed in Philadelphia, Jan. 16, 1744, O. S.

He now, with the assistance of Boehm, prepared a more elaborate report of the conditions and necessities of Pennsylvania. He also suggested a plan in a letter of Feb. 16, 1744, by which the Pennsylvania churches might become self-supporting with the formation of a Cetus. He also prepared Goetschius one of the Frelinghuysens, Fryenmoet, Jonathan Du Bois and Marinus, more or less fully, for the ministry.

When Rev. Michael Schlatter arrived on his mission in 1746 he received him kindly, but he was not present at the preliminary meetings in 1746 or 1747. He did not think that Schlatter had anything to do with the Dutch churches, but only with the Germans. He also claimed that his Dutch churches in Bucks Co. were independent; yet the Consistory of Dorsius went to Philadelphia in May, 1748, to confer with Schlatter about their church. The fact was that Dorsius was breaking down from drink and his Consistory wished to be relieved of him. His wife left him on account of his drunkenness and on Sept. 1, 1749, his Consistory suspended him from service.

Meantime he had sailed from Philadelphia, Aug. 4, 1748, for Ireland. He reached Rotterdam finally on Oct. 1, 1748, and supplied churches at Rotterdam and Maaslings. On July 13, 1749, he appeared before the Deputies and suggested plans for the benefit of the congregations in Pennsylvania. On Jan. 13, 1750, he asked the Classis of Amsterdam to send him to d'Elmina under the care of the West India Co., but the Classis could not do this without the proper papers of dismissal from his congregation in Pennsylvania. He again met the Deputies of the Synods, Jan. 20, 1750, and asked for a dismission from his church in America in order to go to d'Elmina in Guinea; but as the Deputies had not appointed him to Pennsylvania, they said they could not dismiss him. By a letter from his wife they also learned about his conduct in Pennsylvania and refused to have anything more to do with him, referring him to the Classis of Amsterdam. The Classis repeatedly asked him to appear before them, but he did not. On Oct. 5, 1750, the Classis learned all the facts from the Deputies. Mrs. Dorsius continued to receive aid from Holland or the Pennsylvania Cetus until 1776.

See "Dr. Jas. I. Good's Reformed (Ger.) Church in America." "Ecc. Rec. N.Y." "Manual of 1879." Minutes of North Holland, 1736-8.

Dosker, Henry E. (son of Rev. Nich. Dosker), b. Bunschoten, Neths., Feb. 5, 1855; Gymnasium of Zwolle, Neths., June 24, 73; H.C. 76; McCormick Sem., Chicago, 79, I. Cl. Grand River; Ebenezer, 79-82, Grand Haven, 82-6, Lector of Theology, Holland, Mich., 84-8, Holland, 3d, Mar., 89-94, Prof. Hist. Theology, Western Theolog. Sem., Holland, Mich., 1894-1903. (Prof. Ch. Hist. Kentucky Theo. Sem., Lewisville, Kent, 1903—Pres.). D.D. R.C. 1894. LL.D. Cent. Univ. 1905.

PUBLICATIONS: "De Zondagschool," 1882. "Levensschets van Dr. A. C.

Van Raalte," 1893. "John of Barneveldt, Martyr or Traitor," 1898. "John Calvin," in "Presbyt. Quarterly," 1900. Dr. Bavinck on "The Principium Externum," in "Presbyt. Quarterly." "Topical Outline Studies in Ecc. Hist.," 1901. Numerous Magazine Articles. Sermon on Patriotism before Van Raalte Post, G. A. R., 1901.

Dosker, Nicholas H., b. at Amsterdam, Neth., June 18, 1820; Univ. Groningen, Nov. 20, 1849; lic. by Cl. Groningen, Ap. 10, 1850; ord. by same May 19, 1850 (Groningen, 50-2, Bunschoten, 52-6, Almkerk, 56-62, Harlingen, 62-9, Zwolle, 60-73, all in Holland); c. to America, 1873; Grand Rapids, 2d, 73-83, Kalamazoo, 83-87. Died Ap. 18.

Member of Council H.C. 1883-7. Bd. of Supt. W.T.S. 1885-7.

He was eminent as a scholar, a preacher and a pastor before coming to America. In the New World he was readily adapted to the genius of the Reformed Church. He became a tower of strength to his church and Classis, especially during the period of agitation and defection 1880-82. His life and ministry were crowned with large results.

See Manual, 1902.

Doty, Elihu, b. in 1809. R.C. 1835; N.B.S. 36, 1. Cl. Schoharie; Missionary, Batavia, 36-9, Sambas, Borneo, June, 39-40, in Borneo, 40-April, 44, Amoy, June, 44-5, in America, 46-7, Amoy, 47-59, in America, 60-1, Amoy, 61-4, sailed for America, Nov. 30, 1864; d. on passage.

His first aspirations after missionary life were formed in the Sabbath-school. In his studies he was known for his faithful application and excellent scholarship—not showy, but solid, developing excellent judgment and great balance of mind, and winning respect and confidence by his earnest and decided piety. He was somewhat advanced in age when he began his preparation for the ministry, and, by the advice of others, overleaped two years of the collegiate course. He was a man of massive solidity of character, and his religious convictions of great strength. He was not brilliant or profound, his reading was not extensive, nor did he sacrifice much to the graces. Yet what he undertook he performed. His integrity, intellectual and moral, was complete, and no one ever dreamed of questioning his conscientiousness. His missionary ardor was increased by the magnetic presence and contagious enthusiasm of the genial and winning David Abeel. In Borneo his labor appeared fruitless, but in Amoy he was abundantly rewarded. In his later years in China, he gave himself more especially to the literary work of the mission, preparing for the press such works as were deemed suitable. He was admirably fitted for this department by his habits of accuracy, his candor, judgment and freedom from caprice and prejudice. He was a laborious man. There was no romance in his character. A stern, determined worker, he sturdily pressed on. He met difficulties with a quiet heroism, but turned not aside. He never spared himself till friends compelled him. He met with many discouragements in the deaths of his fellow-missionaries, Abeel, Polilman, Thompson, in the loss of two wives successively, and in asthmatic difficulties. At last he felt compelled to leave China finally to die among his brethren, but four days before reaching his native land he expired. His disability and subsequent decease were due to overwork. For fourteen years his salary was regularly contributed by the Market St. Church, N. Y. C. See fuller sketch in "Ch. Int.," April 6, 1865.

PUBLICATIONS: "Narrative of a Tour in Borneo." "Some Thoughts on the Proper Term for God in the Chinese." 8vo, pp. 28. "Shanghai," 1850. "Translation of Sacramental and Marriage Forms of R.P.D.C. into Amoy Colloquial," 1853. "Anglo-Chinese Manual of the Amoy Dialect." 8vo, pp. 212, 1853. (This is in the Romanized character.) "Translation and Revision into the Amoy Dialect of Milner's "Thirteen Village Sermons, including Milner's Tract on the Strait Gate." "Amoy," 1854.

Dougall, Arthur, b. Alpans, Schenectady Co., N. Y., Nov. 20, 1868; U.C. 92; P.S. 95; lic. Presbyt. of Albany, 95; ord. Presbyt., Newcastle, 95 (Northwood, N. Y. (Pres. Miss.), May-Sept., 94, Berlin, Md., 1895-1906); Fort Plain, N. Y., 1900-1902. Presbyterian 1902—

- Doughty, James Walter, b. Circleville, O. P. Univ. 1887. P.S. 1890. 1. by Pres. of N.B. 1890. (Pres. Missionary, Japan, 1890-1902. Sc. N. Y. Bible Society 1902-06. Lecturing 1906-13. Civic Work, Citizen's Union, N.Y., 1913-19. West Hoboken, N. J., Hope, 1919—
- Douma, John W. 1. by Cl. Holland. Hull, Ia., American Ref., 1911-14.
- Douma, Robert W., Twin Lakes, Mich., 1914-17; Ada, Mich., 1917-1920; Presbytery of Northern Arizona, 1920.
- Douwstra, George H., b. Aug. 14, 1876, Grand Rapids, Mich. Central Col. 1901. W.T.S. 1904. 1. by Cl. Wis. 1904. Lansing, Ill., 1904-08; Hospers, Ia., 1908—. Member of Bd. Supt. N.W.C. Acad. Member Bd. Supt. W.T.S.
- Douwstra, Harm, Pella, 3d, 1894-1902, Kalamazoo, 3d, 1902-1903. Free Grace, Middleburg (Orange City), 1903—
- Douwstra, Richard D., b. Neth., Oct. 19, 1874. Central C. 'ot. W.T.S. 1904. Chicago, Gano, 1904-10; Newkirk, Ill., 1910-17; Boyden, Ia., 1919-21; Westfield, N. D., 1921—
- Dowling, George Thos., b. N. Y. C. June 2, 1849; Hamilton Coll.; Crozier Theolog. Sem. (Fellowship, N. J., Bapt., 1870-1, Providence, R. I., Bapt. 3d, 71-3, Cleveland, O., Baptist Central, 73-...); Lecturing; Albany, Madison Ave., 1889-92; Lecturing; (became Episcopalian; Brookline, Mass.; Pasadena, Cal.).
- Doyle, Daniel P. From Mt. Hermon School; Long Island City (Sunnyside), 1897-1903; Linlithgow, 1903-06; Schodack, 1906-14; Grand Gorge, 1914-15; Long Island City, 1st, 1915-19; Colts Neck, 1919—
- Dragt, John J., b. Wolvega, Neth., July 2, 1839. Traveling Evangelist in Netherlands, Christian Reformed Churches, Mich., 1881-92, Pella and Firth, Neb., 1895-6, Muscatine, Iowa, 97; Rotterdam, Kan., 1897-1905, Roseland, Minn., 1905-10, Silver Creek, Maple Lake, Miss., 1910-13, Clara City and Twin Brooks, S.D. (S.S.) 1917-20. d. Nov. 6, 1920. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 633.
- Drake, Edward Alexander, b. Chicago, Ill., May 11, 1871; Lake Forest Coll., 94; Aub. Sem., 97; lic. Cl. Montgomery; Manito and Spring Lake, Ill., 1897-1903; Pennsylvania Lane, 1903-07. Became Presbyterian.
- Drake, Francis Topping, b. at Southold, L. I., June 20, 1805; R.C. 38; N.B.S. 41; lic. Cl. Orange; Wurtsboro', 42-4, Canastota, 44-53 (Middle Is., L. I., Presbyt., 53-63, supplied Holly, N. J., Presbyt. one year; d. 1867, Feb. 18). See "Manual of 1879."
- Dreyer, John H., b. 1768, New York, Ger. 1812-14, went to Europe, w. c. 1814-24, name stricken from roll; d. 1840.
- Drisius, Samuel, b. 1600, residing at Middelburg when he matriculated in Leyden University, Sept. 23, 1620, aged 20; topic of study not specified. Pastor of an English-speaking church in England (not Dutch, as generally said) from 1630?-1649?; matriculated a second time, at Leyden, June 14, 1649, as a student of Medicine; aged 46?; residence, Anglus, England; sailed for America April 4, 1652; New Amsterdam, 1652-73; d. April 18.

On account of the political troubles Drisius had left England about 1648-9 and begun the study of medicine at Leyden, as above indicated. He now signs his name as Samuel Dries, instead of the Latinized form of Drisius. There is a slight discrepancy as to his age, but there is no doubt as to his identity with the Drisius of 1620. There is also some confusion in the translation of "Duytsch." This has been translated by "German," but it really means Dutch, which is, however, generally expressed by "Nederduytsch." His name is Dutch—Dries, Driesch, being the same as van Driesen. Hence the statements that he was a German and brought up in the German tongue, seem incorrect. The latter certainly, for he was educated at Leyden. The Minutes also speak of him always as having been a

"pastor in England," not a "Dutch pastor in England." It would seem then that his ministrations for a score of years had been in English, and hence the Classis wanted to know if he could yet speak Dutch well. For on Feb. 26 we read that he was educated by Duitche parents and in the Duitche tongue; the Classis, therefore, determined to make trial how they liked his Duitche pronunciation. This latter certainly means the Holland tongue; and his trial sermon is referred to in the next session (March 11) as having been in "Nederduytisch." On March 18 he presented commendatory testimonials from the entire Consistory of the English-speaking Presbyterian Church of Amsterdam. This implies that he preached in English while in England.

On April 4, 1652, the Directors of the West India Company wrote to Stuyvesant: "At your request for another preacher whom you desire, if possible, to preach in the English language, we have made every effort and, at last, as if sent by the Lord, Domine Samuel Dries, a bachelor of about 40 (?) years, has made his appearance, who, on account of the perturbances in England, where he had been preaching, being born of Dutch parents, retreated from there. He has the reputation of being a very pious man and possessed of great gifts, is able to preach in both languages, English and Dutch, and, if necessary, even in French. He is said to be of a very peaceful disposition and agreeable conversation, so that we are confident the community will be pleased with him and that he will be a great instrument for the propagating of God's holy Word and glory; also a suitable assistant to the old gentleman, Domine Megapolensis. We have allowed him a salary of 100 florins per month (\$40, or \$480 per year) and 250 florins per year for subsistence." . . . "He is unmarried." . . . O'Callaghan (ii, 191) makes the same mistake about his age, following the Directors. He subsequently married Lysbeth Juriaensen, widow of Isaac Greveraet. She died in 1688. Munsell, in his "Annals of Albany," gives an interesting account of Mrs. Drisius (vii, 93). We have seen not a single documentary reference that Drisius could, or ever did, preach in German. On account of his knowledge of English, he was employed as envoy to the Governor of Virginia, to negotiate a commercial treaty. He united with Megapolensis in protesting against the Lutherans. They even induced Governor Stuyvesant to issue a proclamation breaking up their so-called conventicles. Fines and imprisonments were suffered by some for a violation of the order. Complaints were finally made to the W. I. Company, who administered a just rebuke. It was Drisius who first proposed to the company the establishment of a Latin school in New Amsterdam, that the youth might not be required to go to Boston to secure a classical education. For a while he preached to the Huguenot and Vaudois settlers on Staten Island once a month, but ill-health, after a few years, compelled him to relinquish these services. See "Baird's Daillé."

See "Ecc. Rec. N. Y.," many letters. "Doc. Hist.," iii, 69. "Col. Hist.," i, 496, iii, 75, 646. "Gen. and Biog. Rec.," vii, 61. It would be interesting to hunt up the place of his preaching for many years in England. Probably a reference would be found to it in the Mints. of the Presbyterian Church of Amsterdam, 1649-52. These Minutes are intact from 1600.

Droppers, Oliver G., b. Sept. 7, 1888, Cedar Grove, Wis. H.C. 1912. W.T.S. 1915. l. by Cl. Holland 1915. Byron Centre, Mich., 1915-19; Classical Miss. Cl. G.R. 1919-20; Muskegon Heights, Mich., 1920-22, Cleveland, O., Calvary, 1922—

Drumm, T. Porter, b. Isle of Man, 1881. McGill Univ. 1906. Montreal Pres. College 1910. Pastorates in New Brunswick, Canada, 1910-19; Newark, N. J., North, 1919—. D.D. R.C. 1920.

Drury, John Benjamin, b. Rhinebeck, N. Y., Aug. 15, 1838; R.C. 58; N.B.S. 61; lic. Cl. Poughkeepsie; Miss. to Davenport, Ia., 61-2, Ghent, 1st, 64-87, Editor of "Christian Intelligencer," 1887-1909. d. March 21. D.D. by R.C. 1880; Vedder Lectures, 1883; Lecturer in Summer



School of Am. Institute of Christian Philosophy, 1885; Pres. of Gen. Syn., 1886.

Dr. Drury was a faithful pastor and a truly great editor. He was studious, doing his work slowly and well. He was a kindly man and, as he said of himself, "Born to stand in the breach." He had the gift of seeing the breach and he so filled it that it generally ceased to be. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 515.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in magazines and papers and published addresses, for which see Manual of 1902.

Dubbink, Gerrit Hendrik, b. Overisel, Mich., Dec. 3, 1866; H.C. 92; W.S. 95; l. Cl. Holland; Holland, 3d, Mich., 1895-1904. Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology W.T.S. 1904-10. d. July 10.

He was a student, a forceful and convincing preacher, and a tower of strength to the Seminary.

Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 258.

PUBLICATIONS: Hist. Sketch of 3d Ch. Holland, Mich., 1899.

Du Bois, A. A. Rec'd from Presbyterian 1912. Bloomingburgh, 1912-14; North Paterson, 1914-15; Hull, Ia., Am. Ref., 1916-17. Presbyterian.

Du Bois, Anson (son-in-law of P. S. Wynkoop), b. at Catskill, Aug. 29, 1821; R.C. 47; N.B.S. 50; l. and ord. Cl. Greene; Miss. to Thousand Isles, 50-4; Kingston, 2d, 54-9, Cor. Sec. Bd. Dom. Missions, 59-62, Schenectady, 2d, 62-9, teaching classical and Eng. school at Amelia C.H., Va., 69-70, and preaching to Dutch settlers at Amelia C.H. and Mattoax, Va., 69-70; Flatlands, 70-82, St. Thomas, W. I., 82-6, supply at Owasco Outlet, 86, Athenia, N. J., 86-1901; Emeritus. d. May 1, 1905. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1865. D.D. by U.C., 1865.

He was an unassuming spirit who faithfully performed every duty.—See Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 277.

PUBLICATIONS: Documents and Family Hist. of Benj. Du Bois, who settled at Catskill, 1727, 4to, 1878. "Hist. of Church of Flatlands"; in MSS. in Sage Library; printed in "Stile's Hist. Kings Co., N. Y.," 1884.

Pamphlets: Memorial Sermon for Rev. Wm. O. Allen, 25 yrs. pastor R.D.S., St. Thomas, W. I., 1885. Sermon against Sunday Opening of Columbian Exposition, 1893. "Our Duty to the Future; an Address at Commencement of Western Theolog. Sem., Holland, Mich.," 1895.

Many articles for press. See Manual, 1902.

Du Bois, Benj., b. at PittsGrove, N. J., Mar. 30, 1739; studied under J. H. Goetschius, l. by the American Cl. 1764; Freehold and Middletown, 1764-1827; d. 18... Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1783.

He was a man of prudence who maintained himself amid many difficulties. He was a great patriot and served in the army during the Revolutionary war.

His bodily infirmities toward the latter part of his ministry greatly increased, so that he sometimes fainted in the pulpit, and in 1817 the Consistory gave him a colleague in Rev. S. A. Van Vranken.—"Hist. Dis. by Marcellus." "Du Bois Reunion," 107, 147. Rev. T. W. Wells' "Hist. Disc. at Marlboro'," 1877. "Proceedings N. J. Hist. Soc.," iii, 133. See Manual, 1902.

(His great-grandson, Benj. Du Bois Wyckoff, a Presbyt. minister, b. 1834; Hanover Coll. 18...; Allegheny Sem., 18...; Miss. to Allahabad, India, 60-2, Minpooric, 62-8, in America, 69-71, Futteghur, Ind., 71-5, returned to America, 75, Archibald and Oliphant, Pa., 76-9, Miss. in Greene Co., N. Y., 79-83, Jullinder, Gabatha, Ind., 83-8, Umballah, Ind., 88-95, having charge in this latter place of a leper asylum. Twenty-nine years were spent in India.)

Du Bois, Geo., b. 1800, at New Paltz; studied under Froeligh, 1819, l. Cl. Paramus, 1819; Bloomingburgh and Mamakating, 1820-4, Franklin St., New York, 1824-37, Tarrytown, 1838-44; d.

See Manual of 1902.



He published "A Caution to the Temperate," 1829. See "Bi-Centennial of Ch. Tarrytown," 147.

Du Bois, Gideon, Aquackanonck, 1724-6.

Du Bois, Gualtherus (son of Rev. Peter Du Bois, of Amsterdam), b. at Streefkerk, Holland, 1671; lic. by Cl. of Amsterdam, Apr. 5, 1695; ord. by same, June 1, 1699, New York, 1699-1751; died Oct. 9. Supplied Hackensack 1728-30 and Bergen and other places occasionally.

In the third edition of the "Manual," he is put down as a graduate of Leyden University, 1697. This was stated on the authority of De Ronde's funeral sermon, as quoted in "Doc. Hist.," iii, 324. But his name does not appear in the printed catalogues of either Leyden, Utrecht or Groningen. Yet in the Mints. of Classis, quoted below, laudable certificates, ecclesiastical and academic, were read. His father, Rev. Peter Du Bois, was called from the church of Gorcum to Amsterdam, and installed there, May 25, 1687, and died March 3, 1698, being the 100th minister settled in the Collegiate Church of Amsterdam, after the Reformation (Wagenaar's "Descript. of Amsterdam," ii, 145). There is only one Du Bois mentioned in the Leyden Catalogue—Adrian Du Bois, who matriculated Sept. 9, 1746, as a student of Theology, annos academicos habens, and only one in Utrecht University—Henry Francis Gualtherus Du Bois, but this was as late as 1874. There is no Du Bois in the catalogue of Groningen. That of Franeker has not been examined, if, indeed, it was ever printed.

Du Bois was licensed to preach by the Classis of Amsterdam April 5, 1695.

During the next four years, 1695-9, the church of New York was going through a great crisis, both about the obtaining of their charter and especially the calling of the first minister under their new charter. The documents are very voluminous, but interesting. But all was settled before Du Bois arrived in 1699. Rev. Hieronymus Verdieren had declined the call on account of the many and complex difficulties existing. Van Schaick and Banker, the Committee of the New York church, said to the Classis, "that the calling of and sending of a minister should be conducted at the present juncture with the greatest care." One should be chosen of a very pacific character, in order, if possible, to quench the disturbances. Domine Selyns wrote an account of the difficulties, sending over copies of the official documents, all of which are now recovered. After several attempts, the Classis, on May 4, 1699, voted on three candidates, Rev. Gualterus Du Bois, Rev. John Lydius, of Oyfberg, and Rev. Petrus Vas. Bu Bois was chosen by a plurality of votes and letters were at once written to New York. The Classis says: "From these nominees, we have chosen by a majority of votes, Rev. Gualterus Du Bois, a young man of about 28 years of liberal study and dignified gifts. He is a son of our deceased colleague (Rev. Peter) Du Bois. He is a very conscientious man and also amiable in intercourse. We feel assured that, with God's blessing, he will do good service in your church. Since he is an enemy of all partizanship, we have good hope that he may prove a blessed instrument to calm all your disturbances, both by his precept and example." On June 1, 1699, after preaching a sermon, Du Bois underwent his final examination, "and did so acquit himself therein that the Assembly cordially admitted him to ordination to the Sacred Ministry. This was performed by the examiner, Scillingh, by the laying on of hands." Vol. viii, 305. The next day the proper testimonials were given him by the Deputies and a duplicate of his call.

On March 29, 1700, the Consistory of New York wrote a letter heartily thanking the Classis "in providing us with such an excellent pastor as Domine Gualtherus Du Bois. His learning and virtues have justly become an ornament to our church. Through his remarkable zeal, mingled with gentleness, the troublesome disputes which have, through each other's rashness, now for some years past turned our church topsy-turvy, have at last been almost completely extinguished. Every one in the congregation takes the greatest satisfaction in his teaching and deportment." . . . "We

clearly perceive the blessing of the Lord in this circumstance, for he has brought light out of darkness. For never was a congregation more agitated than ours over the calling of a minister; and never did feeling extend to such hot antagonisms."

In the fall of 1700 the Consistory built Domine Du Bois a new parsonage. He was evidently the right man for the times and place. The records of his church, his correspondence and tradition all unite in representing him as a man of a quiet and peaceful spirit. In seasons of difficulty arising from contentions, such as existed on Long Island and elsewhere, he exerted a most beneficial influence to conciliate and heal. Respectable in his pulpit exercises, prudent, judicious and consistent in his practical course, and kind in his spirit, he won the affection of the church and the respect of the community. He welcomed Schlatter on his arrival, in 1746. He preached for the last time on Sept. 25, 1751. He designed to proceed to Bergen the next day (Monday) and administer the Lord's Supper. But he was seized that Sabbath evening with illness which in ten days terminated his life. He had passed his eightieth year. The newspapers of the city noticed his death with high praise of him. He left a large amount of MSS., which testify to his industry and devotedness. In these he expounds in order whole books of the Bible. His wife, who accompanied him from Holland, was Helena Van Boelen. (But according to the "N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record," xi, 174, he married Helena Van Boelen, of New York, Dec. 13, 1700.) Some of his children became connected with the leading families of the day, and his descendants are numerous. He was the author of the plan for a Cœtus, and one of its warmest friends at its original institution, in 1737, as well as ten years later, when it was brought into practical operation; but he died before the disruption of the church into Cœtus and Conferentie and the sad contentions which followed. Had his life been spared, he would doubtless have exerted a most salutary influence. His correspondence (which remains in the archives of the church) with the Classis of Amsterdam, denotes ability and a spirit of moderation and kindness. His handwriting is exceedingly neat and distinct, and his autographic signature peculiarly fine and imposing. In the Consistory room of the Collegiate Church there is a large and well-executed portrait of him, which strikes the beholder as characteristic of the qualities ascribed to him.

The portraits of all his successors are also there to be seen. While such were the traits of his character, he was so universally honored that by virtue of accorded merit he was, says Smith, in his "History of New York," more like a bishop among the Dutch churches than the pastor of a single organization.—*Rev. Dr. Thos. De Witt.*

Barclay, in his correspondence with the Church in England, throws out an unkind fling at him for resisting their encroachments. Mr. Du Bois baptized Samuel Provoost, who afterward became a bishop in the Episcopal Church. This circumstance was subsequently charged against him, *as invalidating his office*, he having received no other baptism! ("Christians' Mag." i, 92, ii, 439, 435).

"Doct. Hist.," iii, 324, 329, 537, 541. "Mints. Ch., N. Y." His many letters, with other documents, will be found in Ecc. Rec. N. Y.

See "Winfield's Hist. of Hudson County, N. J.," 383. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Kort Begryp der waare Christelyke Leere, uit den Heidelberg Catech. uitgetrokken, door ordre der Christelyke Synod te Dordrecht, Anno 1618-19. Met enige verklaringe over elke Vraag verrykt, voor den Leer—lieven den en Bejeerigen tot's Heeren H. Avondmaal.

Zamengesteld door Gualtherus du Bois, Bedienaar des Godlyken Woords inde Nederduitsche Gereformeerde Gemeente ter Stede Nieuw-York in America, 24th April, 1706. Pages 75. Or

Compendium of the True Christian Doctrine, extracted from the Heidelberg Catechism by Order of the Synod of Dort, 1618-19: Enriched with certain Explanations on Each Question for the Instruction of those desiring to partake of the Lord's Supper.

Composed by Gualterus Bu Bois, Servant of the Word of God in the Dutch Refd. Church of the city of New York, Ap. 24, 1706. Pages 75.

The Title in full is given in Biog. Appendix to Dr. Bethune's "Sermons on the Catechism."

Du Bois, Hasbrouck, b. East Fishkill, N. Y., Nov. 27, 1832, Y.C. '56, N.B.S. 1859, Newark, 4th, 59-61, Bloomingburgh, 63-6, Mott Haven, 66-87; also S.S. Union, High Bridge. d. Aug. 5, 1902.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 516. Ch. Int., Aug. 13 and 27, 1902.

Du Bois, John, b. in Schoharie Co., N. Y., Mar. 5, 1812; U.C. 39, N.B.S. 42, 1. Cl. Washington; Manheim, 43-5, Gansevoort, 45-50, Cicero, 50-4, Boght, 54-9, Mamakating, 59-65, Middleport, 66-74, Cuddebackville, 74-80, S.S. at Mamakating, 80-84, d. Ap. 7.

Du Bois, Jonathan, b. in Pittsgrove, N. J., Dec. 3, 1727; studied under his pastor, Rev. David Evans (Presbyt.), and at the Presbyt. Synod's School at New London, Pa. Licensed in the fall of 1750; North and South Hampton, Pa., 1751-72, d. Dec. 15.

In his eighteenth year his attention was turned to the ministry. After studying a while with his pastor and at the Presbyterian Synod's school at New London, Pa., he was sent with a letter from his pastor to his relatives at Esopus, N. Y., asking for help to pursue his studies. He was one of the original trustees of Queen's College, 1770. See "Harbaugh's Lives," ii, 380. "Du Bois Reunion," 108, 109. He was, according to a receipt, already officiating in some capacity at N. and S. Hampton, as early as the middle of 1749.

Duby, J. Louis, c. from Geneva, Switz., 1795; supplied French Ch., N. Y. C., 1795-7, returned to Geneva.

Duck, E. M., b. Aug. 4, 1872, Spring Mills, Pa. Gettysburg Col. 1897. N.S. 1901. 1. by Litchfield Cong. Ass. Rosendale, N. Y., 1903-05; Montville, N. J., 1905-11; Jersey City, Greenville, 1911—. B.D.

Duckworth, Joseph. Philadelphia, South, 1896-7.

Duddy, Frank E. Ord. Cl. Poughkeepsie 1916. Ass. Ref. Ch. Poughkeepsie, 1916-17; Y.M.C.A. War Work, 1917-19; Congregational, 1919—

Duffield, John Reginald. Ord. by Cl. Poughkeepsie 1906. Fishkill, N. Y., 1906-10, also S.S. Glen, N. Y., 1910. Missionary to India 1910—. Presbyterian, 1913—

Duiker, Roelof, b. in Netherlands, 1825. Entered minister of the Christian Ref. Ch. in the Netherlands 1850. (Ch. Ref. Ch. Grand Rapids, 1867-72), Danforth, Ill., 72-4; Milwaukee, 74-77; Grand Haven, 78-81 (Christian Ref. Ch., Grand Haven, 82-88); Grandville, 88-90; Kalamazoo, 90-92; Grand Rapids, 8th, 92-96 w. c. d. Aug. 9, 1917.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1918, 597.

Duiker, Roelof, b. Albany, N. Y. H.C. W.T.S. 1918. 1. by Cl. G. R. 1918. Strasburg, N. D., 1919—

Duiker, Wm. John (s. of R. Duiker), b. Niezyl, Neths., Jan. 21, 1865; H.C. 86, N.B.S. 80, 1. Cl. N.B.; Albany (Hol.), 89-91, Middleburgh, Ia., 91-5, Fulton, Ill., 1895-1902, Gibbsville, Wis., 1902-08, Leighton, Ia., Ebenezer, 1908-11, Grand Rapids, 6th, 1911-17, Lansing, Ill., 1918-19, Archer, Ia., 1919-21, Oskaloosa, Ia., 1921—

Dumont, A. Henry, N.B.S. 1826, 1. Cl. N.B.; Miss. at Union and Salem, 26, Greenbush and Blooming Grove, 26-9, Pottsville, Pa., and Miss. at Tuscarora and Fort Carbon, 29-30, Gen. Agent of Miss. Soc., 32-33, Congregationalist, Newport, R. I., 1833-... d. 1865.

Dumont, Wm. Alex., b. Bedminster, N. J., Dec. 23, 1857; R.C. 80, U.S. 82-5, 1. Cl. Raritan; Hastings-on-Hudson, 85-8, New Hackensack, 1888-1911. Coxsackie, 1st, 1911-1920; Glenville, 1st, 1920—. Pres. P.S.A. 1915. State S.S. Examiner in Teachers' Training.

Duncombe, Alfred, b. Stroud, Gloucester, Eng., Nov. 26, 1860; R.C.; N.B.S. 1893, 1. Cl. Bergen; Manhasset, 1893-1907; Bogota, 1907-15; Long Branch, 1915—

(Dunlap, John. Miss. to Sand Beach, 1828-9, d.)

Dunlap, John. S.S. at Castleton, 1888-9.

Dunnewold, A. J., b. Clymer, N. Y., June 2, 1894. H.C. 1918. W.T.S. 1921. l. by Cl. Holland 1921. Dunningville, Mich., 1921—

Dunnewold, John Willem, b. July 23, 1821, at Winterswyk, Neth.; studied privately; lic. by Cong. Assoc. of Chautauqua, N. Y., June, 51; ord. by Cong. Oct. 8, 51 (Clymer, Cong., 51-3); Clymer R.D.C., 53-60, Clymer and Mina Corners, 60-8, Gibbsville, Wis., 68-87, Lansing, Ill., 87-94. Died Oct. 20, 1895.

He settled in Milwaukee, after a brief stay in Albany, having come to America in 1846. A colony of Hollanders had settled at Clymer, N. Y., and being without a church, they spent their Sabbaths in card playing and other improper ways. Yet conscience was not dead. They longed for some one to guide and teach them. Some of them remembered a young man at Winterswyk in Holland, who used to stand near a pillar in the church there, listening intently to the preaching of the Word. They wrote to Holland, thinking he could serve them. They found he was in Milwaukee. They wrote to him there and asked him to come to them as a private Christian and elder. He came. He labored by day and taught from house to house far into the night. There ensued a wonderful revival. He longed to become a minister. The means for an academic education were wanting. A Congregational minister instructed him, and he was ordained by Congregationalists. For more than 40 years he was an earnest preacher of the Gospel, without educational advantages, a burning love for Christ and souls more than supplied its place. He was unequaled as a pastor. He had a peculiar ability in enforcing Divine Truth in reference to the various duties and experiences of those among whom he lived. Though without a regular education, he preached in Dutch, German, or English. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1896, 492.

Dunning, E. O., from Onedia Assoc.; Canajoharie, 1842-4, w. c. 1844-9.

Durand, Cyrus B., b. N. Y. C., July 27, 1835; R.C. 58, N.B.S. 61, l. Cl. Bergen; Preakness, 62-8, Boonton, 68-71, Hackensack, 2d, 71-82; became Episcopalian (Newark, St. James, 1882-1904). d. Aug. 14, 1904.

Durfee, Jesse F., b. Central Bridge, N. Y., March 16, 1886. R.C. 1910. N.B.S. 1913. l. by Cl. Schoharie 1913. Hurley, N. Y., 1913-20, also S.S. Marbletown, 2d, 1914-20; Bedminster, N. J., 1920—

Duryea, John H., b. at Wallkill, N. Y., Nov. 28, 1810; R.C. 34, N.B.S. 37, l. Cl. Orange, Wawarsing, 1837-8, Totowa, 2d, 1838-95. d. Emeritus, 1882. D.D. by R.C. 1871.

He was of Huguenot ancestry on the paternal side. He remained in his field at Paterson for 56½ years. After being declared emeritus, he still was active in the church, teaching a Bible Class, and visiting the sick, and performing other duties so far as health would permit. The church which he served so long is his memorial; its history is the history of his life. He made it what it is. He also took active part in the welfare of the city generally, aiding in developing its educational institutions, served as superintendent of public schools, and for 20 years was on the Board of Examiners of Teachers. He served with zeal and fidelity in every position to which he was called. He was in hearty sympathy with the benevolent work of the church, supporting her institutions by precept and example.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Address at the Funeral of Rev. Peter Allen," 1862, New York: 1875. "History of the Second Reformed Church of Totowa" (Paterson), with "Notes of the Early Churches in the Neighborhood." Published in the "Paterson Press," April 15, 1857, Feb. 21, 1869.

Duryea, Joseph Tuthill, b. Jamaica, N. Y., Dec. 9, 1833; C.N.J. 56, P.S. 59; lic. Presbyt. Nassau, L. I., 58 (Troy, 2d, Presbyt., 59-62); New York, Collegiate, 62-7 (Brooklyn, Presb. Classon Av., 67-79 Boston, Central Cong., 79-88, Omaha, Neb., Cong., 89-95), Williamsburgh, L. I., 95-



1898, d. May 17. S.T.D. by C.N.J. 1866. LL.D. by State University of Kansas, 1895.

Dr. Duryea came to be one of the most widely known clergymen in the United States. He had a great reputation for scholarship and for eloquence in the pulpit. He was invited to be president of several institutions, among them Princeton, which he had saved from financial disaster after the Civil War. He took great interest in social progress and was trusted by both sides in labor disputes.

See Manual, 1902. Ch. Int., July 15, 1898.

PUBLICATIONS: "Presbyterian Hymnal," 1874. "The Psalter for Use in Worship," 1886. "Vesper Services," 1887. Oration before Alumni of Princeton in Commemoration of the Graduates who served in the Union Army. Address before the Cabinet, Senate, House of Representatives, and Officers of the Army and Navy of the U. S. "Sermons and Addresses."

Duryee, Abram, b. at Millstone, N. J., Aug. 4, 1867; R.C. 89-91, N.B.S. 94, I. Cl. N.B.; North Hackensack, N. J., 1894-1911; Ass., Bergen, Jersey City, 1911-17. Educational Sec. Bd. of Publication R.C.A. 1917—

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles for the Ch. Int., etc. Regular contributor to six educational periodicals. Educational and Evangelistic Leaflets.

Duryee, Isaac G., b. in Schenectady, 1810; U.C. 38, A.S. 41, I. South Assoc. Litchfield, Ct., 42; Fallsburgh, 42-51, Glenham, 51-2, Schenectady, 2d, 52-8, S.S. Port Jackson, 59-62, Chaplain 31st Reg. N. Y. V. at Hilton Head, S. C., 62-66, d.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Ebenezer": A Sermon at the Reopening of R.D.C., Fallsburgh, 1849.

Duryee, John, b. 1760, (?) studied theol. under Livingston, lic. by Gen. Meeting of Ministers and Elders, 1784; Raritan and Bedminster, 1786-98, Bedminster, 1798-1800, Pottersdam, 1800-1, Fairfield, 1801-17, d. 1836. (?) Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1786.

Duryee, Joseph Rankin, b. Newark, N. J., Nov. 22, 1853; R.C. 74, N.B.S. 79; lic. by Cl. Newark; ord. by same, June 23, 79; employed in gathering and organizing a R.D.C. on the ground formerly occupied by the Chapel of Collegiate Ch., 7th av. and 54th st., 1879-85; pastor of said church—"Grace Refd. Ch.," N. Y. C., 1884-1921. D.D. by R.C. 1892. Member Bd. of Direction 1902. Trustee R.C. 1905—. Trustee of many other religious and civil societies.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in the Press.

See Collegiate Ch. Year-Book," 1881, 67; 1886, 60.

Duryee, Philip H., b. at New Utrecht, 1774; C.C. 1795, studied theol. under Livingston, I. Cl. N. Y., 1798; Miss. in the West, 1798-1802, Saratoga and Easton, 1802-28, S.S. Greenwich, 1812-14, English Neighborhood, 29-48, d. 1850. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1840. D.D. by R.C. 1834.

In his first settlement he had taken great pleasure and labored diligently in rearing new churches, while fostering the interests of his principal charge. He was possessed of a kind spirit and gentleness of manner, and sought and followed the things which make for peace. He was well adapted to labor at English Neighborhood after the troubles occasioned by the secession there, gaining many friends.—See "Taylor's Annals." "Biog. Dict. N. J.," 462.

Duryee, William Rankin, b. in Newark, N. J., April 10, 1838; R.C. 56, N.B.S. 61, lic. by Cl. of Bergen; ord. by Cl. Bergen, 62; Chaplain, 62-3, East Williamsburgh, 63-4, Jersey City (Lafayette Ch.), 64-91; Prof. of Ethics, Evidences of Christianity and the English Bible in Rutgers College, 91-1897, d. Jan. 20. D.D. by R.C. 1876. Elected trustee of R.C. 1877. Pres. of Gen. Synod, 1883.

He was possessed of a rare combination of gifts, with tastes broad, cultivated and refined. He was an accomplished scholar, a witty and ready speaker—in short an unusual Christian scholar and gentleman.



The memory of his first wife is embalmed in the Charlotte W. Duryee School for Women, in connection with the Amoy Mission. To this mission his daughter, Lilly N. Duryee, went as a missionary in 1894. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1897, 766. "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1897-5.

See Manual of 1902.

For a list of his numerous publication, see Manual, 1902.

Dushaw, Amos I. Redfield Col. 1901. U.T.S. 1904. l. by Pres. of N. Y. 1904. (Pres. Newark, N. J. East Meredith, N. Y., St. Paul Minn.), Brooklyn, Green Point, Kent St., 1918-19. Head of Near East Relief, Jerusalem, 1920-21.

PUBLICATIONS: "Proselytes of the Ghetto," "Tragedy of the Ghetto." Other books and articles.

Dusinberre, Thos. Sproull, b. at Warwick, N. Y., Oct. 18, 1835; R.C. 61, N.B.S. 64, l. Cl. Paramus (supplied Amity, Presb., in fall of 64, taught the Classics, 65-6, Miss. at Park Chapel, Albany, Apr.-Oct., 66); Prattsville, 66-70, Linlithgo, 70-89, West New Hempstead, 89-1898, w. c. d. July 4, 1920.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 628.

Dutcher, Jacob C., b. Oct. 8, 1820; R.C. 43, N.B.S. 46, l. Cl. N.B.; Owasco, 46-50, Bergen Neck, 50-54, Bergen Point, 54-57, Coxsackie, 1st, 57-58, Seventh Av., N. Y. C., 58-59, Sixth Av., N. Y., Union Ch., 59-63, Market St. N. Y., 63-66 (S.S. Somers, Ct., Cong., 67-8), Bound Brook, 68-79, U. S. Consul at Port Hope, Canada, 80-87, w. c. Died Nov. 27, 1888.

He was an effective writer and speaker, a good pastor, and a man of large and noble heart.

See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1889. 915. "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1889, 18.

PUBLICATIONS: "Requisites of Nat. Greatness," 1843. "Washington": An Oration at Niblo's Theatre, 1872, before Order of United Americans. This address has a very large circulation. "Our Fallen Heroes." "America: Her Danger and Her Safety," 1875. "The Prodigal Son," pp. 125, 1870. "The Old Home by the River," pp. 230, 1874; two editions. "Frank Lyttleton; or, Winning His Way," pp. 320. "Sketch of Capt. Demming," written by request of Legislature N. Y., and pub. by them; pp. 80, 1864. Dutton, Charles S., b. Elmira, N. Y., 1857. H.C. 1881, N.B.S. 84, Macon and S. Macon, 84-7, S.S. at Raritan, Ill., 87-8, w. c.

Duven, Matthias Jay, b. Waupun, Wis., Jan. 2, 1879. H.C. 1904, W.T.S. 1907. l. by Cl. Ia. Grand View, S. D., 1907-10; also Corsica, S. D., 1908-10; Hingham, Wis., 1911-16; Greenleafon, Minn., 1916-21; Vriesland, Mich., 1921—

Duven, William, b. June 6, 1882, Alton, Wis. H.C. 1908. P.G. Univ. Mich. 1909. W.T.S. 1912. l. by Cl. Holland. Manhattan, Mont., 1912-17; S.S. Hope, Big Timber, Mont., 1913-17; Montana, 1st, Conrad, 1917—

Dwight, Maurice W., b. at Kempsville, Va., May 4, 1796; C.C. 1816, N.B.S. 21, l. Cl. N.B.; Waterford, N. Y., 22-6, New Hackensack, 26-33, Brooklyn, 1st, 33-55; died 1859. D.D. by R.C. 1845.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Duties and Responsibilities of Christian Young Men," 1837. "Guilt and Danger of Reading Infidel Works," in "Nat. Preacher," 1838. "On Death of President Taylor," 1850. "Bearing False Witness," in "Pulpit Repertory," 1849. "On Death of Gen. Jer. Johnson," 1853.

Dyer, David, Fultonville, 1839-43.

Dyer, Francis, from Cong. Assoc. Maine, 1857, w. c. 1857-61.

Dyer, Samuel, Westerlo, 1856-62, Presbyt.

Dyke, Chalmers Peter, b. Neth., Dec. 25, 1869, R.C. 1892, N.B.S. 95; Germantown, N. Y., 95-1900, Herkimer, 1900-1904; (Missionary Pres., New Mexico, 1904); N. Y. C., Hamilton Grange, 1904-08; (dis. to Cong. 1911. In business).

Dyke, Jacob, b. Dokkum, Vriesland, Neths., Feb. 15, 1860; H.C. 83, N.B.S. 86, 1. Presby. of Lyons, N. Y.; Sodus, N. Y., Presb., 86-94; Mayfield, 1894-9; South Bend, Ind., 99-1901; Pennington, Ind., Presbyt., 1901-1903; Herkimer, N. Y., 1904. Also S.S. Fort Herkimer, 1904 (Pres. 1903); West Sayville, 1911-12; S.S. New Salem, 1912-14; Pres.

1914.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in the press.

Dykema, Anno Charles, b. Chicago, Ill., May 20, 1878. H.C. 1906. N.B.S. 1909; Mahwah, 1909-17. (Pres. Sheldon, Ill., 1917-21). Paterson, N. J., Riverside, 1921—

Dykema, James, b. Chicago, Ill., April 19, 1880. H.C. 1910. N.B.S. 1913. 1. by Cl. Wis. Mescalero, Indian Mission, N. M., 1913; Vermilye Memorial, Lawton, Okl., 1913-14, also Apache Indians, 1913-14; Mescalero, N. M. (S.S.) 1914-15; Hyde Park, East Orange, 1915-19; Red Bank, N. J., 1919—

Dykema, Klaas, J., b. Prov. Groningen, Neths., Feb. 15, 1866; H.C. 94, N.B.S. 97, 1. Cl. Wisconsin; Westfield, N. Dakota, 1897-1902; Luctor, Kan., 1902-04; Leighton, Ia., Ebenezer, 1904-08; Wortendyke, N. J., 1908-12; Clymer Hill, N. Y., 1912; New Era, Mich., 1912-17; Grand Rapids, 6th, 1917-1920; Lester, Ia., 1920—

Dykhuizen, Harm, b. Veendam, Neth., Aug. 24, 1866; H.C. 1895, W.S. 98. 1. by Cl. Grand River, Sheldon, Ia., 1898-1901; Carmel, Ia., 1901-04; Pella, 4th, 1904-07; Jamestown, Mich., 2d, 1907-10; Grand Rapids, 6th, 1910-11; Albany, N. Y., 5th, 1911-16; Hingham, Wis., 1917—

Dykstra, B. D., W.S. 1900, S.S. Bethlehem, Ia., 1900-1901; Charles Mix, 1903-13; Aurora, S. D., 1919—. Classical Missionary Cl. Dakota 1920.

Dykstra, Dirk. H.C. 1906. W.T.S. 1914. Missionary Arabia, 1906—

Dykstra, John Albert, b. Grand Rapids, June 10, 1886. H.C. 1909. P.S. 1909-10. N.B.S. 1912. 1. by Cl. Michigan 1912. Catskill, 1912-18; Hamilton Grange, N. Y. C., 1918-19; Grand Rapids, Central, 1919—. Member Bd. Supt. N.B.S. 1919.

Dykstra, John D., b. Aug. 26, 1885, Fulton, Ill. H.C. and Olivet Col. 1911. W.T.S. 1915. 1. by Cl. Wis. 1915. Fremont Centre, Mich., 1915-17; Mt. Greenwood, Ill., 1917-18; Westfield, N. D., Hope, 1918-21; Hull, Ia., American Reformed, 1921—

Dykstra, Lawrence, b. in Netherlands, Aug. 13, 1851; H.C. 75, H.S. and N.B.S. 78, lic. Cl. Grand River; Fulton, Ill., 78-82, Cleveland, O., 82-3, Newkirk, Ia., 83-6, Albany (Holl.), 86-8, Bethlehem, 1st, 88-91, Chicago (Englewood), 93-8, Pella, 2d Jan., 98-1901; Rochester, N. Y., 1902-1909; Grand Rapids, Grace, 1909-12; Holland, Mich., Ebenezer, 1912-14; Chicago, Ill., Englewood, 2d, 1914-18; Danforth, Ill., 1918—. Took a post-graduate course of three years in Chicago University, Thesis—The Synod of Dort.

Dysart, Jos. P., b. N. Y., 1841; U.C. 1865, United Presbyt. Sem. 1868, lic. U. Presbyt. Delaware, N. Y., Ap., 1867 (Harrisville, O., 1870-1, Albany, Sprague Ch., 1871-3); Glen, 1874-79. S.S. Auriesville, '78.

Dyslin, John Henry, St. Johnsonville, 1788-1812. d. Also S.S. Manheim. He was "a Swiss, a good character, and a man of learning."—"Doc. Hist.," iii. 674, 686.

Eal, see Oehl; also written Ehle.

Eastman, E. Fred. From Presbyterian, Locust Valley, L. I., 1912-17; Red Cross Work 1917-19; dis. to Pres. 1919.

Easton, Thomas Chalmers, b. in Jedburgh, Roymburghshire, Scotland, Nov. 12, 1836; West Collegiate, Edinburgh, 58, Edinburgh Divinity Hall (U.P.Ch.), accident prevented graduation; lic. by Hartford Cent. Assoc., Ct., 63 (South Glastonbury, Ct. (Cong.), 63-8, traveled in Europe; Belvidere, Ill. (Presby.), 72-80; New Brunswick, 1st, 80-6,

Newark, 1st, 86-9, (San Francisco, Calvary, Presbyt. 89-93, Washington, D. C., Eastern Presby., 1893-1909); Highland Park, New Brunswick, N. J., 1909-10; Spotswood, N. J., 1911-19; dis. to Pres. 1919; D.D. by Lake Forest Univ., 1881.

PUBLICATIONS: Address of Welcome at Centennial of N.B.S., 1884. Address at 175th Anniv. of Ch. of Six Mile Run. Sermons.

Ebaugh, John S., b. York, Pa., Ap. 19, 1795; studied under Helffenstein; ord. by Syn. Ger. Ch., 1818; Miss. in N. Carolina, 18-19; Carlisle, Pa., 19-34; joined Free Synod, 1831; Agent Am. Bible Soc., 35; united with R.D.C., N. Y. C., 1838; laboring with portions of the old German ch., 1838-44; pastor of said ch., 1844-51. (His name continues as pastor of a German ch., variously or nowhere located, from 1851-61). Died Nov. 2, 1874.

For an account of the peculiar and unfortunate circumstances of Mr. Ebaugh's New York pastorate and his troubles with the Classis and Synods. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: See Manual, 1902.

Eckel, Henry, b. at Bridgeton, N. J., 1823; U.Pa. 46, N.B.S. 49, 1. Cl. Philadelphia; Sharon, 49-50, Rosendale, 50-53, Moersville, 53-4, Kiskatom, 1854-55, d. See "Manual" of 1879.

Eckerson, Frank, b. at Old Tappan, N. J., Oct. 26, 1876; R.C. 1900, N.B.S. 1903; ordained by Cl. Newark, Missionary to China 1903. Grave's Lecturer 1920-21.

Eddy, Zechariah, b. Stockbridge, Vt., Dec. 19, 1815; educated privately; ord. by Presbyt. of Pa. (Cumberland Presbyterian), 1835; (Miss. in Pa. and Ohio, 35-8, Springville, N. Y. (Presbyt.), 38-43, Mineral Point, Wis., 44-50, Warsaw, N. Y., 50-6, Birmingham, Ct., 56-8 Northampton, Mass., 58-67), Brooklyn Heights, N. Y., 67-71, (Detroit, Mich., Cong., 73-84, Atlanta, Ga., 84-6).

PUBLICATIONS: "Immanuel; or, The Life of Christ," 1868. Editor of "The Hymns of the Church, R.C.A.," 1869. Editor, with Drs. Schaffs and R. D. Hitchcock of "Hymns and Songs of Praise," 1874. Editor, with Drs. R. D. Hitchcock and L. W. Mudge, of "Carmina Sanctorum." Also many sermons.

Edgar, Cor. Henry, b. at Rahway, N. J., Ap. 11, 1811; C.N.J. 31, 1. Presb. Elizabeth; Rector of Grammar School, N.Y.U. 38-45 (Bridge Hampton, L. I., Presby. 45-53), Easton, Pa., 53-82. Died 1884, Dec. 23.

He was an able exponent of Scripture and an earnest opponent of slavery at a time when it was popular. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Many sermons, addresses and articles in regard to slavery and other topics of the time, etc. See Manual, 1902.

Edmondson, Jas., lic. Cl. Montgomery, 1868; Cicero, 1879-81, Mohawk, 1881-86; Congregationalist; Ph.D. R.C. 1882.

Edson, G. Clements, b. Dec. 7, 1877, Downsview, N. Y., Macalester Coll. 1899, N.Y. Univ. P.G. 1916, P.S. 1902, 1. by Pres. of North Philadelphia 1902, (Pres. Carsersville, Pa., 1902-04, Anagansett, L. I., 1904-07, Greenpoint, 1907-11), Hasbrouck Heights 1912-15, Moderator, Presby. of L. I. 1908.

PUBLICATIONS: "National Magazine of Boston,," "Golden Rule Magazine" of Chicago.

Edwards, Deane, b. St. Paul, Minn., March 31, 1885, P.U. 1906, Auburn Sem. 1912, 1. by Pres. Cayuga, (Pres. Seneca Falls, N. Y., 1st, 1913-18, Chaplain U.S.A. 1918-19), Bronxville 1919—

Edwards, Thomas, b. 1768 in Wales; ord. 1798; S.S. Mamakating 1831-34, Coeymans 1834. Died Ap. 16, 1838.

Eells, James, b. Westmoreland, N. Y., Aug. 27, 1822; Ham. Coll. 44, Aub. Sem. 51 (Penn. Yan, N. Y. (Presb.) 51-4, Cleveland, O., 2d, 55-9), Brooklyn Heights, N. Y., 59-67, San Francisco, Cal., 67-70, Cleveland, O., 70-4, Oakland, Cal., 74-9, Prof. of Pract. Theology and Apologetics in San Francisco Theolog. Sem., 77-9, Prof. of Pract. Theol. and

Church Pol'ty in Lane Theol. Sem., Cincinnati, O., 79-1886, d. March 9. D.D. by U.N.Y. 1861. LL.D. by Marietta Univ., 1881. Moderator of Gen. Assembly, 1877.

Dr. Eells was a hard working man, eminent both as a preacher and a teacher.

He was also an excellent man of affairs who knew how to approach men of the world and was trusted by them.

PUBLICATIONS: "Memorial of Samuel Eells, 1872. "Sermons." Sermon on the Death of Pres. Lincoln, in "Voices of the Pulpit," 1865.

Eggleston, Ambrose. Fallsburg, 1836-37; Breakabin, 1843-45.

Eggleston, G. H. Rec'd from Pres. 1904. Ordained by Cl. Bergen. Greenville, 1904-07. (Green Ave. Pres. Ch., Brooklyn, 1907-14. d. July 31).

Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 603.

Ehle, see Oehl.

Eliason, Harry Allen, b. Baltimore, Md., Oct. 15, 1880. Public Schools. Maryland School for Boys. Evangelist, 1905-11. Private theological study. I. by Cl. Montgomery 1914. Sprakers, N. Y., S.S. 1912-14—Pastor, 1914-17; Currytown, N. Y., S.S. 1912-14—Pastor, 1914-17; Guttenberg, 1917—

Elliker, Solomon. Ebenezer, Oregon, Ill., 1887-96, w. c. 96-98.

Elliott, John H., b. Ontario, Can., Mar. 4, 1853; Brampton Academy; special course in Cong. Sem., Chicago (ord. by Cong. Council, Chicago, May 19, 1894; laboring as an Evangelist, 94-6, Rochester, Central Presb., 96-8); N. Y. C., 34th st., 1898-1904. Presbyterian 1904.

PUBLICATIONS: "Notes and Suggestions for Bible Reading," 1889. "The Worker's Weapon," 1894. "Personal Worker's Helper," etc.

Ellis, Arthur M. Rec'd from Pres. 1912. Greenbush, N. Y., 1912-15: Kinderhook, N. Y., 1915-16; Congregational, 1916—

Ellsworth, John S., b. Windham, Pa.; Lafayette Coll.; U.S. 83, lic. by Cong. (in Cong. chs.: Le Rayville, Pa.; Newark Valley, N. Y.; Presb., Amenia and Millerton, N. Y.); Clifton, N. J., 1900-1905. Suspended 1907.

Elmendorf, Anthony, b. in Ulster Co., N. Y., 1813; R.C. 36, N.B.S. 39, 1. Cl. N.B.; Hurley, 40-43, Hyde Park, 43-8. East Brooklyn (Bedford), 48-51, North Brooklyn, 51-66, d. D.D. by R.C. 1860.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Excess of Future Glory Over Present Suffering," "National Preacher," 1854. Valedictory Sermon, preached in the North R.D.C., Brooklyn, 1865. Article in "Sprague's Annals" on Rev. H. G. Livingston.

Elmendorf, Joachim, b. at Rochester, Ulster Co., N. Y., Mar. 26, 1827; R.C. 50, N.B.S. 53, 1. Cl. Poughkeepsie; Ithaca, 53-5. Saugerties, 55-62, Syracuse, 62-5, Albany, 2d, 65-72, Poughkeepsie, 2d, 1872-86, Harlem Collegiate, N. Y. C., 1886-1908, d. July 19. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1872. Pres. Bd. of Education, 1901-08. Trustee R.C., 1869-1908. Trustee Vassar C., 1880-1908. D.D. by U.C. 1865.

Dr. Elmendorf was a man of intellectual and spiritual power. His influence increased with his years and he became eminently useful, widely known and respected in the Reformed Church.

Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 526.

PUBLICATIONS: He was the author of many memorial discourses and other addresses. He also wrote much for the papers. See Manual, 1902.

Elmendorf, Peter, b. New Brunswick, N. J., 1826. R.C. 1845, N.B.S.; 1848-51. d. April 2.

Elterich, Wm. L. Bayonne, 3d (Ger.), 1875-80 (Presbyt., Allegheny, Pa., 1880—)

Eltinge, Cor. C., b. near Kingston, 1793 (brother of Wilhelmus Eltinge); Q.C. 1812, N.B.S. 16, 1. Cl. N.B.; Pleasant Plains, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 16, Minisink and Mahackemack, 17-37, Mahackemack (Deerpark), 37-43, d. Oct.



He was a very faithful pastor over widely scattered fields and a man of power in prayer. See Manual, 1902.

Eltinge, C. Du Bois (son of C. C. Eltinge); R.C. 1844, N.B.S. 48, 1. Cl. Orange; Miss. to Montgomery, 48-1850, Fallsburgh, 51-2, Raritan, Ill., 56-61, w. c. His name was dropped from the roll of Classis for non-attendance and other reasons. d. March 29, 1885.

Eltinge, Wilhelmus, b. near Kingston, 1778; C.N.J. 1796; studied under Dirck Romeyn, lic. 1798; Paramus and Saddle River, 1799-1811, Paramus, 1811-16, Paramus and Totowa, 1st, 1816-33, Paramus, 1833-50, d. 1851. Elected a trustee of Queen's Coll. 1807. D.D. by R.C. 1839.

He was a strong opponent of the seceders. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Letter of Religious Intelligence from Paramus, N. J." (N. Y. "Miss. Magazine," vol. 3, p. 76. See also "Manual and Record of Paramus," p. 50.) "A Peacemaker; or, an Essay on the Atonement of Jesus Christ," 1823. "A Sermon on the Inability of Man to Believe in Jesus Christ Except the Father Draw Him," 1823. (Published anonymously.) A Review and Refutation of "Short Notices and Reviews," contained in the "Monthly Evangelical Witness" of August, 1823, and January, 1824. (This magazine was edited by James R. Wilson, of Newburgh.) By a Dutchman Good and True of 1824.

Emerick, Irving Porter, b. April 14, 1860. Susquehanna Univ. Theo. Dept. Susqu. Univ. 1886. 1. by Evangelical Lutheran Synod of N. Y. and N. J. 1885. Livingston Memorial, 1887-9; Sokan, 1889-90. (Pres. Conklin, 1890-1903; Bridgeton, Irving Ave., 1903-07; Sparta, 1907-08; Bellport, L. I., 1909; Sterling, 1910-12; Mt. Airy, 2d, Amwell, 1912-18). Hicksville, L. I., 1918-20; Port Jervis, West End, 1920—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for the press.

Dr. Emmons, S.S. Cicero, N. Y., 1897-8.

Enders, Jacob Henry, b. Fort Hunter, N. Y., Nov. 19, 1834; U.C. 58, P.S. 61; ord. as an Evangelist by Presbyt. of Albany, Oct. 1, 62; S.S. at Kingsboro, N. Y., 62; Chaplain, U.S.A., 62-5; Lysander, 66-9, Chittenango, 69-80; in Europe, 78-9; assoc. pastor, Albany City Mission, 81-4, Synodical Miss. Sup. of Partic. Synod of Albany, 90-9; died Oct. 6, 1901. See Manual 1902, and Min. Gen. Syn. 1902, 200.

Englesman, John, b. at Uithuizermeeden, Groningen, Neths., Mar. 6, 1864; H.C. 94, W.S. 98, 1. Cl. Wis.; Randolph Centre, Wis., 1898-1905; Rock Valley, Ia., 1905-08; Orange City, 1st Ia., 1908—; Prairie View, Kan., S.S., 1909. Sec. Bd. of Trustees, Northwestern Classical Acad.

PUBLICATIONS: Contributions to the press.

Ennis, Howard Wilber, b. Brooklyn, N. Y., July 6, 1868; R.C. 90, U.T.S. 90-2; ord. by N. Cl. L. I., Nov. 10, 1892; Newtown, 92-4 (Washington, West. Presby. 94-7); Williamsburg, L. I., 1898-1902; dis. 1905.

Ennis, Jacob, b. in Essex Co., N. J., 1808; R.C. 31, N.B.S. 35, 1. Cl. Bergen, Java 1836-40, also preaching on Island Balee 1838. In 1837 he made an exploration into the interior of Sumatra, barely escaping with his life.

He returned to America in 1840 and was deposed.

He became a teacher of physical science, in which he attained great success. Died Houston, Tex., Jan. 12, 1890.

His journal, while in the East Indies, was published in "Christian Intelligencer" in 1839. The "Mints of Classis of Bergen" contain the account of his deposition in 1840. See confirmation of the same in "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1841. "Biog. Notices of Grads., R.C.," 1890, 9.

He contributed many articles to scientific journals and published several important works on such subjects. See Manual, 1902.

Enos, Edgar A. b. 1846, Ham. Coll. 74, U.S. 78, lic. Cl. Monmouth; Asbury Park 78-9, became Episcopalian. For details see "U. Sem. Cat." Enyard, Wm. Tillotson, b. N. Y. C., 1836; R.C. 55, N.B.S. 58, 1. Cl. Ber-



gen, Mott Haven 58-65, Brooklyn, North 65-73, Brighton Heights 73-9. Died Ap. 26, 1880.

Erhardt, Fred. C., b. N. Y. C., Ap. 17, 1860; Bloomfield, N. J. 79, Theolog. School, Bloomfield, N. J., 82, lic. by Presb. of Brooklyn (Ger. Presb. Ch. Manchester, N. H., 82-5), Ger. Ch. Norfolk St., N. Y. C., 85-94, Brooklyn, New (Herkimer St.), 1894—

Erickzon, Reinhardt, b. in Groningen, Neths., about 1695-1700; matriculated at Groningen Univ. Aug. 28, 1714, for the study of Literature; ord. by Cl. of Amsterdam Sept. 4, 1725, for the churches of New Barbadoes (Hackensack), Schraalenburg and Paramus. Pastor of Hackensack, Paramus and Schraalenburgh 1725-8, Schenectady 1728-36, Schoharie, also, 1730-1, supplied Claverack, 1731-2, Freehold and Middletown (Neversink), 1736-64; d. 1771.

His name is apparently Swedish. In Schenectady he had many accessions to the church. On June 18, 1734, he and his Consistory petitioned for a charter for the church of Schenectady. He was the first President of the Cœtus, and maintained his relations to them almost down to his death. He was of considerable intellectual ability, highly esteemed by his ministerial associates, and influential in the counsels of the church. Toward the close of his pastorate in Monmouth County, he became a victim to the drinking customs of the day. Charges were made against him, his salary was withheld, and he was excluded from his pulpit. He continued to live in the parsonage for six years, until a successor was called, when he removed to New Brunswick and lived with a daughter, Mrs. Van Norden. He died soon after. A portrait of him was in possession of Rev. G. C. Schanck.

Ecc. Rec. N. Y., many letters or allusions; "Minutes of Cœtus" and "Brick Church Memorial" (Marlboro'), by Rev. T. W. Wells, 1877, which contains the fullest account of him yet published.

Erler, John, b. Breslau, Germany, Jan. 22, 1877; N.B.S. 1902, 1. by Cl. Bergen, Highland, N. J., 1902-03, Cicero, N. Y., 1903-04, Easton, N. Y., 1905-07, Pottersville, N. J., 1907-10, (Evangelical Lutheran Ch. of St. Stephen, Hicksville, L. I., 1910—, Altoona, Pa.), Ph.D. Central Univ. 1911.

Evans, Chas. A. Mooresville and Roxbury 1849-50, Mooresville 50-3, Clove 53-6, South Bend 56-7, Jefferson 1857-8, w. c.

Evans, C. P., SS. Wynantskill, 1881-3, SS. Thousand Islands 1889-90.

Evans, E., Jamesville, N. Y., 1836.

Evans, Wm., Miss. to Cobleskill, Breakabin and Livingstonville 1826—, Cicero 1836-8, Owasco 1839-46, w. c. 1846-8.

Eyermann, J. J., Schoharie 1799, ("A Vagabond").

Faber, John Peter, b. Mannheim, Germany, June 19, 1878. Bloomfield Sem. N.B.S. 1899. Stuyvesant Falls, 1899-1901; S.S. Auriesville, 1902; S.S. Blooming Grove, 1903-04. Became Physician 1905.

Fagg, John Gerardus, b. Bethlehem, Wis., Feb. 21, 1860; H.C. 81; N.B.S. 85; 1. Cl. Wisconsin; Lawyersville and Cobleskill, 85-87, Miss. at Amoy, China, 88-94, New Paltz, 94-95, Middle Collegiate Ch., N. Y. C., 1895-1917, d. May 3. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1914. Pres. Bd. Foreign Missions 1910, and of Arabian Missions. D.D. Univ. N.Y., 1902.

Dr. Fagg had a spiritual passion which thrilled his hearers, and his influence was beautifully and decidedly Christian over all those who came near him. In all that he undertook to do his work was unexcelled.

Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 258.

PUBLICATIONS: "Forty Years in South China; or, Life of Rev. John Van Neste Talmage," 1894. "Life of St. Paul," 1891. "Æsop's Fables," 1891.

Fairchild, E. S., A. C. and C.N.J. 1856; A.S. 1859 (Morrisania, Cong., 60-1, Oyster Bay, Presbyt., 62-5), Flushing, 66-71, College Point, 71-8, editor of "The Flushing Times," 78-9, New York City, 6th Ave., 80-1886.

Farmer, S. F., Franklin Col., O., 1850, Cannonsburg Sem., Pa., 54 (United Presbyt., Williamsburgh, 56-61, N. Y. C., Presbyt., 28th St., 61-8); Brooklyn, East, 68-1870; Presbyterian.

Farr, Jas. McC., b. N. Y. C., 1869, C. N. J. 90; P.S. 91; assist. pastor, 48th St., N. Y. C., 1896.

Farrar, Jas. McNall, b. Candor, Pa., June 16, 1853; Westminster Coll. 75; P.S. 78; ord. U.P. Presbyt. of Wheeling, W. Va., Dec. 10, 78 (Harrisville, O., 78-84, Philadelphia, 4th, Pa., 84-90, both, Presbyt.); Brooklyn, 1st, 1890-1917. P.Em. 1917-1921. Mahwah, N. J., 1920-21, d. June 22, 1921.

Dr. Farrar was pastor of a very important church for many years with eminent success. His reputation as a pastor of children became national. He also was a leader in denominational activity. Pres. of Gen. Synod 1905. D.D. by W.C.T. 1891. Member B.D.M. 1900-21; Pres. 1911-21. LL.D.

PUBLICATIONS: "Little Talks to Little People," "Chats With Children of the Church," "A Junior Congregation."

Faulkner, Wm. E., Wyckoff, 88-91.

Febrile, Domenico N., b. Caserta, Italy, Jan. 3, 1886. Technical Institute, Bloomfield Sem. 1912. Laboring in Italian Mission, Newark, 1910-19. l. by Cl. Newark, 1919. Mt. Olivet Italian Mission, Newark, N. J., 1919—

PUBLICATIONS: Editor of "The True Friend," a publication in interest of Italians, 1912—

Fehrman, Jacob, b. Jan. 29, 1838, in N. Y. C.; N.B.S. 62, lic. N. Cl. L.I.; colleague with Dr. J. B. Hardenbergh in Gouverneur St. Mission for a few months; Richmond, S. I., 62-6, Fordham, 66-9 (East Lake George, Union Evang. Ch., 70-2), High Bridge, 1872-4; d. Mar. 1. See "Manual" of 1879.

Fellstrum, A. A. (Fellstrom). Rec'd from Pres. 1910. S.S. Harlem Collegiate, N. Y. C., 1909-12. (Elmendorf Chapel).

Feltch, Jos. H., 1867.

Fenn, Francis Richard, b. Toronto, Can., Dec. 17, 1877. Hillsdale Col., Mich., 1904. Hillsdale Sem., Mich. l. by State Ass. of Free Will Baptists, 1901. (Chaplain, Asheville Sch. for Boys, 1913-14; South Bapt. Ch., S.I., N.Y., 1915; Instructor Rahway Reformatory, 1916-18); Newark, Trinity, 1918—.

Fenner, Jas., 1864-7.

Ferris, Isaac, b. in N. Y. C., Oct. 9, 1798; C.C. 1816, N.B.S. 1820, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. at Manheim, Oppenheim, Danube, Osquak and Herkimer, Sept.-Dec. 20; New Brunswick, 21-4, Albany, 2d, 24-36, Market St., N. Y. C., 36-53; Chancellor of N. Y. University, and Prof. Moral Phil. and Evid. Rev. Religion, 52-70, Chancellor, Emeritus, 1870-3; d. June 16. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1822. D.D. by U.C. 1833. LL.D. by C.C. 1853.

Dr. Ferris obtained an education only by dint of the most earnest effort. But his success speedily received its reward. He was an able preacher and faithful pastor, but the chief labor of his life was devoted to N. Y. University. His service there was crowned by eminent success in all departments of the University.

Dr. Ferris was a man of majestic presence and pleasing address. His piety was deep and earnest. His labors in behalf of the Denomination which he loved were neither few nor small.

See Manual, 1902, also for list of his publications, see Manual, 1902.

Ferris, John Mason (son of Isaac Ferris), b. Albany, N. Y., Jan. 17, 1825; N.Y.U. 43, N.B.S. 49, l. Cl. N.B.; Tarrytown, 49-51, Tarrytown, 2d, 51-4, Chicago, 2d, 54-62, Grand Rapids, 1st, 62-5, Prof. in Holland Academy, 64-5, Sec. Bd. For. Missions, 65-83, Editor of "Christian Intelligencer," 1883-1911, d. Jan. 30. D.D. by R.C. 1867.

See Moerdyk's "Hist. of Church of Grand Rapids," page 11; also "200th Anniv. of Ch. of Tarrytown," 149.

Dr. Ferris served the Bd. of Foreign Missions in trying times and with marked success. Later he acted as treasurer of the Board. His service to the "Christian Intelligencer" was very great and without him the paper could not so well have served its purpose. He was a man of keen intellect and great energy. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 258.

PUBLICATIONS: Numerous articles in "Chicago Press" and "Chicago Tribune" and in "Grand Rapids Eagle," 1854-64. "Reports of Board of Foreign Missions," 1865-83. "Hist. Foreign Missions" in "Manual R.C.A.," 1869, 1879. "Address at 200th Anniv. of Ch. of Tarrytown," 1897.

Ferris, Percy R., b. Oct. 5, 1872, Chatham, N. J., N. Y. Univ., ord. by East N. J. Bapt. Ass. 1901, (1st Baptist Perth Amboy, N. J., 1900-04, Ameniam Baptist Ch. 1904-08, West Side Baptist Ch. Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 1908-13, supplying churches) Greenport, N. Y., 1921—

Ferris, Wm., b. 1818; lic. by Cl. L. I. 1869, East Williamsburg 73-81. Died July 18, 1883.

Ferry, Wm. M., U.C. 1820, N.B.S. 1820-21, d. 1866.

Ferwerda, Floris, b. Neth., Jan. 29, 1871, H.C. 1897; N.B.S. 1900; lic. by N.B. Palisades 1900-1905, Hillsborough (Millstone) 1905-12, Presbyterian 1912—

Ficken, Herman C., b. Brooklyn, N. Y., Aug. 28, 1873, Bloomfield Academy Dept.; N.B.S. 1898; I. S. Cl. L. I.; Schaghticoke, 1898-1902; Lawyerville, 1902-07; Hyde Park, N. Y., 1907-17; St. Johnsville, N. Y., 1918—

Ficken, John, b. Mulmshom, Germany, Nov. 27, 1820.

For many years a teacher and church organist, also active as an elder in the church. Ordained by N.C. of L. I. 1891, City Missionary 1891-3. Canarsie, 1893-1900. d. Feb. 13, 1907. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1907, 912.

Fiecke, Julius, Jersey City 1st German 1893-5.

Field, Jacob Ten Eyck, b. at Lamington, N. J., 1787; C.N.J. 18—, studied theology under Dr. Woodhull, of Monmouth (Miss. at and near Stroudsburg, Pa., 1807-10; ord. Nov. 28; 1810; Presbyt. Ch. Flemington, N. J., 1810-1813, Pompton Plains, 13-15, Pompton, 15-27, Totowa, 2d, 28-32; Presbyt. Died 1866.

PUBLICATION: Farewell Sermon at Pompton, Ap. 3, 1827; Text Mic. 6:3.

Finch, Horace W., N.Y.U. 1846; Greenport 1857-60, w. c. 1860-4.

Fincher, E. B., Mescalero, N. M., 1909-11.

Fingar, Claudius James, b. Germantown, N. Y., Feb. 19, 1889. L.F.C. 1907. N.B.S. 1910. I. by Cl. Hudson. Blawenburg, 1910-15; Lebanon, N. J., 1915-20; Little Falls, N. J., 1st, 1920—

Fischer, Joseph William, b. May 9, 1888, N. Y. C. Bloomfield Col. 1912. Bloomfield Sem., 1912. I. by Pres. Newark 1912. Valley Stream, N. Y., 1913-15; Schodack, N. Y., 1915-19; Greenburgh, N. Y., 1919—

Fisher, Geo. H., b. 1800; C.C., 1821, N.B.S. 25; I. Cl. N.B.; North Branch, 25-37, Fishkill, 30-5, Hudson, 36-41; also S.S. at Mt. Pleasant, 38-41, Broome St., N. Y., 41-55, Utica, 55-9, Hackensack, 2d, 64-70, emeritus. d. Nov. 23, 1872. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1849. Trustee Columbia, 1851-55. D.D. R.C., 1845. See Manual, 1902.

He stood among the foremost ministers of his day in scholarship and preaching ability.

PUBLICATION: "Divine Providence Proved and Illustrated." "Nat. Preacher," 1848.

Fisher, Isaac M., C.C. 1817; N.B.S. 1820; I. by Cl. N.B.; Bedminster, 21-38, Newburgh, 38-9; d. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1835.

Fisher, Jas. Pinkerton, b. Londonderry, N.H., 1813, U.C. 39; U.S. 41; S.S. Glen, N. Y., 1845-6. Died 1865. For further details, see "U.S. Cat."

- Fisher, Orville Earl, b. Pekin, Ill., Sept. 7, 1874. R.C. 1902. N.B.S. 1905. 1. by Cl. N.B. Hyde Park, East Orange, 1905-07; New Utrecht, N. Y., Ass., 1907-10, Pastor, 1910-18; Chaplain U.S.A., 1918—. Rank of Captain. Pres. P.S. N.Y. 1917. Member Bd. of Education R.C.A.
- Fitzgerald, Thos., Minisink, 1879-81.
- Fletcher, O. M. Gravesend, Brooklyn, 1918—
- Fletcher, Orville Theodore, b. Mt. Pleasant, Pa., Jan. 12, 1869; Ham. C. 92; lic. by Meth. Epis. Ch. 93; U.S. 95; lic. by Presbyt. 95 (Weehawken, Presb. 94-6); Altamont, N. Y., 1896-1904; Presbyterian, 1904—
- Flikkema, Bernard M., b. Dec. 2, 1877, Fulton, Ill. H.C. and Oberlin C. 1909. W.T.S. 1912. 1. by Cl. Wis. 1912. Sheboygan Falls, Wis., 1912-17; Classical Missionary, Cl. of Pella, 1917-21; Greenleaf, Wis., 1921—
- Flikkema, Garret, b. Fulton, Ill., Dec. 21, 1868, Univ. of Nebraska, 95, N.B.S. 98; 1. Cl. Wisconsin; Palmyra and Ontario, 98-9, Palmyra, 99-1902, Muscatine, 1902-05. Abbe Clymer, 1905-12; Palmyra, N. Y., 1912-18; Prairie City, Ia., 1918—
- Flipse, Martin, b. Cedar Grove, Wis., July 12, 1866. H.C. 1890; N.B.S. 93; Albany (Hol.), 93-6, Passaic (Hol.), 1896-1909, Chicago, Roseland, 1st, 1909-14. Holland, 3d, 1914-20, Seattle, Wash., Immanuel, 1920—
- Flipse, Martin Eugene, b. Albany, N. Y., April 22, 1895. H.C. 1916. N.B.S. 1920. 1. by Cl. Passaic. Montville, N. J., 1920-21, Douglaston, L. I., 1921—
- Florence, E. W., Owaseb Outlet, 1899-1901, Currytown, 1902-1904. S.S. Mapletown, 1903, Philmont, 1904-06. Dismissed to Presbyterian Church of Canada, 1906.
- Foering, Christian Frederick, b. 1736, in Germany; studied under Weyberg; lic. and ord. by the Ger. Coetus in the spring of 1769 (Germantown, Pa., 1769-72, call dated Sept., 1771); Ger. Ref. N. Y. C., 1772-4, Hillsborough (Millstone), 1774-9; d. March 29. Trustee of Q.C. 1771-9.
- In his generation an eminently useful minister. He was able to preach in German, Dutch and English. He was an active patriot during the Revolution.
- See Manual, 1902. See "Millstone Centennial," 1866, p. 47-55; "Helfenstein's Ser. at Germantown, Pa.," 1867, and "Harbaugh's Life of Schlatter," 246.
- Foertner, Fred. E., b. Hurley, N. Y., Feb. 7, 1878. R.C. 1902. N.B.S. 1905. 1. by Cl. Kingston. Rochester (Accord, N. Y.), 1905-10; Pompton Plains, N. J., 1910—
- Folensbee, Bradley Jacob, b. Schoharie, N. Y., May 11, 1889. R.C. 1915. N.B.S. 1918. 1. by Cl. Schoharie. St. Thomas, W. I., 1918—; Acting Chaplain U.S. Marines and Sailors, St. Thomas, 1918—
- Folmsbee, Garret Jacob, b. South Schodack, N. Y., Nov. 1, 1865. R.C. 1890; N.B.S. 93; 1. Cl. . . . Prospect Hill, N. Y. C., 1893-6. Became a Roman Catholic. Dropped 1905.
- Fonda, Jacob D., b. 1793, at Watervliet; U.C. 1815; N.B.S. 19; 1. Cl. N.B.; Easton and Union Village, 20-30, Union Village, 30-5, Caughnawaga, 35-42, Linlithgo and Greenport, 42-7, Schaghticoke, 47-56; d. See "Manual" of 1879.
- Fonda, Jesse, b. at Watervliet, April 27, 1786; U.C. 1806, lic. North Congregation, Hartford Co., Ct., 1808; Nassau and Schodack, 1809-13, New Brunswick, 13-17, Montgomery, 17-27; d. May 2. Elected a trustee of Queen's Col., 1814. See "Manual" of 1879. See also "Mag. R.D.C.," i, 103, ii, 96, 225-234.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Letter of." ("Mag. R.D.C.," ii, 231-234.) "On Baptism," 12mo. "Confidence in God in a Day of Trouble; a Valedictory Discourse at New Brunswick," 1817. "Familiar Letters on the Sacraments," 1824.



- Fonda, Jesse D. U.C. 1850. N.B.S. 1851-4. Lawyer. d. 1885.
- Forbes, Jas. Campbell, b. Glasgow, Scotland, Feb. 19, 1869; Glasgow Univ. 94, N.B.S. 97, 1. Cl. Westchester, Gansevoort 97-9, Port Jervis, 2d, 1900-1906, Middletown, N. J., 1906-10, Hawthorne, N. Y., 1910-18, Teaching 1918—
- Forbush, Wm. B., Ass. Madison Ave., N. Y. C. 1904-06, dis. to Congregational Church 1906.
- Force, Frank A., b. Woolcot, N. Y., Sept. 24, 1850; H.C. 76, N.B.S. 80, 1. Cl. Michigan, Woodstock 80-2, Manito and Spring Lake 82-6 (Elmira and Fife Lake, Mich., 86-91), Gallupville, 91-5, Owasco Outlet, 95-8, Courtlandtown, 1890-1903; Bloomingdale and St. Remy 1904-09; Galatin, N. Y., 1910-17. D. Nov. 17, 1920. See Min. Gen. Syn. 1921, 634.
- Force, Jas. G., b. 1767; C.N.J. 1794; SS. at Walpeck, 1808-11; Recd. from Presbyt. of Jersey, 1811; Walpeck and Hardwick, 11-16; Walpeck, 16-27 (also supplied at times Smithfield, N. J., Presbyt.); d. 1851. See "Manual," 1879; also "Mills Hist. Dics.," 1874.
- Ford, Herbert, b. Norwich, Eng., Feb. 9, 1860; U.S. 90; SS. East Williamsburgh, 1890-1. For details, see "U.S. Cat."
- Ford, Wm. H., b. Lebanon, N. Y., 1848; U.S., 1873; Northumberland and Fort Miller, 75-7, Northumberland, 77-80 (Presbyt.; New Scotland, N. Y., 80-2, Matawan, N. J., 82-3); Brooklyn, Middle, 83-7; Bushwick, 87-91 (Presbyterian).
- Forsyth, Jas. C., Farmer Village, 1870-5; Montgomery Presby., 1875-98; d.
- Forsyth, John, b. 1811, at Newburgh, N. Y.; R.C., 29; University of Edinburgh; studied theology under Dr. Chalmers; Philadelphia, 2d, Assoc. Ref. Ch. 35-7, Newburgh, Union Ch. 37-47; also Assoc. Prof. Bib. Lit. in Theolog. Sem. Assoc. Ref. Ch., Newburgh, 37-47; Prof. of Latin in C.N.J., 47-53; Prof. Bib. Lit. and Ecc. Hist., Newburgh, 53-60; Prof. Eng. Lang. and Lit. in Rutgers Coll., 60-3; Prof. Moral Philosophy and Chaplain at West Point, 71-81; placed on the retired list of the Army. Died 1886, Oct. 17, D.D. by R.C. 1842. See Manual, 1902, for Sketch and list of his numerous publications.
- Fort, Ab., b. at Schaghticoke, 1790; U.C. 1810, studied under Froeligh, and N.B.S. 1821, 1. Cl. N.B. 1821; Westerlo, 1822-30, Westerlo, Union, Salem and Coeymans, 1830-1, Salem and Union, 1831-6, Esopus, 1836-53, w. c. 1853-60, d. Had charge also of Wiltwyck Chapel, 1854-60. See "Manual" of 1879.
- Fortuin, Foppe, b. Heeg, Netherlands, Sept. 10, 1853; Zetten College, Netherlands, 73, Utrecht Univ. 78; lic. by Hervormde Kerk, July 21, 78; Gereformeerde Kerken, Jan. 29, 87, in the Netherlands; Christian Refd. Ch. in America, Mar. 1, 98; in Ref. Ch. in A., Feb. 27, 1901. Pastor, Brunisse, Heeg, 78-81, Barendrecht, Hilversum, 84-91; (Kalamazoo, Mich., Ch. Refd. 98-1901). Middleburg, Ia. (Ch. of Free Grace), 1901-1903.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Sermons in Dutch." "Het Ontstaan, de Erkenning en het Gezag der Drie Formulieren van Eenigheid."
- Foster, John W., b. Glossop, England, 1867, N.B.S. 1897; Ponds (Oakland, N. J.), 1897-1900, Schodack Landing, N. Y., 1900-02. Became Episcopalian; A.B. Providence Univ., Ohio, 1904, D.D. Providence Univ., Ohio, 1905.
- Fowler, Wm. Coutant, b. Newburgh, N. Y., 1839, U.S. 70. (Methodist); ord. Cl. Rensselaer 74, Stuyvesant Falls 74-80. For other details, see "U. S. Cat."
- Fox, Valentine Radiger, c. from Germany, Germantown, N. Y., 1802-24, retr. to Germany.
- Francis, Lewis, b. at Royalton, Vt., Sept. 14, 1836; Univ. Vt. 1856, A.S. 60, lic. Suffolk South Assoc. Mass. Mar. 6, 60; ord. by Cong. Council, Feb. 18, 63; (Colchester, Vt., 60-4, Castleton, Vt., 64-72, both Cong.);



Greenpoint, 1873-1904; P.Em., 1904-1921; d. Nov. 2. D.D. by R.C., 1898. He did a great work in the Greenpoint Church and was a valiant worker for the Master.

PUBLICATIONS: "Centennial Add. of Cong. Ch., Castleton, Vt." "Hist. Sermon at Greenpoint, N. Y."

Francisco, Wellington P., b. Caldwell, N. J., June 1, 1875. R.C. 1899. N.B.S. 1902. Accord, 1902-04 (West Orange, Presbyterian Chapel, 1905-09; Richfield Springs., Pres. 1st, 1909—)

Franzen, Herbert L. Norfolk St., N. Y. C., 1894-5. Bayonne, 3d, 1898-1903. (Congregational, Little Falls, 1903-11); Bayonne, 3d, 1911-21; Traveling in Europe, 1921—

Frazer, J. Hatfield, b. New Brunswick, N. J., Feb. 28, 1829. R.C. (1848). Lawyer. N.B.S. (1860), Miss. to Zion, Pisgah, and Good Hope, Miss. 60-1, (Toms River, N. J., Presbyt. 61-6, also Chap. 3d N. J. Cavalry, one year), Bloomingburgh and S.S. Mamakating, 66-9, (Presbyterian). d. Sept. 23, 1917. D.D. Univ. Tennessee, 1890.

Frazer, Alexander Dyce Davidson, b. Aberdeen, Scotland, Ap. 26, 1866; U.S. 94, ord. Cl. Westchester; S.S. Belmont, 94-5, Amoy, China, 1895—

Frazer, Thomas, b. in Scotland, 1791, and ordained there, S.S. at Helderbergh, 1834-5, pastor 35-38, Sharon, 38-40, Currytown and Mapletown, 40-43. Died in Montreal, 1884.

See Manual, 1902.

Frech, Henry, Jamaica, 2d (Ger.), 1881-5, Point Rock, West Leyden, 85-1887.

Frederick, R. M.E. Church. S.S. Highwood, N. J., 1913-15.

Freeman, Bernardus, b. in Westphalia, 1662; lic. and ord. by Cl. Lingen, in Westphalia, for service at Albany; c. to America, 1700; rejected by the church of Albany; Schenectady, and Miss. to the Mohawks, 1700-5, New Utrecht, Bushwick, Flatbush, and Brooklyn (under license from Lord Cornbury, Dec. 26, 1705), 1705-41; emeritus; d. 1743.

He was a Westphalian tailor. In 1699, when New York wanted another minister among several candidates, Freeman also appeared, but the Classis did not think his education was sufficient for so responsible a field. His natural talents, however, were remarkable. About the same time with the return of Dellius to Europe, the church of Albany wrote to the Classis either to send him back, or to find another in his place. Albany also wrote to Van Schaick and Banckert to try and secure them a pastor. The Classis soon found a man in Lydius for the church of Albany, but Banckert acted independently, and secured ordination, through personal influence, for Freeman, from a Classis outside the Netherlands, as above indicated, and shipped him to America without the knowledge of Dellius or the Classis of Amsterdam, and before they had got Lydius ready for his departure for Albany. The Classis soon learned these facts, and sent letters to the churches in America warning them against Freeman. But it so happened that Lydius, though starting later, arrived at Albany first. Freeman was also intending to get letters from England to Lord Bellomont to favor his cause. But Bellomont endorsed the action of the Consistory, who adhered to Lydius.

Schenectady then called Freeman, and for a while he and that church were virtually independent of the Classis of Amsterdam. Many letters were written, and the Classis offered to ratify Freeman's call and office, as the churches sadly needed pastors, if he would place himself under their care. On Oct. 27, 1701, the Consistory of Schenectady petitioned for the privilege of collecting money in Albany and elsewhere to build a church. In the meantime Freeman was very useful among the Indians. On Aug. 21, 1700, he was appointed minister to the Five Nations, near Albany, by Governor Bellomont, at a salary of £60. During the first year he received of this only £40. In 1701 this salary was raised to £75. In 1703 it is reported to

have been paid irregularly. He acquired more skill in the language of the Mohawk Indians than any Dutch minister that had been in the country, not even excepting Dellius. He translated a great part of the English Liturgy into the Indian tongue, in particular the morning and evening prayer, the litany, the creed of Athanasius, besides several places of the Old and New Testaments. He represented that the litany mightily affected them, says Rev. Thos. Barclay, of the English Church. He adds: "He is a gentleman of a good temper, and well affected to our church; and, if there were a bishop in this part of the world, would be persuaded to take Episcopal ordination. I often entreat him to go over to England; but he is afraid of the danger of the voyage, and his wife will not consent to live among the Indians. He has promised to give me his manuscripts, and what he has done into the Indian tongue."

In 1705 he allowed himself to be used as a tool, and accepted of a civil license from Governor Cornbury (Dec. 26, 1705) to officiate in the churches on Long Island, after he had already declined a call from them. This usurpation of the Governor in ecclesiastical matters was part of his settled policy to gain control over the Dutch churches, and ultimately to establish Episcopacy, if possible. In the meantime a party in the churches on Long Island had called, through the Classis, Antonides. This was the beginning of troubles on Long Island which lasted for very many years. The Classis greatly feared that it would be the occasion of the complete loss of ecclesiastical independence by the Dutch churches. The Classis frequently refers in this correspondence to an American Classis, but says it must be yet far in the future.

Antonides was obliged to get out a civil license in self-defense.

Domine Du Bois, of New York, consented to install Freeman over the church of New Utrecht alone, but Freeman had a private understanding with factions in the other churches. At length both pastors were accepted by both parties after a fashion, and matters became somewhat more Christian.

See "Doc. Hist.," iii, 89-115, 425, 541, 698, iv, 413; "Col. Hist.," iv, 727, 833, 835, 1163; "Prince's L. I.," 326-7; "Anderson's Annals of Col. Ch.," iii, 416, 425; "Sutphen's Disc.," 15; Ecc. Rec. N. Y., many letters.

PUBLICATIONS: "The English Liturgy" (in part) translated into the tongue of the Mohawk Indians, with selection from Scripture, 1705. (See "Doc. Hist. N. Y.," iii, 541, 598; "Anderson's Annals of Col. Ch.") Ten years later we find the following publication, viz.: "The Morning and Evening Prayer, the Litany, Church Catechism, Family Prayers, and several Chapters of the Old and New Testament, translated into the Mahague (Mohawk) Language by Lawrence Claesse, interpreter to Wm. Andrews, Missionary to the Indians from the Hon. and Rev. Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts." Printed by W. Bradford, N. Y., 1715. 4to. Titles (one in Mohawk), 2 pp., 115 pp., 21 pp. (Hon. Henry C. Murphy owned a copy of this rare work.) (See "Müller's Amsterdam Catalogue," 1872, No. 368.) Nevertheless, we read ("Doc. Hist. N. Y.," iii, 698) that in 1763 and 1766 there was an attempt made to have a translation of the "Book of Common Prayer" (prepared by Messrs. Andrews, Barclay, and Ogilvie, Episcopal ministers in New York and Albany) printed in New York, by Weyman, in the Mohawk language. But the difficulties were insurmountable. Weyman died a bankrupt when he had reached the seventy-fourth page. The work passed then (1771) into the hands of Hugh Gaine, when 400 or 500 copies, it is said, were printed. In 1839 there was published in New York "Ne Kaghyadonghseva ne Isaiah," or Isaiah in Mohawk, 8vo. Was any of this work from Freeman's MSS.? (See "Dix's Trinity Ch.," page 241, and note. He is hardly correct.) (See "Müller's Catalogue," 1872, No. 1008.) "De Spizel der Self-Kennis" (or "The Mirror of Self-Knowledge"). "Moral Precepts." Translated from the Ancient Philosophers. 18mo, pp. 202; 1720. "De Weegschaale der

Genade Gods." "Wegende het genaden en verbroken Werknerbond, begrepen in de verklaringe wer," Rom. 4:8 de 12. "Geloofs artikelen, de 10 Geboden, het gebed des Heeren, en dertig Predication." "Bedienaar des Godlyken Woords tot Midwoud, in Nieuw York, eertyds Nieuw Nederland t'Amsterdam," 1721. Small 4to, pp. 578. With portrait. (Or, "The Balances of God's Grace." Thirty Sermons.) "Verdegiging," (or "His Defense Against the Church of Raritan"). 18mo, pp. 126; 1726. This was reviewed by Classis, Dec. 1, 1726. In reference to his Mohawk "Common Prayer," the "Christian Intelligencer" has the following, July 13, 1881:

"The 'Common Prayer,' translated into the Mohawk language for the use of the Indians in the vicinity of New York, and printed at New York in 1715, is one of the rarest books in the class of American linguistics. When the third edition was published in 1787 it was stated that very few copies had survived the War of Independence, in which the Mohawk tribes, having joined the Royal cause against that of the States, suffered severely, and were expatriated to Canada. It was, therefore, an event of some bibliographical importance when a copy turned up in a sale at Puttick & Simpson's auction rooms in New York. Mr. Quaritch was the purchaser."

Freer, Harris A., b. Kingston, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1860; N.B.S. 1898, 1. by Cl. Kingston, Buskirk, 1898-1902, East Greenbush 1902-12, North Hackensack, 1912-18, Philadelphia, 1st, 1918—. S.C. Bergen Cl. 1914-18, Bd. Supt. N.B.S. 1921.

Frese, A. P., Germantown, N. Y., 1849-50, Blue Mountain, 72-4 (1876 to Presbyt. of Columbia).

Frelinghuysen, Ferdinandus (s. of T. J. Frelinghuysen); Univer. Utrecht, 1752, lic. Cl. Utrecht, June 7, 1752; ord. by Cl. Amsterdam, July 3, 1752; called to Kinderhook, but died on passage over, 1753, of small-pox, as did also Jacobus, his brother. Ecc. Rec. N. Y.

Frelinghuysen, Henricus (s. of T. J. Frelinghuysen); studied under Dorstius and Goetschius; lic. by the American Classis, 1754; Wawarsing, Rochester, and Marbletown, supplied, 1754-7, pastor, 1757, d.

He was called to take the place of his brother Jacobus who had died at sea. It was long before he could secure ordination, and he died of small pox two weeks later. See Manual, 1902.

Frelinghuysen, Jacobus (Eng. James), C.N.J. 1750 (s. of T. J. Frelinghuysen), studied under Goetschius, University Utrecht, 1752; lic. by Cl. of Utrecht, in Holland, June 7, 1752. ord. Cl. Amsterdam, July 3, 1752; sailed for America, Ap. 1753; called to Warwarsing, Rochester, and Marbletown, but died on the passage over 1753.

Frelinghuysen, John, b. 1727, at Three-Mile Run (s. of T. J. Frelinghuysen); 1. Cl. Amsterdam, 1749; Raritan, Sourland, Six-Mile Run, Ne-Shanic, and North Branch, 1750-4, d.

He succeeded his father and was very successful but died in his early prime. See Manual, 1902.

Frelinghuysen, Theodorus (s. of T. J. Frelinghuysen); baptized May 26, 1723, studied under J. H. Goetschius; lic. and ord. by Cl. Amsterdam, 1745; Albany, 1745-59, also supplied Schaghticoke. Died about 1761.

The death of his brothers returning from Holland and his own tedious experience of seafaring made him a warm advocate of American ecclesiastical independence. But he was long hampered by his church at Albany, which opposed him in this matter. Hence he never attended the meetings of the Cœtus, until Ritzema and others attempted to secure a Dutch Professorship of Divinity in Kings College. Then he broke through all restraint, and traversed the length and breadth of the Church in the midst of winter (January, 1755), and procured signers in favor of an American Classis, and a University for the Dutch alone, in opposition to the Episcopal College. He then returned home and awaited the opening of the spring. In April, 1755, a committee, which had been appointed for the purpose, was to meet in New York, and examine the answers of the

churches concerning an American Classis. But in the meantime most of the members of this committee had become involved in the matter of a Dutch professorship in Kings College, and they, therefore, did nothing in the matter of canvassing the opinions of the churches.

Frelinghuysen, therefore, took upon himself the responsibility of calling a meeting of Cœtus for May 30, 1755. The friends of ecclesiastical independence came together, organized an American Classis, licensed Henry Frelinghuysen, censured certain ministers, and formally appointed Theodore Frelinghuysen to go to Holland and collect funds for a university, even as Schlatter had collected £32,000 in Holland and England for educational purposes among the Germans in Pennsylvania. He did not at once start, but waited more than four years. In the meantime successive meetings of the American Classis were held, and Hardenberg, Van Nist, Barcolo, and J. M. Goetschius were inducted into the ministry. Ritzema and his friends were deceived by the English about the professorship for the Dutch in Kings College, and the charter was passed without such a provision; but a few months later, alarmed at the possibility of a separate Dutch institution, an amendment was made to the charter, upon Ritzema's personal application, granting such a professorship. But the original Dutch friends of the measure were now angry at the English duplicity, and the church of New York censured Ritzema for securing the amendment. Ritzema and his friends never attended the meetings of the American Classis, but for the next eight years sent letters to the Classis of Amsterdam, denouncing the operations of the American Classis. Thus openly began the Cœtus and Conferentie difficulty, which lasted sixteen years.

Frelinghuysen was not successful in his mission to Holland, and was drowned on his return voyage. His plans, however, found fulfillment when Queen's (Rutgers) College was chartered. See Manual, 1902. Ecc. Rec. N. Y., etc.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Catechism," 1748. Second edition, 1752? (See "Minutes of Cœtus, XLIII, Frelinghuysen's Sermons," p. 11. On account of the scarcity of appropriate books in America, this catechism was composed, the fundamental truth assumed in which is "that I am, and am a rational being." It is pervaded by a peculiar force of demonstration, but is not thought to be sufficiently explicit on original sin). Funeral Sermon of his brother Henricus, 1757. (See "Cœtus, XCIX, CII, Frelinghuysen's Sermons," p. 10).

Frelinghuysen, Theodore Jacobus, b. 1691, in Wolfenbuettel, East Friesland; lic. 1717 (Embden, Holland, 1717-19); Raritan, New Brunswick, Six-Mile Run, Three-Mile Run, North Branch, 1720-47, d. Also Sourland, 1729-47, and N. and S. Hampton, Pa., occasionally.

He was the first minister of the Reformed Church in Central New Jersey. Divine Providence committed to this remarkable man the important work of sowing the seed of truth and righteousness in a soil which has yielded, under subsequent cultivation, the most abundant harvest. Such was the influence that he exerted throughout the whole denomination, as well as in the field of his special labors, that the church is called to cherish his memory with warmest gratitude.

Very little information in reference to this pioneer of the Gospel ministry in this section of the church has been transmitted to us. His parents were of considerable reputation in their own country; and, among his relatives, an uncle, Henricus, is known to have been an able and successful minister. Of his early life, and the circumstances of his conversion, nothing is known. His theological education was thorough, having enjoyed the advantages of a full course of study, at a time when the science of theology and true piety in Holland were in a highly prosperous condition. That he was a man of considerable literary culture is evident from his call to assume the rectorship of an academy in the town of Embden, as well as from the proofs furnished in his published discourses. He entered the



ministry at the age of twenty-six, and for about two years was the pastor of a church in his native country. The circumstance of his selection for the important mission to this country was always regarded by him as a special call from God. A pious elder entertained a young traveler on his way through the town to Embden. During the evening he was so well pleased with the spirituality of his conversation, and his eminent gifts, especially in prayer during family worship, that he immediately informed his pastor, who had interested himself in procuring an evangelical missionary for the new settlements on the Raritan, "I have found a man to go to America." Accordingly, after careful deliberation, the call was accepted, and he emigrated to this country.

The field of his pastorate was extensive and wild and the people matched their surroundings.

But he was a man equal to the times, and with great facility adapted himself to the circumstances in which he was placed. He had great energy of character, was remarkable for his fearlessness and independence of spirit, and would "sooner die a thousand deaths," as he expressed it, "than not preach the truth." From the sermons which have been preserved, we gather that he was a warm, earnest minister, dwelling principally upon the doctrine of the new birth, and having a dreadful antipathy to all manner of formalism. Indeed, his preaching was so direct and personal, and at the same time of such an evangelical character, that the people almost immediately raised against him a violent opposition. He was charged with preaching doctrines contrary to the standards of the church, and introducing customs which were subversive of her system of government. This controversy was opened almost at the commencement of his ministry, and it was carried on for several years with a spirit of bitter persecution. Indeed, in some portions of the field, it seems to have disturbed the peace of the church during his whole life.

Mr. Frelinghuysen met all opposition in the spirit of a true minister of the Gospel. In spite of occasional errors his ministry was successful.

In order to meet the growing wants of his extensive charge, Mr. Frelinghuysen resorted to the expedient of appointing "helpers," after the manner of the apostles. Men who were gifted in exhortation and prayer, and who had commended themselves, by their godly lives, to the people, were selected, under the sanction of the Consistory, to hold neighborhood services, to visit the sick, to direct the inquiring, and to be generally useful in the congregation. The tradition is that these men became extensively useful, and while the measure was a novelty in the Dutch Church, yet it tended greatly to the prosperity of the church. These extraordinary officers held their positions during life; and one of the number, Hendrick Fisher, an elder in the church of New Brunswick, subsequently a distinguished Revolutionary patriot, became a lay preacher and catechist, and some of his published discourses are still in existence.

Mr. Frelinghuysen was accustomed to receive into his family young men of piety, and train them up for the Gospel ministry. How many availed themselves of this advantage is not known; but among the number we find the names of Rev. Samuel Verbryck, Rev. John H. Goetschius, and Rev. Thomas Romeyn. He was an early advocate for the establishment of an ecclesiastical judicatory in this country, with more enlarged powers than had hitherto been granted by the church in Holland. As a member of the first convention held in New York, he was an efficient supporter of that new plan which was there originated, and which resulted in the independence of our church in America. It is said that such was his zeal and foresight, that the plan of a college and seminary was first suggested by him, to provide a well-educated ministry.

Concerning the events that transpired during the latter part of Mr. Frelinghuysen's life, few records have been preserved. It is known that he was frequently prostrated by sickness, the effect, no doubt, of excessive



labor; and that he enjoyed a large ingathering into the church—a most cheering evidence of divine favor, and a great encouragement to that noble minister, who had now triumphed over all opposition, and whose work was thus crowned with God's approbation.

The date of his death is not known, although there is reason to believe that the event occurred about the commencement of the year 1748, when he had not yet reached his fifty-seventh year. Nor is the place of his burial definitely ascertained. The tradition is that his body rests in the old yard of the Six-Mile Run Church. The aged remembered that their parents pointed to the spot as the resting-place of a "great man." Is it not a striking fact that the distinguished minister who first broke ground for the Gospel in central New Jersey lies in an unknown grave? But if no monument marks his grave, his memory is preserved among the greatest lights of our Zion. The character of his mind is sufficiently indicated by his published discourses; his success, by the ingatherings which he enjoyed, the foundations which he laid, and the seed which he planted; and his piety, by the savor which yet breathes from his memory. When such eminent men as Gilbert Tennent, George Whitefield, and President Edwards speak of him as one of the great divines of the American Church, we freely accord to him the distinguished position which he occupies.

The "Klagte," or Complaint against him, has been translated by Rev. M. G. Hansen, and is in the archives of Synod. See extract from letter of the Complainants, under date of Nov. 2, 1725. In letter of June, 1726 ("Ecc. Rec. N.Y."), there is a very full résumé of it.

Many letters in "Ecc. Rec. N. Y.". Sketch of his life by Rev. Wm. Demarest, in *Introd.* to "Frelinghuysen's Sermons," 1856. "Gunn's Livingstone," ed. 1856, p. 359. "Messler's Memorial Sermons and Hist. Notes," 1873. "Steele's Hist. Disc.," 1867. "Corwin's Millstone Centennial," 1865. "Tercentenary Monument," 528.

See *Manual*, 1902.

**PUBLICATIONS:** Three Sermons (in Dutch). New York: 1721. Two Sermons (in Dutch). New York: 1729. These two lots of sermons were translated into English and published by Hendrick Fisher, in 1730. Ten Sermons (in Dutch). New York: 1733. Second edition, published in Holland, under approval, and with the commendation of the Theological Faculty of the University of Groningen, who called them "the noble fruit brought from the New World to their Doors," 1736. Two Sermons (in Dutch) as an improvement of an earthquake felt in New Jersey, Dec. 7, 1737. Utrecht: 1738. Four Sermons (in Dutch). Philadelphia: about 1745. (These five lots of sermons were translated into English by Rev. Wm. Demarest, and published by the Board of Publication R.D.C. in 1856, 12mo, pp. 422; with an Introduction by Dr. Thomas De Witt, and a Biographical Sketch by Rev. Wm. Demarest.) An Answer to the "Klagte," or Complaint against him (see Boel), is said to have been published by him about 1727 or 1728. Where can a copy be found? (Boel, Freeman, VAN SANTVOORD, DEMAREST, WM. MESSLER, STEELE, R.H., and FREEMAN'S Defence.)

French, see Funck and Vonck.

French, John W., St. John's, Hoboken, 1891.

French, Lawrence Henry, b. April 4, 1895, North Plainfield, N. J. R.C. 1917. N.B.S. 1920. 1. by Cl. Newark. Hurley, N. Y., 1920—

Frerichs, John B., b. Nov. 28, 1888, Holland, Ia. Mission House College. R.C. U.S.A. 1916. W.T.S. 1919. 1. by Cl. P.P. 1919. Scotland, S.D. Ebenezer, 1919-21, Chancellor, S. D., 1921—

Freund, J. W., Ger. Evang. Hoboken, 87-88.

Frey, C. F. (converted Israelite), Miss. at Yorkville, 1827, became a Baptist. "Mag. R.D.C.," ii, 282, 159.

Friedel, Henry A. (at first an independent Lutheran); 3d Ger. Ch. N.Y.C., 1856-75, Flatbush, 2d, 1875-87.

Frieling, Harke, b. Auburn, Ill., Ap. 12, 1872; Calvin Col. 1895. W.S. 98, lic. by Cl. Holland. Three Oaks, Mich., 98-9, Grand Rapids, 8th, 1899-1903, Kalamazoo, 3d, 1903-1910, Spring Lake, Mich., 1910-11, Detroit, Mich., 1911-15, Grand Rapids, 4th, 1915-19, Fulton, Ill., 1920—

Fritts, Chas. W., b. in Columbia Co., N. Y., Nov. 23, 1837; R.C. 1862, N.B.S. 65, 1. Cl. Hudson; Blawenburgh, 65-70, Fishkill-on-Hudson, 70-1899, w. c. d. June 22, 1907. D.D. R.C. 1887. Pres. Gen. Syn. 1897.

Dr. Fritts was distinguished by his wide reading and culture. He was one of the choicest companions whose conversation was always ennobling and pure. He also ranked among the strong ministers of the Word of God.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1908, 232.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Funeral Sermon of Col. Henry Duryea," 1870. "The Centennial of the Republic." "Fishkill Standard," 1876. "Address at Centennial of First Presbyt. Ch., Newburgh," 1884. "Sermon on 25th Anniversary of Pastorate at Fishkill-on-Hudson," 1895. "Address at 200th Anniv. of 1st Refd. Ch., Tarrytown," 1898. Articles in "N. Y. Observer." Articles and letters from the Orient in "Christian Intelligencer." Many letters of travel, Addresses, Sermons, in "Fishkill Standard."

Froeligh, Moses (brother of Sol. Froeligh), b. at Saugerties (?) May 9, 1763; studied theol. under Sol. Froeligh and Livingston, lic. by Synod of D.R. Chs., 1787; Shawangunk and Montgomery, 1788-1811, Montgomery, 1811-17, d. —

See Manual, 1902.

Froeligh, Peter D. (s. of Sol. Froeligh), b. 1782, baptized at Millstone, Oct. 13, 1782; C.C. 1799, studied under his father, lic. Cl. Paramus; 1801, Pittstown, Tioshock, and Sincock, 1802-7, New Paltz, and New Hurley, 1807-16, Aquackanonck, 16-25, seceded, suspended (Aquackanonck and English Neighborhood? 25-1827). See Manual, 1902.

Froeligh, Solomon, b. at Red Hook, May 29, 1750 (brother of Moses Froeligh); studied under D. Romeyn and J. H. Goetschius, lic. by Gen. Meeting of Ministers and Elders, 1774; Jamaica, Newtown, Oyster Bay and Success, 1775-6, supplied Fishkill and Poughkeepsie, 1776-80, Hillsborough and Ne-Shanic, 1780-6, Hackensack (1st) and Schraalenburgh (1st), 1786-1822; also Lector in Theology, 1792-7, Prof. of Theology, 1797-1822, seceded; 1823, suspended (Hackensack and Schraalenburgh, secession 1822-7, d. Oct. 8). Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1783. D.D. by R.C. 1811.

He was early religiously impressed, under the ministry of Schuneman, and begged his father, who was a farmer, to give him an education. Through his mother's influence, he finally prevailed. He married Rachel Vanderbeck in 1771. His patriotism in the Revolution was very ardent, and when the British entered Long Island he was compelled to flee from his congregations, narrowly escaping. He went to Hackensack, and accompanied Dr. Livingston on horseback, on the west side of the Hudson, to the north. A brief autobiography may be found in "Demarest's Lamentation over Froeligh," with remarks on men and measures. Settling at Hackensack in 1786, over that portion of the congregations which had been especially of the Cœtus, or Progressive party, he at first sought to unite the two antagonistic elements in that section. (GOETSCHIUS CURTENIUS.) Walmoldus Kuypers, the pastor of the other part, was a mild and peaceable man, though pastor of those who had opposed the independent organization of the American Reformed Church. (KUYPERS, W.)

The old spirit still manifested itself in a refusal to attend, on the part of this people, the meetings of the Classis of Hackensack (1771-86), and also on account of personal animosities with members of Mr. Froeligh's congregation. The two parties were also divided by opposite sentiments, in the Revolutionary struggle, and in the early political controversies of the

country. It was at such a period that Mr. Froeligh settled at Hackensack (1786.) Efforts were now made by Synod to reconcile the conflicting parties, and Mr. Froeligh's people seem to have been favorable to it; but Mr. Kuyper's people refused, unless the well-known charter was repealed. The old charter seems at length to have been done away with by the new law for incorporating religious societies of 1789, of which these congregations availed themselves, and it was hoped that peace was now established. From 1790-5, they actually came together, and built a church in common, but the strife soon burst forth anew.

Some of the people, who had been in the heat of the old ecclesiastical feuds (1748-71), looked upon Mr. Kuyper's people as schismatics, and disapproved of the union effected. They dislike the efforts of Mr. Froeligh in this direction, and labored with him until he yielded to the pressure, and professed to feel that the union was undesirable, if not wicked. He applied Jer. 15:19-21 to the circumstances, considering his own people as the precious, and Mr. Kuypers' as the vile, and thus preached upon it. About the same time, the union church which had been built was struck by lightning, and the stone, over the entrance with the words "Union makes strength," was broken in two. This was looked upon as ominous, and all the efforts of Synod, even, proved unavailing to keep the congregation united.

Mr. Kuypers died about this time (1795). But whatever may have been the position of Mr. Kuypers' people before, now the tables seemed to have turned, and Mr. Froeligh and his people to have become the aggressors. It must be remembered that there were two Consistories, but only one corporation. Now Mr. Froeligh's people, hoping to control everything, after Mr. Kuypers' death, attempted to prevent his Consistory from sending delegates to Classis, and protesting against it when done, and appeals from classical decisions were carried up to the Synods. And when Mr. Kuyper's Consistory attempted to call Rev. J. V. C. Romeyn, this they also attempted to defeat, protesting against it, and carrying the matter by appeal to the Synods. The two Consistories (making one corporation) voted on strictly party lines, while Mr. Froeligh, as the President, gave the casting vote always in favor of his own Consistory. Synod sustained Mr. Kuypers' people in all their acts, approving of the call on Mr. Romeyn. His Consistory now kindly invited Mr. Froeligh to officiate at his installation, but he refused. The old Classis of Hackensack being divided in 1800, Synod declared Mr. Froeligh's church to belong to the Classis of Paramus, and the other to the Classis of Bergen, hoping thus to prevent collision. Yet about this time, a precious revival extended all over the country, also visiting this region, and Mr. Froeligh had more than two hundred added to his church on profession in a single year (1800.)

The building of new churches and parsonages by the opposing congregations (which were one corporation) furnished many new causes of conflict and of sin. Members irregularly passing from one to the other, and Mr. Froeligh baptizing children of disaffected members in Mr. Romeyn's congregation, did not tend to harmonize matters. Technical questions also arose, Mr. Froeligh's Consistory assuming the responsibility of the baptisms, to free Mr. Froeligh from blame. Classes and Synods took opposite views of the matter, till at length Mr. Froeligh, with four other ministers in the north—Brokaw, Palmer, Toll, Wyckoff, H. V.—who had been suspended for contumacy, combined in organizing what they styled "The True Reformed Dutch Church." This secession took place in 1822. Thus that portion of the congregation in Hackensack and Schraalenburgh which had warmly favored the independent American ecclesiastical organization—which had belonged to the Cetus party, and which under Goetschius, Dirck Romeyn, and the early years of Froeligh, had denounced schism—had now, through their personal animosities, effected a real schism, which was the bane of Bergen County, in all its original extent, for nearly half

a century. Likewise, many fair regions along the Mohawk, and farther west, were desolated by the same wave. The attempt was made to vindicate the secession on doctrinal grounds and looseness of discipline. It was charged that the church had become Hopkinsian (or too mildly Calvinistic) in its theology, and many pamphlets were produced by the opposite sides upon the question. The matter was brought by memorials of different parties before the General Synod. Dr. Froeligh had been appointed assistant Professor of Theology in 1792, and this now made him directly responsible to the Synod for his conduct. He was accordingly suspended in 1822 from his professorship and from the ministry for seceding, for charging the constituted authorities of the church with unsound doctrines and with looseness of discipline (especially while he had himself irregularly administered baptism to the disaffected of another congregation) for uniting with deposed ministers in contempt of ecclesiastical authority, and for promoting schisms and dissensions. It was afterward proved by letters of Mr. Froeligh to different parties, and by the testimony of some of his students, that he had contemplated secession, in imitation of the Scotch, for many years.

Mr. Froeligh was seventy-two years of age at his secession. He was not a man of lofty genius or of intellectual greatness. He followed the beaten track of doctrinal exposition and experimental religion. He became, with years, severely dogmatic. His studies were rather confined to the needful and the useful. He was considered, during many of his latter years by the church at large, as a troubler in Israel. He expressed his doctrines in the severest terms, preaching an unalterable reprobation. He was, no doubt, led into the ecclesiastical difficulties, before he was aware, so far that he felt he could not recede, and by thus acting he soon became guilty of many inconsistencies. It must be remembered that he at first strove for union, and when he had failed in all his efforts and plans, the reaction carried him far the other way. From his position he found himself at the head of a party, and circumstances led him on till the consummation which we have seen. Much sin was on both sides, no doubt. He was appointed Chaplain, 1st N. Y. Line, 3d Continental Establishment, which appointment was approved, Nov. 21, 1776. Reconfirmed, Jan. 3, 1777, but the appointment was dropped, Sept., 1777, he never having joined his regiment.

See "Mints of Classis of Hackensack, Bergen, and Paramus." "Mints. of Gen. Syn.," 1822-3. "Canon's Pastoral Theology," 585. "Taylor's Annals of Classis of Bergen," 1856. "Gordon's Life of Ostrander," pp. 25, 32, 46, 47. "Rev. C. T. Demarest's Lamentation Over Froeligh." "Centennial of N. B. Sem.," 420. "Brinkerhoff's Hist. of True Refd. Dutch Church." "Romeyn's History of Ch. of Hackensack." "Gordon's Manual of Ch. of Schraalenburg." "Mints. of True Reformed Dutch Church." "Rev. H. Beet's Sketch of Froeligh, in Dutch," in "De Gereformeerde Amerikaan," Oct. and Nov., 1900.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Fourth of July Discourse," 1794. A Sermon preached at Hackensack, 1795, on occasion of the lightning rending the steeple of the church—Job. 37:5 (In "Banner of Truth," vol. iv, No. 2. This is a magazine of the True Dutch Reformed Church). A Sermon on the "Heidelberg Catechism"—1 John 1:3—"Banner of Truth," vol. iv, No. 6. A Sermon on Gen. 47:9—"Banner of Truth," vol. iv, No. 8. A Sermon on 2 Tim. 2:8—"Banner of Truth," Vol. v, No. 1. A Sermon in the "New Jersey Preacher," on Ex. 17:6—"The Smitten Rock," 1813. An account of the Religious Revival at Hackensack and Schraalenburg, "N. Y. Miss Mag.," 1800. "The Trial of Universal Charity by a Jury," 12mo, pp. 268, N. Y.: 1824. "Reason Assigned by a Number of Ministers, Elders, and Deacons for Declaring Themselves the True Reformed Dutch Church in the U. S. A.," 12mo, pp. 11: Hackensack: 1822.

Froschl, John. I. by Cl. N. Y. Dis. to Pres. 1904. (Pres. 1904-06). Long Branch, 1906-08. d. 1917.



Frost, Henry D., b. Dairyland, N. Y., June 4, 1884. R.C. 1911. N.B.S. 1914. l. by Cl. Orange. Rochester, N. Y., Accord, 1914-18; Lawyersville and Sharon, 1918-22; Huguenot and Prince's Bay, S. I., 1922—. Member Bd. Supt. N.B.S. 1916-18. Member Ex. Com. N.Y. State S.S. Ass. 1920—

Fry, Frank S., b. Pottstown, Pa., March 26, 1884. Ursinus Col. 1907. Central Theo. Sem. 1910. l. by Cl. of St. Joseph, Ref. Ch. U.S. (Ref. Ch. U.S. Fulton, Mich., 1910-11; Mulberry, Ind., 1911-14; Shippensburg, Pa., 1914-18); Philadelphia, 4th, 1918—

Fryenmoet (Frymuth), Johannes Casparus, b. in Switzerland, 1720; Minisink, Walpeck and Mahakkemack, 1741-56, also Smithfield, N. J., 1741-Dec., 1743; supplied Wawarsing, 1745-51, Kinderhook, Claverack, and Livingston Manor, 1756-70, supplied also Red Hook, Kinderhook, and Schodack, 1770-78, d.

He emigrated while a young man to America, and took up his residence near Port Jervis, N. Y. The associated churches on the Delaware took a special interest in him, and finally induced Mancius to ordain him (1741) that he might serve in the churches on the Delaware, even as Frelinghuysen and Dorisus had ordained Goetschius three years before. Hence Mancius was called "Promotor," as if he had power like an inspector or bishop to "prefer" men to ecclesiastical offices. Mancius had organized these churches on the Delaware in 1737. But many found fault with this ordination, and hence application was made to the Classis of Amsterdam that he might be legally ordained. The propriety of sending him to Holland was long under consideration, and it has been generally supposed that he went, but the Ecc. Rec. of N. Y. show the contrary. The Classis granted permission in May, 1744, to ordain him according to the Church Order. This was done by Mancius on Dec. 16, 1744, in the presence of Domines Vas and Weiss. His very neat handwriting, his great regularity in keeping records, and the sweet savor he left behind him of deep, evangelical piety, continued in Port Jervis (says Slauson) even down to his day. He was very popular as a preacher. So great was his popularity that quite a strife occurred between certain churches which wished his services. The churches of the Delaware and of Ulster County were the contestants. A correspondence took place between them of a very spicy nature, and evincing no little spirit of rivalry as to wealth and worldly standing.

He became in a few years a conservative member of the Cœtus, but indignantly withdrew when they proposed to organize a Classis. He had ordained Arondeus over the Conferentie elements in Somerset County, N. J., in 1747. In 1756, an Indian massacre compelled him to flee from his home, and he went to Raritan, and the Conferentie party there sought most strenuously to call him, but they were prevented by the friends of Cœtus, who already had determined to call Hardenbergh, who had married John Frelinghuysen's widow.

The dispute rose so high that the Circle (or Classis) of New Brunswick was called in to settle it. He had great power in personal intercourse, being remarkably social and genial, and was frequently placed on commissions to deal with delicate cases. See "Slauson's Hist. Ser. at Port Jervis," and "Zabriskie's Claverack Centennial." "Mills' Hist. Disc. at Bushkill," and at Port Jervis, 1878.

Fulton, Wm. Collegiate education in Europe, studied theology under Dr. Helffenstein, l. by Ger. Ref. Cl. of Philadelphia, 1852 (Phoenixville, G.R. and S.S. at Jeffersonville, Presbyt., 1853-5); Manayunk, 1855-March, 1865, Chaplain of the Scott Legion Regiment and Miss. at Hilton Head, S. C., March-Nov., 1865, Manayunk again, 1865-9.

Funck, Seymour P. (see French and Vonck), b. 1798; C.C. 1817, N.B.S. 1821, l. Cl. N.B. 1821 (Jamaica, Presbyt., 1823-5); d. 1828.—"Mag. R.D.C.," iii. 64.



Furbeck, George, b. at Guilderland, Feb. 24, 1821; U.C. 47, N.B.S. 51, I. Cl. Schenectady; 1851, d. Oct. 18. See "Manual" of 1879.

Furbeck, Geo. Warren (s. of Philip Furbeck), b. Westerlo, N. Y., Oct. 23, 1864; U.C. 87, N.B.S. 90, I. Cl. Passaic; Stuyvesant, 90-8, Albany, 6th, 1898-1909, Altamont, 1909—. Pres. P.S.A. 1916.

Furbeck, Howard (s. of Philip Furbeck), b. Interlaken, N. J., June 19, 1876; U.C. 1897, N.B.S. 1901; Amsterdam, N. Y., 1901-03; Rensselaer, 1903-07; Addisville (Richboro), Pa., 1908-12; Annandale, N. J., 1912-17. d. Oct. 16, killed by an automobile.

Mr. Furbeck was satisfied by nothing less than the best in all he did. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1918, 598.

Furbeck, Philip (brother of George Furbeck), b. at Guilderland, Dec. 29, 1832; U.C. 54, N.B.S. 59, I. Cl. Schenectady; Caughnawaga, 59-62, Westerlo, 62-67, Buskirk's Bridge 67-75, Farmer Village, 75-82, Little Falls, N. J., 82-88, St. Johnsville, 88-92, Taghkanick, 92-97. Died July 23, 1899.

See Manual, 1902.

Furda, Englehard, b. Groningen, Neth., Feb. 1, 1884. H.C. 1910-12. W.T.S. 1915. I. by Cl. Holland. Three Oaks, Mich., 1915-17; Melvin, Ia., 1917-19; Sibley, Ia., 1919—

Gablemann, Frederick. N.B.S. 1899-1900.

Galusha, Watts. R.C. 1847. N.B.S. 1847-9. Episcopalian. d. 1851.

Gamble, Samuel L., b. Pa., 1828; Jeff. Col. 58, P.S. 61 (New Scotland, N. Y., 61-7; also supplied Hamiltonville, 61-2; Bethlehem, 1st, 63-7; Stillwater, 68-70); Guilderland, 70-85, S. S. Pekin, 1st, Ill., 85-90, S.S. Constatine, 90-1; S.S. Presb. ch., Garner, 91-1895; d. Mar. 18. See P.S. Cat.

See Manual, 1902.

Ganse, Hervey Doddridge, b. near Fishkill, N. Y., Feb. 22, 1822; N.Y.U. 35-8, C.C. 39, N.B.S. 43, I. Cl. N.Y.; Freehold, 2d, 43-56, N. Y. C., W. 23d st. (after 71 in Madison av.), 56-76 (St. Louis, Mo., 76-83, Cor. Sec. Presbyt. Bd. for Colleges and Academies, 83-91), d. Sept. President of Gen. Synod, 1866. Editor of "Christian Intelligencer," 1871-5.

Mr. Ganse was a man of brilliant ability, ripe scholarship and earnest piety. Hence he early became a leader in the pulpit and in denominational activity. He was one of the most active members of the Boards of Foreign and Domestic Missions. He was chairman of the committee to report on the elimination of the word "Dutch" from the corporate title of the Denomination (1866-7). He was also interested in Church Union. In 1861 he declined the degree of D.D. from Rutgers College, holding that such distinctions were contrary to the spirit of the Gospel.

A volume of his poems and hymns was published after his death. See "Memorial Address by Dr. J. McC. Holmes." Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Bible Slaveholding Not Sinful; a Reply to Slaveholding Not Sinful," by Dr. S. B. How, 1856. A Sermon on the "Duties of the Sabbath," in the "Christian Sabbath," 1862. Article on "Baptism for the Dead," "Am. Presbyt. and Theolog. Rev.," 1863. A Sermon on the "Trinity," in "South Church Lects. on Christian Doct.," 1865. Article on "Change of Name," "Appendix to Minutes Gen. Syn.," 1867. "Reminiscences of Dr. Thomas De Witt" (In "Memorial"). Article in "Sprague's Annals of Am. Ref. D. Pulpit," on "Rev. George Schenck." Many editorials in the "Christian Intelligencer." "Practical Results of N. Y. S. S. Institute," 1868. Various Hymns.

Ganss, Jacob J., b. Frankfurt on the Main, Ger., Aug. 3, 1859; Basel, 79; Basel and Karls Schule, 80; ord. by Cl. Bergen, 83, Ger. Evang., Kreischersville, S. I., 1882-1912; also S.S. Kreischersville, 1913—; laboring in Amboy, 1892-1910; St. Paul's, Perth Amboy, 1910—; Ph.D., Tayler Univ., 1898.

PUBLICATIONS: "Das Forsthaus." "Der Goldgraeber." "Der Mueller-sohn." "Gottes Wege sind Wunderbar." Gemeinde Bole 13 years.

Gardeneir, W., Kalamazoo, 1855, d.

Gardner, Hugh Brodie, b. in Scotland, 1820; Y.C. 42, P.S. 49, Galena, Ill., 49-51, S.S. Madison, Wis., 15-5, Coeymans and New Baltimore, 56-60, Herkimer, 60-4; S.S. Bergen, Cong., 64-7, Sec. Am. Tract Soc., Schenectady, 67-70, Perry, Presbyt., 70-2; died 1874. See "P. S. Cat."

Gardner, John, b. at Gilbertsville, Otsego Co., N. Y., Feb. 1, 1814; U.C. 41, N.B.S. 44, 1. Cl. N.B.; Harlingen, 1844-81, d. Oct. 20.

He had the advantage of a pious and worthy Scotch and New England ancestry. For 37 years he exercised a ministry of great devotion and usefulness in a single field. While he was an excellent pastor, his preaching was Scriptural, varied and forcible, and always very instructive. See Manual, 1902.

Gardner, John C., b. Middleburgh, N. Y., May 17, 1877; P.C., 1900; N.B.S., 1903; 1. by Cl. S. L. I., 1903; Highwood, N. J., 1903-09, w. c.

Gardner, John Scoon (s. of John Gardner), b. Harlingen, N. J., Nov. 1, 1850; C.N.J. 71, U.S. 75, lic. Cl. Philadelphia (S.S. Morris plains, Presbyt., 75-6); ord. by Cl. Schoharie, Aug. 23, 76; Middleburgh, 76-80; Harlingen, 80-3; Flatlands, 1883-1913; P.E. 1913. D.D. by H.C. 1911; S.C. Cl. S.L.I.; Pres. P.S. N. Y., 1912.

Gardner, Theodore A., b. in Vt., 1830; W.C., 53; U.S., 57; ord. by Cl. Saratoga, 62; S.S. Manhattanville, 55; Buskirk's Bridge, 61-2, Tiossiock, 62-7; died Jan. 20, 1880. Other details see "U. S. Gen. Cat."

Garland, D. G., Florence, S.C. All Souls, 1919-20.

Garretson, Garret I., b. near Somerville, 1808, R.C. 29, N.B.S. 32, 1. Cl. N.B.; Stuyvesant, 32-4; Newtown and Jamaica, 35-49, Lodi, 49-52, d. Aug. 14, 1854. See "Manual" of 1879.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Discourse at Jamaica, L. I.," Feb. 15, 1842, at the Quadragenian Anniversary of the Ministry of the Rev. Jacob Schoonmaker, D.D., 1842. "The Christian Citizen," 1842. "A Sermon on the Death of A. S. Rapalje," 1847.

Garretson, Geo. Rem., b. at Jersey City, May 21, 1850; R.C. 70, N.B.S. 70-1, U.S. 71-3, in Europe 73-4, U.S. 74-5, lic. Cl. Bergen, Sept., 1875; 1st Long Is. City, 75-6, 1st L. I. City, and St. Johns, Laurel Hill, 76-7, Ap. 1st, Hyde Park, 77-8, Presb. Mattituck, L. I., 83-7, Claremont, Presby, ch., Jersey City, 87-1900, S.S. Summit, N. J., 1900-04, Laurel, L. I., 1906—

Garretson, Gilbert S. (s. of John Garretson), b. N. Y. C., Nov. 21, 1839; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 62, 1. Cl. Orange, Upper Walpack, 63-84, Franklin Furnace, N. J., 85-91.

Garretson, Jas. Cortelyou, b. Middlebush, N. J., Aug. 8, 1851; R.C. 71, N.B.S. 74, lic. Cl. N.B.; Prattsville, 75-7, Taghkanic, 1877-91, supplying churches, 1892—, member Bd. Supt N.B.S.

Garretson, John, b. at Six-Mile Run, N. J., Nov. 9, 1801; U.C. 23, N.B.S. 26, 1. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Kinderhook Landing (Stuyvesant) and Columbiaville, 26-7, Middleburgh, 27-33, Schraalenburgh, 33-6, Miss. at Brooklyn, organizing the Central Ch., 36-7, Belleville, 37-49, Cor. Sec. Bd. Dom. Missions, 49-59, Canastota, 59-61, Owasco Outlet, 61-4, Esopus, 65-6, also S.S. at St. Remy (Lawrenceville, Pa., Presb., 66-9); Cortlandtown, 69-72; w. c.; Rector of Hertzog Hall, 1874-5, d. D.D. by R.C. 1855. See Manual, 1902.

Garretson, John, b. Millstone, N. J., 1829; N.B.S. 64, 1. Cl. N.B.; (supplying Broadalbin, N. Y., Presbyt., 65-8, pastor, 1868-9, d.)

Garretson, John K., N.B.S., 1821-2; d. 1822.

Garvin, Isaac, 1832.

Gaston, John, b. Somerville, N. J., 1825; R.C. 49, N.B.S. 52, l. Cl. N.B.; Pompton, 52-62, Saugerties, 62-9, Aquackanonck, 69-95; emeritus; d. Dec. 1, 1901. Elected a trustee of R.C. 1876. D.D. by R.C. 1872. Pres. Bd. Education 1880-1901.

He was splendidly furnished by nature, grace, and culture for the exacting demands of his high and holy office. He was a true "Shepherd and Bishop of Souls."

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: An address at the Funeral of Rev. Dr. John Gosman, 1867 (In "Memorial"). Address at Funeral of Mrs. J. B. Sheffield, 1864. Gaston, Joseph, Belmont, 1895-6, Hyde Park, 97-1899.

Gates, Cor. From Ger. Ref. Ch., Wyantskill, 1840-2, Caroline, 42-50, Manayunk, 51-4, Port Jackson, 56-7, Woolcott, 57-9, Minisink, 60-3, d. Feb.

Gates, Wm. Bishop, U.S. 1902; Assistant Pastor, Madison Av., N. Y. C., 1902. Congregational.

Gebhard, John G., b. at Waldorf, Ger., 1750, studied at Heidelberg and Utrecht, l. 1771 (Whitpain and Worcester, Pa., 1771-4); Ger. Ref., N. Y. C., 1774-6, Claverack, 1776-1826, d.; also at Ghent every two months, 1782-87, at Schoharie, 1784, at Taghkanic quarterly, 1777-97, at Hillsdale every seven weeks, 1793-1814, and at Camp occasionally.

When New York was invaded by the British he removed to Kingston, and soon accepted a call to Claverack. He was here the means of healing an unhappy division, bringing with him sagacity, knowledge of human nature, prudence, and self-control. He mastered the Low Dutch tongue, so as to be able to preach in it, in three months. He also preached in all the surrounding neighborhood, traveling sometimes even to Schoharie (sixty miles distant) to break to them the Word of Life. In 1777 he founded the Washingtonian Institute at Claverack, of which he was principal. He was always modest, dignified, and courteous, and affable in his intercourse with others. He was a man of peace. As a preacher he had life and energy, and was frequently pathetic; his style of preaching was mostly didactic, addressed to the understanding with a view to enlighten and convince. As a patriot of the Revolution, he was active and consistent; he used the weight of his official character to maintain the righteousness of the cause and enlarge the spirit of freedom. His last communion season, standing on the border of the grave, is described as thrilling. "Harbaugh," ii. 393. "Claverack Centennial." "Mag. R.D.C.," i. 232, "The Parsonage Between the Two Manors," 1910.

Gebhard, John G. (great-grandson of John G. Gebhard, above), b. Hudson, N. Y., Nov. 2, 1857; H.C. 78, N.B.S. 82, l. Cl. Hudson; Griggstown, 1882-5, Mellenville and Philmont, 1885-91, Herkimer, 91-1900, Cor. Sec. Bd. of Education, 1900-1920. Ass. Treasurer Bd. of Education 1902—. D.D. by H.C. 1906.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for Church periodicals.

Gebhard, John G., Jr. (son of John G. Gebhard), b. Herkimer, N. Y., Sept. 23, 1894; H.C. 1916; N.B.S., 1919; l. by Cl. Westchester, Missionary to India, 1920—

George, H. W., 1880-90.

Gerhard, Ludwig, 1865.

Gesman, N. J., b. Charlois, Neths., Dec. 17, 1835; c. to America, 46; lic. by Cl. Illinois, 88; Ebenezer, Ia., 89-1894; d. Nov. 3.

He came to America with the 800 under the lead of Rev. H. P. Scholte, 1846. They settled at Pella, Ia. In 1865 he began to study law and was admitted to the bar; but his anxiety to preach the Gospel led him into the ministry. He was always ready to proclaim the Word in any destitute locality, and his efforts were rewarded with the conversion of many souls. In 1888 a community at Ebenezer, Ia., where he had labored, petitioned the Classis of Illinois to organize them into a church, and they at once chose

Mr. Gesman as their pastor. His preaching was logical and instructive, but his ministry was short.

Gesner, Oscar, b. Nyack, N. Y., Nov. 16, 1840; R.C. 1862, N.B.S. 65, 1. S. Cl. L.I.; Rocky Hill, 65-70, Linden, 70-4, w. c.

Often supplying churches, d. Sept. 18, 1918. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1919, 919.

Geyer, Julius W., b. Saxony, July 7, 1836, student R.C. 1862, N.B.S. 1863, Ger. Evang. Mission, N. Y. C., 1863-1914; d. Sept. 18, 1914. D.D. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 595.

For many years member of Bd. of Domestic Missions and preeminently the pastor of the German population of N. Y. C.

Gibson, J. R., 1888-9.

Giebel, Wm. Hobart, b. Rochester, N. Y., July 21, 1879; R.C., 1904; N.B.S., 1907; Post graduate, 1907-08; Talmage Memorial, Philadelphia, 1908-09; Missionary to China, 1909-1913.

Giffen, John, b. Birkenhead, Eng., Nov. 9, 1862; U.T.S., 93; ord. by Presb. N.Y.; S.S., Belmont, N. Y. C., 1892-3; Supt. Albany Tract and Miss. Soc., 1893—; M.D.

Gilbert, Archibald F., b. 1826? l. by Franklin Assoc. Mass., 1861; Prattsville, 61-1866, d.

Giles, Wm. Warren, b. Jan. 16, 1860, New York City, Coll. of C. of N. Y. 1881, U.T.S. 1885, l. by Baptist Ch. N. Y. Association, (Baptist Ch. of the Redeemer 1835-1893, Baptist Ch. of Summit, N. J., 1st 1898-1907), First Reformed, Orange, N. J., 1907—, D.D.

Gillespie, John Hamilton, b. Glasgow, Scotland, Feb. 9, 1858, R.C. 82, Johns Hopkins 82-3, N.B.S. 85, 1. Cl. Bergen; New Hurley, N. Y., 85-8, Prof. of Greek, Hope College, 88-98, Prof. Hellenistic Greek and N. T. Exegesis, N.B.S., 1898-1911, Instructor in N. T. Criticism and Lector, Missions 1911-21, D.D., H.C. and R.C., 1898.

Gilmore, Wm. Brokaw, b. White House, N. J., 1835; H.C. 66, W.S. 69, lic. and ord. Cl. Mich., 70; Prin. Amelia Institute, and Miss. in Va., 69-72, Prin. Female Dept. Hope College, Nov., 72-3, June; Spring Lake, Ill., 73-82, Havana, Ill., 82-1884, d. Ap. 24.

See Manual, 1902.

Ginnings, see Jennings.

Girtanner, Carl, Hudson City, 2d (Jersey City), 1879-81, Newark, West (Ger.), 1882-1918. P.E. 1918.

Gleason, Wm. Henry (son-in-law of Rev. Dwight M. Seward), b. in Durham, Ct., Sept. 28, 1833; Y.C. 53; lic. and ord. Presb. L. I., 70; Newburgh, 70-76, Newark, 1st, 77-86, Hudson, N. Y., 1886-88, w. c. Died Feb. 21, 1892.

See Manual, 1902.

Gliddon, A. M., 1892.

Goebel, Gustavus A. T., b. Frankfort-on-the-Main, Germany, May 12, 1861. N.Y. 1881. l. by Cl. N. Y. N.B.S. 1884; Yorkville (Ger.), 84-90, Greenburgh, 1890-1910, Stanton, N. J., 1910-16, Grand Rapids, Zion Ref., 1919-21, Shawangunk, N.Y., 1921—

PUBLICATIONS: German English Readers, I, II, III. German English Grammar.

Goebel, Louis, b. Frankfort on Main, Ger., July 27, 1858; Bloomfield T. Sem., 1877-80; U.T.S. 1880-1; ord. by Cl. Bergen, Sept. 30, 1881; Hackensack, 3d, 1881-90; Yorkville, N. Y. C. (Evang.), 1890-5, Flatbush, 2d, 1895-1918. d. March 14.

Goetschius, John Henry (son of Rev. Maurice Goetschi, of Zurich, Switzerland), b. 1717; studied at Zurich, and under Dorsius; assisting Dorsius, in Bucks Co., Pa., 1739-41; licensed by Dorsius, Frelinghuysen, and Tennant, 1741; Jamaica, Newtown, Success, and Oyster Bay, L. I., 1741-8, re-ordained by the Cœtus, 1748, Hackensack and Schraalenberg, N. J., 1748-74, died.



His father, Rev. Maurice Goetschi, was born in Switzerland in 1686, and ordained in 1710. He was a remarkable Oriental scholar. He was assistant pastor at Bernegg, 1710-20; was pastor at Salez, 1720-31, when, for some reason, he was deposed. But he still possessed great influence, and left Zurich, Oct. 4, 1734, with a party of 400, destined for America. They had a very difficult and dangerous passage down the Rhine, on account of a Franco-Austrian war then raging. They were molested and robbed continually. After leaving Mayence they met with further disappointments and discouragements all the way to Holland, although occasionally they found friends along the way. The colonists finally reached Rotterdam, where they suffered not a little; but Rev. Mr. Wilhelmius sought to mitigate their sufferings. Goetschi went on to The Hague, where he unexpectedly met with most remarkable success. He had hoped, upon starting, that England would send them to the Carolinas, but Count Walpole, the British Ambassador at The Hague, said he could not send them on to England, without express orders.

Goetschi now addressed himself to Mr. Felss, a certain statesman there, who received him most favorably. He told him they had been seeking for six years for a man to organize the churches in Pennsylvania, where there were 60,000 of the Reformed faith. He offered to secure his appointment as Superintendent-General of Pennsylvania, and give him a salary for the first year of about \$800; but he must first see his testimonials. Goetschi wrote to Rev. J. Baptiste Ott, of Zurich, for testimonials. Ott informed Rev. Wilhelmi, of Rotterdam, that Goetschi had started against advice; yet since he had reached Rotterdam, he would give him a letter of introduction to Wilhelmi. Information was also sent that Goetschi had been deposed, but that he was a man of great energy, and might yet accomplish great good in the New World. Through Statesman Felss' suggestion, the whole body was diverted from Carolina to Pennsylvania. They left Rotterdam, Feb. 24, 1735.

They stopped on the coast of England, and had a stormy passage all the way over, and a brutal tyrant for a captain. They reached Philadelphia, May 29, 1735, and Goetschi himself expired soon after landing. He left a wife and eight children, of whom John Henry was the oldest. He was then only seventeen.

In their distress John Henry writes, on July 21, 1735, to Rev. Werdmiller, assistant at Zurich, giving an account of the voyage, and of his father's death, and asking for aid. He also states how he had begun to preach at this early age. When the people found out that he was a student for the ministry, and he showed them the certificate of his studies, they were delighted and insisted on his preaching. He preached and catechized twice every Sunday, not only in Philadelphia, but in the outlying districts. He received another certificate from Zurich, on May 28, 1736, stating that he had attended college there, and they had hopes of his becoming a good minister when he got through his schooling. He now sought ordination at the hands of the Presbyterian Synod in Philadelphia, but that Synod, May 27, 1737, while satisfied with his testimonials, as far as they went, delayed ordaining him, and advised him to continue his studies.

Nevertheless, he continued preaching, and performed other ministerial duties. He officiated in a dozen different congregations, although he himself only partook of the Lord's Supper for the first time, at the hands of Rieger, at Germantown, in November, 1736 (if Boehm's statement is correct). Goetschi, therefore, exhibited a spirit of independence, to say the least, not altogether justifiable. The South Holland Synod proposed in 1738 that Goetschius should be ordained, either by the Presbyterian Synod or by some of the neighboring ministers, or by ministers sent there for that purpose. But, about 1739, Goetschi stopped preaching, and went to Bucks County to finish his theological studies under Dorsius. The Synod of South Holland of 1740 refers to this event, saying that after having per-



formed all the work of a regularly qualified minister, he stopped short to finish his studies.

In October, 1740, before his ordination, Goetschius visited Long Island, where the churches of Newtown, Jamaica, Hempstead, and Oyster Bay gave him a call, whither he went the following year.

On April 7, 1741, Dorsius, Tennant, and Frelinghuysen ordained him. Goetschi asked Boehm's forgiveness for all that he had done against him. The Classis of Amsterdam censured Dorsius for ordaining Goetschius.

Goetschius was installed by Freeman, with the consent of Antonides, over the churches in Queens County, L. I. But from the first there were some who questioned the validity of his ordination, and his colleague, Antonides, took part with them. The pressure brought to bear upon him caused him sometimes to lose his temper, for which the Classis rebuked him. His opponents also trumped up charges of immorality against him, which produced great confusion for several years, but the Classis ultimately declared that these had not been proven. The whole business, the validity of his ordination and the charges, was committed to the ministers of N. Y. C. and L. I., and articles of agreement were at length adopted. For the sake of peace Mr. Goetschius consented, in 1748, when the Cætus was formed by classical authority, to take the place of a candidate, though he had been seven years in the ministry, and to submit to a new examination and ordination! During the contest much unchristian spirit had been exhibited. The church was sometimes locked against him, when he preached in barns, or crowded houses, or under trees, or on the doorsteps of the church. On one occasion, when in the church, the chorister, who sat below the pulpit and in those days gave out the hymns, in order to prevent his preaching, gave out the whole of the 119th Psalm, which would have taken all day to sing. But Mr. Goetschius had the courage to stop the proceedings. The neighboring ministers also (Boel, etc.), who were opposed to his ordination, rebaptized the children whom he had baptized. Yet God accepted his ministry, giving him while on Long Island, and before his reordination, as well as frequently after, great revivals. His occasional services at New Paltz were also greatly blessed.

When he removed to Hackensack new difficulties awaited him. He was called as the colleague of Mr. Curtenius. The latter, while favorable to the Cætus, seems to have been among the more conservative members, and ultimately opposed the proposition for a Classis. The two colleagues, therefore, represented the conservative and progressive elements. Indeed, the anti-Cætus party on Long Island soon called Curtenius there after they had driven Goetschius away.

Mr. Goetschius and his friends, embracing all the elders and deacons at Hackensack, procured a charter from the Governor to assess the expenses of the church on the pews. Domine Goetschius had not received his full salary when he left Long Island. This, with the ecclesiastical questions about ordination, fully split the church, and was the foundation of those unhappy differences cherished by the parties which led, in connection with other causes, seventy years later, to the secession, and the organization of the "True Reformed Dutch Church," as they styled themselves. Mr. Goetschius was blessed again in New Jersey by a precious revival of religion. He was a learned, pious, and godly man, and a faithful and successful preacher of the Gospel. He instructed several young men for the ministry, such as Dirck Romeyn, Theo. Romeyn, Sol. Froeligh, John Leydt, Verbeck, Benj. Du Bois, the younger Frelinghuysens, and Martinus and Henricus Schoonmaker. He was also one of the first trustees of Queens College. His ministry was exactly contemporary with the great dispute concerning Hollandish or American ordination. When he first settled on Long Island he gave great offense by preaching on the text, "The Unknown God," reflecting on the personal piety of many of the people. They in turn started slanderous charges against him, which could not be sus-

tained, and then started those questions about the validity of his ordination. He was a man of deep feeling and strong passions, it being said that once, when resistance was apprehended to his entering the church at Hackensack, he buckled on his sword, and thus accoutred entered the pulpit. It must be remembered, however, that it was not unusual for even a minister to wear a sword, sometimes carrying it to church and laying it behind him in the pulpit during service.

He was below the middle size, of a vigorous constitution; abrupt in speech, but his language was clear and expressive. He was a man of profound erudition, a thorough Calvinist, and an accomplished theologian.—*Ecc. Rec. N. Y.* Many letters, especially between 1743-50. "Taylor's Annals of Cl. of Bergen." "Strong's Flatbush." "Sprague's Annals."

PUBLICATIONS: "De Orbekende God; or, The Unknown God" (Acts 17:23.) A Sermon preached on July 23, 1742, at ———, and on August 22, 1742, at Newtown. 18mo, pp. 5. 1743. (This sermon in English, but apparently much abbreviated, in the "Banner of Truth," vol. ii, parts 6, 7.) See also "Rev. Dr. Jas. L. Good's Hist. Reformed (Ger.) Church," pages 173-190, for the earlier facts in the life of Goetschius.

Goetschius, John Mauritius (brother of J. H. Goetschius), b. in Canton of Thurgau, Switzerland, July, 1724; educated as a physician; c. to America, 1744; studied for the ministry under his brother, and Theo. Frelinghuysen; lic. by Cœtus, 1754; Schoharie (Ger. and Dutch), 1756-60, Shawangunk and New Paltz, 1760-71, d. Mar. 17.

He at once began to practice as a physician at Hackensack on his arrival in America, but was persuaded by his brother to prepare for the ministry. He warmly espoused the cause of the Cœtus. Conferentie complain to Classis (Nov. 9, 1756) that this Goetschius and Henry Frelinghuysen have, without any call or commission, officiated for more than two years as ministers of congregations, except that they did not administer the sacraments; that Goetschius had said at last meeting of the Cœtus: "We have been ciphers long enough; if we cannot gain our end, let us go to the Presbyterians, whose ordination is as good as that of the Netherlands Church." The Cœtus approved his call to Schoharie, Nov. 10, 1757, and he was ordained and installed by Vrooman and Theodore Frelinghuysen on Dec. 14. Rev. P. N. Semmer, of the Lutheran Church, assisted. He preached to both the Germans and Dutch in Schoharie, and also practiced medicine all his life. His field of labor at New Paltz extended over thirty miles. He was large and commanding in person, courteous and intelligent in his intercourse with others, and decided in his opinions. President Stiles, of Yale College, refers in his journal to his having met a Rev. Mr. Huzius (Goetschius) when at Kingston, a very learned man. He was one of the original trustees of Queens College. By license dated Oct. 14, 1758, he married Catharine Hagar, of Schoharie. She died at Shawangunk. 1785. "See "Stitts' Hist. of Ch. of New Paltz."

Goetschius, John Mauritius, studied under his uncle, J. H. Goetschius? Sought licensure in 1773, but was not sufficiently well qualified. In 1774 rumors against him again delayed his license. A man of this name joined the "Flying Camp," in N. J., 1776. He became a Major.—See "N. J. in the Revolution."

Goetschius, Stephen (s. of J. H. Goetschius), b. about 1752; studied under his father, Livingston, Westerlo, and Verbyck, l. by Gen. Meeting of Ministers and Elders, 1775; New Paltz and New Hurley, 1775-66 (not ordained till June, 1777), Marbletown and Shokan, 1796-1814, Saddle River and Pascack, 1814-35, d. 1837.

He was instrumental in healing the breach at New Paltz which the questions about American ordination had caused. His ministry during and immediately after the Revolution did not show much spiritual fruit, owing greatly to the spirit of the times. He was small of stature and somewhat bent in form. He was sharp and fearless in his denunciation of sin. After the war, he organized no less than nine churches in Ulster County

Possessed of a vigorous constitution, when over eighty years of age he could yet ride on horseback between his two charges. He never became well skilled in the English language. He loved to preach in Dutch. He was a man of deep thought, holding strongly to the Calvinistic doctrines, and dwelling much on experimental religion, election, particular atonement, depravity, regeneration, and final perseverance.—Rev. John Manley. He was teaching a Latin school at New Paltz, 1793.—“Ostrander’s Life,” 22. Goetschius, Stephen Z., b. 1795, at New Paltz (s. of Stephen Goetschius), studied under Froeligh, l. Cl. Paramus, 1819; Miss. at Manheim, 1822, seceded, 1823, Danube and Osquak, 1823-4, suspended. (Report Miss. Soc., 1823, p. 8.) Re-entered R.D.C. as a candidate of the Classis of Paramus, April 16, 1828. Canastota, S.S., 1836-7, afterward in the West.

Gorby, I. L., S.S. at Pekin, Ill., 1892-3.

Gordon, M. R., Schaghticoke, 1890-4, Glenville, 2d, 1895-1901. Became Presbyterian, 1902.

Gordon, William R., b. N. Y. C., Mar. 9, 1811; N.Y.U. 34. N.B.S. 37, l. Cl. N.Y.; North Hempstead, Jan., 38-42, Flushing, 42-9, Houston St., N. Y. C., 49-58, Schraalenburgh, 58-80, w. c. Died March 30, 1897. S.T.D. by C.C. 1859.

Dr. Gordon was a keen thinker with a style more literary than oratorical. He was quick in debate and sharp of speech, which sometimes gave offense to those who did not understand his kindly heart. To those who were in need his sympathy and aid were prompt and generous.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: See Manual, 1902.

Gosman, John, b. 1784, in N. Y. C.; C.C. 1801, studied under Mason and Proudfit, l. Presbyt. of Washington, 1804 (supplied Lansingburgh and other chs. 1804-8); Kingston and Hurley, 1808-11, Kingston, 11-35, Philadelphia, 2d (8th St.), 35-6, Westerlo, S.S. 36-8 (Port Byron, Presbyt. 38-41), supplied Cocymans and New Baltimore, 41-2, Hudson, 42-53, Flatbush, Ulster Co., 54-9, d. 1865. Elected a trustee of R.C. 1825. D.D. by R.C. 1833.

He was a man of genial disposition, abundant in labor and of unction in prayer. He was by virtue of his character a kind of bishop over neighboring churches and he was noted for his ability to raise money for benevolent purposes.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: “A Family Prayer-Book.” “Questions on the Gospels and Acts, for Bible Classes.” “Sermon at the Funeral of Rev. J. C. Vandervoort.” “Sermon at the Funeral of Professor James Cannon, D.D.” An article on “Nearing Home” (Presb. Board). Articles in “Sprague’s Annals of American Reformed D. Pulpit,” on Rev. Elias Van Benschoten and Rev. Dr. Jacob Brodhead.

Gosselink, Marion G., b. March 2, 1890, Pella, Ia. H.C. 1915. N.B.S. 1918. l. by Cl. N.B. South Branch, 1918—

Gouwens, Tunis E., b. South Holland, Ill., July 13, 1886. H.C. 1909. P.S. 1909-10. N.B.S. 1912. l. by Cl. N.B. Fort Washington, Col. Ch., N. Y. C., Ass., 1913-15; Mountain Lakes, N. J., 1915-1921. (Pres. Louisville, Ky., 2d, 1921—).

PUBLICATIONS: Sermons in various periodicals.

Gowen, Isaac Wm., b. New Brunswick, N. J., Dec. 29, 1858; R.C. 79, N.B.S. 83, l. Cl. N.B.; Cold Spring, N. Y., 83-5, New Durham, 1885—. Pres. Gen. Syn. 1915. Member Council H.C. Member Bd. Supt. W.T.S. Member Bd. Supt. N.B.S. Member Bd. D.M. Corresponding Sec. Bd. of Publication 1893. Member Executive and Administration Com. of Federal Council of Chs. D.D. R.C. 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Ed. of “Mission Field,” 1888-92. Assoc. Ed. of “Ch. Int.” “Expositions of S.S. Lessons,” 1890—. Articles for Press.

Graham, Jas. Edward, b. Catskill, N. Y., July 22, 1849; R.C. 71, N.B.S. 78, 1. Cl. Schoharie; Cherry Hill, N. J., 78-80, Greenville, N. Y., 80-9, Amity, 1889-1914.

Gramm, Gustavus E. Gym. of Halle, Prus., 1844, tutor, 44-56, 1. Cl. Maryland (G.R.), 57 (Baltimore, 5th, G.R., 56-9, Bethlehem's Ch. of Philadelphia, 59-61); Philadelphia, 4th, 1862-7. Physician 1867-1901. d. Nov. 2.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1902, 203.

Grant, Henry J., R.C. 1865, N.B.S. 68, 1. Cl. Geneva; traveled in Europe, Syria, and Palestine, 1868-70; on account of ill-health had license revoked about 1872. An insurance agent at Ithaca, N. Y.

Grant, J. Edward. Presbyterian. Hawthorne, N. J., 1901-06; Fultonville, N. Y., 1906-13. Pres. 1915.

Grant, J. W. Cong. 1903. Glen Rock, 1903-11. LL.D.

Grant, William D., b. Aberdeen, Scotland, Sept. 29, 1853; Univ. Toronto, 80-3; Knox Coll., Ontario, 84; U.T.S. 87; ord. by Presbyt. N. Y., 88 (assist. pastor, Broome St. Tab., N. Y. C., 87-9); South Bergen, Jersey City, 89-96; in Europe, 1897. Ph.D., U.N.Y., 1893.

Grasmeer, Wilhelmus (son-in-law of J. Megapolensis), Grafdyck, Holland, 16.-49, suspended; c. to America, 1651; Rensselaerwyck, 1651-2, returned to Holland.

The church of Rensselaerwyck having lost the services of Megapolensis, by his removal to New Amsterdam, was exceedingly anxious for a pastor. But the Classis of Amstêrdam could not immediately succeed in finding one. Grasmeer had been suspended, and perhaps deposed, by the Classis of Alckmaer, for drunkenness, quarreling, and other things. Without permission of his Classis he determined to come to America, having secured certificates from Rev. Mr. Knyff and his own former Consistory. The Classis of Amsterdam wrote letters to its two churches in America, warning them against him. Nevertheless, the church of Rensselaerwyck was induced by the certificates to accept him as their pastor. Upon his first arrival he had accompanied Stuyvesant on his expedition to the South River, in July, 1651. ("Col. Hist. N. Y., i. 597, 599, 600.) He preached with acceptance to the people. But the Synod of North Holland confirmed his suspension, and the Classis of Amsterdam again wrote to him, and to the two churches, directing them no longer to countenance him, and commanding him to return. In this they were sustained by the West Indian Company. In 1652 he accordingly went back to Holland, with warm testimonials, asking that he might be qualified to return. This was not granted.

Gray, Andrew, b. 1764; studied under Livingston, lic. by Synod of R. D. Chs. 1790; Poughkeepsie, 1790-4. Miss. to the Susquehanna Region (Hanover), 1793-96, Danville, Angelico, Sharon, Karr Valley, and Tuscarora, 1797-1819. d.

He was driven from his home by the British, in the war, and his books and property destroyed. "Mints. Cl. N. B.," ii, 33, 54, 72, 77, 104, etc. An interesting letter from, 1809, in "Christians' Mag.," iii, 105. See also "Centen. Disc.," 509.

Gray, John, b. at Aberdeen, Scotland, 1792, educated and ordained in Scotland, about 1815 (Miss. in Russian Tartary, 1818-25, Dom. Miss. in England, 1825-33), c. to America. 1833; Fallsburgh (Woodbourne), 33-5, Schodack, 35-46, Cohoes, 47-8, Ghent, 1st, 48-55, Cicero, 56-7, d. 1865. See "Manual" of 1879.

Gray, John, b. 1799. Currytown, 1830-32. d. 1877.

Gray, William, Tyre, 1839-46.

Green, Harold Edward, b. Nyack, N. Y., Dec. 16, 1880. R.C. 1906. N.B.S. 1909. 1. by Cl. S.L.I. 1909. South Bound Brook, 1909—

Greene, Elijah Warner, b. New Lebanon, N. Y., March 8, 1856; U.C. 82, Hartford Sem. 85, lic. Presb. Westchester, 84 (Presbyt. Miss. in Utah, 85-92, Superintendent of Public Schools in Utah, 90-3, Presbyt. Ch.,



Oskaloosa, Kan., 93-4); New Salem, N. Y., 94-6, Philadelphia, 2d, 96-8, Keyport, N. J., 98-1901, Livingston, N. Y., 1901-1903. S.S. Brooklyn, N. Y., New Lots, 1903-04, (Episcopalian—Mitchel, S. D., 1904-06, Vermilion, S. D., 1906-08, Unadilla, N. Y., 1908-10, Franklin, N. Y., 1910-15.) d. Feb. 13.

Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 603.

Gregory, Oscar H., b. Hobart, Delaware Co., N. Y., Aug. 27, 1809; Amherst Coll. 28, P.S. and N.B.S. 31, 1. Cl. N.B.; Farmerville, N. Y., 31-38, Washington and Gibbonsville (West Troy, South, and North), 38-43, West Troy, North, 43-70, w. c. D.D. by U.C. 1853. Pres. of Gen. Synod 1860. Died Dec. 11, 1885.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Sermon on the Death of David A. Abrahams, Esq., a Ruling Elder at West Troy," 1844. Essay on "Fashion," "Am. Magazine." "Sermon on the Death of Martin Whitbeck, Esq., a Ruling Elder at West Troy," 1858. "The Glory of God's House." "A Sermon at the Re-dedication of Church at Farmer Village," 1857. "Memoir of Andrew Meneely, Esq.," American Tract Society.

Gregory, Thos. B., c. from England, 1833, 1. Presbyt. of Onondaga, 1833; Canastota, S.S., 1834-5, Prattsville, 1836-40, Oyster Bay, 1841-4, Grahamville, 1844-8, Miss. at Hoboken, 1850-4, Huguenots, S. I., 1855-60, w. c. d. 1871.

PUBLICATIONS: "Ezekiel's Wheel; or, Providence of God in the Government of the World," 1857, 1859.

Griffin, Walter Timothy, b. 1852 at Flatbush, Ulster Co., N. Y.; R.C. 1875, N.B.S. 1878; lic. Cl. Ulster; Jersey City, Central Av., 1878-81, Bedford, Brooklyn, 81-6, 1887-1906, U. S. Consul at Limoges, France, d. Dec. 13, 1907.

He was a versatile man of great optimism. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1908, 233.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Homes of Our Country, Centres of Moral and Religious Influence," 1881, pp. 640.

Griffis, Wm. Elliot, b. in Philadelphia, Sept. 17, 1843; R.C. 69, N.B.S. 69-70; in charge of Knox Mem. Chapel, N. Y. C., May-Nov., 70; in Government Educational Work in Japan, 70-4, U. S., 75-7; lic. Manhattan Cong. Assoc., April 3, 77, and by Cl. Schenectady, May 22, 77; Schenectady, 1st, 77-86, Professor of Mental Science, U.C. 1883-4, (Boston, Mass., Shawmut Cong. Ch., 86-93, Ithaca, N. Y., 1st Cong. Ch., 1893-1903, D.D. by U.C. 1884, L.H.D. R.C. 1899. "Resigned active pastorate to help Orientals and Occidentals understand each other."

In 1870 he went to Japan for the purpose of organizing schools and was successively Superintendent of Education in the province of Echizen (1871) and professor of physics in the Imperial University of Tokyo (1872-4.) Always busy in literary work, since 1903 he has devoted himself exclusively to it. Beside his interest in the Orient and his works thereon, he has travelled extensively in Holland and interpreted the Dutch history and character to the American people. He is an honored member of several Literary Societies of Europe and America.

Dr. Griffis is one of the most voluminous writers in America. His literary work may be grouped as follows:

1. Writing 50 years for the "Christian Intelligencer."
2. Many contributions to periodicals and encyclopaedias.
3. 18 books relating to Japan.
4. 4 books relating to Korea.
5. 3 books relating to Pilgrim Fathers.
6. 6 books relating to Holland.
7. Various others on China, Belgium, Scotland, England, etc.



- Griglio, Petro, Recd. from Pres. Ch. 1917, Waldensian, N.Y.C. 1919-1920, Presbyterian 1921.
- Griswold, John Valentine, b. Mich., 1837; U.C. 1865, U.S. 1868 (Washingtonville, N. Y., Presb., 1868-71); Miss. pastor of Bethany Chapel, Brooklyn, 1871-2; (Port Jefferson, L. I., 1872—)
- Groenveld, John C., H.C. 1877, N.B.S. 1878-80, Fynaart and Saugatuck, 1881-2. Suspended for schism.
- Grootenhuis, see TeGrootenhuis.
- Grooters, Peter, b. Orange City, Ia., Oct. 25, 1875, H.C. 1903, W.T.S. 1906, l. by Cl. Iowa, Churchville, Minn., 1906-08, Greenleafston, Minn., 1908-16, Otley, Ia., 1916-1920, Classical Miss. Col. East Sioux, 1920, S.C. Cl. Pella 1917-20.
- Gros, John Daniel, b. in Germany, 1737 (Northampton, Allentown, Egypt, Jordan, and Schlosser's Church, 1761-70, Saucon and Springfield, 1770-3); Kingston, Ger., 1773-1783, Ger. Ref., N. Y. C., 1783-95, Prof. of Gen. Lang. and Geography in Columbia College, 1784-95, Prof. of Moral Philosophy in Columbia College, 1787-95 (Canajoharie and perhaps S.S. at Stone Arabia, 1796-1800); died May 25, 1812. Regent of U.N.Y. 1784-7. Trustee of Colum. Col. 1787-92. S.T.D. by C.C. 1789.
- He had been a pupil of Kern, and became the instructor of the illustrious Milledoler. During the Revolution he was exposed to many perils as a pastor of a church on the frontier. He removed to New York State on account of want of love, stubborn conduct, neglect to attend worship, and non-payment of salary of his churches in Pennsylvania. He was Chaplain of the regiment of levies for the immediate defence of the state, appointed by the N. Y. Council, April 27, 1781, under Lieut.-Col. Marinus Willett. On April 10, 1782, he was appointed Chaplain to two regiments of levies for the defence of the frontier of the state. ("Harbaugh's Lives," ii, 391). Upon his removal to New York City, he published "Natural Principles of Rectitude, a Systematic Treatise on Moral Philosophy," 8vo, 1795. He became wealthy by buying soldiers' land warrants. The last ten years of his life were spent in the vicinity of Fort Plain on a farm. See "Dr. Francis' Old New York," p. 47, and "Drake's Cyc." Also Art. in Milledoler, in "Sprague's Annals."
- Grull, John Derk, b. Nimeguen, Neth., Feb. 1, 1874. Valparaiso Univ. 1900. N.B.S. 1903. l. by Cl. of N.B. Upper Walpack, 1903-05, Rosendale Plains and Dashville Falls, 1905-07, Goodland, Ind., 1907-11, Volga, S. D., 1911-17, Bemis, S. D., 1918-1920, Litchville, N. D., 1920—
- Gruys, Wm. S., b. Zaandam, Neth., Ap. 9, 1868; H.C. 95, W.S. 98, l. Cl. Holland; Bethany (Sully, Ill.), 1898—. Silver Creek, Maple Lake, Minn., 1905-09; North Blenden, Mich., 1909-13; Newton, Ill., 1913-15; Portage, Mich., 1916-18; Rehoboth, Lucas, Mich., 1918-20. Presbytery of Florida, 1920—
- Guenther, August, b. Germany, 1845, educated in Germany. Brooklyn, Ch. of Jesus, 1893-1902. d. June 30, 1908.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 528.
- Guenther, John Charles, b. Newark, N. J., Oct. 12, 1858; Col. Dep. Bloomfield, N. J., 76; Theolog. Dep., 79; U.S. 1879-80; ord. by Presb., Newark (Holton, Kan. (Ger.), 80-3; City Missionary, Philadelphia, 83-4); Brooklyn, N. Y., 1884-5 (Ger. Presb., Newark, 1885-6); Brooklyn, Ger. Evang., 1886-1900, Church of Jesus, Brooklyn, 1902-03. d. June 17, 1903.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 272.
- Guldin, John C. (great-grandson of Rev. Samuel Guldin, the Pietist), b. in Bucks Co., Pa., 1799, studied theology under Herman, lic. 1820 (?); (Chester and Montgomery Cos., Pa., 20-41, Franklin Co., Pa., 41-2); N. Y. C. Ger. Evang. Miss., Rivington st., 42-63, d. Also General Missionary to the Germans in N. Y. C., 42-52.
- He was the Apostle of the Germans for many years. The master of

two languages, he was the chief link between the American and German elements in the American church. While ministering in the German churches in Pennsylvania, he experienced a great change, acquiring new views of true religion, or at least having a slumbering piety quickened. He became, henceforth, indefatigable in his labors, and with tears implored men to seek Christ. He had great revivals. He moulded the religious character of his churches, especially in Pennsylvania, where the population was not transient.

In New York his labors were Herculean. Besides the charge of a congregation, he was for ten years General Missionary to all the Germans, superintended the issue of German publications in the Tract Society, and was the general counselor and patriarch of all those of his own nationality who came to our shores. He also was the principal agent in the preparation of the German Hymn Book, since adopted by the Presbyterians for their German churches.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: A German Hymn-Book. Editor of German Edition of the "Sower." "Vol. of Sermons, in German," pp. 600, 1853.

Gulick, Albert Voorhees, b. Somerset Co., N. J., July 30, 1830; R.C. 57, N.B.S. 60, 1. Cl. N.B.; Jerusalem, 60-5, also, Union, 60-4, and Onesquethaw, 64-5, Spring Lake, Ill., 66-72, Norwood Park, 72-82 (Wilmingtong, Ill., Presbyt., 82-9, Killiam City, Wis., 89-1895.

Gulick, Alex., b. N. Y. C., 1814; R.C. 35, P.S. 35-7, U.S. 38-9 (Mt. Pleasant, Greenville, and Union, O., 40-4); Woodstock, 45-59, West Hurley, 59-64 (Bridgeville, Del., 66-8, Jasper, N. Y., 69-73, Kingswood, W. Va., 74-5); re-entered R.C.A. 1875, w. c. Died Ap. 1, 1887. See "P.S. Gen. Cat." and "U.S. Cat." "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1887, 436.

Gulick, Charles Wyckoff, b. near New Brunswick, N. J., Oct. 22, 1865; R.C. 95, N.B.S. 98, 1. Cl. N.B.; Montclair Heights, 1898-1903; Newark, North, Ass., 1903-1906; Schraalenberg, Dumont, N. J., 1906-1918; N. Y. C. Manor Chapel, 1921—

Gulick, George W., b. South Branch, N. J., May 19, 1876. R.C. 1901, N.B.S. 1904, 1. by Cl. N.B. Shawangunk, 1904-07; Jerusalem and Onesquethaw, 1908-09; Plattskill, 1909-14; High Woods, N. Y., 1912-14; Shandaken and Shokan, 1915-17. S.S. Briarcliff Cong. Ch., 1917-18. (Presbyterian, Newark, Weequahic, 1919-1921); Esopus (Ulster Park), 1921— Supt. Westchester Co. S.S., Ass., 1917-19.

Gulick, Jacob I., b. Griggstown, N. J., Dec. 22, 1830. Colporter in N. Y. and Ill. Blooming Grove, 1884-7, Tyre, 88-91, Macon and S. Macon, 91-5, Constantine, 95-8, Fairview, Ill., 98-1900, Pennsylvania Lane, Ill., 1901-1903, Missionary, Middletown, Ill., 1903. d. Jan. 11, 1914.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 246.

Gulick, Nelson J. Gansevoort and Northumberland (Bacon Hill), 1893-5.

Gulick, Uriah D., b. in Somerset Co., N. J., Sept. 19, 1835; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 62, 1. Cl. N.B.; Pekin, Ill., 62-70, Norwood Park, 70-2, Chicago, (Am. Ref.), 72-5, Brooklyn, 12th st., 75-88, Steinway, 90-1900. Supplying churches. d. Vineland, N. J., Jan. 31 1910

See Min Gen. Syn. 1910, 822.

Gunn, Alexander, b. 1785, C.C. 1805, studied under Dr. Kollock, of Princeton, and Dr. Rodgers, of N. Y. C., lic. by Presbyt. N. Y., 1809; Bloomingdale, 1809-29, d. A.M. by C.N.J. 1805. S.T.D. by Allegheny Col., 18..

His talents as a writer and preacher were of a very high order. He possessed an original and lively imagination, which threw around the productions of his well-furnished and highly-cultivated mind a charm that fixed the attention and commanded the respect and admiration of his hearers and the readers of his works. He was among the best and most popular preachers in New York. He also held a powerful pen in the department of theological controversy. The facility, ability, and taste which marked his writings secured for him an imperishable honor—that of being selected by

the General Synod as the individual best qualified to write the biography of their distinguished professor, Livingston. He performed the task to the entire satisfaction of the Synod.

His piety was unfeigned. From the time of his father's death, at the early age of thirteen, he conducted family worship. His early impressions grew stronger with increasing years. In his last sickness the Lord tested his faith, so that he exclaimed to a friend, "The Lord is trying me in deep waters," but he also granted him a joyous and glorious deliverance. His last words were, "Lord Jesus, receive my spirit." His son, Rev. Lewis C. Gunn, C.C. 1830, P. S. 1832; afterward became an editor. "Mag. R. D. C." iv, 158, 256, 257, 289. "Sprague's Annals."

Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: (Pseudonym, Clericus, in "Mag. R. D. C."). A Sermon Commemorative of Rev. John N. Abee, D.D. 1812. (See also "Mag. R. D. C." iv, 289.)—A Sermon on Intemperance. 1813.—A reply to "Whelpley's Triangle." 1817.—Two Letters to a Clergyman of R.D.C., on the Question whether a man may lawfully marry his deceased wife's sister. (Clericus.)—Reasons in Favor of the Erasure of the Law Forbidding such Marriage. 8vo, pp. 38. 1827.—A Sermon Commemorative of Rev. Dr. John H. Livingston. 1828.—Memoirs of Rev. John H. Livingston, D.D. 8vo, pp. 540. 1829. Second edition, abridged, 12mo, pp. 405. 1856. ("Princeton Review," ii, 150.)—Miscellany, by Gunn and Rowan. "Evang. Guardian and Review." 1817. (See also "Mag. R.D.C.," iv, 289.)

Gutweiler, Ernest, b. N. Y. C., Feb. 1, 1853. Col. C. N.Y. 1874. N.B.S. 1877. I. by Cl. N.Y. Long Island City, 1877-1884; Hicksville, L. I., 1884-1910. d. April 15, 1920.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 283.

Haan, Enno R. Wortendyke (Holl.), 1800-92. (Chr. Ref. Ch.).

Haan, Gilbert G., b. Oct. 7, 1862, Vriesland, Mich. H.C. Calvin C. 1890. Calvin Sem. 1893. I. by Cl. Holland. Chr. Ref. Ch. 1893. (Chr. Ref. Ch. Borculo, Mich., 1893-96, Home Missionary, 1896-98, Muskegon, 1898-1900, Home Missionary, 1900-1911. Leave of Absence 1911-15. Pella, Ia., 2d, 1915-21). Pella, Ia., Bethel, 1921—

Hadson, Warnerus, ordained for New-Amstel, 1662, but died on the passage over, 1664.

Haeger, John Frederic, born at Siegen, 1684. Matriculated at Herborn University, July 5, 1703; matriculated at University of Lingen (on the borders of Holland) about 1705, and left there on Nov. 14, 1707; licensed to preach by the Consistory of Siegen, Feb. 14, 1708; went to London with the Palatine emigrants, 1709; ordained by the Bishop of London, Dec. 20, 1709; came to America, 1710; acted as an Episcopal minister among the Reformed Germans and Lutherans along the Hudson, 1710-1721, died.

Haeger appears with the Palatines, in London, in 1709. The Society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts (founded 1701) was already considering the propriety of sending a minister with the German emigrants to the New World. The Archbishop of Canterbury and the Bishop of London approved of this. While thinking of writing to Prof. Franke, of Halle, to recommend a young man for this position, young Haeger offered his services, and the Secretary of the Society recommended him for ordination. He was ordained by the Bishop of London on Dec. 20, 1709. The Society offered him a salary of £50. He sailed from Portsmouth early in 1710, with a company of Palatines. But the Germans in New York did not take kindly to the ritual of the Church of England. They had been accustomed to simpler services. Haeger was greatly disappointed at his want of success in this direction. Kocherthal, the Lutheran minister, who came over in the same expedition, opposed the efforts of Haeger to try to proselyte the Lutherans to Episcopacy. The Lutherans generally turned

against Haeger. His only hope was now to win over the Reformed, especially as they had no minister among them. In Oct., 1710, Haeger reports that he had 600 communicants; but his subsequent reports make the numbers to grow less. This was, no doubt, partly owing to the emigration of a hundred members to Schoharie, but also partly to the unwillingness of the people to connect themselves with the Church of England. In 1715, he reports 458 communicants, scattered in eight places on either side of the Hudson, but all below Catskill. On Oct. 15, 1715, he, with John Cast and Godfrey de Wolven, received permission to build a church for the 60 families of Palatines at Kingsberry, Dutchess Co., N.Y. ("N.Y. Col. MSS." lx. 41.) On Nov. 15, 1716, Haeger was married at Kingsberry, by Kocherthal as High Dutch minister, to Anna Maria Rohrbachim. In 1716, he reports only 233 communicants. These had mostly no decent place of worship, and they objected to receiving the communion on their knees, as Catholics did in their native land. Neither did the Society always pay him his salary, so that he was sometimes obliged to borrow money. On his very urgent appeals, they sent him £50, in 1721, but he died before its arrival. His widow married Rev. James Ogilvie, an Episcopalian missionary to the Indians; Haeger accompanied Col. Nicholson's expedition to Canada in 1712. Not long before his death, he officiated at the marriage of Conrad Weiser, on Nov. 22, 1720. He also labored among the Indians. With the coming of Rev. G. M. Weiss to the Hudson River Valley, 1731, an end was put to the attempts to proselyte these Palatines to the Church of England. See WEISS. ("Dr. Good's Hist. Refd. Ch. in U.S." 143-7. "Harbaugh's Lives," ii. 373. "Doc. Hist." iii. 413, 421. "Col. Hist." v. 215, 515.

Haeghoort, Gerardus, ord. by Cl. Amsterdam, Ap. 2, 1731; arrived in N. Y. C. July 24, 1731, and at Shrewsbury, Aug. 3, 1731, at sunrise, where the whole congregation was awaiting him. Freehold and Middletown, N. J., 1731-5, Second River (Belleville), 1735-76, d. 1783?

He was sent over by the Classis of Amsterdam, in answer to a call of the church of Freehold and Middletown, after the resignation of Do. Morgan. He was a man of great respectability as a preacher, and enjoyed the confidence and respect of his people. As early as the spring of 1732, he was called to the church of N. Y., at a salary of £125, with £7 extra for firewood, and £25 for house-rent; but he declined. ("Minutes Ch. N. Y.," p. 101, "Eng. Trans."): On March 15, 1737, under advice from the Classis of Amsterdam to Domines Haeghoort and Van Driessen, the former wrote to the Consistory of N. Y., urging the propriety of a Cetus. This was the first formal attempt for that organization. ("Minutes Ch. N. Y.," 123-149.) After serving in Monmouth County for four or five years, he was induced, by the influence of Col. John Schuyler, to remove to Belleville. His Consistory expressed their heartfelt sorrow, on their minutes, that they were so soon deprived of his faithful services, and their wishes that God would bless his labors among the people at Second River, no less than he had blessed them here, and that he might there find himself no less beloved, to the honor of God's great name, and to his own satisfaction.

Hence it is thought that he was perhaps ambitious in so soon leaving for a more eligible field. But the circumstances of the church of Belleville were peculiar. For valuable gifts, and assistance to the church, the Consistory had bound themselves on certain conditions to allow John Schuyler to have a vote with the Consistory, in calling any minister, and also to sign the call. Thus a right of patronage vested in the Schuyler family. But, about 1753, Mr. Haeghoort made a remark which greatly offended Mr. Schuyler. He now attempted to convoke the congregation without the consent of Consistory. This offended the Consistory; Mr. Schuyler became an Episcopalian, and went to the expense of having the Common Book of Prayer rendered into Dutch, and had an Episcopalian come and preach in the church. The Consistory at length refused this privilege, but after a while in some way the church was for a time closed against Mr. Haeghoort, who preached



on the steps. His salary was also for a while withheld. At first his ministry was blessed with converts, but during the troubles very few were added to the church. He was a conservative member of Cœtus, and was appointed to draw up the system of rules for the government of that body. In 1751 he protested against Cœtus, because it gave redress to a church and not to a minister; because it had an extraordinary clerk, and because it had never been fully indorsed by Classis! Some personal pique is evident. He joined the Conferentie when they organized, but not liking some of their proceedings, in 1760 he unceremoniously left them. He never signed the articles of union, and though he ministered at Belleville till 1776, he seems to have held himself aloof from all ecclesiastical bodies.—See "Ecc. Rec."; many letters; "Taylor's Annals of the Cl. Bergen." Rev. T. W. Wells' "Hist. Dis. at Marlboro," 1877.

PUBLICATIONS: *Keten der Goddelijke Waarheeden die men geloven en bestrachten moet om seelig warden in haar natuurlyk verband Kortlyk... same geschaet...* by G. H., predicant to Second River. N. Y. 1738. pp. v+38, ("Copy in N. J. Hist. Soc., Miscel. Pamphlets," Vol. v.).

Haeselbarth, Wm. G., l. Cl. Paramus, 1856, w. c. 1856-73.

Hagar, see Hager.

Hagar, Augustus H., b. 1851, in Weilerboth, Bavaria; c. to N. Y. C., 1870; Ger. Sem. at Bloomfield, N. J., 73; teacher of the Classics, Theolog. Sch., Dubuque, Ia., 73-6; Ger. Presbyt. Ch., Chicago, 76-8; Ger. Presbyt. Ch., Lawrence, Mass., 78-83; Norfolk st., N. Y. C., 83-4; d. Oct. 20.

Hagemen, Andrew, b. at Readington, N. J., March 3, 1850; R. C. 71, N.B.S. 74, lic. Cl. Philadelphia; Queens, 1875-87; Holmdel, 87-93; Belleville, 93-9; assist. minister, N. Y. C., 5th av. and 48th st., 1899-1909, Ocean Hill, Brooklyn, 1909—

Hagemen, Andrew J., b. at Roycefield, N. J., Oct. 4, 1837; R. C. 60, N.B.S. 63; l. Cl. Raritan; Hagaman's Mills, 63-87, St. Thomas, W. I., 87-90, supplying churches, 1890-1912. d. Dec. 2.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 892.

Hagemen, Chas. S., b. at Harlingen, N. J., July 20, 1817; R.C. 37, P.S. 42, l. Cl. N.B.; Nyack, 1843-52; Poughkeepsie, 2d, 1852-71, Freehold, 2d, 1871-8, S.S. Charlestown, N. Y., 81-5, S.S. Presbyt. Ch. of Blauvelt, N.Y., 85-9, S.S. Norwood, N. J., 90-1; d. Oct. 20, 1901. D.D. by R.C. 1862.

Dr. Hagemen was a man of charming personality, a wise counsellor, an attractive preacher and a faithful pastor.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1902, 205.

PUBLICATIONS: See Manual, 1902.

Hageman, George Russell (son of Rev. Andrew Hageman), b. Queens, L. I., Sept. 21, 1882. C.C. 1905. N.B.S. 1905-07. New College, Edinburgh, Scotland, 1908. l. by Cl. N. Y. Boonton, 1909-10, Tarrytown, 2d, 1910-13. Presbyterian 1914—

Hageman, Herman, b. Readington, N. J., Oct. 14, 1858; R.C. 79, N.B.S. 82, l. Cl. Raritan; Cuddebackville, 82-87, Clove (High Falls) 1887-1905, Claverack, 1905—. S.C. Cl. Kingston, Cl. Hudson. Stated Clerk and Treasurer P.S. N.Y.

Hagemen, Jas. Winthrop (s. of Chas. S. Hagemen), b. at Nyack, N. Y., Mar. 18, 1852; C.N.J. 72, U.S. 75, lic. Cl. Monmouth; (Wausau, Wis. Presb. 1875—

Hageman, Peter K., b. Bound Brook, N. J., Dec. 7, 1859; R.C. 79, N.B.S. 82, l. Cl. N.B.; Shawangunk, 82-90, Coxsackie, 1st, 90-4, Middletown, N. J., 1894-1902, Central Bridge and Howe's Cave, 1904-06, Newark, North, Ass., 1906-10. (Presbyterian, Liberty Corner, 1912-16, Lamington, 1919—).

Hageman, Theodore A. (son of Rev. Herman Hageman), b. Cuddebackville, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1886. R.C. 1908. N.B.S. 1908-10. Ord. by Box Butte Pres. 1911. (Pres. Missionary in Neb., 1911-13). Jerusalem and



- Onesquethaw, 1913-17, Fultonville, 1917-21, S.S. Auriesville, N. Y. Centreville, N. J. (Athenia), 1921—
- Hagenboon. See Hogenboon.
- Hager, Titus, b. May 6, 1862, Neth. Private Study for Ministry. Ch. Ref. Ch. 1. by Nederdeutsch Church, 1893. (Paterson, N. J., 1893-5; Grand Rapids, 1896-1913; Muskegon, 1913-16). Paterson, People's Park, 1916—
- Hahn, Albert Ferdinand Christian, b. Jan. 2, 1884, Lohardago, Chota, Nagpore, Brit. East India, Gymnasium (Germany), 1905. Bloomfield Sem. 1908. 1. by Pres. Newark. (Pres. Ger. Ch. N. Y. C., 1908-11. This church united with Ref. Ger. Mission Ch. of Houston St. 1911). Formed Zion German Evangelical N. Y. C., 1911.
- PUBLICATIONS: Articles for press, German and English.
- Hahn, Godfrey F., b. British India, June 24, 1887. Eden, St. Louis, 1910. Eden Theo. Sem. 1913. 1. by Ger. Evangelical Synod. (East Green, Pa., 1913-14; Hornell, N. Y., 1914-18; Annapolis, Md., 1918-19); Jersey City, 1st, Evangelical, 1919—
- Hahn, Theodore F. Ave. B., N. Y. C., 1914-16. Presbyterian. M.D.
- Hainer, John A., Fort Miller and Saratoga, 1892-5.
- Haines, Francis Stoddard, b. Elizabeth, N. J., Ap. 20, 1857; C.N.J. 78, U.T.S. 80-3; ord. by Cl. Montgomery, 84; Canajoharie, 89-91 (Easton, Pa. (Presby.), 1891—
- Haines, Matthias L., b. at Aurora, Ind., May 4, 1850; Wab. Col. 71, U.S. 74, lic. Presb. Whitewater, Ind., 74; ord. N. Cl. L.I. 74; Astoria, 74-85. (Indianapolis, Ind., 1st Pres., 1885-1920; P.E. 1920—). D.D. Wab. Coll. 1886.
- Haken, G., Elim (Kings), Ill., 1893-6, Lennox, 1st, S.D., 1896-1906, and Chancellor, S.D., 1904-1906; Ramsey, Ia., 1906—
- Haliday, Thos., studied under Livingston, 1. 1806; Presbyt.
- Hall, Baynard R., b. in Philadelphia, 1798; C.N.J. and U.C. 1820, P.S. 23; ord. by Presb. Salem, 25; Bloomington, Ind., and Prof. in University of Indiana, 1823-31, Bedford, Pa., 1831-8, teacher successively in Bordentown, Trenton, Poughkeepsie, Newburgh, Brooklyn, 1838-46, entered R.D.C. In Brooklyn he was principal of the Park Institute, 1852—... Died 1863, Jan. 23. D.D. by R.C. 1848.
- Dr. Hall had ability, as an author and a scholar, of the first rank. One of the professors of Princeton remarked at his graduation, "Young Hall, in ten or twelve years is likely to be at the head of one of the first institutions of learning in our country." He has written several works which have marked him as a correct scholar, a master of "all styles," and a vigorous thinker. His talents received some of the most flattering commendations. His Latin Grammar, published when thirty years of age, ranked him among the first classical scholars. "The New Purchase; or, Seven Years in the West," was very popular when published, and the author was said to be, in a British review, "a master of all styles." Several later works from his pen are characterized by a like scholarly merit.
- See Manual, 1902.
- PUBLICATIONS: "The New Purchase; or, Seven Years in the West." 1843. (See Index to "Princeton Review," p. 187.)—"A New and Compendious Latin Grammar. Something for Everybody." 1843.—"Teaching, a Science." "The Teacher, an Artist." (See "Princeton Rev." 1843.)—"Frank Freeman's Barber-shop." "Theories of Education." "Princeton Rev." 1842. (See "P.S. Gen. Cat.")
- Hall, David B., b. Washington Co., N. Y., Mar. 16, 1812; U.C. 39, P.S. 42, 1. Pawlett Assoc. Vt. 41 (supplied Wallingford, Vt., 41-42, Middle Granville, 42-44; ord. Evang. by Cong. Ap. 29, 46; Columbia (S.S.), 44-48; also supplied, Henderson, 47, and Harpersfield, Del. Co., N.Y., Presb. 49), Cleveland, 50-54, S.S., Lawyersville, 54, New Rhinebeck, S.S., and Cobleskill, 54-55, Princetown, 55-63, Princetown again, 65-69, w. c. Died May 1, 1868.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Geneology of the Hall Family."

Hall, John G., Fort Plain, 1858-63.

Hallenbeck, Charles A., b. Greendale, N. Y., Oct. 30, 1888. R.C. 1914. N.B.S. 1917. l. by Cl. Hudson. Greenville and Scarsdale, N. Y., 1917-20; Hyde Park, East Orange, N. J., 1920-21. Professor of Education and Religion, Beuna Vista College, Storm Lakes, Ia., 1921—

Hallenbeck, Edwin Forrest, b. Alexandria, Va., Dec. 2, 1864; N.B.S. 90 (special course); l. Cl. Albany: Brooklyn, North, 1890-93. (Pres. Rensselaer, 1st, 1893-6; Albany, 3d, 1896-1901; Binghamton, West, N. Y., 1901-07; 5th Ave. Pres., N. Y. C., Associate Pastor, 1907-09; 1st Pres., San Diego, Cal., 1909. Moderator Synod of Cal. 1916-17. Prof. of Practical Theology, San Francisco Sem., Cal., 1920. D.D. Harri-man Univ. 1901.

PUBLICATION: "The Passion for Men," 1904.

Halloway, William W., b. in Philadelphia, Pa.; R.C. 1839. N.B.S. 42. l. Cl. Philadelphia; Amity, 43-49, Albany, 3d, 49-53, Miss. North-Brooklyn, 53-5, now Lee Avenue, Brooklyn, 55-59, Flushing, 59-65, Broadway Ch., Paterson, 65-71 (Battle Creek, Mich., 72-77. Mt. Freedom, N. J., 77-85, Morris Plains, N. J., 85-92, all Presbyt.). Died Sept. 20, 1898.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Fun. Ser.: on Death of Rev. G. R. Williamson," in "Cypress Wreath."

Halloway, William Whiteman, Jr. (s. of W. W. Halloway), b. in N. Y. 1843, U.N.Y. 1864. N.B.S. 1867, l. N. Cl. L.I.; Belleville, 1867-71, Jersey City, 1st, 1871-6 (Dover, N. J., Presb., 1876-1910. Emeritus 1910-14; d. Feb. 8. D.D. U.N.Y. 1891.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 247.

Halsey, Abram Oothout, b. Schenectady, N. Y., Nov. 3, 1708; U.C. 1822. P.S. 1827; ord. Presbyt. of North River, May 1, 1828; N. and S. Hampton, 1829-67; died Aug. 23, 1868. D.D. by R.C. 1859.

He was a man of a child-like, Catholic spirit, a better defender of the truth than of himself. He was an eminent preacher who by choice remained many years in a small field.

See Manual, 1902.

Hamilton, Wm., from Presbyt. of Belfast, Ireland, 1857; New Prospect, 1857-63. Went to Canada.

Hamlin, Henry F., b. Warren Co., N. J., Aug. 3, 1872; LaF. Coll. 94, U.S. 97; traveling in Europe, 97-8; Hyde Park, 1901-07; West Troy, North, 1907—

Hamlin, Teunis S., b. Glenville, N. Y., May 31, 1847. U.S. 1867. N.B.S. 1868-9. U.S. 1869-71. Congregational and Presbyterian. d. April 7, 1907.

Hammond, Eben S., b. July 27, 1815; R.C. 1839. N.B.S. 1842, l. Cl. L.I. 1842; Stone-House Plains, 1842-4, Gallupville, 1844-52, Prattsville, 1852-4, S.S. Canajoharie, 1854-6, Columbia, 1856-8 ("Schraalenburgh, secession," 1858-60); Miss. to Closter City, 1862-4, w. c. Died 1873. See Fun. Ser. by Dr. W. R. Gordon.

Hammond, Israel, b. about 1791; Owasco, 1831-9, Mt. Morris, 1842-5, Gorham, 1847-50, emeritus, 1856.

Hammond, John W., b. in Esopus, 1819; N.B.S. 1848, l. Cl. Ulster, 1848; Shokan, 1848-9, Grahamville, 1849-52, Shokan, 1852-6, Mohawk, 1856-9, Queens, 1859-63, Grahamville and S.S. Upper Neversink, 1863-7, Shokan and Shandaken, 1867-73, Roxbury, 1873-5, S.S. Columbia, 1875-6, d. 1876, Nov. 23.

Hamner, J. Garland, Jr., b. Annapolis, Md., Dec. 25, 1861. Marietta Col., O. Johns-Hopkins 1881. U.T.S. 1885. l. by N. Y. Pres. 1885. (Pres. Wickcliffe, Ch. Newark, 1886-95, G.S. House of Hope, 1895-1904. Gen.

Sec. Brotherhood of Andrew and Philip, 1901-05). Palisades, N. J., 1905-07. (Pres. ———, N. Y. C., West End, 1907-10. Cong., River Edge, N. J., 1911-14). Belleville, N. J., 1915——

Publisher and Editor "The Brotherhood Star," 1897-1905.

Hamory, Louis, S. H., b. Kis-Budak, Hungary, Aug. 7, 1885. Newark Academy 1906. N.B.S. 1913. l. by Cl. N.B. 1913. Student Supply—South River Mission, 1910-12, also at Hudson Mission, Schenectady, 1914-15; Hudson, N. Y., (Hungarian), 1914-16; Peekskill, N. Y. (Hungarian), 1916——; also Manville and Flemington Missions, 1918-20.

Handy, William Collins, b. Aug. 10, 1835, in Northampton Co., Va.; C.N.J., 55, Danville Sem., Ky., 57; lic. and ord. by Presb. of Baltimore, 57 (Presbyt. Ch., Lewes, Del., 58-9, Canton, Miss., 60, Buckingham and Eden, Md., 61-5, Principal Washington Academy 66-74, New Scotland, 71-4); Schoharie, 74-80, Ed. of "Sower and Mission Monthly," 81-2; Jersey City, Central av., 81-2, Schoharie, 1892-1904. d. Dec. 10, 1909.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 822.

Hangen, Jac. W., b. Philadelphia, Pa., Mar. 5, 1805; studied theology under Rev. J. W. Sechant; ord. by Eastern Syn. of Ger. R. Ch., 1828; Columbia and Warren, 29-32, Mapletown and Currytown, 32-6, S.S. Greenport and Germantown, 36-7, Upper Red Hook and Germantown, 37-40. (Ger. Ref. Ch.: Hilltown, Pa., 1840, Trappe, Pa., 1841-3; d. Feb. 23.)

Hankamp, George, b. March 28, 1880, Hanover, Germany. H.C. 1907. W.T.S. 1910. l. by Cl. G.R. 1st, Hamilton, Mich., 1910-13; Jamestown, Mich., 2d, 1913-21; Pella, Ia., 3d, 1921——

Hansen, Andrew, b. Hempstead, L. I., Aug. 8, 1882. R.C. 1910. N.B.S. 1913. l. by Cl. N.B. 1913. Hillsborough (Millstone), 1913-18; Albany, N. Y., 3d, 1918——. Editor Somerset Ch. News, 1917-18.

PUBLICATION: "Wandering Stars," 1916.

Hansen, Maurice G., b. Amsterdam, Holland, Dec. 18, 1835. R.C. 1856, N.B.S. 59, l. Cl. New York; Gravesend, 59-71, Cocksackie, 71-81, Grace Chapel, Flatbush, L. I., 83-7, Hagaman's Mills, N. Y., 87-93. d. Aug. 27, 1904.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 277.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Reformed Church in the Netherlands, 1340-1840," 1884, and many translations from the Dutch and articles in religious press. For list see Manual, 1902.

Hardenbergh, Chs., b. 1776, studied under Froeligh, l. Cl. Paramus, 1802; Warwick, 1804-8, Bedminster, 1808-20, Greenwich, N. Y. C., 1820-1, d. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1812.—See "Fun. Ser." by Rev. C. T. Demarest, 1821.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Ser. at Bedminster." 1818. A couple of his sermons of 1812 and 1815 have been printed in "Banner of Truth."

Hardenbergh, Jacob Rutsen, b. at Rosendale, N. Y., 1736, studied under John Frelinghuysen, l. by the American Classis, 1758; Raritan, Bedminster, North Branch (now Readington), Ne-Shanic, and Millstone (now Harlingen), 1758-61, visited Holland, 1761-3, Raritan, Bedminster, and North Branch, 1763-81, Marblertown, Rochester, and Wawarsing, 1781-6, New Brunswick and also Pres. of Queens College, 1785-90, d. Oct. 30. He was one of the original trustees of Q.C. A.M. by C.N.J. 1770. D.D. by C.N.J. 1771. S.T.D. by C.C. 1780.

He was son of Johannes Hardenbergh, a colonel in the N.Y. Militia. His father was Cornelius, who lived and died at Kingston, and the latter's father was Johannes, who lived in N. Y. C. and immigrated to America about the middle of the seventeenth century. The family held an influential position in the colony from the earliest period. His literary education was not so extensive as might be desired, enjoying only the advantages of the

Academy of Kingston, N. Y. No facts have been preserved in regard to the time or circumstance of his conversion; but that he must have devoted himself to the work of the gospel ministry in very early life is evident from the fact that he was actually licensed to preach when only twenty years of age. While pursuing his theological studies at Raritan, his preceptor, Rev. John Frelinghuysen, dying suddenly, he was chosen his successor, and immediately entered upon his labors in a very wide and important field. From his first appearance in the pulpit no doubt was entertained that he was destined to be one of the distinguished lights of his profession, an expectation which was abundantly realized.

His ministry while connected with his first pastoral charge, reaching through a period of twenty-three years, was a remarkable illustration of his ability, energy, and conscientious devotion to his peculiar work.

His ministry occupied the important period of the distracting controversy between the Cœtus and Conferentie parties, and in his own field of labor the dispute was carried on with unusual violence. At one time the contest became so absorbing that the regular ministrations of the gospel were sadly interrupted. Mr. Hardenbergh warmly espoused the cause of the evangelical party, and in connection with the prominent ministers of the denomination exerted a powerful influence in accomplishing the independent organization of the Dutch Church. During the progress of this controversy he made a voyage to Europe, for the purpose of bringing over to this country his widowed mother-in-law, and he was the first minister ordained in America who had visited Holland. It is generally understood that while abroad he exerted a very beneficial influence on behalf of his cause, and deserves much of the credit of the final adjustment of all difficulties.

In addition to this violent ecclesiastical contest, Mr. Hardenbergh's ministry at Raritan was cast during the stormy period of the Revolutionary War. The section of country occupied by his congregation had its full share of sufferings. At an early period of the conflict, his fellow-citizens called him to a seat in the convention that formed the Constitution of New Jersey, and for several sessions he was a member of the General Assembly of the State. As to his political knowledge and patriotism, his associates in office testified their confidence by appointing him chairman of important committees, and intrusting to him much of the business of legislation. From the whole of his record during the contest with Great Britain and after the restoration of peace, we must rank him among the warmest friends of liberty.

His public zeal on behalf of his country often provoked the enmity of his Tory neighbors, and his life was frequently endangered. He often slept with a loaded musket by the side of his bed. On one occasion, an expedition of the Queen's Rangers, under command of Colonel Simcoe, besides accomplishing their immediate object, fired the church edifice of Mr. Hardenbergh, then near the Raritan, and burnt it to the ground. The loss was severely felt by the congregation, and was not rebuilt until some time after the war had closed. It was not to be expected that a ministry occupying a period of so great conflict would be equally successful as if the region had been in a state of peace. But the services he rendered his country were not permitted to interfere with his duties to the Church. He was not only a patriot, but a Christian minister, and in this most important sphere he studied to make every other consideration subserve.

The trustees of Princeton College conferred upon him the degree of Doctor of Divinity at the age of thirty-three. He took a leading part in the establishment of Queen's College, and was unanimously appointed the first President of that institution. This position he was induced to accept in connection with the pastorate of the church in the city of New Brunswick. Although he had labored with great industry during the early part of his ministry, yet the amount of work that he now discharged was much greater than at any preceding period. Besides acting as teacher in the several branches of study pursued in the college, as a minister and pastor



he was not excelled. His friends were often apprehensive that he was tasking himself beyond his powers of endurance, and ventured to expostulate with him on the subject; but, realizing the importance of his efforts, he could not be persuaded to abandon the work of the ministry nor leave his post as President of the College. He gave early indications of pulmonary disease, and finally fell a victim to this affection. The closing scene was a triumph of grace. His last words were, "I am going to cast my crown before the throne. Now I shall go to rest, for I shall go to be with the Lord. Hosanna!"

See Manual, 1902.

"Fun. Ser. by Rev. Peter Studdeford," 1790. See "Mag. R. D. C." ii. 347.—"Gunn's Livingston," ed. 1856, p. 380.—"Dr. Messler's Memorial Sermons and Hist. Notes," 1874.—"Sprague's Annals."—"McClintock's Cyc."—"Sketch of, as first President of Rutgers College, in the General Catalogues of the College."

Hardenbergh, James B., b. June 28, 1800; U.C. 1821, N.B.S. 1824, 1. by Cl. N.B. 1824; Princetown and Helderbergh, 1824-5, New Brunswick, 1825-9, Orchard st., N. Y. C., 1829-30, Rhinebeck, 1830-6, Philadelphia 1st, 1836-40, Franklin st., later 23rd st., N. Y. C. 1840-56, w. c. Died Jan. 20, 1870. Elected a trustee of R.C. 1825.

He came of godly stock and devoted himself to the work of the ministry in his youth. There was a remarkable completeness and symmetry in his character which caused him to be unusually successful in each of his fields of labor. Even when compelled to relinquish the pastorate he continued to work for the Master.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Art, in "Sprague's Annals," on Rev. C. Bork.—"Efficacy of Prayer"; in "Pulpit Repository," 1850.

Haring, Garret A., b. 1829, 1. by Seeders, 1865; Schraalenburgh, 1869—(Harkness, Jas., b. 1803 in Scotland; S.S. Franklin st., N.Y.C., 1840; d. 1878.)

Harlow, S. (Washington Hollow, N.Y.). From Assoc. N.Y. 1839; Shokan, 1839-49, Samsonville, 1852-8, emeritus, d. 1861. See Manual of 1879.

Harmeling, Henry, b. Oostburg, Wis., Nov. 8, 1864; H.C. 88, N.B.S. 91, 1. Cl. Wisconsin; Sheboygan, Wis., 91-4, Alto, Wis., 94-1900; Chicago, 1st, 1900-1906; South Holland, Ill., 1906-09; Grand Haven, 1st, 1909-18; Zeeland, 1st, 1918-21; Chicago, 1st, Roseland, 1921—. Pres. P.S.C. 1908 and 1918. S.C. G.R. Cl. 1914-18.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for press.

Harmeling, Stephen J., b. Gibbsville, Wis., Mar. 8, 1851; H.C. 78, N.B.S. 81, 1. Cl. Monmouth; Spotswood, N. J., 81-3, Marion, Dak., 83-1901, Cl. missionary, N. Yakima, Wash., 1901-03.

Harper, Jos. A., b. Ireland, Sept. 20, 1839; c. to America, 50; R.C. 73, N.B.S. 75, lic. Cl. N.B.; Cortlandtown, May 25, 75-90, Greenville, 1890-1905, Schaghticoke, 1905-10, Scarsdale, 1910-17. d. May 13.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 259.

Harper, Richard H., b. Plymouth, England, Oct. 5, 1866. Washburn Col., Kas. Chicago Theol. Sem. 1. by Cong. Association, Wellington, Kans., 1888. (Cong. Chicago, Ill.; Longton, Kans.; St. Francis, Kas.; Ellis, Kas.; Fruita, Col. Oklahoma City and Darlington, Okl.). Missionary to Indians. Horton Memorial, Shawnee, Okl., 1907; Columbia Memorial, Ass., 1908-09; Mescalero, N. M., 1911-15; Vermilye Memorial, Okl., 1915—. Ass. to State H.M. Supt. Kas. Member State H.M. Bd.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles on Indian Work, Temperance, etc.

Harriman, Orlando, C.C. 1835, N.B.S. 38, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Hurley, Jan.-July, 1840; became Episcopalian. Died at Jacksonville, Fla., Apr. 30, 1881.

Harris, David Tappen, b. Morristown, N. J., May 13, 1848; lic. by N.J. M.E. Conf. 1890; ord. by Cl. Montgomery, 91; Manheim, 91-92, Ma-



makating, 92-95, Port Jervis, 2d, 95-99, Esopus, 1899-1907. Taghkanick (West Copake) 1907-16. w. c.

Harris, Henry R., S.S. New Concord, 1873-4.

Harris, Howard, b. at Belleville, N. J., July 29, 1848; R.C. 73, N.B.S. 76, lic. Cl. Newark; Unionville, 76-83, Missionary to Japan, 1884-1900. Hawthorne (Unionville), 1904-10. Instructor in Oriental Dept. Univ. of Southern California, 1910-14. Japanese church, Kahului, Hawaiian Island, 1914-15. d. Jan. 13, 1916.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 935.

Harris, John Ferguson, b. in N.Y.C. Oct. 13, 1828; R.C. 53, N.B.S. 56, l. Cl. N.Y.; ord. by Cl. Poughkeepsie; Cold Spring, N. Y. 56-57, Pompton Plains, N. J., 58-67, Hurley and North Marbletown, 67-76, Hurley, 76-78, supplying churches, 78-86, Cherry Hill, 86-91, Spotswood, 91-93, Hyde Park, 93-Jan. 98; d. Mar. 14.

See Manual, 1902.

Harsha, Wm. Justin, b. Hanover, Ill., Apr. 20, 1853; C.N.J. 74, McCormick Sem. 77, lic. Presb. Springfield, Ill., 76; ord. by Presb. of Omaha, 77; (Omaha 1st, Presb. 77-92), Harlem, N.Y.C. 2d Collegiate, 92-9, (Denver, Col. Presbyt. ch. of Highland Park, 1901—

PUBLICATIONS: "Biblical Hermeneutics."—"Sabbath-day Journeys."—"Ploughed Under."—"A Timid Brave."—"Sings as He Walks," etc.

Hart, Charles Edward, b. at Freehold, N. J., Feb. 28, 1838; C.N.J. 1858, P.S. 61, l. Presbyt. N.Y. 60; ord. by same, Dec. 6, 63; (40th st. Presbyt. Ch. N.Y.C. (Murray Hill), 63-6); Newark, North, 66-80, Prof. of Eng. Lang. and Lit. in R.C. 80-97; Theodore Freylichuysen, Prof. of Ethics, Evidences of Christianity, and the English Bible in R.C. 1897-1907. Professor Emeritus, 1907-16. d. Dec. 16. D.D. R.C. 1880.

He was a man of fine literary taste, broad scholarship and best Christian refinement. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 255.

PUBLICATIONS: "Courtesy"; a sermon preached in chapel of Rutgers College, 1889, and publ. by request.

Hart, John, b. in Bucks Co., Pa., July 17, 1843; R.C. 1869, N.B.S. 1872, lic. Cl. Philadelphia; Locust Valley, 1872-5, Neshanic, 1875-1922.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for County papers.

Hart, Wm. Reese (son of Rev. John Hart), b. Neshanic, N. J., Aug. 31, 1877. R.C. 1899. N.B.S. 1902. l. by Cl. Philadelphia West Farms, N. Y. C., 1902-16; Jersey City, Van Vorst, 1st, 1916—

Hartig, Franz, b. in Amorbach, Bavaria, 1850; Gymnasium of Acchaffenburg; came to America, 1869; Bloomfield Theolog. School, 79; (Pleasant Dale, N. J., Presb.) 82-9, Jamaica, St. Paul's Ger. Ch., 1889-99, d. Feb. 1.

See Manual, 1902.

Hartley, Isaac Smithson, b. N.Y.C., Sept. 20, 1830; N.Y.U. 52, U.S. 53-4, A.S. 54-6, Res. Lic. 57-8; l. by Andover Assoc. 1856; Union Ch. Sixth av. N.Y.C. 64-9, Philadelphia, 2d, 70-1, Utica, 1871-89; Episcopalian, 90; Trustee of R.C. 1873-93. D.D. by R.C. 1873. (Great Barrington, Mass., 90-1899, died July 3).

PUBLICATIONS: See Manual, 1902.

Hartranft, Chester D. (son-in-law of J. F. Berg); b. Frederick, Pa., Oct. 15, 1839; U. Pa. 61, N.B.S. 64, l. Cl. Philadelphia; South Bushwick, 64-6, New Brunswick, 2d, 66-78, Prof. of Bib. and Ecc. Hist. in the Hartford Theolog. Seminary, Ct. (Cong.), 78-88, President of Hartford Theological Sem. and Prof. of Biblical Theolog., 1888-1903. Engaged in literary and research work in Germany, 1903-14. d. Dec. 30.

He was a musical genius and a man of ability in all lines of activity.

Also teaching Theological Cyclopaedia and Ecc. Dogmatics and Ethics. Mus. D. by R.C. 1871. D.D. by R.C. 1876. Williams 1893.

PUBLICATIONS: See Manual, 1902.

- Hasbrouck, Howard Crosby, b. Jamaica, L. I., March 1, 1870; R.C. 91, N.B.S. 94, l. Cl. N.B.; Peapack, 1894-1900, Piermont, 1900-04, Brooklyn, New Lots, 1904—
- Hasbrouck, J. R. H., b. 1784. Studied under Froeligh, l. 1808; Klein, Esopus, and Bloomingdale, 1809-13, Charlestown, 1st, and Canajoharie (Mapletown and Westerlo, 14-20), also Root, now Currytown, 14-20, also Glen, 14-26. d. 1854. Sketch in "Ch. Int.," Feb. 9, 1854.
- Hasbrouck, Stephen, b. April 24, 1794. U.C. 1815. N.B.S. 1815-16. Physician.
- Hastings, S. M. P. Ham. C. 1833, Aub. Sem. 1837, l. Presbyt. Oneida; Vernon, N. Y., 39-48, Pompey, 48-55, Chittenango, 55-59, Owasco Outlet, 59, Coxsackie, 60-70, Rochester, 1870-6, d. Feb. 24.
- Haeghevoort, see Haeghoort.
- Hanser, George, Plainfield, (Ger.) 1894-1901; Gramsville, 1902-06; Claraville, 1902-06; Unionville, 1905-06; Plainfield (Ger.), 1913-21.
- Haverkamp, Anthony, b. May 7, 1886, Cedar Grove, Wis. H.C. 1908, W.T.S. 1911. l. by Cl. Wis. Sandham Memorial, S. D., 1911-16; Sioux Centre, Ia., 1916—. S.C. Cl. W.S. 1918.
- Hawes, H. H., b. Va., Jan. 21, 1834. N.B.S. 1859-61. Presbyterian in Virginia. d. Jan. 19, 1906.
- Hawthorne, Hugh, 1835.
- Hawxhurst, Dan. T., b. Brooklyn, Dec. 12, 1852. N.B.S. 1873-4. d. Jan. 10, 1915.
- Hayt, S. A. 1868, w. c.
- Hazenburg, Wm. H.C. 1872, H.S. 1875, lic. Cl. .; Fulton, Ill., 1875-7, Passaic (Hol.) 1877-79, returned to Holland; went to Africa to labor among Mohammedans.
- Hebard, F. S.S. Cicero, 1857.
- Hedges, Hugh G., b. Somerville, Feb., 1824. R.C. 1846, N.B.S., died 1848, Sept. 15.
- Heemstra, Jacob, b. Orange City, Ia., Jan. 2, 1888. H.C. 1910. P.S. and W.T.S. 1914. l. by Cl. Iowa. Chicago, Ill., Trinity, 1914-18. Professor, Central College, 1918—. (Psychology and Education).
- Heemstra, John F., b. Orange City, Ia., Nov. 16, 1870. H.C. 95, N.B.S. 1898. l. by Cl. Iowa. Immanuel, Springfield, S. D., 98-9, Sioux Centre, Ia., 1899-1904, Newkirk, Ia., 1904-06, Principal, Northwestern Classical Academy, 1906-10, Grand Rapids, 7th, 1910-13, Chicago, Roseland, 1st, 1914-19, Holland, Mich., 4th, 1919—
- Heeren, Enne J., b. in Uttum, East Friesland, Europe, Nov. 13, 1842; c. to U.S. with his parents in 1855; H.C. 1867, H.S. 1870, lic. and ord. by Cl. Wisconsin, Feb. 7, 1872. Missionary in India, 72-7. Returned to America on account of ill health. d. Oct. 15, 1878.
- See Manual, 1902.
- Heermance, Edgar L. (s. of Henry Heermance); Y.C. 1858, A.S. 61, l. by Cen. Assoc. New Haven, 61; Castleton, 61-9, tour in Europe and Palestine, 69-70, w. c. 70-2 (White Plains, N. Y. (Presbyt.), 1872-88, d. Apr. 29).
- Heermance, Harrison, b. at Rhinebeck, N. Y.; R.C. 1834, N.B.S. 37, l. Cl. Poughkeepsie, . . .; Currytown and Mapletown, 37-40 (Milton Presbyt. 40-3), Buskirk's Bridge, 44-5, Medina, 46-51, Jefferson and Pottsford, 51-7, Macon, 57-62, Chaplain 128th Reg. N.Y.V. 1864. Died, Feb. 21, 1883.
- He devoted himself to pioneer mission work in the West. At the outbreak of the Civil War he threw himself into the struggle with an energy which shattered his health. Thenceforth he led a quiet but useful life.
- See Manual, 1902.
- Heermance, Henry, b. at Nassau, 1801, U.C., N.B.S. 26, l. Cl. N.B.; Oyster Bay and North Hempstead, 26-7, Miss. at Stuyvesant, 27-8, Sand

- Beach, March-Nov. 29, Blawenbergh, 32-5, Kinderhook, 35-6, died, 1846. See Manual of 1879.
- Hegeman, see Hageman.
- Heiniger, John, Jersey City, 1st Ger. 1896-1900.
- Heines, Cornelius, b. Oldeboom, Netherlands, Aug. 4, 1862; c. to America, 93; lic. by Cl. Illinois, July 10, 1894; Otley, Ia., 93-97, Lafayette, Ind., 97-8, Danforth, Ill., 98-9, Kalamazoo, 4th, 1899-1903, Grand Rapids, 9th, 1903-07. Graefschap, 1907-10, Paterson, Union Reformed, 1910-14, Seattle, Wash., 1914-17. d. July 23, of accidental poisoning. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1918, 596.
- Heinrichs, John H., b. Canarsie, N. J., March 17, 1882. Bloomfield Acad. 1911. N.B.S. 1914. l. by S. Cl. L. I. 1914. Barren Island, S.S., 1912-13; Jersey City, West Side, 1914-16; Leeds, 1916-21; Kiskatom, S.S., 1919-21. S.C. Cl. of Green.
- Hekhuis, Gerrit John, b. Holland, Mich., Aug. 2, 1860; H.C. 85, W.S. 88, l. Cl. Holland; Spring Lake, Mich., 88-91, Bethany Ch., Roseland, Chicago, 1891-1906; Overisel, Mich., 1906-17; Alto, Wis., 1917—. Member Bd. D.M. of H.C. Council, of Bd. Supt. W.T.S.
- Hekhuis, Lambertus, b. in Holland, Mich., 1849; H.C. 77, N.B.S. 80, l. Cl. Holland; ord. by same, Dec., 81. Missionary to India 1881-1888. d. Sept. 16.
- A devoted man cut down in his prime. M.D. Univ. N.Y. Medical C. 1881. See Manual, 1902.
- Hekhuis, Lambertus, b. Spring Lake, Mich., 1890. H.C. 1913. W.T.S. 1916. l. by Cl. Holland. Missionary to India, 1916—. Principal Voorhees College, Vellore, India, 1917—.
- Helffenstein, Albert, b. Philadelphia, March 14, 1801. U. Penn. 1820. N.B.S. 1821-2. German Reformed. d. Sept. 12, 1870.
- Helffenstein, Samuel, b. Philadelphia, Jan. 13, 1800. U. Penn. 1820. N.B.S. 1820-21. German Reformed. d. May 21, 1869.
- Hemenway, Frank Wilder, b. April 12, 1860, Kendallville, Ind. Syracuse Univ. 82. Four years M.E. reading course. (M.E. pastorates 87-93, Cong., Newton, Kans., 93-97, Old Orchard, Mo., 97-98. S.S. Brightwood, Ind., Anderson, Ind. Hinesburg, Vt., 1916-17, Charlotte, Vt., 1917-19, Boys' Recreation Centre, Brooklyn, 1919). Gallatin, N. Y., 1920—. Trustee Fairmount Col. Chaplain 2d Reg., Kansas State Guard.
- Henderson, William J., b. in Pa., 1844; C.N.J. 70, P.S. 73; Annandale, 86-91. For other details, see P. S. Gen. Cat.
- Hendricks, John, b. in Rhinebeck, 1782; U.C. 1808, studied under Brodhead and Livingston, lic. Cl. N.Y. 1810; d. Aug. 6, 1876. See Manual of 1879.
- Hendrickson, Henry A., b. Queens, N. Y., Dec. 12, 1850. R.C. 1875, N.B.S. 78; lic. N. Cl. L.I.; Colt's Neck, 1878-82, Schodack Landing, N.Y., 82-87, Ellenville, 87-1895, w. c.
- Heneveld, George G., b. Laketown, Mich., March 31, 1891. H.C. 1913. W.T.S. 1916. l. by Cl. Holland. Killduff and Galesburg, 1916-18; Muskegon, Mich., Unity, 1918—.
- Henry, Jas. Vernor, b. in Albany, N. Y., Sept. 12, 1798; C.N.J. 1815; P.S. 1821, Ithaca, Mar. 4, 1846-9, supplied Jersey City, 1st, 1851. Died 1873, Mar. 14. See Manual of 1879, and P.S. Cat.
- Henshaw, Marshall, b. Bethany, Pa., Oct. 3, 1820; A.C. 1845, U.S. 1846-7; tutor in Am. Col. 1847-9, ord. by Cong. Feb., 1849; (Prin., Derry, N.H., 1849-53, Prin., Byfield, Mass., 1853-9); Prof. Nat. Phil. and Math. in Rutgers Coll., 1850-63; (Prin. Williston Sem., E. Hampton, Mass., 1863-77), Lecturer on Nat. Phil. at Am. Coll., 81-91. LL.D. by N.Y.U. 1863, D.D. by Am. C. 1872. Died, Dec., 1900.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1901, 5.

- Herge, Charles, b. Baltimore, Md., April 3, 1886. Bloomfield Ac. 1901-04. N.B.S. 1907. l. by S.C. L.I. North Paterson, 1907-12; Jersey City, LaFayette, 1912-15; Fishkill, 1916—. Also S.S. Glenham, 1920—. D.D. Richmond Col. 1914.
- Herge, Henry John, b. Allegheny, Pa., Nov. 22, 1875; Bloomfield Theolog. School, Newark, N. J., 1901; lic. by Presbyt. of Baltimore; Canarsie, 1901-1909; Athens, 1909-21; College Point, 1921—. S.C. Cl. Green. Member Bd. Supt. N.B.S. Ph.D. Central Univ. 1919.
- Herman, Albert Benj., b. Sebringville, Ontario, Canada, Sept. 1, 1863; R.C. 87, N.B.S. 90, l. Cl. N.B.; Long Branch, 90-7, Mount Pleasant, Schenectady, N. Y., 1897-1915.
- Heroy, George Melanchton, b. Beacon, N. Y., 1878. Mt. Hermon, Mass., 1901, Drew Sem. 1913. l. by M.E. Ch. 1910. Ord. M.E. Ch. (M.E. pastorates). Woodbourne (Fallsborgh), 1918-19; Boonton, 1919—
- Herr, Louis T. N.B.S. 1877.
- Hess, Nicholas, b. Oct. 14, 1879. Rec'd from Primitive Methodist 1911, Gilboa and South Gilboa, 1911-13; Blue Mountain, 1913-15. Dis. to M.E. Ch. 1915.
- Hewling, George. S.S. Ephratah, 1861.
- Heyenga, Walter Jasper, b. Dec. 5, 1888, Germany. Mission House Col. 1917. W.T.S. 1920. l. by Cl. P.P. 1920. Alexander, Ia., 1920—
- Heyer, Wm. S., b. in N.Y.C. 1798; C.C. 15, studied under Mason, 17-21, l. Cl. N.Y. 21; supplied Philadelphia, 21, and Newburgh, 22, Fishkill Landing, 23-51, emeritus, 1862, d. 1866.
- See Manual, 1902.
- Heyser, H. C., from G.R. Ch. New Brooklyn, 1867.
- Hibma, Tiede, b. July 13, 1890, Sexbierum, Neth. H.C. 1917. N.B.S. W.T.S. 1920. Post Graduate P.S. 1920-21. l. by Cl. East Sioux 1920. Bejou, and Spring Creek, Minn., 1921—
- Hicks, John D., b. Philadelphia, March 9, 1870. Ursinus C. and S. 1897. (Ger. Ref. Ass., Lancaster, Pa. St. Andrews', Lancaster, 1901. Grace, Altoona, Pa., 1901-08, Tioga Ch., Philadelphia, 1908-12). Philadelphia, 1st Ref., 1912-17. d. May 20.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1918, 595.
- Hicks, W. W., from Methodist Ch. Lee Avenue, Brooklyn, 1867-8.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Story of Ike Cottle," 1868.
- Hieber, Louis, b. Landsberg, Bavaria, June 19, 1863; R.C. 88-9, N.B.S. 92. l. Cl. N.B.; Stuyvesant Falls, 92-3, New Hyde Park, 93-5, Blooming Grove, 95-7, Cuddebackville, 97-9, w. c. d. July 30, 1908.
- He renounced family ties and property to leave the Roman Catholic Church. He was a very modest man suffering much from ill health for several years before he died.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 528.
- Higgins, Chs. W., b. at Weston, in Somerset Co., N. J., Mar. 23, 1853; N.B.S. 77, l. Cl. N.B.; supplying Cherrytown, N. Y., 78-9, engaged in business and mission work, at Omaha, Neb.; ord. by Presbyt. of Gunnison (Synod of Colorado), 1898. Presbyterian.
- Hill, Alexander, Rotterdam, 1st, 1890—
- Hill, Eugene, b. Rosendale, N. Y., Sept. 12, 1846; Ellenville Academy, 63; in the army, 64-6; ord. Cl. Kingston, May, 81, Bloomingdale, 81-3. Esopus, 83-6, Three Bridges, 86-91, Clarkstown, 91-7, Coxsackie, 1st, 97-1901, Garfield, 1901—
- PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. of Coxsackie, 1st Church."
- Hill, Wm. Bancroft, b. Colebrook, N. H., Feb. 17, 1857; Harvard, 79, U.S. 86, lic. Presb. Baltimore (North) 85; ord. Cl. Greene, 86; Athens, 86-90, Poughkeepsie, 2d, 1890-1902. Professor Biblical Literature, Vassar College 1902. Member Bd. F.M. Trustee R.C. 1912, of Am. University, Cairo, of Fukien University and of Am. Indian Institute. S.S. Poughkeepsie, 1920. D.D. R.C. 1905.

PUBLICATIONS: "Guide to Living Church," 1905. "Introduction to Life of Christ," 1911. (Translated in Japanese). "Life of Christ," 1917. (Translated in Japanese and Chinese. "Gates Lectures on Missions," 1920. Hill, Wm. J., b. in Ireland. N.B.S. 1872, lic. Cl. Westchester; Miss. at Millbrook, 72, East New York, 75-82, Glenville, 2d, 82-4 (Presbyt.). d. Sept. 9, 1904.

Hillmann, Alex. C. C.C. 1832, N.B.S. 1836, l. Cl. N. Y. 1836; Stonehouse Plains, 1838-41, Vanderveer, 1841-2, Roxbury and Moresville, 1843-5, Wurtsboro, 1846-9, Blue Mountain, 1852-8, w. c. Died 1876, Nov. 20.

Himrod, John S., b. Dec. 10, 1813; R.C. 39, N.B.S. 42, l. Cl. Albany; Hillsdale, 42-3, Claverack, 2d, 45-51, S.S. South Bushwick, 51-3, South Bushwick, 53-9, Greenport, 61-82, d. Nov. 20, 1883.

He was preëminently a good man and thus eminently successful.—See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Address at Funeral of Rev. Edwin Holmes," 1874.

Hinds, Herbert Calvin, Schenectady, 2d, 87-91.

Hinkamp, Paul Eugene, b. Oct. 30, 1885, Milwaukee, Wis. H.C. 1907. Teaching Wis. Memorial Academy, 1907-08. Principal, 1908-11. McCormick Sem. 1914. l. by Pres. Milwaukee. (Pres. Sheboygan, Wis., 1915-18). Prof. Philosophy and Biblical Literature Hope College, 1918. Hitchcock, Edward Wm., b. Homer, N. Y., May 1, 1833; Y.C. 57, Aub. Sem. 60, ord. by S. Cl. N.Y., Aug. 8, 60; Tompkinsville, S. I., 60-6, New York 14th st. Presb., 66-72, Am. Chapel, Paris, 72-83 and beyond. Died, Sept. 19, 1901.

Hock, Frederic W., b. Kassel, Germany, Dec. 30, 1868. Muehlhausen Gym. 1888. Bloomfield Sem. 1893. l. by Pres. of Jersey City 1893. Newtown 2d (Ger.), 1893-6. (Central Ave. Pres., Newark, 1896—). Ass. Prof. Modern Languages, Stevens Institute 1905—. Ph.D. N.Y.U. 1907.

PUBLICATIONS: Numerous scientific translations.

Hock, George Carl (son of Frederick W. Hock), b. Newtown, L. I., Sept. 13, 1894. R.C. N.B.S. 1920. l. by Cl. N.B. Stuyvesant, N.Y., 1920—

Hodson, Joseph Merlin, Fordham, 1894—

Hoekje, John, b. at Heilendoorn, Netherlands, 1846; H.C. 75, H.S. and N.B.S. 78, l. Cl. Holland; Rotterdam, Kan., 1878-91, Fremont, Mich., 1891-1908. Holland, Mich. Gilderland, S.S., 1908-09. Retired on account of ill health.

Hoekje, Willis Gilbert (son of Rev. John Hoekje), b. Jewel Co., Kansas, July 3, 1883. H.C. 1904. W.T.S. 1907. l. by Cl. G.R. Missionary to Japan, 1907—. Acting Principal Steele Academy, 1913-14.

Hoes, John Cantine Farrell, b. Middleburg, N. Y., July 13, 1811; A.C. 32, P.S. 35, lic. by Presbyt. New Brunswick, 34; ord. by Cl. of Cayuga, Apr. 22, 36; Chittenango, 36-7, Ithaca, 37-45, Kingston, 45-67, resigned, supplied churches frequently. D.D. by U.C. 1852. Died Feb. 9, 1883. Pres. Bd. of Sup. N.B.S. 1867. Life Director Am. Tract Soc. 1839-1883. Am. Bible Soc. 1854-1883.

See Manual, 1902.

He was a very able minister of the Gospel. His work was crowned with large success and his memory was precious.

Hoff, Brogm, b. at Harlingen, 1794; Q.C. 15, N.B.S. 18, l. Cl. N.B.; Philadelphia, 2d (Eighth st.) 18-24, (Bridgeton, N. J., Presb. 24-33, Bath, Pa., 33-5), Leeds and Kiskatom, 35-42, Rhinebeck, 42-50, Germantown, N. Y., 50-5, d. See Manual of 1879.

Hoffman, Abraham, b. at Shawangunk, 1780; studied under Froeligh and Livingston, l. Cl. Paramus, 1808; Courtlandtown, 1808-30, also Miss. to Wawarsing, Dec. 28-Feb. 29, Cato, 31-43, d. 1856.

Hoffman, Benj., b. Overisel, Mich., Jan. 17, 1871; H.C. 95, W.S. 98, l. Cl.



- Grand River, Spring Lake, Mich., 1898-1902, Grand Rapids, 5th, 1902-12, Zeeland, 2d, 1912—
- Hoffman, James Edward, b. Overisel, Mich., July 24, 1893. H.C. 1917. N.B.S. 1920. 1. by Cl. N.B. Hasbrouck Heights, N. J., 1920—
- Hoffman, James Julius, b. Oostburg, Mich. H.C. Western Reserve Univ. Columbia Univ. 1903. U.S. 1906. 1. by Cl. Rochester, 1906. Buck Creek, Okl., 1907; Prairie Home, Okl., 1907; Arapahoe, Okl., 1907-11; Raritan, N. J., 3d, 1912-14; (Presbyterian 1914—; Gloversville, N. Y., 1917-21; Watertown, N. Y., 1921—).
- Hoffman, John, b. at Holland, Mich., Feb. 28, 1849; H.C. 1871, W.Th.S. 1874, lic. Cl. Holland; Oostburg, 1874-81 (Presbyt.; Baldwin, Wis., 81-87), Abbe ch. Clymer, N. Y., 87-93, Sayville, L. I., 93-99, Cleveland, O., 1899-1908, Sully, Ia., Bethany, 1908-11. Rotterdam, Kan., 1911-20. Retired.
- Hoffman, Milton J., b. Jan. 31, 1886, Overisel, Mich. H.C. 1909. W.T.S. 1914. 1. and ord. by Cl. Pella 1918. No pastorates. Head Latin Dept. H.C. 1913-17. President Central College 1917—. D.D. by H.C. 1917.
- PUBLICATIONS: Articles in Educational Magazines, etc.
- Hoffman, Wm. H., b. at Flemington, N. J., May 13, 1849; R.C. 72, N.B.S. 75, lic. Cl. Raritan; Wilcox, Pa., 75-7, Pottersville, N. J., 78-83 (Presbyt.).
- Hoffs, Harry, b. Alton, Ia., July 5, 1890. H.C. 1914. W.T.S. 1917. 1. by Cl. Iowa. Sibley, Ia., and Bigelow, Minn., 1917-1919. Coopersville, Mich. 1919—. Took New International \$500 first prize essay among Sem. students.
- Hogan, Jasper Samuel, b. Guilderland Centre, N. Y., Oct. 10, 1867; R.C. 91, N.B.S. 94, 1. Cl. Schenectady; Glen, N. Y., 94-6, Pompton Plains, 1896-1903, Jersey City, LaFayette, 1902-12, New Brunswick, 1st, 1912—. Pres. P.S. N.B. 1914. Vice-Pres. Gen. Syn. S.C. Bd. of Supt. N.B.S. 1912—. D.D. R.C. 1915.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Centennial Hist. of Refd. Ch. of Glen, N. Y." Historical and occasional sermons.
- Hogan, Orville J. Indian Fields, N. Y., April 4, 1861. N.B.S. 1893, lic. Cl. N.B.; Rocky Hill, 1893-8, St. Johnsville, 1898-1909, Closter, 1909—
- Hogan, Robert James, b. Guilderland, N. Y., Aug. 11, 1865; R.C. 91, N.B.S. 94, 1. Cl. Schenectady; Buskirks, N. Y., 94-7, Bellevue, Schenectady, 1897-1915. Acting Pastor 1st Pres. Ch., Gloversville, 1917-18. S.S. Pres. Ch., Mayfield, 1920-21.
- Hogeboom, Simon M., b. Haamstede, Neth., June 7, 1858. H.C. 84. W.T.S. 87. 1. by Geneva 87. Marion Centre, 1887-90, Cleveland, 1st, 90-9, Ontario Centre, N. Y., 1899-1904. S.S. Kalamazoo, 4th, 1903-04. S.S. N. Y. Mills, 1904-05, Pultneyville, N. Y., 1905-08, Arcadia, N. Y., 1908-17, Sodus, N. Y., 1917-20, Cleveland, 1st, 1920—.
- Holden, Louis H., b. Aug. 7, 1873, Newark, N. J. Y.C. 1895. A.M. Col. Univ. 1897. U.S. 1898. 1. by Pres. of Newark 1898 (Pres. Assist., Onedia, N. Y., 1898-9. Cong. Assist. Waterbury, Conn., 1900-1904). Utica, N. Y., 1904-21. New Brunswick, 2d, 1921—. Ph.D. Y.C. 1903.
- Hollebrands, James John, b. Pella, Ia., March 11, 1878. Central Univ. 1904. W.T.S. 1907. 1. by Cl. Pella, 1907. Bethel, Leota, Wis., 1907-10, Waupun, Wis., 1910-18, Kalamazoo, 1st, 1918—. S.C. Cl. Wis.
- Holmes, Edwin, b. at Salisbury, Ct., July 17, 1797; U.C. 1822, Prin. Dutchess Academy, 1822-5, studied theology with Dr. C. C. Cuyler and at N.B.S. 1827; lic. Cl. Poughkeepsie; Linlithgo, 1827-35, Albany, 3d, 1835-41, Athens, 1841-2, Nassau, 1842-51, Chatham, 1853-9, w. c. Died, 1873, Nov. 23.

The intimacy of years revealed more and more the beauty of his Christian spirit and his steadfast devotion to the supreme heartwork of his consecrated life. Through a period of about forty-six years he performed

the duties of the pastorate in almost a single region, so that he was all that while quite before the eyes of the same people in their successive generations. From every church he served there was given him the like tribute of love and gratitude for the gentle yet firm, cheerful yet courageous service he uniformly rendered.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Sermon Preached at the Funeral of Rev. Peter S. Wynkoop," 1848. "The Present Mysteries and Future Developments of Providence"; a discourse delivered at the funeral of Francis H. Rathbone, Esq., 1855. "The Vindications of Providence"; a sermon preached at Chatham, N. Y., at the funeral of Staats D. Tompkins, Esq., 1867.

Holmes, John McC. (son of Edwin Holmes); b. Livingston, N. Y., Jan. 22, 1834; W.C. 53, N.B.S. 57, 1. Cl. of Rensselaer; East Williamsburgh, 57-9, Lee Avenue, Brooklyn, 59-64, Hudson, 65-77 (Albany, State st. Presbyt. 77-1898, w. c.) d. June 21, 1911. Pres. Gen. Syn. 1876. Trustee Auburn Sem. 1886-1900. Director U.T.S. N.Y.C. 1888-90. D.D. R.C. 1870.

PUBLICATIONS: See Manual, 1902.

Hondelink, Garret, b. Grand Rapids, April 11, 1876. H.C. 1900. N.B.S. 1903. 1. by Cl. G.R. Missionary to Japan, 1903-08. Kalamazoo, North Park, 1909-12; Muskegon, 2d, 1912-18; Rochester, N. Y., 1st, 1918.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for Int. and Leader.

Honegger, Henry, b. near Zurich, Switzerland, July 27, 1870. Educated in Switzerland. In Class 1904. R.C. N.B.S. 1907. 1. by Cl. Passaic. Missionary to India, 1907-14. d. July 18.

He was by profession a silk weaver but his passion for the Gospel drove him into the mission field.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 593.

Hones, Julius, from Evang. Miss. Assoc., Berlin, 1854; Jeffersonville, 54-8; S.S. New Brunswick, 3d, 58-60, w. c. 1860-76; Jamaica, Ger. Evang. 76. 1880, d. Oct. 17.

Hones, L. W., 1892-3.

Hoonte, Teunis H., b. Neth., 1833. 1. in Holland as evangelist. Ordained by Cl. Paramus. Lodi (Hol.), 1896-1909. d. Dec. 8.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 823.

Hooper, J. F., Blue Mountain, 1883-4.

Hoover, D. S., b. Easton, Pa., Jan. 29, 1867. Gettysburg C. 1889, and Gettysburg Sem. 1892. (Lutheran and Presbyterian Chs., 1892-1904). Piermont, N. Y., 1905. d. Dec. 17.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 598.

Hopf, Paul H. Pres. 1909. Far Rockaway (Gr. Evangelical), 1909-15. Pres. 1915—

Hopkins, David. U.S. 1868, 1. Cl. N.Y. 1868, ord. by Presbyt. See "Union Sem. Gen. Cat.," 1876.

Hopkins, F. E. Bedford, Brooklyn, 1880-1.

Hopkins, Jay D., b. Norwich, N. Y., June 9, 1860. High School. 1. by Pres. of Columbus. Engaged in Evangelistic and S.S. work, 1916-21. (Windham, N.Y., 1919-20.) Prattsville, N.Y., 1921—

Hopper, Abram Whittaker, b. Spring Valley, N. Y., Feb. 4, 1867; R.C. 91, N.B.S. 94, 1. Cl. N. Y.; Stuyvesant Falls, 94-99, Rensselaer, 1899-1903. New Durham, N. J., Ass., 1903-07. S.S. Secaucus, 1904, West New York, N. J., 1903—. S.C. Cl. Palisades. Ph.D. Taylor Univ., 1902.

Hopper, Samuel J. R.C. 1841. N.B.S. 1841-2. d. 1842.

Horton, Francis A., b. Philmont, N. Y., 1844. R.C. 1862. N.B.S. 65, 1. Cl. Hudson; Glenham, 65-7, Catskill, 67-73. (Presbyterian and Congregational Churches). d. April 19, 1903. Pres. Bd. of Directors San Francisco Theo. Sem. D.D. Univ. of Wooster 1884.

Hortsch, Herman W., b. Platte, Ger., Jan. 9, 1865. Blom. Acad. 1887. Blom. Sem. 1890. 1. by Pres. of West Jersey 1890. (Atlantic City, Ger. Pres., 1890-91, Cincinnati, O., 1st Ger., 1891-1901. Supt. of Deaconess Home and Hospital, 1901-07. Prof. of Latin Language and Literature Dubuque Univ., 1907-11. Elizabeth, N. J., Ger. Pres., 1911-17). Bethel, Ref., Davis, S. D., 1917-21. (Pres., German, Avon, S. D., 1921—). Editor of *Monthly Friend for Poor and Sick* for 13 years.

Hospers, Gerrit H., b. at Pella, Ia., Oct. 14, 1864; H.C. 84, W.S. 87, 1. Cl. Holland; East Williamson, N. Y., 87-92, Muskegon, 2d, 92-4, Cleveland, 2d, 1894-1905. Principal Cedar Grove Academy, 1905-1908. Ontario, N. Y., 1908—

PUBLICATIONS: "Beginnelsen van Separatie," 1897. "A Primer of Bible History," 1890. "The Reformed Doctrine of Justification," 1900. "The Book Divine," 1900. "Sacred History, in Questions and Answers," 1901. "Teaching of Scripture," 1904. "Relation of Ch. and State," 1912. "A Revival of Modern Paganism," 1915. "Three Views of 2d Advent," 1915. "Calvinistic Character of Pre-Millennialism," 1915. "The Divine and Human in Faith and Life," 1916. "Hist. Hartje Van de Zaak," 1921.

Hospers, Henry, b. Pella, Ia., Feb. 15, 1869. H.C. 1890, N.B.S. 93; Abbe ch. Clymer, N. Y., 93-97; Gibbsville, Wis., 97-9, Englewood, Chicago, 1900-1905, Roseland, 1st, 1905-09, Kalamazoo, 2d, 1909-10, Grand Rapids, 2d, 1910-18. Prof. O. T. Languages and Literature in W.T.S., 1918—. D.D. by H.C.

Hospers, Henry O., b. Clymer, N. Y., 1894. H.C. 1916. W.T.S. 1920. P.G. P.S. 1921. 1. by Cl. Michigan, 1920. Utica, N. Y., 1921—

Hotaling, Burton J., b. Schenectady, N. Y., March 28, 1879. R.C. 1903. N.B.S. 1906. 1. by Cl. Albany. Bethlehem 1st, 1906-09, Albany 3d, 1909-17. S.C. Cl. Albany. Supt. Onondaga Orphan House, Syracuse, N. Y., 1917—

Hotaling, Henry Kilmer, b. Saugerties, N. Y., Nov. 28, 1889. R.C. 1912. N.B.S. 1915. 1. by Cl. Albany. Blawenbergh, 1915-19, Centreville, Athenia, N. J., 1919-21, Clarkstown, West Nyack, N. Y., 1921—. Y.M.C.A. work 1918.

Houbolt, W. A. Theolog. School of Kampen, Netherlands, 1853, 1. Cl. Holland, Mich., 59, Grand Rapids, 59-60, Albany (Holland Ch.) 61-4, Muskegon, 64-71, Albany (Holland Ch.) 71-3, Paterson, 6th, 73-7, went to Netherlands; returned to America, 78; Paterson (Union Ch.) 78-1879, went to Holland.

Houdin, Michael, b. in France, 1705. He was received into Ch. of England, 1749; Miss. at Trenton, N. J., 1753-60, New Rochelle, N. Y., 1760-8, died, Oct.

He was originally a Franciscan friar, in Montreal, but married and came to New York, where he ultimately took the oath of allegiance. He may have officiated in the French Ch. of N. Y. C. occasionally. He is said to have been chaplain in the British army under Wolfe, at the siege of Quebec, 1759-60. Nov. 1, 1750, he writes that he had been invited by the people of Trenton, Allentown and Burlington to reside among them. On Feb. 1, 1762, he, with Jac. Bleeker, Jas. de Bley, David Lisenard, wardens; Is. Guion, Jr., Elias Guion, Is. Guion (Sr.?), Peter Bertain, John Soulice, vestrymen; petitioned for a Patent of Incorporation for French Church at New Rochelle. "Doc. Hist." 578. "Dix's Trinity Ch.," 251. See "Waldron," 36; "Hall's Hist. Presbyt. Ch., Trenton," pp. 105-7.

House, Isaac E., N.B.S. 1879; Hoboken, 1st, 80-1887.

How, Samuel Blanchard, b. Oct. 14, 1790, in Burlington, N. J.; U. Pa. 1810, P.S. 1813, ord. by Presb. of Philadelphia, 1813; Salisbury, N. J., 1813-6; Trenton, 1816-21; New Brunswick, 1821-3, all Presbyt.; Savannah, Ga., independent ch. 1823-30; Miss. in New York City, North st. 1830; President of Dickinson Coll. 1830-1. New Brunswick, 1st, 1832-

61, d. Mar. 1, 1868. Elected a trustee of Rutgers Coll. 1830; D.D. by U.C. 1830.

He was in all respects, whether in theology, politics, or in manners, an old-school man. He venerated the past, and looked upon all change as revolutionary. Circumstances had added to his theological opinions great positiveness. New-school doctrines filled his soul with abhorrence and alarm. He resisted them with all his learning and with all his might, even to the last. In sermons, conversations, and articles for the press, he warned against them.

He unfortunately took a wrong position in regard to slavery. He was in manners a gentleman and faithful to all his duties.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Ser. in 2d R.D.C. Somerville, 1835. "The Gospel Ministry," New Brunswick, 1838. "Tribute of Filial Affection"; on death of Mrs. Jane Kirkpatrick, 1851. "Perpetual Abode of the Holy Spirit in the Church; and Filial Duty"; two sermons, New Brunswick, 1851. "Slaveholding not Sinful"; an argument before Gen. Synod, 1855. (See Ganse's reply.) Funeral ser. on death of Rev. Dr. J. J. Janeway, 1858. Funeral ser. on death of Hon. Littleton Kirkpatrick, 1859. See Memorial. Funeral ser. on death of Mrs. Mary Jenkins, New Brunswick, 1860.

Howard, John R. N.B.S. 1918. l. by Cl. N.B. 1918. Stuyvesant Falls, N. Y., 1918-20; Secaucus, N. J., 1920—

Howland, Samuel Whittlesey, b. Jaffna, Ceylon, Mar. 4, 1848; A.C. 70, U.S. 73, ord. by Congs.; Miss. to Jaffna, 73-97. Pres. Jaffna Coll. 73-97. Prof. of Theology, do., 89-92, Vermilye Chapel, N.Y.C., 1897-1900. D.D. by A.C. 1890.

Hoyt, Alexander Stevenson. U. Col. 1864. P.S. 68. Greenwich, N. Y., 1868-71. (Pres. Ballston Centre, N. Y.). d. 1888.

Hoyt, Jas. Howard, b. Saratoga, N. Y., July 13, 1847; U.C. 73; U.S. 76; ... Greenburgh, 76-79 (Presbyt.). See "U.S. Cat."

Hoyt, J. W. l. by Cl. Westchester 1902. Pres. 1905—

Huenemann, Henry, b. Norwood, Minn., April 8, 1875. H.C. 1900. W.T.S. 1903. l. by Cl. P.P. 1903. Cromwell Center, Ia., 1903-10; Lennox, 2d, S. D., 1910—. S.C. Cl. Germania.

PUBLICATIONS: Der Mitarbeiter.

Huenemann, Jacob, b. Werthhausen, Germany, May 22, 1867; Mission House College, Franklin, Wis., 87, Miss. House Sem. 90, lic. and ord. by Ger. Refd. Ch. (La Crosse, Wis., 90-3, Ger. Ch.); German Valley, Ia., 93-1898 (Independent; Menno, S. D., 99-1901, d. Apr. 30.)

Huibregtse, Edward, b. Oostburg, Wis., Dec. 27, 1888. H.C. 1910. W.T.S. 1914. l. by Cl. Wis. 1914. Eddyville, Ia., 1914-17; New Sharon, Ia., 1917-19; Grand Rapids, Fairview, 1920—

Huiser, John. Chicago, Northwestern, S.S., 1918; Wanaque, N. J. (S.S.), 1919-1921. (Glassboro, N. J., 1921—).

Huizinga, Abel H., b. Kalamazoo, Mich., Aug. 18, 1859; H.C. 80, N.B.S. 83, l. Cl. Holland; studied Philology in Johns-Hopkins University, Baltimore, Md., 83-6; New Paltz, 86-94, adjunct Prof. O. T. Lit. and Exegesis, McCormick Th. Sem. Chicago, 94-6, Fishkill, 1896-1905. d. Sept. 11. Instructor O. T. languages and Exegesis N.B.S. 1902-03.

Dr. Huizinga was endowed with rare intellectual gifts and improved them to the uttermost. He was a diligent student, instructor, preacher and faithful pastor. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 599. Ph.D. Johns-Hopkins 1890.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in Biblical and kindred subjects in the English and Dutch press.

See Manual, 1902.

Huizinga, Henry, b. Jan. 8, 1873, at New Groningen, Mich.; H.C. 93, W.S. 96, lic. and ord. Cl. Mich., May 26, 96; sailed for India, June 10, 96; miss. in India; in fall of 1899 became a Baptist.

Huizinga, John, b. Kollum, Vriesland, Netherlands, Mar. 12, 1841; H.C.



67, H.S. 70, lic. Cl. Holland; Mattoax and Amelia Courthouse, Va., 70-6, Holland, 1st, Nebraska, 76-91, Rock Valley, Ia., 1891-1904. Classical Missionary, Cl. Iowa, 1904-12. w. c. d. Jan. 24, 1916.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 936.

Hulbert, Palmer S., b. Nova Scotia, 1849; Wabash Coll. 76, Aub. Sem. 79; (Waverly, N. Y., 79-82, Fremont, Neb., 1882.) Assist. Collegiate Ch., N.Y.C. 29th st., 92-4 (Chicago, 1894.)

Hulbert, Victor Moreau, b. at Nassau, N. Y., Nov. 22, 1813; R.C. 39, N.B.S. 42, I. Cl. L.I. Aug. 1st; ord. Cl. N. Y. Jan. 4, 1843; Greenville and Yonkers, 42-45, Yonkers, 45-48, Flatbush (Ulster Co.) 48-52, Yonkers, 52-65, White Plains, 65-72, Marbletown, 72-83, w. c. Died, Jan. 7, 1892. D.D. by R.C. 1867.

He was a man of fine presence and rare humor. His ministry within the church was interesting, and he extended his influence far beyond its bounds. See Manual, 1902.

Hulst, George Duryea, b. Brooklyn, N. Y., Mar. 9, 1846; R.C. 66, N.B.S. 69, I. N. Cl. L.I.; South Bushwick, 69-1900, d. Nov. 5. Ph.D. by R.C. 1891.

He had but a single charge during the thirty-one years of his ministry. To it he gave all that a happy, hopeful spirit, a pure and lofty soul, an inquiring, scholarly mind, a Christ-loving heart, and a consecrated life could give. He was a faithful and devoted pastor, an eloquent preacher, clear in his convictions of truth and earnest in the advocacy of them. Nor was his ministry limited by the bounds of his own parish. It was potent for good in a wide district of Brooklyn. He possessed a unique personality. His religion was most natural, wholly free from cant. He was in touch with life and all its activities. With his independent spirit, and critical mind, he thought for himself. He was an observing and interested student of Nature, and loved to roam the woods and hills. From the life that nestled on the earth, or flitted through the air, he read lessons of divine wisdom and love, so that many were taught by him to "look up from Nature to Nature's God," and to that Redeemer who loved the fowls of the air and the lilies of the field. He was an authority on entomology and botany. In the former science he did much original work, and published the results of his investigations in several journals. For a time, he was State entomologist of New Jersey, and was acting professor of entomology at Rutgers College. He declined a professorship at Rutgers about 1891, as he preferred to remain in the pastorate. He was a member of the Department of Botany of the Brooklyn Institute, and was President of that branch of the Institute work at his death. In 1880 he was elected a member of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, and in 1888 a Fellow of the same. See also "Biog. Notices R.C. Grads.," 1901, 15.

PUBLICATIONS: For a list of his very numerous publications on entomology, etc., see Manual, 1902.

Hulst, George D., b. Brooklyn, N. Y., Feb. 17, 1885, Will. Coll. 1906. U.S. 1910, I. by Cl. N. L. I. 1910, Montclair Heights, 1910—.

Hulst, Lambert J., b. 1825 in the Netherlands; Danforth, Ill., 1874-6. Grand Rapids, 4th, 76-1881; joined the Christian Refd. Ch. See "Ch. Int.," 1881, Oct. 19.

Humpersly, G. W., S.S. Cicero, N. Y., 1863-5.

Hume, Jas. C., b. Fair Hill, Md., Feb. 28, 1850; C.N.J. 77, P.S. 80; ord. as an Evangelist by Presbyt. of Westminster, 80 (Lancaster, Pa., 80-2, Fair Hill, Md., 83, Babylon, L. I., 84-8, Fair Hill, 89, Northport, N. Y., 90-1); Ridgewood, L. I., 94, St. Thomas, W. I., 97-9, Bushwick, 1901-1902, w. c. 1902-15, Presbyterian 1915.

Hundhausen, Ernest, b. Germany, N.B.S. 1882-3.

Hunt, Christopher, b. at Tarrytown, 18—; R.C. 27, N.B.S. 30, I. Cl. N.Y.; Clarkstown, 30-2, Nassau, 32-7, N.Y.C. Franklin st. 37-1839, d. See Manual of 1879.



- Hunter, David Moore, b. N.Y.C., July 11, 1856; Coll. of City of N. Y. 77, U.S. 80, 1. Presb. of N. Y.; ord. Presb. of Albany, 80 (Broadalbin, N. Y. 80-2, Salem, N. Y., 82-8, Littleton, Coll., 88-91); Mellenville, 92-9, assist. Poughkeepsie, 2d, 99-1902, Saugerties, 1902-1910.
- Hunter, Geo. McPherson, b. Glasgow, Scotland, Sept. 19, 1869; Glasgow Univer.; N.B.S. 1901, lic. Cl. N.B.; Rochelle Park, N. J., 1901-1904, Secretary Seamen's Friend Society 1904.
- PUBLICATION: "The Acts of the Apostles of the Sea."
- Hunter, James B., b. at Irvine, Ayrshire, Scotland, April 5, 1863; C.N.J. 89, U.S. 92, 1. Presbyt. N. Y.; (Presbyt.; Grace Chapel in N.Y.C., 92-96, assistant, West End, N.Y.C., 96-98); Anderson Memorial (Belmont), 1898-1908. Missionary, Tulsa, Okl., 1908. Jersey City, Faith, 1909—. Editor of Christian Intelligencer 1920—. S.C. Cl. N.Y. 1903-08. S.C. S. Cl. Bergen 1914—
- PUBLICATIONS: Editorial work on "Brotherhood Star," "Church Economist" and "Evangelist." Many articles, etc., in the Intelligencer.
- Huntington, Henry S., b. Camden, N. Y., 1828; C.N.J. 1850; And. Sem. and P.S. 54; Owasco Outlet, 70-1871. For other details, see "P. Sem. Cat."
- Husted, C. F. W. Detroit, Mich., Bethel, 1898-1901. Dis. to R.C. U.S.A. 1901.
- Hutchings, DeWitt V., b. Orange, N. J., Aug. 18, 1879. P.C. 1901. N.B.S. 1902-03. U.S. 1903-04. Balliol C. Oxford, 1905-07. Presbyterian.
- Hutchins, John, b. Portsmouth, England, June 20, 1848; Univ. Wisconsin, 1873; West Th. Sem., Allegheny, 1873-5, U.T.S. 1875-6; ord. Cl. Westchester, Nov. 28, 1876; Bronxville, 76-82, Ellenville, 82-7, Brighton Heights, 87-92, Middle Collegiate, N.Y.C., 92-5 (Cong.; Litchfield, Ct., 1895-1915. d. Feb. 20.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 604.
- Hutchins, Robert G., b. April 25, 1838, Danielson, Conn. W.C. 1861. A.S. 64. 1. by Cong. Ch. (Bedford, Brooklyn, 1865-72. Columbus, O., 72-82. Minneapolis, Minn., 82-86. Oberlin, O., 86-88. Los Angeles, Cal., 88-94. Honolulu, 94-5. Fostoria, O., 1895-1902.) Brooklyn, Kent St., 1905-10. (Garrettsville, O., 1911-16. Oberlin, O., 1916-19. Berea, Ky., 1919-21.) d. Nov. 30. D.D. by Marietta Col.
- Hutchinson, J. N. Norwood Park, Chicago, 1897-9.
- Hutchinson, Stuart N. Newark, 1st, 1906-10. (Pres., Norfolk, Va., 1st.).
- Hutton, Alfred John, b. Brunswick, N. Y., June 20, 1842; Wms. Coll. 66. Aub. Sem. 71. 1. Presbyt. Cayuga, 70; West Troy, 71-9 (Cortlandt, 79-81), Brooklyn Heights, 81-7 (Rochester, N. Y., St. Peter's, 87-95. Corning, N. Y., 1895—. D.D. Wms. Col. 1893.
- Hutton, Mancius Holmes (son of Mancius S. Hutton), b. N.Y.C., Oct. 13, 1837; U.N.Y. 57. U.S. 57-9, N.B.S. 59-60, U.S. Post-grad. 60-1. lic. Cl. N. Y. 60; Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 64-79, New Brunswick, 2d, 1879-1907. Emeritus. d. Dec. 19, 1909. D.D. by R.C. 1879. Pres. Gen. Synod, 1888. Pres. Bd. F.M. 1896-1909. Instructor Hellenistic Greek and Exegesis N.B.S. 1907.
- Dr. Hutton was one of the most active, influential and useful ministers of the Reformed Church. He was a trusted servant of God, a scholar and a man of eminent service to the Denomination. He was also a great preacher.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 823.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Memorial Pamphlets." Articles in Reviews, Periodicals and Papers. "Charge to Prof. Jas. F. Riggs," 1892. "Semi-Centennial of Second Church of New Brunswick, N. J., 1892.
- Hutton, Mancius Smedes (great grandson of Rev. G. W. Mancius), b. at Troy, N. Y., June 9, 1803; C.C. 23, P.S. 26, lic. by 2d Presbyt. New York, 26; Missionary at Wawarsing, 27-8, ord. by Presbyt. of Newton, Nov. 25. 28 (German Valley and Fox Hill, N. J., 28-34);

N.Y.C., South Church (Colleague of Rev. Dr. J. M. Matthews), 34-43; sole pastor, 37-76. Died April 11, 1880. D.D. by C.C. 1841.

Dr. Hutton's life had few changes and it was singularly happy. He was brought up in the Garden St. Ch., N.Y.C., under the distinguished Dr. Matthews.

After six happy years in the pastorate of the Presbyterian Church of German Valley, N. J., Dr. Hutton was called to become the colleague of his former pastor, Dr. Matthews.

Thenceforward to the end his career was in that city. In 1835 the church edifice perished in the "Great Fire," and the congregation shortly afterward divided, part building on Murray Street and part on Washington Square, the two pastors choosing to accompany the latter. The financial difficulties encountered proved heavy, and two pastors seemed more than the struggling organization could support. Under these circumstances, Dr. Hutton felt it was his duty, as junior colleague, to resign. But before he could find another settlement, Dr. Matthews, finding his duties as Chancellor of the New York University growing upon him, also resigned. Whereupon the congregation recalled Dr. Hutton, who was thus three times installed over virtually the same people. Thereafter he remained sole pastor until the church disbanded in 1876, owing to the moving away of the class of population in that quarters whose needs were met by such a church.

During all these years Dr. Hutton devoted himself to his spiritual office, seldom turning to other than his ministerial functions. He was one of the best known and loved pastors of his time in New York City.

See Dr. T. W. Chambers' "Commemorative Discourse," 1880, Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: A sermon before the Am. S.S. Union, 1851, "The Death of Christ;" "National Preacher," 1852. "The Rejected Offering;" before N. Y. and Brooklyn Foreign Miss. Soc., 1853. "Spiritual Worship;" pulpit repository, 1856. "Coming to Christ," 1858; address at the opening of Hope College, 1866. Oration: "The Founders of the Nation," 1876. "Historical Discourse," 1877.

Huyler, P. Edwin, Pres. 1905, Syracuse, 2d, 1905-14, Rhinebeck 1914-19, (Cong. Hawaii 1919—).

Huyssoon, Jas., b. in Netherlands, March 16, 1823; c. to America 46, N.B.S. 59, lic. Cl. N.B.; Lodi, N. J. (Hol.) 59-64, S.S. at Paterson, 59-64; pastor, Paterson, 64-5, Drenthe, Mich., 65-6, Polkton, 66-8, Paterson, 1st, Holland, Ch., 68-1892, emeritus. Died, July 3 1894. "Mints. Gen. Syn." 1895, 208.

Huyzer, Garret. Pella, 2d, Ia., 1883-5, Fairview, Ill., 85-1888.

Hyde, Oren, S.S. Cicero 1839.

Hyndshaw, Jas. B., b. 1801, at Stewartsville, N. J.; C.N.J. 1820, P.S. 24; Walpack, 36-9. Prin. Academy, Stroudsburg, Pa., 1839-44. Died, 1888. For other details, see "P.S. Gen. Cat."

Hynson, Nathan Dushane, b. Baltimore, Md., Dec. 9, 1865; Johns Hop. U. 88-90; U.T.S. 93; ord. by Presbyt. Monmouth, 1893; assist. pastor Madison Ave., N.Y.C., 1892-3 (Presbyt. Manasquan, N. J., 1893—). See "U. S. Gen. Cat."

Ihrman, Peter, b. in the Netherlands, April 8, 1859; H.C. 82, W.S. 87, 1. Cl. Grand River; Waupun, Wis., 87-91, Marion, N. Y., 91-6, Grand Rapids, 8th, 96-9, Maurice, Ia., 1899-1910. Marion, 2d, 1910-11. d. Sept. 16.

Mr. Ihrman was much interested in church extension. For several years he was a member of the committee on Church Extension in the Classis of Iowa, and always had an eye open for new fields.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 557.

Ingalls, Wilson, b. at Andover, Mass., Mar. 25, 1809; U.C. 36, tutor in

- U.C. 36-7, studied theology at Andover and under Dr. Eliphalat Nott; S.S. Princetown, 38-9, Glenville, 1st, 40-51, Owasco, 53-64 (supplied Broadalbin, 64-5, w. c., Blooming Grove, 67-77. Died, Oct. 11, 1889. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1890, 191.
- Ingersoll, Edward Payson, b. in Lee, Berkshire Co., Mass., May 6, 1834; W.C. 55, A.S. 63, lic. Cong. Conf., Cleveland, O., 1862 (Sandusky, 1st, 63-7, Indianapolis (Plymouth Ch.) Jan. 1st, 68-Jan. 70); Brooklyn, Middle, Jan. 70-83. (Puritan Cong. Ch., Brooklyn, 83-92, St. Paul, Minn., Park st. 92-8, Immanuel Cong. Ch., Brooklyn, 98-1902. Sec. "Am. Bible Soc.," 1902—).
- PUBLICATIONS: "Bible in Pub. Schools," 1871. Sermons in the papers, "Thou Shalt Not Steal," in "Ill. Christian," Indianapolis, 1869. Thanks-giving sermon, 1876, at Lee, Mass., in "Lee Gleaner." Weekly articles in "Illustra. Chr." for six months, 1869. Six papers on "Bunyan's Pilgrim's Prog.," ditto, 1869. Letters from Europe, in "Ch. Intell.," 1873. Prayer-meetings, in "Ch. Weekly.," 1876. Arts. in "Church Union," 1874, 1877.
- Ingham, John Albertson, b. Meriden, N. Y., Jan. 13, 1868; Syr. U. 86; U.T.S. 92; ord. by Presbyt. Syracuse, July 10, 1892; assist. pastor, Collegiate Ch., N.Y.C., 1892-3. (Presbyt. Irvington-on-Hudson, 1894-1910). New Brunswick, 2d, 1910-20. Gen. Secretary Progress Campaign, 1920—. D.D. S. Univ. 1908.
- PUBLICATIONS: Pamphlet on Abraham Lincoln, 1902. Articles for press.
- Inglis, Rev. David (son of Rev. David Inglis), b. June 8, 1824; University of Edinburgh, 41, studied divinity under Dr. Chalmers and Dr. John Brown; lic. Presbyt. Carlisle, 45; came to America, 46; (Detroit, Scotch Ch., 46-7, S.S., N.Y.C. Washington Heights, 47, Bedford, N.Y., 47-52, Montreal (St. Gabriel St.) 52-5, Hamilton, Ont., 55-71, Prof. of Systematic Theology in Knox Coll., Toronto, 71-2); Brooklyn Heights, 72-77, d. Dec. 15. LL.D. by Olivet Coll., Mich.; D.D. by R.C. 1874. See Dr. Waters' admirable sketch of him in Manual of 1879.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Exposition of Internat. S.S. Lessons" in "Sower and Gospel Field," 1874-7. Hist. Ser. Commem. of the 25th Anniver. of the Church on the Heights, Brooklyn, 1875. Many contributions to the press. "Vedder Lectures"—in course of preparation at his death.
- Inglis, Thomas Edward, b. Hamilton, Ontario, Nov. 15, 1857; Univer. Toronto, 81, P.S. 84, 1. Presb. New Brunswick (S.S. 1st Presb., Trenton, May-Aug., 84; Presb. Miss. to India, 84-92), Bergen Point, 92-7, Yonkers, 97-1901, w. c. d. Dec. 31, 1902. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 517.
- PUBLICATIONS: India correspondent for the N. Y. Religious Press, Amer. cor. for the "Madras Christian College Magazine." "Higher Education in India, Christian and Governmental."
- Iorizzo (Gaetano), b. May 4, 1884, Villanova del Battista, Italy. Italian High School 1912. Bloomfield Sem. 1916-17. Colgate Univ. 1918. 1. by Cl. N. Y. 1918. Hackensack, N. J., Italian, 1917—. Englewood, N. J., Italian, 1920—.
- PUBLICATIONS: Articles in Italian press.
- Irish, Edward B., b. Vischers Ferry, N. Y., Jan. 28, 1886. U.C. 1910. N.B.S. 1913. 1. by Cl. Schenectady 1913. Fultonville, N. Y., 1913-16. Church of Comforter, N.Y.C., 1916-18. Presbyterian 1919-21. Engaged in war service. Church of Comforter, N. Y. C., 1921—.
- Israel, George R., b. Egg Harbor, N. J., Nov. 12, 1860. Military Academy, Nazareth, Pa., 1877. Moravian Theo. Sem. 1884. Moravian Missionary, 1884-6. Jamesville, Iowa, Pres., 1886-96; Ridgewood, L. I., 1897—.
- Ivey, Robert. Pres. 1903. Owasco, N. Y., 1903-05. (Pres. King's Ferry, N. Y., 1905—). Later South.
- Jackson, John Frelinghuysen (s. of W. Jackson), b. at Bergen, 1768; Q.C. 1788, studied under Livingston, lic. by Synod of R.D. Chs. 1790; Har-

- lem and Phillipsburgh, 1792-1806, Fordham, 1819-36, d. See Manual, 1902.
- Jackson, William, b. 1732, studied under J. Frelinguysen and J. H. Goetschius, lic. Cl. Amsterdam, 1757; Bergen and Staten Island, 1757-89, emeritus, d. 1813. One of the original trustees of Q.C. A.M. by Univer. Utrecht; by C.C. 1761, by Y.C. 1763, by C.N.J. 1771.
- In the days of his power a field preacher second only to Whitefield. See Manual, 1902.
- Jackson, Wm. H., l. by N.C. L.I. 1898, Bushwick 1898-1900, Oyster Bay 1911—, Windsor Terrace, S.S. 1912-13.
- Jacobellis, Eustace Francis, b. Faranto, Italy, April 3, 1879, came to America 1906, Bible Teachers' Training School N.Y.C. 1911, ord. by Cl. Palisades 1917, Italian Mission Grove Ref. Ch. Weehawken, N. J., 1915-18, d. Nov. 14. See Min. Gen. Syn. 1919, 920.
- Jacobs, Christian Williams, b. at Elden, Gelderland, Netherlands, March 23, 1838. Educated in Holland, and served different churches there. Came to America, 1889. Passaic, 2d (Hol.), 89-1891, d. April 18.
- Although pastor of the Dutch church of Passaic only about a year and a half, more than 100 families united by letter, and nearly 100 joined on profession. Everything was flourishing, when the pastor died. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1891, 419.
- (Jacobs, F. H., North Chapel Col. Ch. N.Y.C. 1902-09.)
- Jacobs, Henry Christian, b. Alton, Ia., July 13, 1899, H.C. 1914, W.T.S. 1917, l. by Cl. Iowa 1917, Albany, N. Y., 5th, 1917-19, Rochester, Brighton, N. Y., 1919-22, Zeeland, Mich., 1st, 1922, S.C. Cl. Albany, 1917-19.
- Jacobs, Leonardus (s. of C. W. Jacobs), b. Armelo, Neth., Apr. 26, 1865, N.B.S. 1894-6.
- Jacobs, William Marinus Christian (s. of C. W. Jacobs), b. at Armelo, Netherlands, Sept. 18, 1863; c. to America, 89, N.B.S. 93, lic. by Cl. of Paramus; Passaic (Hol.), 93-1895, d. Sept. 23. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1896, 489.
- Jaeger, Julius Paul, b. Stuttgart, Germany, July 14, 1860, Bloomfield Sem., l. by Cl. N.Y. 1906, German Ref. 68th St., N.Y.C. 1906—
- James, Woodbridge L., b. 1812; U.C. 39, Bangor Sem.; from Presbyt. of Utica; Day, 49-52, Columbia, 54-5, Woodstock, 56-62, Home miss. in Missouri, 62-64. Died, Oct. 20, 1887. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1888, 678.
- Jameson, Chas. M., Mt. Pleasant, N.Y.C. 1852-62.
- Janeway, George J., b. New Brunswick, N. J., Oct. 29, 1874, R.C. 95, N.B.S. 95-7, P.S. 1899.
- Janeway, Henry L. (grandson of J. J. Janeway); b. Jersey City, N. J., Nov. 20, 1855; R.C. 75, N.B.S. 78, lic. Cl. N.B.; ord. as an evangelist by Presbyt. of Colorado, Oct. 78 (Leadville, Col., 78-9, Ouray, Col., 80, Williamstown, N. J., 81-95, all Presbyt.); w. c.
- Janeway, Jacob Jones, b. in N.Y.C., Nov. 20, 1774; C.C. 1794; studied under Livingston, l. Cl. N.Y., Nov. 30, 1797; ordained by the Presbyt. Philadelphia, June 13, 1799; (Philadelphia, 2d Presbyt. 1798-1828; elected director in Princeton Theolog. School, 1813, also a trustee of Princeton Coll. 1813, Prof. Didac. Theol. in the Western Theolog. Sem. Allegheny, Pa., 1828-9); New Brunswick, 1830-1, elected a trustee of Rutgers Coll. 1830, supplied Orchard St., N.Y.C. 1831, Vice-Pres. of Rutgers Coll. and Prof. Bells Let., Evidences of Christianity and Polit. Economy, 1833-9 (returned to Presbyt. Ch. 1839, elected trustee of Coll. N. J. 1839, engaged in various labors in the general service of the Presbyt. Ch. in its For. and Domestic Mission Boards, and in the oversight of Theolog. and Colleg. Institutions, 1839-58, d. June 27.) D.D.
- He came of godly stock. All his life he was noted for his earnest piety and for his ability as a pastor and preacher. He filled many places of honor and trust in the church. See Manual, 1902.



PUBLICATIONS: Report, "A Plan for Disciplining Baptized Children," 1812. Letters Explaining Abrahamic Cov., 1812. Letters on the Atonement. "Internal Evidences of the Bible." "Hist. of Rutgers Coll.," 1833. "View of the Workings of the Different Covenants between Gen. Syn. and Trustees of Rutgers Coll.," 1849. "Review of Dr. Schaff on Protestantism." "Hope for the Jews." "Semi-centenary of Presbyt. Ch. in New Brunswick," 1840. "Commem. Disc. of Dr. Peter O. Studdiford," 1866. "Commentaries on Romans, Hebrews, Acts." "Expos. of Acts in Question and Ans." "Communicants' Manual." "Hope for my Country."

Janeway, John L. (son of J. J. Janeway), b. Philadelphia, April 21, 1815. R.C. 1835, N.B.S. 40, 1. Cl. N.B.; Montville, 43-50 (Flemington, N. J., 1850-69, Pres.). d. Nov. 21, 1906. D.D. LaFayette Col. 1866.

PUBLICATIONS: "Disc. Commem. of Peter O. Studdiford," 1866. Jansen, John N., b. at Marbletown, N. Y., March 1, 1827; R.C. 48, N.B.S. 51, 1. Cl. New Brunswick; Guilford, N. Y., 52-63, Pompton, N. J., 63-83, w. c.; died, Jan. 13, 1899.

He spent the last fifteen years of his life in Newark, N. J., where he was useful in superintending the Sunday School of the "Foster Home," an asylum for half orphans in Newark. He was a religiously methodical man. He supplemented his preaching by faithful pastoral visitation. He was a man of prayer, of studious habits, of rare conscientiousness; a liberal giver, a genuine friend, a sympathetic pastor, an instructive preacher.—"Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1899, 562. "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1899, 15.

PUBLICATIONS: "Semi-Centennial Disc.," Pompton, 1865. Jansen, Josiah, b. in Ulster Co., 1835; R.C. 56, N.B.S. 59, 1. Cl. Orange; New Concord, 61-4, d. See Manual of 1879.

Janssen, Reemt, b. Petkum, Germany, June 18, 1834. Mission House, Sheboygan, Wis., 1872. (German Reformed Churches). Belmond, Ia. (Immanuel Ch.), 1883-94; Lennox, 1st, S. D. 95, N. Sibley, Ia., 1896-1909. Also Salem, 1896-1903. d. Oct. 1, 1915. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 934.

Janssen, Wirtje Toenjes, b. Veenhusen, Ostfriesland, Germany, Jan. 22, 1865; H.C. 93, W.S. 96, 1. Cl. Pleasant Prairie; George, Ia. (Hope Ch.), 96-9, Ramsay, Ia. (Titonka Ch.), 1899-1905, Chapin, Ia., Zion, 1905—

Editor of "Sontagschul-Blatt" of R.C.A. in Iowa; editor of "Annual German Almanac" of R.C.A., in Iowa, 1901-09. Editor "Der Mitarbeiter. Ger. Monthly Ref. Ch. 1907-18.

PUBLICATIONS: Der Heidelberger Katechism in 54, Belrachlungen in Der Mitarbeiter. Editorials, sermons, etc.

Jennings (Ginnings), Jacob (M.D.), b. 1744 in Somerset Co., N. J.; lic. and ord. by Synod of Refd. Dutch churches, 1789; Moorfield, Hardy Co., Va., 1788-92 (Presbyt. Dunlap's Creek and Little Red Stone, Fayette Co., Pa., 1792-1811); died, Feb., 1813.

He was a pupil, and finally became son-in-law of Rev. Samuel Kennedy, M.D., who labored in his double profession at Basking Ridge, N. J., 1751-87. Dr. Jacob Jennings practiced medicine at New Providence, N. J., from 1764 to 1772. In course of time he removed to Readington, N. J., and settled half a mile east of the present village of that name. In 1776 he was commissioned as surgeon in Col. Mark Thompson's company of militia, which served during a brief period on the Jersey shore. When about 40 years of age (1784), and after practicing medicine for twenty years, he began to turn his attention to theology. In 1788 he was induced, probably by purely philanthropic motives, to move to Hardy County (now in the northeastern part of West Virginia), to exercise his chirurgic art. He had been trained under the excellent ministry of Rev. Dr. Jacob R. Hardenberg, and had been an elder in the church of Readington. In his new field in Virginia, he did not forget his obligations to serve the spiritual, as well



as the physical, necessities of the people. There was no church within sixty miles of his home. He accordingly held catechetical exercises among the people. Rev. Moses Hoge had previously, and up to 1787, served this people occasionally. The people were pleased with Dr. Jennings' interest in their religious well-being, and sent him back to New Jersey with a request that he might be ordained to the ministry, in order to labor among them. The Synod of the Reformed Dutch Church was so affected by these representations that they licensed and ordained him at the same session; and putting a blank call in his hands, sent him forth to organize a Reformed Dutch Church in Virginia, which after organization might regularly call him. This was the first example, after the Church's ecclesiastical independence, of the Synod's licensing and ordaining a man to preach, who had not received a regular theological education, according to the manner of the times. Dr. Hardenberg's catechetical instructions, however, served as an excellent substitute.

In 1791 Dr. Jennings asked of the Synod dismission to the Presbyterian Church, as his people were unable to support him. The distance, 400 miles, was also too great for him to remain connected with the Dutch Church. The Synod sent him £20, declining at present to dismiss him. They requested him to return, if necessary, and take charge of some of their own destitute churches. Nothing further is heard of him in the "Minutes of Synod." The first volume of the "Minutes of the Classis of New Brunswick" (1770-1811), to which Classis he would have belonged, was lost about 1840, probably burned up in a fire at Spotswood, in the house of an elder to whom they had been loaned. But according to Presbyterian records, he was received into their church in 1792.

Private Correspondence.—"Mints. of Gen. Syn.," under dates given; "Wickes' Hist. of Medicine," N. J., 296; "Gillett's Hist. of Presbyt. Ch.," 267, 503; "Sprague's Annals," iv, 554. See also sermon on "Life and Character of Rev. Samuel K. Jennings," by Rev. Dr. T. H. Stockton, Baltimore, 1855. Manual, 1902.

Jensen, John H. Flatbush, 2d, 1893-5.

Jewett, Augustus D. L., b. in Wilkes-Barre, Pa., 1830. Wms.C. 52, P.S. 54; Piermont, 57-9. D.D. by R.C. 1872. For further details, see "P.S. Gen. Cat."

PUBLICATIONS: Address at funeral of Theodore Strong, LL.D., 1869. John, C. C. A. L., b. Erfurt, Germany, July 26, 1840. Graafschap, 1887-91, Jamestown, (Forest Grove), Mich. 91-2, Holland, Mich. (Ebenezer), 92-3, Kalamazoo, 4th, 93-7. Classical Missionary, Holland, Mich., 1897-1903, South Haven and Twin Lakes, 1903-09. d. March 5, 1915. Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 665.

Johns, Wm., Prattsville, 1855-9, (S.S. Big Hollow, Presbyt.), w. c. S.S. Fort Herkimer; died, 1875.

PUBLICATIONS: "Fort Herkimer Ch." 1874.

Johnson, Andrew, Glenville, 2d, 1872-5.

Johnson, Arthur, b. Newark, N.J., July 22, 1848; C.N.J. 72; P.S. 72-3; U.T.S. 75; (ord. by Presb. Lackawanna, May 8, 77; S.S. Nanticoke, Wanamie and Shickshinny, Pa., 75-8, pastor, Shickshinny, 78-84); Hackensack, 2d, 1884—, D.D. by R.C. 1910.

Johnson, Edward Payson (s. of Rev. Asa Johnson), b. in Peru, Ind., Jan. 26, 1850; Wabash College, Crawfordsville, Ind., 71; Auburn Theolog. Sem. 75; (lic. by Presb. of Cayuga, 74; ord. by Presbyt. of Troy, 75; Sandy Hill, N. Y., 75-79, Marshall, Mich., 79-86, Woodlawn Park, Chicago, 86-90, all Presbyt.) Albany, 1st, N.Y., 1891-1906. Professor of Sacred and Ecc. History and Church Government N.B.S. 1906—, D.D. by R.C. 1896.

PUBLICATIONS: Hist. sketch of Presb. Ch. of Sandy Hill, N. Y. "Our 250 Years;" Three Hist. Sermons, 1892, 1893, 1899, embracing Hist. Re-

views of First Reformed Ch. Albany, N.Y., 1899. On Committee for Preparation of Hymnal of Ref. Ch.

Johnson, Henry H., b. 1822; Miami University; Allegheny Sem.; (Boston, 18—), Hastings-on-the-Hudson, 1862-4. S.S. Leyden Centre, 1867; died Jan. 18, 1881, at St. Edwards, Neb.

Johnson, Isaiah Y., b. 1783; W.C. 1813, N.B.S. 16, 1. Cl. N.B. Argyle and Fort Miller, 17-21, Schodack, 21-4, d. See Manual of 1879.

Johnson, John Barent, b. at Brooklyn, 1769; C.C. 1792, studied under Livingston, 1. Cl. N.Y. 1795; Albany, 1796-1802, Brooklyn, 1802-3, d. See Manual of 1879.

PUBLICATIONS: Oration on Union, anniver. of the Tammany Society, 1794—"Dealings of God with Israel and America," 1798 (July 4th.)—Eulogy on Washington, before Legislature, N.Y. 1800.—Farewell Ser. at Albany, 1802; with an Hist. Appendix by Bassett,—Author of the Pastoral Letter of Gen. Syn. 1800, p. 304.—Many contributions to the literary periodicals of the day; some of these poetical.

Johnson, John G., b. in Centre Co., Pa., Jan. 22, 1814; R.C. 36, N.B.S. 39, 1. Cl. N.B. Glenham, 40-6, St. John's, Upper Red Hook, 46-70, d. July 3. See Manual of 1879.

PUBLICATIONS: Art. in "Sprague's Annals" on Rev. G. R. Williamson, Johnson, R. B., Candidate Newark 1903-06. Not licensed.

Johnson, T. C., Princetown, N. Y., 93-99.

Johnson, Wm. (entered Seceder Ch.), Owasco, 1836-65, became Presbyterian.

Johnson, Wm. L. (Col.), b. New York, April 19, 1844; Lincoln University, Chester Co., Pa., 69; D.S.; lic. Cl. N.Y. 69; ord. by same, June 70, in South Refd. ch.; evangelist in North Carolina, 69-74; in Somerville, N. J., 74-5, Orangeburgh, S. C., 1875-1913, d. Jan. 27, —, D.D. Lincoln Univ. Min. Gen. Syn. 1913, 902.

Johnston, Wm., b. Toronto, Can., July 19, 1855; McGill Normal School, Montreal; Queen's Coll. Kingston, Can., 2 yrs.; P.S. 1 year; N.B.S. 90; 1. Cl. N.B.; Guttenberg, 90-1, Lodi, 91-8, Hawthorne and N. Paterson 98-1900, Peapack, 1901-03. Pres. Dundee Lake, N. J., 1908-10, Sparta, N. J., 1911.

Joldersma, Rense Henry, b. Smilde, Prov. Drenthe, Netherlands, Ap. 19, 1851; H.C. 81, McCor. Sem. 84, 1. Cl. Grand River; Spring Lake, Mich., 84-86, Grand Rapids, 5th, 86-89, Sup. of Western Missions, 89-95, Chicago, 1st, 95-99, Holland Colonies in Maryland, 1899-1901, Grand Rapids Grace Ch. 1901-1902. Financial and Educational Agent Hope College, 1902-03. Fulton, Ill., 1903-07, Grand Rapids, 9th, 1907-09, Rochester, 1st, 1909-11, Grand Rapids, Trinity, 1912-13. d. April 26.

He preached in English, Dutch and German. During his superintendency of Western Missions more than 50 churches were organized in the P.S. Chicago.—See Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 803.

Jones, Charles Arthur, b. Chicago, Ill., Aug. 10, 1857; Am.C. 85; U.T.S. 88; ord. Cl. N.Y. 88; Union Ch. (6th Ave.) N.Y.C. 87-90; (Cong., Kane, Pa., 1890—

Jones, Chs. Harris, b. N. Y. C., Aug. 17, 1859; U.N.Y. 82; U.T.S. 82-5; ord. by Cl. Newark, 85; Woodside, Newark, 85-94; Bayonne, 1st, 1894-9.

Jones, Chas. J. K., b. July 12, 1845. R.C. 1870. N.B.S. 1870-71. U.S. 1873. Congregational.

Jones, David Adkin, b. at Walsingham, Norfolk, Eng., Mar. 14, 1798; Hoxton Coll. Eng., London, Sem. of Ind. Dissenters, 1823, lic. by the civil magistrate, 23; (Foleshill, Warwickshire, 23-8, Chorley, Lancashire, 29-34, both in Eng.; Danville, Ver. Cong. 34-9), Saratoga 39-44, Easton, N. Y., 44-8, Union 48-50, Constantine, 50-2, Minisink, 52-8, Grahamville and Upper Neversink, 58-63, New Concord, 64-7, w. c., d. 1872, March 26.

- Jones, Gardner (s. of Nicholas Jones); N.B.S. 1841; became a Romanist in Indiana.
- Jones, Henry Titus (s. of H. W. F. Jones), b. Middlebush, N. J., Aug. 13, 1859; N.B.S. 92, I. Cl. N.B., Dashville Falls, 92-3, Asst. Brooklyn, 1st, 93-4, Miss. work, Oak Tree, N. J., 96-1900, Whitehouse, 1900-1917, Coeymans, N. Y., 1917—
- Jones, Henry Wm. Felton, b. at Antigua, W. I., June 9, 1829; Salt Hill Institute, Eng., 45, N.B.S. 60, I. Cl. N.B., Bergen Point, 60-84, (Bergen Point, 1st, Presbyt. 1884-1901. d. Sept. 25, 1915.—See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 931.
- Jones, Joseph Addison, b. June 1, 1873. P.U. 1900. Auburn Sem. 1903. (I. by Pres. Jersey City, 1903. Pres. Ch., Perry, N. Y., 1903-05). Albany, N. Y., 2d (Madison Ave.), 1905-20. Poughkeepsie, 1920—. Pres. P.S. Albany, 1920. Vice-P. Gen. Syn., 1917. Chaplain State Constitutional Convention, 1917. Y.M.C.A. Sec., A.E.F., France, 1918. D.D. by R.C. 1910.
- Jones, Nathan W., b. in Maine, about 1820; R.C. 50, N.B.S. 53; Cleveland 53-4, S.S. Sharon, 55-6, S.S. at Clove, 1856, Middleport, 56-60, S.S. Dingman's Ferry (or Upper Walpack), 61-2, w. c., died at Sansonville, N. Y., 1876.  
See Manual, 1902.
- Jones, Nicholas, studied under Mason, 1815; Sharon and New Rhinebeck 16-20, suspended 22, seceded independently; became a Baptist; died 1839.
- Jones, Thos. Walker, (s. of D. A. Jones); b. at Saratoga, N. Y., July 8, 1843. R.C. 1864, N.B.S. 67; I. Cl. Raritan; Pottersville, 67-70, Fonda, 70-82, Holland, Mich. (Hope Ch.), 83-8, Bushnell, Ill., 88-91, Bedminster, N. J., 1892-1906. d. Dec. 29, 1909.—See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 826.
- PUBLICATIONS: A Historical Discourse.—Contributions to the press.
- Jongeneel, James, b. Ceres, Cape Colony, S. Africa, Dec. 29, 1859. I. Cl. N.Y. 1890, ord. by Cl. Westchester, 90; Unionville, N. Y., 90-6, Central Bridge and Howe's Cave, 96-1900, engaged in Y.M.C.A. work, New York, Newark, &c., 1900-02. Glen Rock (S.S.), 1902-03. d. Feb. 8. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 518.
- Jongeneel, Louis George, b. at Paramaribo, Dutch Guiana, S. A.; I. in South Africa, by Cl. of Tulbagh, 1856; Miss. to heathen, at Aberdeen, S. Africa, afterward at Ceres, 1856-66, c. to America; Sayville, 1866-71, Miss. at Hohokus, N. J., 1871-3. Clymer Village, 1873-5, Lodi, N. J., 1878-92, (New Amsterdam, Wis., 92-5, Baldwin, Wis., 1895—
- Jongewaard, Cornelius A., b. Pella, 1868; Iowa Coll. 93. W.S. 97. I. Cl. Iowa; Macon and S. Macon, 97-1901. Presbyterian.
- Jonker, Philip, b. Ferrysburg, Mich., Dec. 21, 1884, H.C. 1907, N.B.S. 1910, I. by Cl. G. R., Greenport, N. Y., 1910-18, Chaplain, U.S.A., 1918-20, Greenport, N. Y., 1920, Peekskill, N. Y., 1920—, S.C. Cl. Hudson, 1912-18.
- Joralmon, J. S., b. N.Y.C. 1828, R.C. 1852, N.B.S. 55, I. Cl. Bergen; Miss. to China, 55-60, Fairview 60-85, Norwood Park, Chicago, 85-95, Denver, Col., 1895—, Charter Member Council H.C. until 1895, D.D. H.C. 1909.
- Jordan, Mark, (colored), I. Cl. N. Y. 1823; African Ch. N. Y. City, supplied, 1823-9, withdrew.
- Jukes, Charles, b. in England, 1788, c. to America, 1830; U.C. 38; (Edinburgh and Fish House, 1830-4, Amsterdam, Presbyt. 1834-9), Glen 1839-40, Glen and Auriesville 1839-44, Stone Arabia and Ephratah, 1844-50, Rotterdam 1850-62, d. See Manual of 1870.
- Julien, Robt. D., b. 1823, R.C. Cl. 1850, N.B.S. 1852, I. Cl. N.B. 1852; Sharon 1852-3. (To Presbyt. of Burlington 1862), d. April 27, 1901.

Junor, David, b. London, Ont., July 20, 1842; Toronto University, 66; l. lic. by Cong. Council at Berlin, Wis., 88; (Mt. Olivet, Brooklyn, Presbyt. 89-97), Huguenots, S. I., 1897-1910, Dis. to Presbyterian 1910.

Junor, Kenneth Frank, b. London, Ont., Aug. 31, 1846; Univ. College, Toronto, 67-9, Knox Coll., Toronto, 71-2, U.T.S. 72-3; (ord. Presb. Halifax, 73; Hamilton, Bermuda, 73-7, Formosa, China, 77-82, student of medicine, Univ. Med. Coll. N.Y.C., 82-6;) De Witt Memorial Chapel, N.Y.C., 86-95, Thirty-fourth st. Ch. (Collegiate Ch.) 95-1897. M.D. by Univ. Med. Coll. N.Y., 1886.

Justin, John, b. at Weinolsheim, Hesse, May 19, 1839; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 65, l. Cl. N.B.; North Bergen, 1865-1902; Plainfield, N.J. (Ger.) S.S. 1902-04; North Bergen, 1906-10; died Dec. 6, 1920. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 635.

Kain, Maurice I. L., b. Delaware Water Gap, April 20, 1883, R.C. 1906, N.B.S., 1906-09. Gen. Sem. 1911, Episcopal.

Kain, P. I., b. March 31, 1848, in Ireland; entered on evangelistic work in 1889; (pastor M.E. Ch. of Pittston, 91-92, of Cong. Ch. W. Pittston, 92-5), Philadelphia, 4th, 1895-1909, (Congregational, Woodbridge, N.J., 1909-14, d., D.D.

Kaisiak, see Krisik.

Kalemjian, Mugerdich, Nerses, b. Marash, Armenia, April 6, 1877, St. Paul's Institute, Tarsus, Graduate student N.B. Sem. 1904, ord. by Cl. Ulster 1905, Blue Mountain 1905-10, Three Bridges 1911—

Kalls, Wm., came from London in 1756, with recommendation from Dr. Chandler; (supplied Philadelphia, Ger. Ref. in 1756-7, Amwell, Ger. Ref. and the German Churches on the Raritan, 1757-9,) N.Y.C. Ger. 1759-60.—"Harbaugh's Lives," ii. 382.

Kampen, Isaac. See Van Kampen.

Kanter, Howard, b. N.Y.C. March 20, 1883, R.C. Bible Teachers' Training School 1914, N.B.S. 1917, l. by Cl. N.Y., New Baltimore 1917-21, Wallkill 1921—

Karremen, Anthony. H.C. '03. W.T.S. 1906. l. by Cl. Holland. Cleveland, 2d, 1906-10; Grand Rapids, 9th, 1910-14; Paterson, Union Ref., 1914-18. Muskegon, 2d, 1918—

Karsten, John H., b. Heerenveen, Vriesland, Netherlands, Feb. 16, 1833; R.C. 60, N.B.S. 63, l. Cl. Ill.; Miss. to Forreston, Ill., 65-7, Oostburg, 67-9, Alto, Wis., 69-84, Ed. of "De Hope," 84-6, Coopersville, Mich., 86-9, Alto, 89-93, Oostburg and Hingham, Wis., 93-7, Oostburg, 97-9. S.S. Gilderland, Mich., 1903-05. d. May 26, 1914. Member of Council of H.C. 1871-84, 1891-1909.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 247.

PUBLICATIONS: Translation into Dutch of "Our Country," by Dr. Josiah Strong.—Editorials and contributions to the press.

Kasse, A. K., c. to America, 1846, l. Cl. Geneva, 51; Pultneyville, 51-61, Buffalo, 61-4, Cleveland, 64-8, Paterson (Hol. 2d), 68-74. d.

Kavanagh, John Francis Edge, b. N.Y.C., 1858, P.S. 83, ord. Cl. Poughkeepsie, 83, Hyde Park, 83-4; other details, see P.S. Gen. Cat.

Keator, Eugene H., b. Rosendale, N. Y., Aug. 6, 1865. Colgate Col. N.B.S. 1908. l. by Cl. Kingston. S.S. Lyonsville and Krumville, 1895-1902. Rochester (Accord) 1902-05, Blawenburgh, 1908, Franklin Park, N. J. (Six Mile Run), 1908—. Business Manager, Somerset Ch. News, 1920—

PUBLICATIONS: Hist. Six Mile Run Ch., 1710-1910.

Keerl, Julius J. West Leyden, 1889.

Kelder, Edward, b. Grandville, Mich., Oct. 5, 1873; H.C. 96, W.S. 99, i. Cl. Grand River; Constantine, 1899-1904; Knox and 2nd Berne, 1905-



- o8; Coytesville, 1908—. Member Sch. Bd. Englewood Cliffs, N.J., Pres. Bd. of Health, Fort Lee, N.J. Ph.D. Universal Col. of Science 1918.
- Kellogg, C. D., b. Ann Arbor, Mich., July 3, 1842; C.N.J. 61, P.S., 1. 2d Presbyt. N.Y. 63; (Wilmington, Del., 63-7), Northumberland, 67-8, Northumberland and Fort Miller, 68-72, Passaic, North, 72-9. (Presbyt.).
- Kelly, Wm. B. Candidate Cl. Newark 1913. M.E. Church.
- Kelly, Wm. H., b. Newcastle, Eng., June 30, 1863. Ham.C. 1891. N.B.S. 1891-2. Gen. Sem. 1892-3.
- Kemlo, Jas., b. in Scotland, 1848; R.C. 75, N.B.S. 78, lic. Cl. N.B. (Lincoln, Neb. (Presb.), 78-80), Montville, N.J., 1886-83. d. Sept. 18.
- Kendall, John B. Easton, N. Y., 1831.
- Kennedy, Duncan, b. Amsterdam, N.Y., May 16, 1809; U.C. 35, P.S. 37. Ord. Presb. Albany, 39; (Galway, N.Y., 39-41), Albany, 41-55, Troy. Second st., 55-67, Brooklyn, 2d, 68-9, Bloomfield, Westminster Ch. 70-81. Died Dec. 30, 1887. D.D. by Ham.C. 1845.
- See Manual, 1902.
- PUBLICATIONS: Sermon on the death of Rev. W. J. Pohlman, Albany, 1849; the same delivered in New York City before Gen. Syn., June 10, 1849. —Discourse at Inaug. of Dr. W. H. Campbell as Prof. Bib. Lit., 1851.
- Kennipe ———, Canajoharie, about 1770. He was partially deranged.
- See Manual, 1902.
- Kern, Fred., b. 1846, at Ebnach, Ger.; Leipzig Univ., Dubuque Sem., Iowa, 68; lic. by Presbyt.; ord. by United Presb. Syn. of the Northwest, 68, (Warsaw, Wis., 68-71, Carlstadt, N. J., 71-6, both Presb.,) Newark West, 1876-82, w. c. 82-95.
- Kern, John Michael (Heidelberg, Germany, 17.—1763). Ger., N.Y.C., 1763-71, Montgomery, N.Y., 1771-8. From memoranda in Secretary of State's Office, he is represented as pastor of the High German Ch. N.Y.C. 1765; of Ger. Cong. at Camp and Rhinebeck, in 1787; and of Hanover, Ulster Co., 1775. He was Conferentie. A sermon of his, preached in 1767 in Ger. R.C., N.Y.C., was translated by Morris Fox, and published 1875.
- Kern, S. S.S. West Leyden, N. Y., 1885-6.
- Kerr, George, b. in Ireland, 1812; Wms. Col. 39, U.S. 43; Conesville, N.Y., 44-6. Died Mar. 27, 1867. See more in U.S. Gen. Cat.
- Kerr, J. H. M.E. Ch. S.S. Plattskill and High Woods, 1921.
- Kerschred, H. B. S.S. Kent St., Brooklyn, 1920-21.
- Kershaw, John, b. at Paterson, May 14, 1842; U.S. 68, lic. Cl. Paramus, 1871; teaching, 1868-73; Stone House Plains, 1873-80. See U.S. Cat. for more.
- Kershaw, Wm. H., b. in England, 1846. Entered M.E. ministry 1873. Came to America 1883. (Served Congregational churches 1883-1903). Rosendale, 1903. d. June 28.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 838.
- Kershow, Joseph H., b. 1826, at Harlingen, N.J. R.C. 50, N.B.S. 53, 1. Cl. Philadelphia. Miss. at Ridgeway and Macon, 53-5, Centreville, 55-65, Eden, 65-67, New Salem, 67-72, Gallupville, 72-7, S.S. Sharon, 77-9, S.S. De Spelder, 79-82. Died Dec. 20, 1886. Mints. Gen. Syn., 1887, 434.
- Ketchum, Isaac S., b. at Poughkeepsie, 1706; N.B.S. 1821, 1. Cl. N.B. Salisbury, Manheim, and Danube, 22-3, Manheim and Stone Arabia, 23-30, in 23 also appointed Miss. to Columbia, Indian Castle, and Rem. Snyder's Bush, and 26-7, Miss. to Herkimer; Stone Arabia and Ephratah, 30-5, Miss. to Centreville and Three Rivers, Mich., 35-8, d. 1863.
- He was an intimate friend of President Van Buren, who appointed him to the delicate task of removing some Indian tribes beyond the Mississippi. This he did satisfactorily, and received from the President an autograph letter, thanking him for his services. He then removed to St. Louis, where he became a farmer, and afterward hospital chaplain.



Ketchum, Wm. W. Bloomingdale, N.Y.C., 1912-13. Pres. Chicago. Kettletas, Ab., b. in N.Y. 1733; Y.C. 1752; (Elizabethtown, N.J., Presb. 1757-60;); supplied Jamaica, 1760-2; French Ch. N.Y.C., 1769; died Sept. 30, 1798.

He preached in English, Dutch, or French. The people at Jamaica desired him for their pastor, but the Classis of Amsterdam were not satisfied with his views on the divinity of Christ, and refused their assent.—See "Sprague's Annals," R.D.C., p. 20. "Ecc. Rec., N. Y."

Kiekentveld, Mannes, b. in Netherlands, Sept. 2, 1839, c. to America, 50; R.C. 63, N.B.S. 66, 1. Cl. Holland, Grandville, 67-70, Fremont Centre. 70-3, Polkton, 73-6, Detroit, 76-7, w. c. Died, 1889, May 30. Mints. Gen. Syn., 1890, 1891. Biog. sketches of Grads. R.C. 1889, 24.

Killough, Walter W., b. Concord, N.C., Nov. 10, 1848. D.C. 1873, N.B.S. 1876, lic. by Presbyt. Arkansas, 1876; laboring in Boone Co., Ark., 1876-80. Presbyterian churches of the southwest.

Kimball, Jos., b. at Newburgh, N.Y., Aug. 17, 1820; U.C. 1839, Newburgh Sem. 1843, lic., Assoc. Ref. 1843; (Hamptonburgh, 1844-52; Hebron; Brockport); Fishkill-on-the-Hudson, 1883-5. Brooklyn, 1865-74. d. Dec. 6. D.D. by R.C. 1866. See Manual, 1879.

Kimura, Kumage, (Japanese), N.B.S. 1882; sailed for Japan, July 18, 1882. Laboring in Japan.

King, Albert A., b. 1852. Pennington Sem. 1. by Newark M.E. Conference. Ponds, 1881-3, Boonton, 83-7, Riverside, 87-92, Ramapo, 92-1900, emeritus. d. June 23, 1902. Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 519.

King, Albert Barnes, b. Morristown, N.J., 1828; C.N.J. 55, U.S. 55-6, P.S. 57-8; S.S. Gilboa, N.Y., 1863. See Gen. Cats. U.S. and P.S.

King, Fred. L. R., b. Morristown, N.J., 1823; C.N.J. 44, P.S. 46-8; ord. as evangelist by Cl. Bergen, Oct. 16, 55; Hudson City, 55-7. See P. Gen. Cat. for further particulars.

King, Jas. Foster, b. Bloomfield, N.J., 1857, C.C.N.Y. 79, U.S. 83, ord. Cl. Ulster; Roxbury, 83-1886, died May 30. See U.S. Gen. Cat.; and Mints. Gen. Syn., 1887, 430.

Kingsbury, Lucius, Sioux Falls, S.D., 1896-8.

Kinney, Chs. Walter, b. S. Berlin, Rensselaer Co., N.Y., June 5, 1858; lic. Cl. Saratoga, 1888; Westerlo, N.Y., 89-91, Shokan and Shandaken, 91-3. St. Johnsville, 93-9, Hobart, N.Y., Presbyt. 1899-1906, Mohawk, 1906-11. S.S. Fort Herkimer, 1909-11, Schoharie, 1911-13, Saratoga, 1913—. S.S. Fort Miller, 1913—

Kip, Francis M., b. Aug. 7, 1810, in N.Y.C. C.C. 26. N.B.S. 30, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Bloomingdale, 30-1, Ninth st., N.Y.C., 31-6, Fishkill, 36-70, Huguenots, S.I., 72-6, Huguenots and Richmond, 76. Chaplain of Seamen's Retreat, S.I., 72-1888, died May 28. Elected a trustee of R.C. 1860. S.T.D. by C.C. 1857. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1856.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "An Old Disciple and his Descendants," with an introductory chapt. by Dr. Thomas De Witt, 1848,—Disc. at the 150th Anniv. of R.D.C. Fishkill, 1866.—Address at Fun. of Dr. C. C. Van Cleef.

Kip, Francis M., b. Fishkill, April 19, 1839 (s. of F. M. Kip); U.N.Y. 1864, N.B.S. 67, 1. Cl. Poughkeepsie; Linlithgo, 67-9; Fultonville, 69-82, also S.S. Auriesville, 79-83, Harlingen, 1884-1902. S.S. Kerhonkson, 1902-1904. Greenwood Heights, L. I., 1904-06. d. June 19, 1911.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 559.

Kip, Isaac L., b. N.Y.C., March 10, 1835 (s. of F. M. Kip); R.C. 1855, N.B.S. 61, 1. Cl. Poughkeepsie; East Williamsburgh, 61-2, Chaplain 150th Reg. N.Y.V. 62-3, Stuyvesant Falls, 64-7, Schodack Landing, 67-75, Peekskill, 75-9 (Presb., Patterson, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 79-88), Lisha's Kill, 88-91, Sup. of New Brunswick City, Miss. 91-3, High Bridge, N.J., 93-8, Philadelphia, South, 98-1900. Died Aug. 26, 1901. He was a man of literary taste and a writer of ability. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Letters from Army, 1863, in "Fishkill Journal" and "Ch. Int."—In Memoriam H.F. Sec. "Ch. Int.," 1874.—Exegesis Matt. 26:29; Hudson Minist. Assoc., 1866.—Essay on Relation of the Ministry to the Church: Hudson River Assoc., 1868.—The Prayer Test; Conditions and Results. H.R. Assoc., 1873.—Very many contributions to the press.  
Kip, Leonard W., b. N.Y.C., Nov. 10, 1837; Col. Coll. 57, N.B.S. 60, I. Cl. N.Y. Missionary in China, 1861-98. d. Feb. 27, 1901. D.D. by R.C. 1880.

He was the son of Leonard W. Kip, Esq., of New York City. Though his was every inducement to remain at home in perhaps a less costly service, and in the enjoyment of comforts and luxury that could be his at command, he heeded the call of the Board for China. Having entered upon his work, he seemed to be utterly forgetful of self in his deep absorption in his ministry for others. He had especial fondness for the direct preaching of the Gospel; and he, therefore, devoted his energies chiefly to the evangelistic work of the Mission. He knew the truth and power of the Gospel in his own soul and life, and it was his constant desire and effort to bring that power to bear upon the hearts and lives of those by whom he was surrounded. Hardly any other missionary in all that region was so constantly touring with his helpers, and preaching the Gospel in the towns and villages about.

During the thirty-eight years of his active connection with the Amoy Mission, 1861-99, he beheld its marvelous development. When he went thither, there were but three churches at Amoy, with 262 communicants. There was one Station, with four Outstations. Not a native pastor had been ordained, and there were but three schools of any kind. When he left there were eleven churches, each with its native pastor, supported by the church, with more than 1,400 communicants. Three Stations were occupied by missionaries, with forty-three Outstations and preaching places. There were eighteen schools of various grades, from the Parochial School to the Theological Seminary, with three hospitals. Dr. Kip not only witnessed this, but he helped largely in bringing it into existence. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1901, 1236. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Letters from China in the "Christian Intelligencer" and "Sower."—Map of Amoy Mission in "Manual of Missions."—Map of Palestine and Journeys of Paul, for Chinese converts.—Church Psalter, 1892; new map of Amoy District, 1892.—Translation of the Holy Scriptures, in part.

Kipp, Peter E., b. in Paterson, N.J., 1847; N.Y.U. 67, N.B.S. 70, lic. by Cl. Paramus; Fishkill, N.Y., 70-4, Brooklyn, Bedford, 77-81, Schenectady, 2d, 81-7 (Presbyt., Cleveland, O., 87-95, San Diego, Cal., 95-1900. d. May 9).

His zeal and activity were untiring. His earnestness broke down his health.

See Manual, 1902.

Kirby, Thos., (alias Kirkham, "M.G.S." i. 338); an independent minister from England, relicensed by Cl. N.Y. 1797; Staten Island, 1797-1801, suspended, restored; Elizabethtown, Canada, 1801—...—"M. G. Syn." i. 309, 456.

Kirkland, Robt., w. c. 1833-6, Miss. to Sand Beach, 1836-7.

Kirkpatrick, Milton R., b. Fort Deposit, Ala., June 16, 1850. Davidson Col. 1873. Columbia Sem. 1873-5. N.B.S. 1876. Ord. by East Alabama Pres.—Laboring Southern Presbyterian Church.

Kirkwood, Robt. From Presbyterian Ch. of Scotland; Miss. to Manayunk, 28-9, Cortlandtown, 33-6, d. 1866.

PUBLICATIONS: Lectures on the millennium.—A plea for the Bible.

Kirkwood, Thomas J. Pres. Fort Plains, N. Y., 1916-22, Syracuse, N. Y., 2d, 1922—

Kiss, Andrew, b. Kocsord, Hungary, May 16, 1886. Special Student N.B.S. 1911.

Kissam, Samuel, b. in N.Y.C., in 1796; U.C. 1813, studied under Mason, and at N.B.S. 17, l. Cl. N.B.; Bethlehem and Coeymans, 18-28, Bethlehem and Jerusalem, 28-41, Coeymans, 43-5, d. 1868.

PUBLICATIONS: Memorials. 12mo, pp. 448. N.Y., 1859.

Kittell, James Shephard, b. Hamilton, Ont., March 17, 1873. West Sem. Allegheny, Pa., 1899. Albany, N. Y., 1st, 1907-22. Bergen, N. J., 1922—. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1914. D.D. R.C. 1909. Pres. Bd. of Domestic Missions 1921—

Kittle, Andrew N., b. at Kinderhook, 1785; U.C. 1804; studied under Froeligh and Livingston, l. Cl. Paramus, 1806; Red Hook Landing and St. John's, 1807-15, Red Hook Landing, St. John's, and Linlithgo, 1815-27, Upper Red Hook, 1827-33, Stuyvesant, 1835-46, w. c. 1864, d.

He was a grandson of Domine Fryenmoet. He was a man of fine ability and large scholarship. His modesty was so great that he kept himself in the background and did not occupy the position for which he was fitted.

See Manual, 1902.

Kittredge, Abbott Eliot, b. Roxbury, Mass., July 20, 1834; Wms. Coll. 54, And. Sem. 59, lic. by Congregationalists; (Charlestown, Mass., (Winthrop Cong. Ch.) 59-64, New York, 11th Presbyt., 65-70, Chicago, 3d, Presb. 70-86), Madison Ave., N.Y.C., 1886-1906. Pastor Emeritus 1906-12. d. Dec. 17.

Dr. Kittredge was a man of transparent character, and a pulpit orator of more than ordinary ability. He also looked carefully after the minute details of his large parish. • In his prime few equaled him as a good minister of Jesus Christ. Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 895.

Klaaren, John A., b. Pella, Ia., Feb. 5, 1891. H.C. 1918. W.T.S. 1921. l. by Cl. of Pella. North Holland, Mich., 1921—

Klein, Carl T. A., Hoboken, (Ger.), 1881-2, S.S. Bayonne (Ger.), 82-5, Prof. Pleasant Prairie College, 1886-7, w. c.

Klerkoper, Joseph, b. Amsterdam, Hol. Educated College and Seminary in Amsterdam. l. by Presbytery of Minnewaukan. (Pres. Penn., N.D., Mackinaw, Mich. Alto, Wis.), Chandler, Minn., 1920—

Klerk, Abraham. H.C. 1898. W.T.S. 1901. l. by Cl. Wis. Greenleafston, Minn., 1901-04; Cedar Grove, Wis., 1904-11; Chicago, Englewood, 2d, 1911-13; Clymer, N. Y. (Abbe), 1913-17; Classical Miss. Cl. Cascades, 1917-20; Grand Rapids, Bethany, 1920—

Klooster, Foppe, b. Donkerbroek, Netherlands, May 7, 1860; H.C. 88, W.S. 91, l. Cl. Holland, Galesburg, Ia., 1892-1901; Bentheim (East Overisel), 1902-06; Ada, 1906-10; Three Oakes, 1910-13. d. April 28.

Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 894.

Klyn, H. G., b. Nov. 19, 1793; Graafschap, 1851-2, Milwaukee and Franklin, 52-3, Milwaukee, 53-4, Grand Rapids, 2d, 54-7, Kalamazoo, 57-62, Chicago, 1st, 63-8, emeritus. Died Dec. 1, 1883.

He was one of the leaders of the Secession in the West in 1857.

Knevels, . . . . ., St. John's, W.I., 18. . . . . See "Mag. R.D.C." iii. 27.—Knox's "St. Thomas, etc., W.I."

Knickerbocker, D. M. R.C. 1870. N.B.S. 1870-71. Merchant. d. April 29, 1888.

Knieskern, Jos., b. Berne, N.Y., Ap. 10, 1810; R.C. 38, N.B.S. 41, l. Cl. Schoharie; Berne, 2d, and Knox, 41-5, St. Johnsville, 45-72, also supplying Manheim and Indian Castle; w. c. S.S. Presbyt. Ch. in Virgil, N.Y. Died Sept. 7, 1895.

Manual, 1902.

Knight, Richard Waller, b. England 1794; c. to America 1820, l. by Congregationalists; Clove, 35-8, Roxbury, 38-41, Sand Beach, 41-4, Cato and Lysander, 45-8, Cato and Wolcott, 48-52, emeritus, d. Feb. 9, 1873.

Knight, Wm. Blenheim, N. Y., 1840; Moresville, 1841-2; Spottswood, 1846-7.

Knowlton, Alb. W., b. LeRoy, N. Y., Dec. 9, 1828. N.B.S. 1859, l. Cl. Kingston; N. and S. Hampton, 1860-4. (Presbyt.). d. Aug. 5, 1905.

Knouse, Chas. Ger. Ref., N.Y.C., 1823-7, Manhattan Ch., N.Y.C., 29-33, d. 1862.

Knox, Chs. Eugene, b. Knoxboro, N.Y., 1833; Ham. Coll. 56, U.S. 59; tut. Hamilton Coll. 59-60, pastor elect, Utica, N.Y., 60-2, Oswego, N.Y., 62-3, Morristown, 63-4, Bloomfield, N.J., 64-73. Pres. Ger. Theolog. School, Bloomfield, N.J., 1873—D.D. by C.N.J. 1874.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Year with St. Paul," 1863.—A Series of Graded S.S. Text-books, 64-70.—"Love to the End," 1866.—"David the King," 1874. Knox, Jas. Hall Mason, (son of Rev. John Knox), b. N.Y.C., June 10, 1824; C.C. 41, N.B.S. 45, l. Cl. N. Y.; ord. by Presb. Newton, 46 (German Valley, N.J., 46-51), Easton, Pa., 51-3, Germantown, Philadelphia, 53-69, Bristol, Pa., 73-83, Pres. Lafayette Coll. 83-90, emeritus. d. at Baltimore. Jan. 22, 1903. S.T.D. by C.C. 1861. LL.D. by C.C. 1883.

Knox, John, b. near Gettysburgh, 1790; Dick. Col. 1811, studied under Mason, lic. by Assoc. Ref. Pres. Philadelphia, 1815; New York, 1816-58, d. Elected a trustee of R.C. 1825. D.D.

He was descended from a chain of pious ancestry—Scotch Presbyterians in their relations. From childhood, he evinced great conscientiousness, tenderness, and affection, and a strict regard to every duty assigned him. In college he was regarded by all with respect and affection, and the associations then formed, whether with professors or students, were only terminated by death. In the Associate Reformed Seminary, among his fellow students, there arose an attachment, which bound them as with clasps of steel, and which became stronger with time. In 1816, he and his classmate, Paschal N. Strong, were called and settled, at the same time, over the church of New York, and both continued in that single charge till death. For twenty-five years Dr. Knox was the senior pastor in the Collegiate Church. His character presented a beautiful harmony and symmetry. There was no peculiar prominence in any trait, so as to obscure and depress others. He was the model of a Christian gentleman.

In his preaching, he was sound in sentiment, lucid in discussion, bearing the subject practically home to the consciences and hearts of his hearers. His preparation for the pulpit was careful. His manner was serious and bore the conviction of his cordial sincerity. Every reflecting mind and upright heart could not fail to be profited by his ministrations. As a pastor he was eminently attentive and useful. Few have surpassed him in this respect. His visits to the chamber of sickness and in seasons of affliction were ever most grateful and highly prized. He occupied many prominent places of trust in the religious and educational institutions of the day, spending much time and performing much labor in their behalf. There was a tendency to pulmonary disease, yet voyages and care preserved his health, and during his last years he was unusually robust and vigorous. Having been engaged in pastoral visitation on a certain day, he returned home and passing on the back piazza, by some misstep he lost his balance, and fell on the pavement below, fracturing his skull. After lingering a few days in an unconscious state, he died. His was the greatness of goodness.

See "Memorial with Sermons by Drs. Chambers, Rogers, Vermilye and De Witt, and addresses by Drs. Hutton and Van Vranken." "McClintock's Cyc." Also "Collegiate Ch. Year Book," 1894, 121. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: For his numerous publications, see Manual, 1902.

Knox, John Calvin, b. Philadelphia, Pa., Nov. 7, 1856; U.C. 90, Aub. Sem. and U.S. 90-1, ord. by Cl. Schenectady; Rotterdam, 2d, 1891-1904. Presbyterian.

Knox, John P., b. July 28, 1811, Savannah, Georgia. R.C. 30, N.B.S. 37, l. Cl. N.B.; Nassau 38-41, Utica, 41-4, St. Thomas, W.I., 47-54. (Presbyt. Newtown, L.I.). Died June 2, 1882.

PUBLICATIONS: Hist. of R.D.C. Nassau, 1841.—Hist. of Is. of St. Thomas, with notices of St. Croix and St. John's, 1851.



Knox, Taber, (grandson of Rev. John Knox), b. N.Y.C., Oct. 29, 1863; C.C. 83, U.S. 86, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Tarrytown, 2d, 87-9, Philadelphia, 4th, 89-94, Warwick, 1894—, Pres. P.S. N.B. 1906. Minister Am. Ch. at Hague 1912. Chaplain U.S.A., France, 1918.

Knox, Wm. White, (son of John P. Knox), b. Utica, N.Y.; P.U. 62, P.S. 6; lic. Presb. Nassau; (Woodhaven, N.Y., 67-9, also S.S. Springfield, 68-9, Huntington, N.Y., 69-81), Bayonne, N.J., 1st, 81-93, (New Brunswick, 1st, Presb., 1893-1918. P.Em., 1918—).

Kocherthal, Joshua, a Lutheran minister, b. 1669; c. to America, 1708; supplied East and West Camp, N.Y., 1708-9, 1710-19, died.

The Reformed and Lutherans worshipped much together at this time. The Quassaic (Newburgh) colony came over with Kocherthal, and he also preached at Newburg frequently. He also brought over a bell for his church, the gift of Queen Anne. This bell was loaned to the Lutheran Church of New York, about 1713, when it remained for twenty years, being taken back to Newburg in 1733. He and many of his co-religionists had fled from the Lower Palatine to England because of the ravages of the French army. They were denized in England by royal order, Aug. 25, 1708, and were sent to New York, at the expense of the government, with Lord Lovelace. In 1719, the land was apportioned to them in nine parcels, of which Kocherthal's wife and children received Lot No. 5, containing about 250 acres. In the year 1709 he visited England about the affairs of the colony, and returned in 1710. Other Palatines came over at the same time, and settled at East and West Camp, Livingston Manor. Another company arrived in 1722. See Ecc. Rec. N.Y. Manual, 1902.

Koechli, Fred., b. Berne, Switzerland, Nov. 19, 1871. Methodist Episcopal, 1885-7, w. c., Plainfield, (Ger.) 87-93, Somerville, 4th, (Ger.), 1886-1908. d. Aug. 8.

Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 529.

Koeppel, Edwin W., b. Dec. 24, 1888, Holland, Wis. H.C. 1914. W.T.S. 1919. Missionary to China 1919—. M.D.

Koerlin, Ernest F., b. Monch Kappe, Pomerania, Germany; Ger. Theolog. School, Bloomfield, N.J., 93, Th. Sem. of same, 96, lic. Presb. of Elizabeth; Davis and Delaware, Ia., 1897-1902; Scotland, S. D., 1902-06; Davis (Bethel), S. D., 1906-08; North Sibley, Ia., 1909-13; Monroe, S. D., 1914-19; Classical Miss. Cl. of Germania, 1920—

Kolyn, Matthew, b. Franklin, Wis., June 23, 1856; H.C. 77, N.B.S. 80, 1. Cl. Holland; S.S. of Presbyt. Ch. Sault Ste. Marie, Mich., 80-1, ord. by Cl. Geneva, 81; Marion, N.Y., 81-6, Spring Lake, Mich., 86-8, Kalamazoo, 1st, Mich., 88-93, Orange City, Ia., 93-8, Principal, Northwestern Classical Academy, Orange City, Ia., 98-1901, Grand Rapids, 2d, Mich., 1901-1910. Professor of Historical Theology W.T.S. 1910-18. d. May 13.

Dr. Kolyn was a successful pastor and preacher of marked ability. He was "apt to teach," and it was because of his qualification in this respect that he was so successful as principal of Northwestern Academy and in the chair of the Theological Professor.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1918, 600.

PUBLICATIONS: On joint committee for publication of Hymnal of the Reformed Church.

Kommers, Tunis John, b. July 8, 1856, Middleburg, Zeeland, in the Netherlands; H.C. 1881, N.B.S. 1884, 1. Cl. Grand River; Pompton, 1884-6, Knox Memorial, N.Y.C., 1886-8, (Owray, Colorado, 1889-9, Presb.), Linden, N.J., 1889-91, Lafayette, Jersey City, 1891-1903. (Union Church, National City, Cal., 1903-04. d. April 2).

Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 838.

Kooker, Garret. H.C. 1897. W.T.S. 1900. 1. by Cl. Holland. Britton, Mich., 1900-03; Centerville, Mich., 1903-05; Kalamazoo, Bethany, 1905-11; Grand Rapids, Bethel, 1911-16. (Cong. Ch., Colorado, ———. Pres. Ch., Battle Creek, Mich., ———).



- Koop, E. Candidate Classis Pleasant Prairie 1921.
- Koopman, H. R., Low Prairie, 1865-8, High Prairie, 1870-7, Paterson, 6th, 1879-84, d. June 24.
- Korteling, George, b. Chicago, Ill., Sept. 22, 1879. H.C. 1901. N.B.S. 1904. Ord. by Cl. Wis. Clinton, Okl., 1904-09; Fairview, Okl., 1909-11. (Pres. Creston, Ia., 1911-20; Oelwein, Ia., 1920—). Served as Y.M.C.A. Sec., Europe, 1918-19. Pres. Bd. Trustees Lenox Col., Hopkinton, Ia., 1921—
- Kosa, Andrew, b. Hungary, Oct. 15, 1896. Bloomfield Sem. 1919. l. by Pres. Morris and Orange, 1919. Manville, N. J., 1920—
- Koster, Martin E., b. Friesland, Neth., Feb. 19, 1873. H.C. and Kalamazoo Col. 1902. W.T.S. 1905. l. by Cl. Mich. 1905. Danforth, Ill., 1905-11; Fulton, Ill., 1st, 1911-16; Fulton, Ill., 2d, 1916-18; East Williamson, N. Y., 1918—
- Koster, Sipko E., b. Netherlands, Ap. 25, 1867; (The School of Chr. Refd. Ch. 89, Th. Sem. Chr. Refd. Ch. 92, ord. by Chr. Refd. Ch. 92; Kelloggsville, Mich., 92-3, Kalamazoo, 93-6, both in Ch. Refd. Ch.) S.S. Middleburg, Ia., 97-8, pastor, 98-1900, Hull, Ia., 1900-1905. w. c. De Motte, Ind., 1908-11. Morrison, Ill., Ebenezer, 1911-16. Firth, Neb., 1918—
- Kots, John Wm., b. Aalten, Guelderland, Netherlands, Nov. 24, 1863; H.C. 96, W.S. 99, l. Cl. Iowa; Friesland, Minn., 1899-1905; also Sandstone, 1903-05; Carmel, Ia., 1905-11. Cl. Miss. Cl. Iowa, 1911-20. Matlock, Ia., 1920—
- Kramer, George, b. Feb. 6, 1872. Foreston, Ill. Dubuque Col. 1896. Pres. T.S. 1899. l. by Pres. Dubuque. (Pres. 1899-1908. Ch. Ref. 1908-12). Davis, S. D., Bethel, 1912-16. Cl. Miss. Cl. of Germania, 1916—
- Krause, Carl. Candidate Cl. Bergen 1902-08.
- Krausher, F. J., Woodhaven, Grace Ch., 1892-3.
- Kregel, John Herman, b. Feb. 4, 1883, Meppel, Drenthe, Neth. H.C. 1906. W.T.S. 1914. l. by Cl. Wis. 1914. Mt. Greenwood, Ill., 1914-17; Kalamazoo, 4th, 1917-19; Hull, Ia., 1919—
- Kremer, John, b. Neth., Feb. 2, 1832. Theo. Sch., Kempen 1865. Pastor in Netherlands. (Grand Rapids, Christian Ref.). South Holland, Ill., 1879-83, Zeeland, 1883-92, Detroit, 1892-1902. d. July 19, 1907. Min. Gen. Syn., 1908, 234.
- Kriekaard, Adrian, b. at Nieuworp, Netherlands, Oct. 18, 1839; R.C. 63, N.B.S. 66, l. Cl. Holland; Rochester, 66-8, Kalamazoo, 68-76, Grand Rapids, 3d, 1876-1902. President Holland Home for Aged, Grand Rapids. d. Sept. 3, 1907. He was a forceful preacher, genial, friendly and optimistic. Min. Gen. Syn., 1908, 235.
- Kriekaard, Cornelius, b. Nieuworp, Prov. Zeeland, Netherlands, July 29, 1848. H.C. 1874, N.B.S. 77, l. Cl. N.B.; Albany, (Holl.) 77-9, Roseland, Ill., 79-84, Danforth, Ill., 84-8, Lafayette, Ind., 88-92, Hull, Ia., 93-6, Clara City, and Roseland, Minn., 96-8, Three Oaks, Mich., 1899-1905. S.S. Ada, Mich., 1912-17. Emeritus 1917.
- Krisik, Alois A., b. Kolozsvár, Hungary, Oct. 12, 1876. Bloom. Sem. 1909-10. N.B.S. 1912. l. by Cl. Westchester, 1913. Peekskill, Hungarian, 1912-14; West Side Hungarian, Chicago, 1915-17.
- Kroesche, August C., b. Germany. Dubuque Col. 1892. Univ. Wis. A.M. 1908. Dubuque Sem. 1894. l. by Pres. Freeport, 1894. Teaching Dubuque Col. 1894-1904. (Pres. Pulaski, Wis., 1905-07, Madison, Wis., 1907-12). Pekin, 2d, Ill., 1915-17. Silver Creek, German Valley, Ill., 1917—
- Kroesche, Frederick Henry, b. Germany. Dubuque Col. 1891. Dubuque Sem. 1894. l. by Pres. Freeport 1893. (Pres. Bethel, Bay, Mo., 94-7. Union, Stacyville, Ia., 1897-1902. Harper, Ill., 1903-13. Salem, Mo., 1913-15). Elin, Kings, Ia., 1915—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in German press.

- Krom, Asbury E., b. Oxford, O., Oct. 31, 1869; Miami Univ. 92; U.T.S. 97, (S.S. Westminster, Houston, Texas, Presbyt. 1897), S.S. Bergen Point, 1898-1901. D.D. by U.T.S. 1897.
- Kroodsma, Robert, b. Dec. 3, 1890, Vriesland, Mich. H.C. 1914. W.T.S. 1917. l. by Cl. Holland. Manhattan and Hope, Big Timber, Mon. 1917-19; Clymer Hill, N. Y., 1919-21.
- PUBLICATIONS: Poems, 1913.
- Krueger, Chs. H. T., b. at Stettin, Pomerania, Germany, 1850; R.C. 1874; N.B.S. 1877. lic. S. Cl. L.I.; Newark, East, 1877-80, d. Dec. 16. See "Ch. Int.," Dec. 23, 1880.
- Krueger, Harm. T., b. Ap. 16, 1867, at Shannon, Ill.; Ger. Theolog. Seminary at Dubuque, Ia., 1893; l. by Presbytery of Dubuque; Washington, Ia., 1893-8. d. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1899, 561.
- Kruidenier, Jeremias, b. Hitzert, Hol., Feb. 13, 1864. H.C. 1886. N.B.S. 86-7.
- Kruizenga, Evert R., b. Ferrysburg, Mich., Oct. 14, 1877. H.C. 1904. N.B.S. 1907. l. by Cl. Grand River. Bedminster, 1907-13. (Pres. Port Jervis, 1913—).
- Krum, Josephus D., b. Hillsdale, N. Y., March 10, 1833. R.C. 1858. N.B.S. 61; Florida, 61-5, (Seneca Falls, Presbyt. 65-79). Episcopalian. D.D. Ham. Col. 1874.
- Kruys-Voorberge, J. P. J. From the Netherlands. l. by Cl. Holland 1912. Ustick, Ill., 1912-18; Vesper, Wis., 1918-21; Returned to Netherlands.
- Kuiper, Albert, b. Kalamazoo, Mich., June 10, 1870; H.C. 93. N.B.S. 96, l. Cl. Grand River; Unionville, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1896-1905. d. Nov. 21.
- Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 600.
- Kuiper, A. C. Ebenezer (Holland, Mich.), 1867-77.
- Kuite, John, b. Holland, Mich., March 3, 1891. H.C. 1916. W.T.S. 1919. l. by Cl. Holland 1919. Graduate student P.S. 1919-21. Chicago, Gano, Ill., 1921—.
- Kuizenga, John E., b. Dec. 20, 1876, Muskegon, Mich. H.C. 1899. Prof. English and Greek, Northwestern Cl. Acad. 1900-03. W.T.S. 1904. l. by Cl. Holland 1904. Graafschap 1904-1906. H.C. 1906-1915. Prof. Philosophy and Bible. Prof. Practical Theo. W.T.S. 1915. Editor the Leader 1919—. A.M. Univ. Mich. 1915. D.D. by H.C. 1916.
- PUBLICATIONS: 4 Catechetical Manuals, 1918-21. Sermons and addresses.
- Kuss, C. ———, Sandusky City, 1855-6.
- Kuyper, Cor. H.C. 1898. W.T.S. 1901. l. by Cl. Iowa. Graafschap, Mich., 1901-04; Grand Rapids, 4th, Mich., 1904-11; Cedar Grove, Wis., 1911—.
- Kuyper, Hubert, b. Orange City, Ia., April 23, 1877. N.W. Classical Academy. W.T.S. 1911. l. by Cl. Ia. 1911. Missionary to Japan 1911.
- Kuypers, Gerardus Areense, b. Dec. 16, 1766, in Curacao, (son of War. Kuypers); studied under D. Romeyn and H. Meyer, lic. by Synod of D.R. Chs. 1787; Paramus and Saddle River, 1788-9, New York, 1789-1833, d. June 28. Prof. of Hebrew, 1799-1804, A.M. by C.N.J. 1810. D.D. by Q.C. 1810.

His father removed to this country when Gerardus was but two years old. He was licensed to preach at the early age of nineteen. He was called from Paramus, to preach in Dutch, at the Garden Street Church, and he continued to officiate in that language till 1803. He was a modest, retiring man, never seeking popularity. His great desire, in his several duties, was to please his Master. He was a man of the greatest uprightness and sincerity. In his character there was a beautiful symmetry and harmony. Meekness and humility were his prominent traits. The jealousy of superior talent and reputation was a sentiment to which he was a stranger. He was peculiarly useful and happy in the chamber of sickness, being a "son of consolation," rather than a "son of thunder."

See Addresses at his funeral by Drs. Brodhead and Knox. "Sprague's Annals." "Gunn's Livingston," ed. 1856, 385. "McClintock's Cyc.," "Ch. Int.," July, 1833. "Collegiate Ch. Year Book," 1889, 79. Manual, 1902.

Kuypers, Warmoldus, b. in Holland, 1732, studied at University of Groningen, (in company with Westerlo, Rysdyck, and H. Meyer), Curacao, (17...—68), Rhinebeck Flats, and S.S. at Upper Red Hook and the Landing, 1769-71. Hackensack, (2d), and Schraalenburgh, (2d), 1771-97, d.

Mr. Kuypers was settled over that part of the church at Hackensack which had belonged to the Conferentie party. They remained unrepresented in Classis, after the articles of union between the parties, for fifteen years. He was a contemporary for three years with Goetschius, for nine years with D. Romeyn, and for nine with Solomon Froeligh. The controversies of the day greatly marred the usefulness and comfort of those servants of God. Their trials were neither few nor small. They also stood aloof from the other section of the community in Hackensack, because of a certain charter which that party had obtained, covering, it is supposed, the church property, in an offensive way. (FROELIGH, GOETSCHIUS, CURTENIUS). Yet Mr. Kuypers himself seems to have been a peaceful and quietly-disposed man. He was in his old age, while Mr. Froeligh was in his prime, which was greatly to the disadvantage of his people. He had been separated from his people for five days, with an ample provision on their part to pay him an annuity for life, when he died.

See Manual, 1902.

Kuypers, William Provost, (s. of Warmoldus Kuypers), b. at Hackensack, 1773; studied under Livingston, lic. by Synod of D.R. Chs. 1792; Miss. on Delaware, 1792-3, Paramus and Saddle River, 1793-6, susp. 1797, deposed, 1797, restored, 1798. Boonton, 1801-5, (Hempstead, Presbyt. 1805-13), Miss. in Southwest, especially in Texas, and Red River district, 1813-21, w. c., d. 1851.

See Manual, 1902.

Kuypers, Zechariah H., (s. of Warmoldus Kuypers), b. at Rhinebeck, 1771; studied under Livingston, l. Cl. of Hackensack, 1793; Jamaica, Newtown, Success, Oyster Bay, 1794-1802, Jamaica, Success, Oyster Bay, 1802-18, Success, Oyster Bay, and Lakeville, 1818-24, Ponds, Wyckoff, and Preakness, 1825-42, w. c. 1842-8, emeritus, d. 1850, Oct.—See "Prime's L.I.," 295.

See Manual, 1902.

Kyle, Henry Zophar, b. Coytesville, N.J., June 15, 1870; U.S. 96; entered Cl. N.Y., 1898-1905.

Kyle, Joshua R., b. at Cedarsville, Greene Co., Ohio, Aug. 2, 1834; Miami Univer. 59, United Presb. Sem. Xenia, O., 63, lic. by United Presb. Church, Xenia, 1862; (United Presb. Ch. Fall River, Mass., 1867-75, U.P. Pittsburgh, Pa., 76-79); Port Jackson, 81-8, Cranesville, 88-9, Amsterdam, 1st, 1889—. D.D. Miami Univ.

Kyle, Thomas, Salt River, Kentucky, 1804-16, became a Methodist.

Labagh, Ab. I., b. Aug. 4, 1805; N.B.S. 26, l. Cl. N.Y.; Evangelist at Rhinebeck, 26-7, St. Thomas, W.I., 27-42, Gravesend, 42-59, w. c. 1865, d.

Labagh, Isaac, b. 1764, studied theology under Livingston, l. by Synod of D.R. Chs. 1788; Kinderhook 1789-1801, also supplying Taghkanick 1799-1800, Krum 1800, 1812-13, supplying Canajoharie, Stone Arabia 1801-03, New Rhinebeck 1803-11, also Sharon 1808-11, Greenbush, 1811-13 and Wynant's Kill 1811-13, New Rhinebeck, 1813-14, German Ref. Ch. N. Y.C. 1814-22, New Rhinebeck 1823-26, Missionary to Utica 1827-37, died July 24, 1837, sus. 1826, restored 1827, sus. 1830, restored 1830, A.M., Q.C. 1813.

Labagh, Isaac P., b. Aug. 14, 1804; (s. of Peter Labagh;) N.B.S. 26, l. Cl. Philadelphia; Waterford, 27-30, supplied Orchard st., N.Y., 31-2,

Gravesend, 32-42, w. c. 42-5, suspended for heresies concerning Second Advent and the Christian Sabbath. Episcopalian. Died Dec. 29, 1869.

PUBLICATIONS: Review of Dr. McClelland on Bib. Interp. 1842.—A Ser. on Personal Reign of Christ. 1846.—Twelve Lects. on "Great Events of Unfulfilled Prophecy." 1859.—"Theoklesia, or the Organization, Perpetuity, Conflicts and Triumphs of the One Holy Cath. Apost. Ch." 1868.

Labagh, Peter, b. in N.Y.C. 1773, studied under Froeligh and Livingston, l. by Cl. Hackensack 1796, Miss. to Salt River, Kentucky, 1796-7, Catskill and Oakhill, 1798-1809, also supplying Schoharie Kill and Blenheim, 1798-1803, Harlingen 1809-1844, also Neshanic 1809-21, d. 1858, Trustee of Q.C. 1811, D.D. by Q.C. 1811.

He was a man of unusual ability who obtained a strong local influence, which under different conditions might have been much more extensive than it was. See Manual 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Extracts from his Inaugural at Harlingen, 1809, Charge to Heermance, 1832, and Ser. on Death of Rev. W. R. Smith, are given in Memoir.

Labaw, George Warne, b. Feb. 29, 1848, near Clinton, N.J.; R.C. 69, N.B.S. 73, l. Cl. Philadelphia; Northumberland and Fort Miller, 73-4. S.S. Ridgewood, 1874, Blue Mountain, 74-82, Colt's Neck, 82-9, Preakness, 1889—. S.C. Cl. Passaic 1898. Supt. N.B.S. 1908-13. Com. on Necrology, 1907-12.

PUBLICATIONS: Historical Discourse at Centennial of Preakness, N.J., 1901; 1902. A Genealogy of the Warne Family in America, 1911. Revolutionary History of Preakness and Locality, 1919. Class of 1869, R.C., 1916. Articles in press.

Laborei, Jacques, b. Cardaillac, in the Department du Lot, France, 16—; studied theolgy at Geneva, Switzerland, graduating March 12, 1688; ord. at Zurich, Oct. 30, 1688; went to England. Licensed by the Bishop of London to teach Grammar, and to catechize in the parish of Stepney; preaching in the French Chs. of London, 1688-98; c. to America; New Oxford, Mass., 1699-1704, also teaching the Indians, whose language he learned. French Ch. of New York, Oct. 15, 1704-6, Aug. 25. (His call dated Sept. 10, 1704). Became Episcopalian, 1706. Practised medicine and surgery. In 1716, settled in Fairfield Co., Connecticut, as a physician, occasionally assisting in Episcopal services. Died about 1734.—"Doc. Hist., N.Y.," iii. 250, 427-433, 478. "Col. Hist. N.Y." iv. 684, 755; v. 63. "Baird's Huguenots," ii. 145-6.—Collections of Huguenot Soc. xxv.-xvii.

Laes, Henry, a minister at Fort Altona, on the Delaware, was disgraced and fined for mal-conduct, Ap. 10, 1660.—"Mag. R.D.C." iii. 54.

Laidlaw, Walter, b. Norval, Ontario, Mar. 7, 1861; Univer. Toronto, 81, P.S. 84, ord. Presbyt. Albany, (West Troy (Germain Mem.) 86-92; Pres. Fairhaven, Wash., 92-3), assistant pastor, Collegiate Ch. N.Y.C., 1893-1895. Presbyterian 1907—

Laidlie, Archibald, b. at Kelso, Scotland, Dec. 4, 1727; University of Edinburgh; (Flushing, Holland, 1759-63), New York, 1763-79, d. S.T.D. by C.N.J., 1770.

He kept a diary of his life, giving us his spiritual experiences. He cared not for outward appearances, for the display of much knowledge, for polemics, or for the polish of style and diction, but he was anxious to have his heart thoroughly imbued with the saving influences of the gospel. He looked upon doctrines chiefly in reference to their heavenly and purifying efficacy. Theory was nothing without practice. Hence he sought to make every doctrine tell on the heart of his audience, by coming from his own heart warmed with the consciousness of the loveliness and worth of the truth. He believed that, to be an able steward of the gospel, one must have sat long at the feet of Jesus, and have drunk deep of his spirit and



grace. Hence he was one of the most spiritual, practical, and heart-searching preachers of his day. His tastes led him to no profound discussions. His amiability kept him separate from polemics. He presented the pure doctrine of Christ with evidences, brief yet clear, noticing extremes and errors, and then cautioning, reproving, advising, and comforting. He possessed a minute and extensive knowledge of human nature, and of the Christian's trials and joys, and he brought forth from his treasury things new and old. He was unusually successful in winning souls. A great revival attended his efforts. His manner was plain, easy and affectionate. He was a faithful pastor. He was humble and grave, bold, persevering, patient of injuries and reproaches, indefatigable, full of charity and courteous feeling. On the back of a characteristic sermon, on Ps. 62:8, displaying great force and richness of Christian experience, a warmth of pious feeling, and a pathos and divine unction unusually instructive and touching, he has written, in his own hand, "Preached in the North Church, Feb. 25, 1770. N.B.—The Lord was pleased to bless this to many of God's people. Thanks to His divine goodness! He leaves us not without a witness." He was the first regular English preacher in America among the Reformed from Holland.

He came amid much opposition, on account of the prejudice of many against the English language. Dr. Livingston frequently adverted to the salutary influence which the ministry of Laidlie exerted not only in his own denomination, but in the cause of religion in the city. His diary, or parts of it, will be found in "Mag. R.D.C." iii. Domines Ritzema and De Ronde, with several laymen, were appointed a committee to procure from Holland a minister to preach in English. Their letter and Dr. Laidlie's reply may be seen in "Ch. Int.," Feb. 19 and 26, 1857. De Ronde afterward, however, sided with the opponents of English preaching, in the lawsuit which grew out of it. Dr. Laidlie died of consumption, at Red Hook, while in exile from the city on account of the Revolution.—See "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 33-38, 161, 314, iii. 5, 24, 70, 107, 209, 360. "Gunn's Livingston," 1st ed. 105, 106. "Doc. Hist.," iii. 309, 311. "Sprague's Annals," "McClintock's Cyc." "Mints. Ch. N.Y." Ecc. Rec. N. Y. "Collegiate Ch. Year Book," 1886, p. 75.

PUBLICATIONS: A part of his *Introduct. Ser.*, 1764, in "Sprague's Annals," p. 41. "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 161. He translated the Heidelberg Catechism from Latin into English, for use in R.D.C., about 1770. De Ronde had in 1763 made an English version also, probably from the Dutch. See "Centennial Discs.," 87, 88.

For an account of English speaking churches in Holland. See *Manual*, 1902, 564.

Laing, J., Argyle, 1832-3.

Laman, Arend Thomas, b. Jan. 23, 1882, Groningen, Neth., H.C. 1909. W.T.S. 1912, 1. by Cl. G.R. Indianapolis, Ind., 1912-14, Baldwin, Wis., 1914-21, Oostburg, Wis., 1921—

Lamar, John, H.C. 1888, W.S. 91, Grand Rapids, 7th, 91-3, Grand Rapids, 10th, 93-8, Rochester, 2d, 1898-1912, Chicago, Ill., Roseland, 2d, Bethany, 1912—

Lammers, Barend William, b. Cedar Grove, Wis., June 24, 1860; H.C. 86, N.B.S. 89, 1. Cl. N.B.; Hull, Ia., 89-92, Jamestown, 1st, (Forest Grove, Mich.), 1892-1903, serving American Tract Society 1903-05, Westfield (Hope) N.D., 1905-10, Corsica, S.D., 1910-14, Silver Creek, Maple Lake, Minn., 1914-21, Sodus, N.Y., 1921—

Lansiedel, Wm., b. July 17, 1878, Barmen, Germany, Mission House, Coll. and Sem., 1903, 1. by S. Dakota Cl. Ref. Ch. U.S. 1903, (Missionary S. Dakota Ref. Ch. U.S.A. 1903-05, Ashley, N.D., 1905-08, Campbellport, Wis., 1908-13), Baileyville, Ill., 1914-15, Wellsburg, Ia., 1916—, S.C. Cl. Milwaukee Ref. Ch. U.S. 1908-13.

PUBLICATION: Articles for the press.



- Lane, Gilbert, b. at Readington, N.J., Nov. 29, 1828; R.C. 51, N.B.S. 54, 1. Cl. Philadelphia; ord. by Cl. North Carolina, (G.R.C.), May, 56; (North Carolina, as Miss. of Ger. Ref. Ch. 55-57), Gallupville and Knox, 57-60, (Schooley Mountain and Mansfield, 2d; Presbyt. 60-66); also Chaplain in army, 1864-65; Florida, 66-73, S.S. Three Bridges, N.J., 1877-80, Grahamville, 81-8, Cuddebackville, 88-92, Minisink, 93-1896, died Ap. 27. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1896, 498.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1896, 19.
- Lane, Stoddard, b. July 2, 1887, Unionville, Conn., A.C. 1909, Hart. Sem. 1913, P.G. Univ. of Berlin 1914, 1. by Cong. Ass. Hartford, Conn., 1912, (Acting pastor Ch. of Pilgrims, Brooklyn, 1914-15), Bogota, N.J., 1915—
- Lang, John Ebenezer, b. 1839, at Schaffhausen, Switzerland; grad. at Schaffhausen, 1859; at Basle, Zurich and Tübingen, 65; lic. by Cl. —, 66; ord. Presby. 66; (Wilkesbarre, Pa., 66-75, Presbyt.) N.Y.C. Melrose, 1875-91, d. Aug. 15. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1892.
- Lang, W. Gordon. S.S. Steinway, L. I., 1909-13.
- Langwith, Frank A., b. March 9, 1893. R.C. 1915. N.B.S. 1918. 1. by Cl. N.B. Walpack, Lower, Bushkill, Pa., 1918-20. Marbletown, N. Y., 1920-21. Middlebush, N. J., 1921—
- Lansdale, Joseph Tucker, b. Dec. 13, 1866, Baltimore, Md. Baltimore City Col. 1886. Drew T. Sem. 1891. 1. by Baltimore Conf. M.E. Ch. 1891. Service in M.E. Ch. 1891-97. Bethany Memorial, N. Y. C. (S.S.), 1897-1904. Marconnier, Oak Tree, N. J., S.S., 1906-12. Pastor, 1912-21.
- Lansing, Ab. G., (brother of Rev. J. A. Lansing), b. 1829; U.C. 53; Miss. of Am. Board, among the Choctaws, Indian Territory, 54-8; New Salem and Clarksville, 58-62, Saratoga, 62-7, Saratoga and Fort Miller, 67-8, Miss. at Pella, 68-70, Otley, Iowa, 70-2, Norris, Ill., 73-4, Irving Park, 74-7, New Salem, 78-1885, Blue Mountain, 85-7, d. Sept. 8. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1888, 678.
- Lansing, Jacob A., b. at Watervliet, 1797, N.B.S. 1842, 1. Cl. Schenectady; Wynantskill, 42-8, w. c. 1856, d. See "Manual of 1879."
- Lansing, John A., b. at Lisha's Kill, 1824; U.C. 42, N.B.S. 45, 1. Cl. Schenectady; S.S. Day, 45-8, Bethlehem, 2d, 48-60, Catskill, 60-6, Sec. Bd. Publication, 66-75, S.S. Coxsackie, 2d, 77, Chaplain Am. Union Ch., Rome, Italy, 78, S.S. Spring Valley, 79. Died July 22, 1884. D.D. by U.C. 1861.

PUBLICATIONS: "Ministerial Support," 1854.

- Lansing, John Gulian, (son of Rev. Gulian Lansing), b. Damascus, Syria, Nov. 27, 1851; U.C. 75, N.B.S. 77, 1. Cl. Montgomery; Mohawk, 77-9, West Troy, 79-84, Prof. Old Testament Langs. and Exegesis, N.B.S. 84-98, engaged in Editorial Work, Denver, Col., 1898-1906. d. Sept. 3. D.D.

Dr. Lansing was a peculiar genius. His ability and teaching capacity were of a high order. His heart was warm and his affection impulsive. Disease dogged him throughout his life and finally made him an invalid. But this seemed to add to his brilliancy and gave to his preaching and work an uncanny brightness. He was the founder of the Arabian Mission.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1907, 913.

PUBLICATIONS: Am. Revised Version of the Psalms, 1885.—Manual of Arabic Grammar, 1888.—Sermon on President Garfield, 1881.—Pre-Islamic Literature.—Outlines of Special Introduction to the Books of the Old Testament, 1897—

(His father, Rev. Dr. Gulian Lansing, was a missionary at Damascus, but was transferred to Egypt in 1857. See "Miss. Rev. V.," 804. He published "Egypt's Princes, a Narrative of Missionary Labor"; N.Y. 1865.)

Lansing, John V. S., Ham. C. 1820, P.S. 1824, lic. by seceders; Wynants' and Pooster's Kill, 1824-6, Tappan and Clarkstown, 1826, w. c. 1826-9, Associate Ref., Bloomingdale and White Lake, 1829-32, d.

- PUBLICATIONS: Address to Friends of Sound Doctrine, etc., in T. R. D. C. Pub. anonymously.
- Lansing, Nicholas, b. at Albany, 1748; studied under Westerlo, lic. by General Meeting of Ministers and Elders, 1780; Ancram, Stissick, and Livingston Manor, (the latter representing Greenbush, Linlithgo, and Taghkanic), 1781-4, Tappan and Clarkstown, 1784-1830, Tappan, 1830-5, d. See sketch in Manual of 1879. See also Dr. David Cole's Hist. of Church of Tappan, N.Y., 1894.
- Lansing, Raymond Augustus, b. Lisha's Kill, N.Y., June 26, 1873; U.C. 94, N.B.S. 97, l. Cl. Schenectady; Glen, N.Y., 1897-1901. d. March 7, 1903.
- A young man of great promise cut off at the beginning of his career.
- Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 520.
- Lappius. See Loppius.
- Larimore, Jas. Wilson, b. . . . ., N.Y.U. 1856, P.S. 58, U.S., 69 (?) S.S. Cold Spring, 60, Albany, 3d, 60-1; see P.S. Gen. Cat.
- Larzelere, Jacob, b. 1775; studied theol. under Livingston, l. Cl. N.Y., 1796; N. and S. Hampton, 1797-1828, d. 1834, A.M. by C.C. 1804.
- PUBLICATION: A Sermon on the Death of Gerard Wynkoop, 1812.
- Lasher, Calvin E., b. Clermont, N.Y., Jan. 11, 1850; R.C. 1870, N.B.S. 73, lic. Cl. Hudson; Guilford, 1873-1915. P.Em. 1915.
- La Tourette, Jas. A. M., b. N.Y.C. Mar. 23, 1825; N.Y.U. 48, P.S. 51, l. Presbyt. N.Y.; Westfield, (now Huguenots), S.I., 51-5; Episcopalian See P.S. Gen. Cat.
- Laubach, W. Wortendyke, 1899.
- Laubenheimer, John, b. New Brunswick, July 12, 1861; R.C. 1883, N.B.S. 86, l. Cl. . . . ., West Hempstead, 86-8, Greenbush, 1888-1901, Lecturer Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons, State of N.Y., 1901-09, Chaplain N.Y. Assembly 1908, drowned in Lake George, July 15, 1909, Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 827.
- Laufer, C. W. S.S., Steinway, 1901-1906.
- Lawrence, Charles L., b. Ludlow, Vt., Sept. 23, 1860, N.B.S. 1895-7, U.S. 1897-8, Miss. in Newark, North Ch. 1898-9, High Bridge, N.J., 1899-1902, Irvington, 1902-1903, journalist, 1904—
- Lawrence, C. M., S.S. Raritan, Ill., 1915-19.
- Lawrence, D. W., S.S. Cicero, N.Y., 1876.
- Lawrence, Egbert Charles, b. at Borodino, Onondaga Co., N.Y., 1845; U.C. 60, tutor, U.C. 70-2, P.S. 75, lic. Presbyt. N.B.; (Brooklyn, Grace Ch., Presbyt., 75-6, assisted in publication of Jas. B. Thomson's new Algebra, and made the key to it, 76-7;) Post-grad. Aub. Sem. 77-8, S.S. Owasco Outlet, 77-8, Schenectady, 2d, 78-80, Prof. U.C. 78-82, Thousand Isles, 82-8, Mt. Vernon, 88-90, Westhampton, 90-1, Ph.D. by Syracuse Univ.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Historical Recreations."
- Lawrence, Wm. H., b. Farmingdale, N.Y., Oct. 14, 1848; R.C. 1874, N.B.S. 1874-5, Methodist Episcopal, Ph.D., Univ. N.Y., 1893, D.D., Taylor Univ., 1893.
- PUBLICATION: Earnest Minister, 1873.
- Lawsing, Sidney Oscar, b. Amsterdam, N.Y., April 16, 1846; N.B.S. 1879, lic. Cl. Schenectady; Rockv Hill, 79-83, Glen, 83-88, Addisville, 1888-1907, Linlithgo, 1907-10, Kiskatom, 1910-17. d. Jan. 19, 1922.
- Leaver, Lawrence Leslie, b. Boyertown, Pa., Nov. 30, 1875, High School and Academy 1893, studied under M. E. Conference, l. by M.E. Ch. 1900, (Phil. Vine St. Rescue Mission, 1896-1900, Cleveland, O., St. Clair St. Rescue Mission 1900-1903, Roselle Park, N.J., Aldene M.E. 1904-10, West Caldwell Union Ch. 1912-19), Fairfield, N.J., 1919—
- Leckner, A. M., S.S. Glen, N.Y., 1836.
- Lee, Robert P., b. 1803, at Yorktown, N.Y.; Dick. Col. 1824, N.B.S. 1828, l. S. Cl. N.Y. 1828; Miss. in N.Y.C., 1828-9, Montgomery, 1829-58, d.

- Elected trustee R.C., 1851. D.D. by R.C., 1854. See Manual of 1879.
- Lee, Timothy I. Y.C., Y. Theog. Sem. (Winsted, Ct.; New Milford, Ct.; Easton, Pa., 1889-93), Newark, 1st, 1893-1905.
- Leeper, James L., b. Frankfort Springs, Pa. P.Univ. P.S. (Presbyterian). Kingston, N. Y., 1st, 1911-20.
- PUBLICATIONS: Leeper S.S. Helps. Leeper Photographs in Bible and Classic Lands. Articles in press.
- LeFevre, DuBois, N., b. New Paltz, N. Y., Aug. 31, 1890. R.C. 1914. U.S. 1917. 1. by Cl. Kingston. Ass. Bergen, N. J., 1917-19. *Dropped.*
- Le Fevre, George, b. Forest Glen, N. Y., April 24, 1856. R.C. 1878, N.B.S. 81, Livingston Manor, 82-6 (Presbyt.).
- Le Fevre, Jas., b. at New Paltz, N. Y., 1828; R.C. 54, N.B.S. 57. 1. Cl. Kingston; Raritan, 3d, 57—Dec. 74, Middlebush, Jan. 75—1902, w. c. d. May 6, 1914. Trustee R.C. 88. Sec. and Treas. Alumni Ass., N.B.S., 1887-1914. D.D. R.C. 1893.
- He was a man of large body and a large heart. His kindness was apparent to all and his benevolence sought out those in need.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 249.
- PUBLICATIONS: Many articles and sermon in various papers, etc.
- Legget, Lester G., b. N. Y. C. Col. Univ. McCormick Sem. Evangelist. 1. by Cl. Rensselaer 1890. Evangelist, 1890-98. Ass., Newark, North, 1899; Albany, N. Y., 3d, 1900-1903. (Evangelist, 1903-10). Red Bank, N. J., 1914-19; Irvington, N. J., 1st, 1919—
- Leggett, Wm. Jas., b. at Ghent, N.Y., Oct. 12, 1848; R.C. 72, N.B.S. 75. 1. Cl. Hudson; Schodack Landing, 75-82, Claverack, 82-9, Belleville, 80-93, Nyack, 93-1901, Chatham, 1901-17. Ph.D. N.Y.U. 1891. Pres. Bd. Supt. N.B.S. 1910-11. Vice-Pres. G.S. 1918. Pres. P.S.A. 1904.
- PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in Int., etc.
- Legters, L. L., b. Clymer, N. Y., July 8, 1873. H.C. 1900. N.B.S. 1903. Arapaho, Okl., Indian Mission, 1903-05; Columbia, Memorial, Okl., 1906-07; Vermilye Memorial, Lawton, Okl., 1907-10 and Apache Indians, Fort Sill, 1907-10. Supt. Indian Work, California, 1910. Pres. 1912.
- Lehlbach, Fred. A. From Grand Duchy of Baden, 1850; Newark, 3d, 1850-61, suspended.
- Lehman, Fletcher V. W., b. Fultonville, N.Y., Sept. 24, 1870; H.C. and Ham. Col.; N.B.S. 99, 1. Cl. Montgomery, 1899-1902; Jerusalem, 1902-07; S.S., Union, 1907; S.S., Onesquethaw, 1908; S.S., Union, 1909.
- Leimbach, Paul Seibert, b. Sept. 21, 1874, Womelsdorf, Pa. Franklin and Marshall Col. 1895. Eastern Sem. 1898. 1. by Lebanon Cl. Ref. Ch. U.S. 1898. (Ref. Ch. U.S. Altoona, Pa., Grace, 1898-1900; Pittsburgh, Pa., Trinity, 1900-04; Easton, Pa., 1st, 1904-12). Hamilton Grange, N. Y. C., 1913-17. (Ref. Ch. U.S. Editor-in-chief Ref. Ch. Messenger, 1917—). Pres. Juniata, Allegheny and East Pa. Cl. Ref. Ch. U.S. Vice-Pres. P.S. N.Y. R.Ch.A. Sec. Bd. of Home Missions, 1904-12. Editor of S.S. Literature, 1904-14. Sec. Am. Commission of Editors and S.S. Leaders to Near East 1919. Contributor to Ref. Ch. Review. D.D. Heidelberg Univ. 1912. Litt.D. F. and M. Col. 1921.
- Leis, Stillman R., b. Bloomfield, N. J., Aug. 31, 1882. Bloom. Acad. N.B.S. 1907. 1. by Cl. N.B. Wyantkill, N. Y., 1907-11; Highwood, N. J., 1911-13. Pres. 1913.
- Leland, Herve De Loss, b. Elkhorn, Wis., Mar. 8, 1862; Y.C. 85; U.T.S. 88; ord. by Cl. Cayuga, Oct. 2, 88; Owasco Outlet, 88-9; (S.S. Presbyt. America, N.Y., 90-6; S.S., Niagara Falls, 1897—)
- Lenington, George Chamberlain, b. Kokomo, Ind., Feb. 7, 1873. Ill. Col. 1892. Head Master Am. Sch., San Paulo, Brazil, 1893-5. McCormick Sem. 1898. 1. by Pres. Springfield 1896. (Pres. Wellington, Ill., 1898-9; Virginia, Ill., 1900-1907. Brighton Heights, S. I., 1908-17. Union Evan. Ch., Mexico City, Mexico, 1917-18. Captain, Chap. U.S.A.,

- France, 1918-19. Field Sec. Progress Campaign, R.C.A., 1919-21.  
 Agent for Pension Fund, 1921—, D.D. Ill. Col. 1920.
- PUBLICATIONS: Articles for the press.
- Lente, James Rapalye, b. at Newtown, L.I., Ap. 18, 1822; R.C. 42, N.B.S. 50, 1. N. Cl. L.I.; Warwarsing, 50-3, Rosendale and Bloomingdale, 54-64, 1868, emeritus, d. March 26, 1916.
- Leonard, Frederick M., b. Brooklyn, N.Y., March 29, 1876, Y.C. 1899. (17 years Baptist Minister), Finnerne, N.J., 1921—
- PUBLICATIONS: Articles for press many on economic subjects.
- Lepeltak, Cornelius, b. Grand Haven, Mich., Dec. 21, 1855, student H.C. Omaha Sem. 1899, l. by Kearney Pres. 1899, (Pres. 1899-1913), Luctor, Kan., 1914-19, Forestville, Wis., 1919—
- Lepeltak, Peter, b. Netherlands, June 16, 1842; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 63, 1. Cl. Holland; Roseland, Ill., 65-9, Greenleafon, Minn., 69-77, Overysse, 77-91, Alton, Ia., 1892-1903, Portage, Mich., 1903-04, Goodland, Ind., 1904-06, d. Feb. 4, 1912, D.D. by H.C. 1903, Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 560.
- Leslie, A. H., St. Thomas, W.I., 1916-18. In Canada.
- Leslie, John R., b. Scotland, June 6, 1833, Rochester Univ., N.B.S. 1856-7, Teacher.
- Letson, Wm. Warren, b. New Brunswick, N.J., Jan. 18, 1830; R.C. 51, N.B.S. 54, 1. Cl. N.B.; Ghent, 1st, 56-64, Gilboa, 64-8, Amity, 68-80, Ramapo, 82-92, also Ramsey's, 82-86; died Sept. 22, 1893. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1894, 211. "Biog. Notices Grads. R.C.," 1894, 21.
- Lewis, Henry A., Tappan, N.Y., 1911-19.
- Lewis, W., Lutheran, S.S. Columbia, N.Y., 1839.
- Leydekker, see Lydekker.
- Leydt, Johannes, b. in Holland, 1718; studied under Frelinghuysen and Goetschius, lic. by Cœtus, 1748; New Brunswick and Six Mile Run, 1748-83, d.

He was a Hollander by birth, and, with an elder brother, emigrated to this country, settling at first in Dutchess County, near Fishkill, N.Y. The Classis of Amsterdam very reluctantly permitted his ordination in this country. His whole ministerial life was spent in one field of labor; and, while he does not seem to have left any distinct impressions of his pulpit talents, he is represented to have been a very laborious minister. In connection with the organization of new churches, the calling and installation of pastors, and the healing of difficulties in congregations, we shall find the name of Mr. Leydt. He took a warm interest in the great conflict which agitated the Church, and, as a member of the liberal and progressive party, he commanded a wide influence. Several pamphlets are still preserved which he wrote during this period, evincing a thorough knowledge of the points in controversy, and showing him to be a man of broad and Christian views. These were replied to by Ritzema. At the meeting of General Synod, at New Paltz, in 1778, he was elected President. During the war of the Revolution, he was a firm patriot, preaching upon the topics of the day so as to arouse the enthusiasm of the people, and counselling the young men to join the army of freedom. In the cause of education his efforts were early and devotedly enlisted. He was one of the prominent movers in the organization of Queen's, now Rutgers College. Appointed one of the trustees by the charter, he warmly advocated its claims, and gave to this cause his best energies.

Mr. Leydt is described as a short, stout man, of dark features, very quick in his movements, and in his disposition kind and affable. As a pastor he is said to have been highly esteemed, and to have had a peculiar faculty of drawing around him the young people of his charge. His dress was the classical costume of the times, and in his manners he was a gentleman of the old school. During the early part of his ministry his preaching was in the Dutch language; in his later years one-half of the services were in English. His sermons were instructive, and always delivered with a full



voice and an earnestness of manner that held the attention of his hearers. He was a good man, and much respected beyond his own denomination. His sudden death, at the age of sixty-five, was regarded as a public loss.—Ecc. Rec. N. Y. "Cœtus Mints." "McClintock's Cyc."

PUBLICATIONS: "A Soliloquy on Faith Genuine, or a Dialogue Between Self and the Soul, upon the Nature and Necessity of True Faith, in order to a Right Warfare Here, and Victorious Triumph Hereafter;" collected from some Private Meditations and improved; by Johannes Light (Leydt), Dutch Minister of the Gospel at New Brunswick, N.J.; 1 Pet. 1:19. "Receiving the End of Your Faith Even the Salvation of Your Souls;" 2 Cor. 13:5, "Examine Yourselves;" Daniel 5:27; Tekel. New York; printed and sold by Hugh Gaine, at the printing office in Queens street, between the fly and meal market, 1755. (The Misses Roe, of New Brunswick, had a copy.)

PUBLICATIONS IN DUTCH: "Ware Vryheyt tot Vrede," etc., etc., or "True Liberty the Way to Peace." An account of the manner in which the negotiations for union and peace were conducted, and what prevented the happy issue. Besides, "A Defense of the Examinations and Promotions effected by the Cœtus," showing what the grounds are on which these things were done. Philadelphia, 1760. (See "Ritzema's Reply," 1761.)—A Defense of the Volume, "True Liberty the Way to Peace," against the so-called concise refutation, by the pretended lovers of Truth and Peace; showing that they did not happily succeed in their effort to unite Truth and Peace, and that they have not disproved the existence of the Assembly of the Cœtus, nor its authority to examine and ordain. Philadelphia, 1762. (See "Ritzema's Reply," 1763.)

These pamphlets of Leydt, with replies to each of them by Ritzema, with the letter of the Synod of North Holland, 1765, concerning the Cœtus, were recently found collected and bound together in one volume, which was secured by Dr. E. T. Corwin and deposited in the Sage Library, New Brunswick, N.J.

Leydt, Matthew, (s. of J. Leydt), b. New Brunswick, March 4, 1753. Q.C. 1774; studied under Hardenbergh (?) lic. by Gen. Meeting of Mins. and Elders, 1778; Belleville and Ganseget, 1779-80, N. and S. Hampton, 1780-3, d. Nov. 24. Elected a trustee of Queen's College, 1783.

Leydt, Peter, b. Six Mile Run, Nov. 6, 1763, (s. of John Leydt); Q.C. 1782; studied theol. under Livingston, lic. by Synod of D.R. Chs. 1788; Ponds, Kakeat, and Ramapo, 1789-93, d. 1796, June 12.

Licht, Wm., b. June 26, 1863, Hanover, Germany. Evangelical Lutheran Col. 1885 and Sem. 1888. l. by Missouri Synod 1887. (Yankton, S. D., 1888-1900; Mackay, Ia., 1901-06; Gilboa, Ia., 1907-09; Alexandria, S. D., 1909-14; Rushmore, Minn., 1914-20); Monroe, S. D., 1920—

Liddell, John A., b. in Scotland, 1806; Glasgow College and St. Andrew's College, 1826 (?) Greenbush, 30-4, Totowa, 2d, 34-8, Lodi, N.Y., 38-48, supplied Cicero, 48-9, Stone House Plains, 49-50, d. Also supplied Franklin. See Manual of 1879—A MS. Commemorative sermon is in Sage Library.

Liebenau, Michael Fred., b. N.Y.C., Mar. 1, 1813; N.Y.U. 39. U.S. 41, 1. 3d Presbyt., N.Y.; (New Paltz Landing, (now Highland), 41-6, Paterson, 46-9, New Paltz Landing, 50-67), Dashville Falls, 67-8, Rosendale, 68-76, also S.S. Bloomingdale, 76-83, pastor, emeritus, Rosendale, 83-4; died Jan. 13, 1891.

Lillie, James, (Salem Assoc. Ref. 1836-44). Clove, 1844-5.

Lillie, John, b. 1812, at Kelso, Scotland; Edinburgh University, 1831, studied privately, and at N.B.S. 1835. l. Cl. N. Y. 1835; Kingston, 1836-41, President of Grammar School of University of N.Y., 1841-2, Broadway, afterward Stanton st., N.Y.C., 1843-8, also editor of "Jewish Chronicle," 1844-8, engaged in Am. Bible Union, 1851-7. (Kingston, Presbyt.), 1858-67, d. D.D. 1855 by Univ. Edinburgh.



He stood first among 2,000 students in the University of Edinburgh, and was one of the most accomplished scholars, who ever served in the Reformed Church.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: See Manual, 1902.

Lindley, Daniel, (Lindsey, D., Lindly, D.).

Missionary in South Africa, 1835-42, became independent.—The Board of Foreign Missions informed the General Synod (1840, p. 415) "that there had recently been opened a very inviting field of labor among the Dutch Boers or farmers in South Africa, and that they have given assurances that any plan of moderate expenditure for their benefit which may be devised, shall receive attention. A missionary, the Rev. Mr. Lindley, has already commenced his labors among them." In the Minutes of Gen. Syn., 1842, p. 132, we read: "Rev. D. Lindsey, of South Africa, has relinquished his missionary relation to us, having become a settled pastor and being fully supported by the people among whom he has been laboring. He represents the field for missionary efforts in his neighborhood an extensive and important, and very promising, and earnestly desires that our church would send a few missionaries thither."

See Manual, 1902.

Linn, John Blair, (s. of Wm. Linn), b. in Pa., 1777; C.C. 1795, studied with Romeyn; lic. Cl. Albany, 1798; (Philadelphia Presb. 1799-1804, d.). S.T.D. by U.Pa. 1801.

A most remarkable man, but spending all his active ministry in the Presbyt. Church, an extended notice can not be given here. He was a prolific author. See "Blake's Biog. Dict." 750; "Duyekinck's Cyc." i. 652; "Sprague's Annals," vol. iv.; Mem. of Dr. J. J. Janeway; "McClintock's Cyc."; "Allibone's Dict. of Authors"; "C. B. Brown's Sketch of his Life," 1805; "Collegiate Ch. Year Book," 1888, 94.

Linn, Wm., b. in Pennsylvania, Feb. 22, 1752; C.N.J. 1772, studied theology under Dr. Robt. Cooper, l. by Donegal (Carlisle) Presb., Ap., 1775; chaplain in Am. Army, 1776; (Big Spring (now Newville), Presbyt. Ch. in Pa. 1777-84, prin. of Washington Academy, Somerset Co., Md., 1784-6, Elizabethtown, 1786-7), New York, 1787-1805, chaplain to the House of Representatives of First Congress, 1789, (supplied Albany, occasionally, 1805-6), d. 1808, Jan. 8. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1787. Pres. Q.C. p. t. 1791-4. Regent of University of State of N.Y. 1787-1808. S.T.D. by C.C. 1789.

His eloquence was of a most ardent and impassioned kind. In his missionary and charity appeals he was eminently successful. His glowing imagination conceived his object vividly, and his language, of which he had an astonishing command, painted it to the minds and imaginations of his audience in such a manner that he often produced effects similar to what are said to have taken place under preaching of Massillon and Bourdaloue. On special occasions his performances were masterpieces. His eloquence would send a thrill of joy or a shivering of horror through his audience, at times, so that they would suddenly start up and look around them. In his "gleaming sermon," as it was called, in behalf of the parochial school of the Collegiate Church, he "extracted" about eleven hundred dollars. This at the opening of the 19th century was wonderful. Yet it was more his manner than what he said.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: See Manual, 1902.

Linton, J. C., Wakonda (Olive Leaf), S.D., 1895-6.

Lipes, Henry H., Central Bridge, N. Y., 1895.

Lippincott, Benj. C., b. at Hoboken, N.J., Nov. 22, 1824; R.C. 47, N.B.S. 50, l. Cl. N.Y.; Hurley, 50-66, also S.S. at Marbletown, 51-66, Clarks-town, 66-72, Wallkill Valley, 72-77, N. and S. Hampton, 77-81, Port Ewen, 81-98. Died 1899, Jan. 29.

- See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1899, 565.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C." 1899, 13.
- Little, Elbridge Gerry, b. Hampstead, N.H., 1817, C.N.J. 45, P.S. 48, ord. Cl. Philadelphia; Manayunk, Pa., 48-50. Died Dec. 29, 1869. See P.S. Gen. Cat.
- Little, Jas. A., b. 1837, N.Y.C.; C.C.N.Y. 54, U.S. 57; Canastota, 1861-3. See "U.S. Gen. Cat."
- Livingston, Edward P., R.C. 1852, N.B.S. 55, l. Cl. Monmouth; Griggstown, 55-8, Bushnell, 58-70, S.S. Pekin, 1st, 73-8, pastor, 78-85, d. Sept. 8.
- A sense of duty compelled him to go West, after three years in the East. For more than a quarter of a century he was a prominent factor in the development of the Western field. He was earnest, loving, laborious, and self-sacrificing. He spent several months in 1871 in visiting the churches to help raise the Million Dollar Centennial Fund.
- Livingston, Gilbert Robert, b. at Stamford, Ct., 1786; U.C. 1805, studied under Perkins, of Ct., and Livingston, lic. by North Hartford Assoc. 1808; then studied two more years under Dr. J. H. Livingston; joined Cl. N.Y. May 29, 1810; Coxsackie, 11-26, Philadelphia, 26-34, d. D.D. by Wms. C. 1829.

He was of the celebrated family of Scotch Livingstons, of which Prof. J. H. Livingston also came. His field at Coxsackie was very laborious and extensive, and required a most vigorous constitution to bear the labor incident to it. But his labors abounded. He enjoyed while there three revivals, the last especially extensive, bringing three hundred and seventy-three into fellowship with the church,\* (1821). About six hundred were added to this church under his ministry; in Philadelphia, about three hundred. His life was strictly devoted to the glory of God. He pursued this object with diligence and zeal, and it was manifest that his heart was in it, so that he produced an unusual impression on the public. Yet his piety was never obtrusive, but modest, humble, and retiring.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: A ser. in "Greene Co. Preacher" and a tract.

- Livingston, Henry Gilbert (s. of G. R. Livingston), b. Feb. 3, 1821, at Coxsackie; W.C. 40, prin. Clinton Academy, L.I., 40-2, U.S. 44, lic. Presb. L.I. (Carmel, N.Y., Presb. 44-9); Philadelphia, 3d, 49-54, prin. Raymond Academy, Carmel, June, 1854-55, Jan. 27, d.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Christ's Care for the Young." 1852.

- Livingston, John H., b. at Poughkeepsie, May 30, 1746; Y.C. 1762, University of Utrecht, 1769, l. Cl. Amsterdam, 1769; New York, 1770-1810; (during Revolution, at Kingston, 1776, Albany, Nov., 1776-9, Livingston Manor, 1779-81, Poughkeepsie and Red Hook, 1781-3); also Prof. Theology, 1784-1810, in New York and at Flatbush; Prof. Theology and Pres. Queen's Coll. in New Brunswick, 1810-25, d. Jan. 20. Elected a trustee of Queen's Coll. 1784; again 1809. S.T.D. by Univ. Utrecht, 1769. Appointed Trustee of C.C. by N.Y. Legislature, 1787.

He was ambitious to enter the legal profession, and pursued the study of the law for two years, but his health failing, he relinquished it. This gave him opportunity for reflection, and he was brought to Christ. After a time he resolved to devote himself to the ministry, and he chose to prepare for the Dutch Church in preference to the Presbyterian or Episcopal, chiefly because of the sad dissensions then existing among the Dutch, which he felt it his duty to try to heal. He even felt in his heart that Providence would make him the instrument to accomplish these results.

He spent the winter of 1765-6 in New York, and greatly enjoyed the society of Domine Laidlie. He sailed May 12, 1766, for Holland, to prepare for the ministry. He was the last of the American youth who went to Holland for this purpose. In Holland he made many warm friends, and was himself greatly respected. While there he was called to become the

second English preacher in the Church of New York. He now presented himself before the faculty of the University of Utrecht for the degree of Doctor of Divinity. He passed through the severe ordeal, conducted in the Latin language, and subsequently wrote and published a dissertation on the Sinaitic Covenant in the Latin language, and defended it.

When he arrived in this country he was pre-eminently the peacemaker between the parties. He at once took a high stand as a minister, and was honored of all. He had few superiors. In the Revolution he was a warm patriot praying fervently for his country's cause. Upon his return to the city, after the triumph of freedom, he found himself the only pastor of that large church organization. Elected also at the same time as Professor of Theology, he had more than double duties to perform. The church in which he officiated generally had three or four ministers as colleagues. For three years he remained the sole pastor. Yet during this period he received more than four hundred on profession of their faith. But his extensive labors almost broke down his health. In 1786 he received a colleague in Dr. Linn, and three years later another, in Rev. G. A. Kuypers. He spent his summers, after 1786, for several years on Long Island, whither his students followed him, returning to the city in the winter. He, in connection with Drs. D. Romeyn and Westerlo, were the molding minds of the denomination. They prepared the Constitution from the articles of Dort and the articles of Union. Dr. Livingston also prepared the first hymn-book for the churches. In 1794 Synod recommended him to remove his Divinity School to Flatbush, on account of too high board for the students in the city. This he did in 1796, but it lasted for only one year, when the Synod, to the wounding of the Doctor's feelings, ceased all efforts in behalf of the Professorship.\* He still, however, continued to teach. He had been elected by the Provisional Synod in 1784; but in 1804, he was elected as permanent Professor, by the General Synod. This hastened the development of the Seminary. In 1810, after forty years' service in the ministry and twenty-six in the Professorship, (the latter without compensation), he broke all the ties he had formed in New York and removed to New Brunswick, because the Synod requested it, to open his seminary in connection with Queen's College, the Presidency of which he also took. This move was only made from a stern sense of duty, and was, as he himself declared, almost like martyrdom. Here for fifteen years he continued his labors. Nearly two hundred students were trained under his instructions during the fifty-four years of his ministry. He was making sacrifices all his life for the prosperity of the Church. He lived to see her firmly established and her Professorships nearly endowed. Without any human appointment, he was the acknowledged and cheerfully accorded Bishop of the denomination. (See Gunn's "Life of Livingston.") The following is an original characterization:

From the beginning of his course he was a distinguished man and an honor to the denomination to which he more particularly belonged. His presence was always and in all places impressive, commanding, and dignified, and his dignity had nothing affected about it. It was not anything extraneous, but an essential part of the man, of his mental and bodily structure. He must have been dignified as a child, as a boy, as a young man, as well as in his maturer years. He was tall and erect—erect to the last day of his life. His step was deliberate yet elastic. He wore the antiquated costume, of which an ample wig, of almost snowy whiteness, was a very conspicuous part. He carried a staff, but it did not seem necessary to his support, for his step was firm, steady, but was carried simply because such an appendage was suitable and becoming to one of his years and position. His expression of countenance was serene, benevolent, with a slight dash of the aristocratic about it—a dash not assumed, but natural

\*The cause of this is not apparent. It may have been owing to the French Revolution and pecuniary difficulties therefrom resulting.

and not disagreeable, for every one that knew him seemed to admit that he at least had a right to it. As a preacher, he stood very high, and it was regarded as a great privilege to have an opportunity to hear him. His preaching was in every respect peculiar to himself, and such as became him and no one else. He loved to descant on a very comprehensive passage of Scripture, and sometimes an unusually extended one. He dealt much, in exposition, in what is called the textuary mode of handling a Scripture passage and subject. But the abundance of material did not seem at all to embarrass or encumber him. He had great skill in selecting what was best suited to his purpose, and then in arranging it, and there was a surprising unity in his discourses, however many parts they might embrace. That which would in discourses formed by some men be a number of dissertations but slightly connected, was by him so skilfully managed as to form one whole, making one impression on the mind—a distinct, full, and ineffaceable one. His style was a model of clearness, plainness, liveliness, directness. He practiced the colloquial—the dignified colloquial, not the affected and puerile—and advised his students to cultivate it. His manner in the pulpit was his own especially. He had great variety in posture, tone, expression of countenance, and gesture. He seemed to loath anything like monotony. His gesticulation would have been deemed extravagant in any one but himself. It partook very much of the pantomimic; but no one objected to it in him, because in him it seemed to be becoming. In the professorial chair he had great excellence. The measure of theological lore which he secured and brought away from the halls of old Utrecht in his palmy days was very large. His excellence as a theological teacher did not lie in the vigorous treatment which he gave to a few prominent, important, favorite topics of theology, but in the comprehensive, clear, systematic view he gave of the whole and of every part of that science. The whole of it was mapped out in its various compartments, and the relation of every part was shown to every other part distinctly. Thus every part threw light upon every other part—a light which could not have been thrown upon any part if viewed and treated separately from any other. And if to this you add that a full, clear, precise definition was given to every doctrine and fact embraced in the system, and that the student was required to make himself at home upon all this, any thinking, unprejudiced man can appreciate the advantages attending such a course of instruction and the high ability of the man that carried it out into effect. The pupils of Dr. Livingston were not required merely to furnish their memories with theological truth, but to exercise their judgments and reasoning power upon what they had gathered from their wise, good and faithful instructor. His pupils, when they issued from the seminary, were not finished, acute, profound theologians; it was not expected by their instructor or any reasonable man that they should be such. He, however, laid a foundation large and firm, and it was left to them in their after life to build upon it a proportional superstructure. If they did not, it was owing to their indolence and negligence, not to any defects in their previous course of instruction. All honor to one who did so much for the Church and her ministry. Let him be held in grateful, affectionate, everlasting remembrance.—Rev. Dr. Gabriel Ludlow. Funeral Sermons by Dr. John De Witt, Dr. Gunn, Dr. Marselus, and Dr. C. C. Cuyler. Memoir by Dr. Alex. Gunn, 1830, 8vo, pp. 540. The same condensed by Dr. Chambers, 1856. Sketches in "Sprague's Annals" by Drs. T. De Witt and James Romeyn and Bishop Kip. See also "McClintock's Cyc." For a sketch of Robt. Livingston, original proprietor of Livingston Manor, see "Doc. Hist., iii. 434. Also "Mag. R.D.C." i. 100, 128, 157, 158, 223. Hist. of Livingston Family, "Mag. R.D.C." iii. 193, 225—"Berg's Evang. Quarterly," ii. 111.—For Life of Rev. John Livingston of Ancram, Scotland, see "Gunn's Mem.," 1830, p. 17; ed. 1856, p. 351.—"Ch. Int.," Feb. 9, 1872.—Sketch of Philip Livingston, "Col. Hist. N.Y." vi. 60 note.—Also "Smith's,"



N.Y., 91, note.—Quoted in Centennial of N.B. Seminary, 416. "Collegiate Ch. Year-Book," 1887, p. 83.

PUBLICATIONS: *De Fœdere Sinaitico*, Utrecht, 1770.—Plan of Union between Cœtus and Conferentie, 1771. (This was largely written or molded by his influence while in Holland.)—An Inaugural Oration in Latin, as Prof. of Theology R.D.C. 1785. (*Oratio Inauguralis de veritate Religionis Christianæ quam, coram Veneranda Ecclesiæ Belgicarum Synodo Neo Eboraci Convocata publice in æde sacra habuit Johannes H. Livingston, S. Theo. Doctor, atque v. d. ibidem Minister, quum Theologiæ Professionem in earundem præcipue usum auspicaretur ad diem XIX. Maji, MDCCCLXXXV.* This was reprinted in Latin, in first edition of "Centennial Discourses, R.C.A.," 1876, pp. 553-601.)—Three sermons in "Am. Preacher," two on Growth in Grace, (vol. i.), one on Sanctuary Blessings, (vol. ii.), 1791.—A Ser. before N.Y. Miss. Soc., "The Glory of the Redeemer," 1799.—A Ser. before N.Y. Miss. Soc., "The Triumph of the Gospel," 1804. (To the last is added the Annual Report of the Directors, and other papers relating to Am. Foreign Missions.—See Hist. of Missions in this work.—An Address at the Commencement of Queen's College, 1810.—Funeral Service; or, Meditations adapted to Fun. Addresses, being selections from Scripture, 1812.—A Dissertation on the Marriage of a Man with his Sister-in-law. 1816.—An Address to the Ref. Ger. Churches in the U.S., 1819.—A System of Theology, in MS. (This large bound vol. of MS. is in Sage Library). An abstract of this was published by one of his pupils, Rev. Ava Neal, 1832, and passed through two editions.—An elaborate letter to the (one) Particular Synod of the R.D.C. about the condition of the Professorship, 1796, is published in "Mints. Gen. Syn." i. 464.—Another to the Gen. Syn., 1812, i. 415.—Letter to a Young Convert, "Mag. R.D.C." i. 157.—Essay on "Best Plan for Meliorating the Condition of the Jews," "Mag. R.D.C." i. 100, 128, 158, 223.—Letters, a few in "Dr. Janeway's Life," 136, 140, 187, 188; a number in "Gunn's Memoir" of him to his colleagues and others. His own story of his personal religious experience is also quoted in his Memoir. In 1787 he made a selection of hymns for the Church, and was the principal author of the Explanatory Articles of the Constitution of the Church, 1792.—A sketch of Dr. Livingston, in Dutch, may also be found in "De Gereformeerde Amerikaan," by Rev. H. Beets, Aug., 1900, pp. 289-304.—His letter to Rev. Elias Van Bunschoten, which secured the Bequest for helping students.—in "Centennial of N.B. Sem.," 357.

Lloyd, Aaron, b. at Walnut Creek, Erie Co., Pa., July 27, 1817; R.C. 42, N.B.S. 45, l. Cl. Bergen; Gorham, 46-7, (Phelps, Presbyt., 48-50), Livingston Ch., N.Y.C., 51-3, Miss. at Hudson, N.J., 53-5, White House, 55-6, Pekin, 57-60, w. c. d. Dec. 15, 1905.—Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 601.

PUBLICATIONS: "Scripture Office of the Deacon," 1850.—Ser. before City Miss. Soc., 1853. Contributions to the press.

Lloyd, John Elwy, b. St. Asaph, Wales, 1848; C.N.J. 74, P.S. 77, ord. Presbyt. Boston; (South Ryegate, Vt., 77-9, Boonville, N.Y., 79-81, Nyack, N.Y., 81-8, all Presbyt.), Brooklyn, 12th st., 88-1900, w. c. Flatbush, L.I., 1906-16. Retired 1916. Ph.D., D.D., Yale Univ.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for the press.

Lloyd, William, candidate *in transitu*. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1880, 518.

Lloyd, Wm. S. S.S., N.Y.C., Madison av., 1877-8. (Cong.).

Lochhead, Wm., b. in Glasgow, Scotland, Oct. 10, 1800; studied in Glasgow; ord. 1830; (Albany, 3d, Presbyt. 1830-...); Cohoes and Waterford, 38-40, New Rhinebeck and Cobleskill, 41-45, went to Canada, 1845. Died at Elmwood, Huntley, Sept. 25, 1881. See Manual, 1902.

Locke, Richard Earl, b. in Indiana, March, 1870. DePauw Univ. 1891, Boston University, U.T.S. 1895, l. by Congregational Council of Boston. (Pres., Newark, 1896-8; Germantown, Ch. of Redeemer, 1900-03; Buffalo, Calvary, 1903-09; Rutherford, N.J., First, 1909-22). Albany, N.Y., Madison Ave., 1922—. D.D. by Lincoln Memorial, Tenn., 1919. Pres. of N.Y. City Club of U.T.S., 1916-17. One of the founders of



- Clergy Club of N.Y. City. Chaplain in Army during World War, in Europe six months.
- Lockwood, Henry, b. Albany, N.Y., Jan. 4, 1869; R.C. 91, N.B.S. 94, l. Cl. N.B.; Knox and Berne, 2d, 1894-1901, East Millstone, 1901— . Permanent Clerk Gen. Syn., 1907-15. Stated Clerk Gen. Syn., 1915—. D.D. by H.C. 1916. Pres. P.S. N.B., 1915. Editor Somerset Church News, 1907-1917. Asso. Ed. Manual, 1922. Mem. Bd. D.M., 1920. Ex. Com. Bd. D.M., 1921.
- Lockwood, John Hoyt, b. Troy, N.Y., 1848; W.C. 68, P.S. 71, ord. Cl. Cayuga; Canastota, 71-3. See P.S. "Gen. Cat."
- Lockwood, Louis John, b. at New Windsor, N. Y., Dec. 6, 1850. R.C. 1875; N.B.S. 78, lic. Cl. N.B.; Hurley, Jan., 1879-80, (Highlands, N.Y., Presb. 80-6), Fairfield, N.J., 86-1889, w. c. d. March 23, 1903. Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 521.
- Lockwood, L. R., Princetown, 1833-4.
- Lockwood, Samuel, b. at Mansfield, Eng., Jan. 20, 1819; c. to America in childhood; N.Y.U. 47, N.B.S. 50, l. Cl. N.Y.; Cortlandtown, 50-2, Gilboa, 52-4, Keyport, 54-68. Superintendent of public instruction, Monmouth Co., N.J., 67-8, w. c. Died at Freehold, Jan. 9, 1894. Ph.D. N.Y. Univ. 1869.
- This brother had a passion for science. From 1868 until his death he devoted himself to it, and became widely known as an investigator of nature, which was to him the veil of God. For many years he was president of the N. J. Microscopical Society.—See Manual, 1902.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Consolation on the Death of Infants," 1851.—"Manly Old Age"; on death of De Lafayette Schenck, 1862.—"Temperance, Fortitude, Justice," 1855.
- Lodewick, Edward, b. in Rensselaer Co., N.Y., Feb. 25, 1846; R.C. 69, N.B.S. 72, l. Cl. Rensselaer; St. Johnsville, 72-5, Pascack, 1875-1903, d. Sept. 14, 1909.
- He was a man who finished all his tasks well. Min. Gen. Syn. 1910, 828.
- Loeber, Frederick, b. in Germany, N.B.S. 1857-8.
- Long, Edward Curtis, b. in Kentucky, 1852; Cumb. Univ. 79, Cumb. Sem. 81, U.S. 82; High Bridge, N.J., 85-9. See "U.S. Cat." for other details.
- Lonsdale, J. T. S.S. Bethany Memorial, N.Y.C. 1900-1905, Presbyterian 1905-09, Plainfield, N.J., Trinity 1909-12, Marconnier, Oak Tree, N.J., 1912-21, P.E. 1921.
- Lonsdale, Wm. J., b. Syracuse, N.Y., Ham. Coll. 1901, Aub. S. and U.S. 1904, l. by Syracuse Pres. Fonda, N.Y., 1904-10, Lebanon, N.J., 1910-15, Paterson, 2d, N.J., 1915-20, Glen Rock, N.J., 1920—
- PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in the press.
- Loppius (Lupp) Canajahorie (Sand Hill) 1760-5, d.
- Lord, Daniel, b. N.Y.C. Ap. 1, 1822; U. Pa., 44, N.B.S. 47, l. Cl. Passaic; Piermont, 47-50, Jersey City, 1st, 50-51, Henderson, 51-56, Nyack, 56-60, Henderson, 60-64, (South Cong Bridgeport, Ct., 65-69, Chicago, Calvary Presb., 69-73; Physician-in-chief of South Side Dispensary, Chicago, 73-78;) Henderson and Jordanville, 1878-99, d. Sept. 10, M.D. (Chicago Med. Coll. 1873). See Manual, 1902.
- Lord, Edward, b. at Danby, Tompkins Co., N.Y., Mar. 20, 1821; W.C. 43, Aub. Sem. 46; lic. by Presb. Ithaca, 45; (Romulus, N.Y., (S.S.) 46-7, pastor, 47-51, Fulton, N.Y., 52-65; also Chaplain, 110th N.Y. Regiment, one year of this period, being present at the capture of Port Hudson, La.; Adams, N. Y., 65-70); Metuchen, 70-81, w. c. Engaged partly in journalism. d. March 27, 1921.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 637.
- PUBLICATIONS: Ch. Manual, Romulus, N. Y., 1851.—Address on Horticulture, 1854.—"Blessedness of the Pious Dead"; at Fun. of Deacon Samuel Bond, 1870.
- Lord, Jer. Skidmore, b. at Jamaica, N.Y., May 10, 1812; N.Y.U. 36, U.S. 39, lic. 1st Pres. N.Y., 1839; Resident Lic. 39-40; Montville, 40-3,

- Griggstown, 43-7, N.Y.C., Harlem, 48-60, d. Ap. 2. D.D. by U.N.Y., 1850. See Manual of 1879.
- Commemorative Ser. by Rev. Dr. E. H. Gillett.
- PUBLICATIONS: "The Voice of God in Calamity." "Pulpit Repository," 1850.
- Losch, H., Hackensack, (Ger.), 1870-2.
- Lott, Henry Ray. N.B.S. 1859, 1. Cl. N.B.; never ordained. Died Nov. 12, 1878. M.D.
- Lott, Isaac W., b. Flatlands, L. I., Nov. 21, 1868. R.C. 1892. N.B.S. 1892-4. Teacher.
- Lott, John S., b. at Flatbush, L.I., 1833; R.C. 55, N.B.S. 58, 1. Cl. N.B.; Franklin, N.J., 59-65, Middleburgh, 65-70, served as the Secretary of the Executive Committee of the Brooklyn Association for Improving the Condition of the Poor, for many years. d. July 11, 1906. Min. Gen. Syn., 1907, 915.
- PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in the religious and daily press.
- Lott, Leonard Walter, b. Rahway, N.J.; Aug. 12, 1853; C.N.J. 76; U.T.S. 79; ord. Cl. Poughkeepsie, Oct. 7, 79; Rhinebeck, 1879-84, ord. Episcopal deacon, Dec. 20, 1885; priest, Feb. 14, 1886; rector, Lonsdale, R. I., 1885-92; St. Peters, Jamaica Plain, Boston, Mass., 1892—
- PUBLICATION: In Memoriam; Jas. A. Garfield, 1881.
- Loucks, Joel, b. Palatine Bridge, N.Y., Jan. 7, 1853; R.C. 81, N.B.S. 84, 1. Cl. Montgomery; South Branch, N.J., 84-92, w. c.
- Lowden, J. W., Presbyterian, Reformed, 1906-07; Presbyterian.
- Lowe, John C., b. about 1830, near Somerville, N.J.; R.C. 55, N.B.S. 58, 1. Cl. N.B.; Oyster Bay, 59-63, Rotterdam, 1st, 63-1890, St. Thomas, W.I., June 16-July 29, 1890, died.
- A man of gentle manners and genial conversation. He did faithful work at Rotterdam for 27 years. He was warmly received at St. Thomas, and high hopes were anticipated of his usefulness, but in a few weeks he died.—"Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1891, 414.—"Biog. Notices of Grads, R.C.," 1891, 28.
- Lowe, Peter, b. at Kingston, 1764; studied under Livingston, 1. by the Christian Synod of R.D. Chs. 1787, Brooklyn, Flatlands, Flatbush, Bushwick, and New Utrecht, 1787-1808, Flatbush and Flatlands, 1808-18, d. June 10. A.M. by Q.C. 1810. See Manual of 1879.
- Van Pelt's Sermon. "Ch. Int.," vol. ii. 125. Rev. Dr. Jas. Brownlee's Discourses at Port Richmond, 1865 and 1875.
- PUBLICATION: A sermon at organization of Cl. L.I., 1813.
- Lowe, Thomas Owen, b. Clermont Co., Ohio, Feb. 11, 1838; at Farmers College, College Hill, Cincinnati, O.; Lawyer and Judge; lic. by Dayton, O., Presbyt. 84; ord. by Zanesville Presbyt. O., 84; (Mt. Vernon, O., 84-7, Avondale, Ch., Cincinnati, O., 87-93, both Presbyt.) Brighton Heights, S.I., 93-98, w. c., Presbyterian, 1916.
- PUBLICATIONS: Volume of decisions as Judge of Supreme Court, Dayton, O.—Sundry Small Tracts and Booklets.
- Luback, Wietse, b. Leewardien, Neth., May 4, 1825, from Ch. Refd. Ch. of the Netherlands. Recd. into Cl. of Holland, Mich., 1882; a domestic missionary, supported by the Ch. of Saugatuck. Lansing, Ill., 1883-92, Palmyra, N.Y., 92-98, Wortendyke, N.J., 1898-1900, d. Aug. 31, 1903. See Min. Gen. Syn. 1904, 839.
- Lubbers, Fred., b. Zeeland, Mich., March 22, 1872; H.C. 96, W.S. 99, 1. Cl. Iowa; Lafayette, Ind., 1899-1902, Fifth (Hol.) Albany, N.Y., 1903-06, Grand Rapids, Mich., 7th, 1906-10, Sioux Centre, Ia., 1910—, Pres. P.S.C., 1917, Member Bd. Supt. W.T.S., 1912—, Member Council Central Coll., 1917, Member Bd. D.M., 1914, Member Bd. Trustees, N.W.A., 1911—
- Lubbers, Raymond J., b. Jan. 8, 1892. H.C. 1914. W.T.S. 1919. 1. by Cl. Wis. Sheboygan Falls, Wis., 1920—
- Luckenbill, George Albert, b. in Pa., July 14, 1862; Ursinus Coll., Pa.; N.B.S. 92; 1. by Cl. New Brunswick; Montville, N.J., 92-4, supplied churches, 94-1900; died Oct., 1900.

A call to him, as their first pastor, had just been made out for him by the church of Glen Rock, Bergen Co., N. J. In a few moments after leaving the church he was struck by a train on the Erie R. R. and killed.—See "Mints. Gen. Syn., 1901, 1239.

Ludlow, Gabriel, b. at Aquackanonck, N.J., April 23, 1797; U.C. 1817, N.B.S. 1820, I. Cl. N.B.; S.S. Albany, six months, 1820-1, Ne-Shanic, 1821-78, d. Feb. 19. D.D. by R.C. 1850.

He was a man of ability who bore fruit to old age in one parish.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Ser. at Fun. of Rev. Dr. Peter Labagh. In "Todd's Memoir" of Labagh.—"Fifty Years of Bible Work." A disc. at semi-centenary of Bible Soc., Somerset Co., N.J., 1867.—"Fifty Years of Pastoral Work." A ser. at 50th anniv. of his ordination, 1871.—Prayer at dedication Ref. Ch., Readington, 1865.

Ludlow, Jas. Meeker, b. Elizabeth, N.J., Mar. 15, 1841; C.N.J. 61, P.S. 64, I. Presbyt. Elizabeth; (Albany, 1st, Presbyt. 65-9), New York, Collegiate, 48th st., 69-77, (Brooklyn, Westminster, 77-85, East Orange, N.J., 1st, 1886—). D.D. by Wms. Coll. 1872; by Bucknell Univ., Pa., 1887.

PUBLICATIONS: Address at Centen. Anniv. North D. Ch. 1869.—Address at Laying of Corner-stone of 48th St. Ch., 1869—"Our Creeds," a Sermon. 1869.—Address before 15th Convention S.S. Teachers. 1870.—Sermon in Commemoration of Dr. Thos. De Witt. 1874.—"My Saint John."—Concentric chart of History. 1885.—"Captain of the Janizaries." 1886.—"A King of Tyre." "History of the Crusades."—"That Angelic Woman.—Deborah."—Contributor to periodicals, Secular and Religious.

Ludlow, John, (brother of Gabriel Ludlow), b. at Aquackanonck, 1793; U.C. 1814, tutor in U.C. 1815-6, studied theology with Rev. Andrew Yates and at N.B.S. 1817, I. Cl. N.B. 1817; New Brunswick, 1817-19, Prof. of Bib. Lit. in N.B.S., 1817-23, Albany, 1st, 1823-34, Provost of the University of Pa., 1834-52, Prof. of Ecc. Hist. and Ch. Gov. in N.B.S. 1852-7, also Prof. of Metaphysics and Philos. of Human Mind in Rutgers Coll., 1852-7, d. Elected a trustee of Queen's Coll. 1819. D.D. by U.C.; LL.D. by R.C. 1851.

His most striking characteristic was "strength." His person was strong. His frame, large, firmly knit, and commanding, rose before you like a column on which no ordinary weight of public burden might be safely laid. See commemorative sermons by Drs. W. J. R. Taylor, I. N. Wyckoff, and Bethune. "Evan. Quarterly," ii. 117. Also ser. at his install., 1823, by Dr. A. Yates. Copied in "Centennial of N.B. Sem.," 447. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Address at his Inauguration as Provost of University Pa. 1834.—Address before the Albany Female Academy. 1834.

Ludlow, Richard C. R.C. 1828. N.B.S. 1831. d. 1831.

Luidens, Anthony, b. New Holland, Mich., H.C. 1912. N.B.S. 1915. I. by Cl. Holland. West Hoboken, Hope, 1915-19; New Brunswick, Highland Park, 1919—. Member of Four Minute Men, Hudson Co., of U.S.A.

Lumkes, John M., b. Kielwindeweer, Netherlands, Dec. 1, 1862; Kampen, Netherlands, 84, W.S. 90, I. Cl. Holland, Grand Rapids; Oakdale Park, 90-3, Newkirk, 93-1900, Alto, 1900-1908, Holland, Mich., 4th, 1908-11, Paterson, N. J., People's Park, 1911-16, Chicago, Englewood, 1st, 1916-22, Boyden, Ia., 1922—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for the Dutch press.

Lumley, James A., from Congregational Church, Raritan, N.J., 3d, 1915—Lunn, George R., Presbyterian, Schenectady, N.Y., 1st, 1904-9, Congregational, 1911, engaged in political activity, D.D., Union College.

Lupardus, Wilhelmus, Flatbush, New Utrecht, Brooklyn, Flatlands, (occasionally supplying Bushwick and Gravesend,) 1695-1702, d.—"Doc. Hist." iii. 89, 94. Ecc. Rec. N.Y.

- Lupton, Brandt Schuyler. C.C. 1788, studied theol. under Livingston, lic. by Synod of R.D. Churches, 1788; Lansingburgh and Waterford, 1788-9, d.
- Lusk, Matthias, b. Sept. 9, 1807; R.C. 30, N.B.S. 33; Jersey City, 33-48, w. c.— Died Ap. 13, 1883.
- Lusty, George, Livingston, N.Y., 1910-15, (Congregational, 1915—.)
- Luther, Martin F., Woodstock and West Hurley, N.Y., 1904-06, Stuyvesant, N.Y., 1909-12, Stuyvesant Falls, N.Y., 1913-16, Jersey City, West Side, 1917-18, Annandale, N.J., 1918-21.
- Luxen, John, b. Bedum, Groningen, Netherlands, Dec. 23, 1862; H.C. 92, W.S. 95, I. Cl. Holland; Lansing, Ill., 95-6, Kalamazoo, 4th, 96-1900, Muskegon, 1900-1919, Paterson, Union Ref., 1919—, Member Council H.C., six years.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in Int. DeHope, etc.

- Luyck, Aegidius, teacher of Grammar Sch., New Amsterdam, 1662-72. Supplied church N.Y.C. 1671.

Afterward became a burgomaster. His classical school obtained such reputation, that pupils came from Albany, Delaware, and Virginia.—See "Paulding's New Amst.," "Brodhead's, N.Y.," "Dunshee's Hist. of School R.D.C.," 53. There are many allusions to him in the Ecc. Rec. N.Y. One of the same name was licensed by Cl. Amst., April 7, 1727.

- Lyall, John Edward, (son of Wm. Lyall), b. West Copake, N.Y., Dec. 21, 1852; R.C. 76, N.B.S. 1879, I. Cl. Hudson; Bound Brook, 80-1, Millbrook, 1881—, Pres. P.S. N.Y. 1902, Member Ex. Com. N.Y. S.S.S. Ass., Delegate Edinburgh, Missionary Conference, 1910.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Value of Prayer."—"Seeking and Finding the Lord." History of Town of Washington, N.Y., for Hudson-Fulton Celebration, 1909. Articles for the press.

- Lyall, Wm., b. in Scotland, 1798; c. America about 1835; (Miss. in Canada, 1835—... in Newark, ....., in Riverhead, 18—-43.) Kiskatom, 1843-7, (Presbyt. 1847-51), Taghkanic, 1851-65, Miss. to the freedmen in Charleston, S.C., 1865-6, d. 1868.

He had been an attendant on the lectures of Dr. Chalmers, while in his native land, of whom he was an enthusiastic admirer. He was learned in theology, critical as a Biblical expositor, familiar with the original languages, conversant with books, and possessed of a retentive and ready memory. His Christian experience was deep, rich and joyous.

- Lydecker, Geo. De Witt, b. at Clarkstown, N.Y., Oct. 26, 1850; R.C. 74, N.B.S. 77, lic. Cl. Paramus; Bloomingburgh, 1877-82, Wawarsing, 82-6, Upper Red Hook, 86-98, Nassau, 98-1902, Princetown, N.Y., 1902-07, Bloomingburg, N.Y., 1907-09.

- Lydekker, Garret, b. in America, 1729; C.N.J. 1755, studied under Ritzema, Kalls, and Goetschius, lic. by Conferentie, 1765; supplied North Branch occasionally, 1767. English Neighborhood, 1770-6; a Tory; fled to New York, and officiated in the city, for the Dutch, during the Revolution. Trinity Church, remembering the courtesy of the Dutch in allowing them the use of their churches in former times, now granted the Dutch the use of St. George's Chapel. See Correspondence in "Berrian's Hist. Trinity Church," 171-2, Brodhead, i. 119, etc. At the close of the war, Lydekker went to England. Died 1794.

Although the Conferentie denounced the ordinations of the Cœtus, they at last sought permission to do the same thing. They call Lydekker a well-educated young gentleman, but not of rugged health. The Classis at Amsterdam permitted this ordination as a special "example of their generosity." The "Gentleman's Magazine" for May, 1794, thus mentions his death: "Died at his son's house at Pentonville, the Rev. Gerhardus Lydekker, B.A., aged 65 years, late pastor of the Dutch Church in New York. He was a native of America, but from his loyalty was obliged to leave a state of affluence and take refuge in Britain."—See Ecc. Rec. N. Y., Feb.



4, 1765. "Doc. Hist.," N.Y., iii. (4to) 309, 312. "Collegiate Church Year-Book," 1881, 74.

PUBLICATIONS: A Discourse, in connection with a Theological Thesis, containing the Heads of Christian Doctrine. Published by Samuel Brown, 1767.

Lydius, Johannes, (son of Rev. Henricus Lydius, of Maesdam, S. Holland).

There was a Henricus Lydius who matriculated at Leyden, on Jan. 12, 1651, with no particulars given, except "Coll. al.," which probably means a "College Alumnus." Johannes had also a brother, Rev. Nicholas Lydius. There was one of this name who matriculated at Leyden, Oct. 1, 1686, aged 20, for the study of theology. The dates would be entirely suitable, if these are the father and brother of Johannes, above mentioned; but the name Johannes does not occur in the catalogues of Leyden, Utrecht, or Groningen. Antwerpen, (under the Cross), in Belgium, 1692-1700; c. to America; Albany alone, 1700-9, also Schenectady, 1705-9, Miss. to the Mohawks, 1702-9, d. Mar. 1, 1709.

He and Dellius exchanged places, the latter going to Antwerp, and Lydius to Albany. (For the sinister attempt to anticipate his pastorate at Albany by another, see FREEMAN and NUCELLA). Robt. Livingston, the Indian Agent, promised the Mohawks, in 1700, that he would engage Lydius to learn their language, and preach the gospel to them. He hoped soon to have the Bible translated into their language, and then some of their children should learn to read it, and it would be mightily interesting and consolatory to them. In 1702 the praying Indians represented to the agent that Lydius had exhorted them to live as Christians, not in envy and malice, which are the works of Satan, but in concord and peace; that then God would bless them. These teachings, they say, had so wrought on their spirits, that they were now all united and friends. They returned hearty thanks for the pains taken with them, which they acknowledge with a belt of wampum. When Lydius died the Indians presented four beaverskins to the agent as an expression of condolence at his death.—See "Doc. Hist." iii. 77, 538-541, 893, 897; iv. 734. "Col. Hist." iv. 734, 988; v. 225. Ecc. Rec. N. Y., many letters. "Munsel's Annals of Albany," i. 113; "Dr. Rogers' Hist. Disc.," 1857. Manual, 1902.

The will of Lydius, vol. xiii, p. 401, Surrogate's Office, N.Y.C. Abstract of his will in "Biog. and Gen Record," about 1870-5.

PUBLICATIONS: "Christelijke Religie voorgesteld by forme van vragen en antwoorden ten gebruycke van sulke die sich bereyden om tot de gemeenschap van de Gereformeerde kerke en 't gebruijk van 's Heeren Heilig Avondmaal toegelaten te worden." Or the Christian Religion presented in the form of question and answer, for the use of such who wish to make themselves ready for the fellowship of the Reformed Church, and for admission to the Lord's Holy Supper. Dated Albany, 28 Oct., 1700. Published by Bradford, N. Y.

Lyell, see Lyall.

(Lyell, J. N. S.S. Ch. of Comforter, N.Y.C., 1904).

Lyman-Wheaton, Henry Philip, b. Bedford, England, 1862; studied in England and on the Continent; (Assist. Sec. of London City Mission, 85-6, Chatham, Eng.; Presbyt., 86-8, also Principal of Oxford Academy, 86-8), Ulster Park, (Esopus), N.Y., 92-5, Whitehouse, N.J., 95-1900. M.D. Ph.D.

PUBLICATIONS: "Life and Times of the Prophet Daniel."—"Short Sermons for Busy Men."—"Sunday Afternoons."—"Sunday Afternoons With the Children."—"The Resurrection Body of the Saints"; and other sermons.—Articles and Poems in papers and magazines.

Lyon, A. P. S.S. Long Island City, 2d, Sunnyside, 1907-08.

Lyon, D. Everett. Served in M.E. Ch. about 1891-1911. Served in Presbyterian Church about 1911-18. Queens, Borough of Brooklyn, N.Y.C., 1918—. Ph.D.



Maar, Charles, b. Poughkeepsie, N.Y., Sept. 6, 1864; R.C. 89. N.B.S. and Aud. Sem. 92, lic. by Cl. Poughkeepsie; Owasco Outlet, 92-3. Cobleskill and Lawversville, 94-5, Syracuse, 2d, 95-9, Upper Red Hook, 1900-1903, Wallkill, N. Y., 1903-07. Clerk of N. Y. State Insurance Dept. 1907—. Supplying Churches 1907—.

PUBLICATIONS: Biography of Simeon DeWitt, Elmendorf Family Records. Articles on Insurance and Biography in Encyclopedia Americana. Articles in press.

Maass, Herbert W., b. Hoboken, N. J., Dec. 6, 1881. In N.B.S. 1913. 1. by Cl. S.B. North Paterson, N. J., 1913-14; Schodack Landing, N. Y., 1914-16. Presbyterian.

Maassen, Herman, b. Utrecht, Neth., Nov. 4, 1887. H.C. 1916. W.T.S. 1919. 1. by Cl. West Sioux. Beaverdam, Mich., 1919—.

Maatman, Arthur, b. Overisel, Mich., Feb. 3, 1885. Western State Normal 1915. W.T.S. 1919. 1. by Cl. G.R. 1919. New Era, Mich., 1919—. High School Teacher.

Mabon, Arthur Frederick, (son of Wm. A. V. V. Mabon), b. at New Durham, N.J., June 3, 1869; R.C. 1890, N.B.S. 94, lic. Cl. N.B.; Tarrytown, 2d, 1895-1910; Ass. St. Nicholas Col., N.Y.C., 1910-18; Overseas Service, Y.M.C.A., 1918-19. Hamilton Grange, N.Y.C., 1920—.

PUBLICATIONS: Address at Bicentennial of the Old Dutch Ch. of Sleepy Hollow, 1897. On joint committee for publication of the Hymnal of the Reformed Church.

Mabon, John S., b. Jan. 20, 1780, Bowden, Scotland; U.C. 1806, taught in Erasmus Hall, 1806-7, in Brooklyn, 1810-11, N.B.S. 1812, 1. Cl. N.B. 1812; tutor in Union Col. 1814-15, Rector of Grammar School, in New Brunswick, 1817-25, teacher in Morristown, 1826-8, of a select school, in Brooklyn, 1828-30, ord. by Cl. N.B. Nov., 1828; temporary Prof. of Hebrew, 1818-19, d. 1849, April 27.

He was a man of piety who earnestly desired to preach the Gospel. But feeble health compelled him to devote a large part of his life to teaching. See Manual, 1902.

Mabon, Wm. Augustus Van Vranken, (son of J. S. Mabon), b. at New Brunswick, N.J., Jan. 24, 1822; U.C. 40; N.B.S. 44, 1. and ord. Cl. Bergen; Miss. to Buffalo, 44-46, New Durham, 46-81, Prof. of Did. and Polemic Theology, New Brunswick, 81-1892, d. Nov. 3. D.D. by R.C. 1861. Editor of "The Sower," 1878-9. Superintendent of Public Schools, Hudson Co., N.J., 1848-55. Examiner of all the teachers of Public schools, 1848-65.

Dr. Mabon was a genial man, a lover of nature, a lover of humanity, a lover of God. In the 35 year pastorate at New Durham he was eminently successful in developing his own church, while he continually watched for opportunities to establish new missions. Hence his church became the mother of many churches.

His service in the Seminary was of a unique and remarkable character. His students felt the power of his intellect and spirit and through them his influence has extended to the ends of the earth. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Our Duties to the Young in the Home and the Church." 1870.—Thanksgiving Sermon on the "Bible in the Common Schools."—A Sermon before the Partic. Syn. of New Brunswick. 1870.—A Sermon at New Durham. 1875.—"Resemblance of Ecc. Polity of Ref. Ch. to that of Our Country." In "Centennial Dis." 1876.—Memorial of Mr. Jas. Brown.—"Obstacles to Union and Methods of Overcoming Them"; at Conf. between Dutch and German Chs., Philadelphia. 1888.—Inaugural Address as Prof. Theology. 1881.—"Recollections of Dr. W. H. Campbell," in memorial, 75.—Sketches of Dr. S. A. Van Vranken and Rev. J. S. Mabon; in "Centen. N.B.S.," 444, 459.

McAdam, H. P. Lodi, N. Y., 1871-84. (Pres. Wolcott, Utica, N. Y. Worthington, O., 1905).

PUBLICATIONS: Historical Sketch Ch. of Lodi, N. Y. Ovid Independent, Aug. 30, 1876.

Macardell, George Eddy, b. at Newburgh, 1836; U.C. Alton Sem. III.—; (in Presbyt. chs. 1870-88); New Salem, N.Y., 88-92, Boght, 92-94, Schaghticoke, 94-97. Died Aug. 15, 1899. See "Mints. Gen. Syn." 1900, 897.

McCartney, Geo. Rensselaer, 1849-57. Northumberland and Gansevoort, 1857-63, (Presbyt.).

Macauley, John Magoffin, b. Schenectady, N.Y., Aug. 31, 1813; U.Pa., 34, P.S. 37, ord. S. Cl. N.Y., Ap. 15, South Dutch, N.Y.C., 38-61, w. c. (in Ireland); Woodside, N.J., 72-80, S.S. Presb. Ch. Arlington, N.J., 80-2, w. c. Died July 4, 1891. D.D. by C.C. 1855.

McBride, Robert L., Albany, 3d, 1898-9. (Pres.).

McClelland, Alex., b. at Schenectady, 1794; U.C. 1809, studied under Mason, lic. by Assoc. Ref. Presbyt. 1815, N.Y.C. Rutgers St. Presbyt. 15-22, Prof. of Logic, Metaphysics and Bel. Let. in Dickinson Col. 22-9, Prof. of Langs. in Rutgers Col. 29-32, Prof. of Evidences of Christianity in Rutgers Col. 1840-51, Prof. Oriental Lit. in R.C. 33-64, Prof. of Oriental Langs. and Lit. in New Brunswick Sem. 32-51, d. 1864, Dec. 19.

He was remarkable for the keenness, breadth, and force of his mind. He had the faculty of concentrating all his powers on a given subject. Whatever he undertook, he was "totus in illis." His robust intellect abhorred vagueness, guesswork, and skimming over the surface of a subject. He spared no pains, and was rewarded with corresponding success.

He was deservedly popular in the pulpit but his chief strength was in the professorship. In exegesis he was masterly, and few young men could pass under his instruction without catching something of his spirit.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Vindication of the Religious Spirit of the Age." 1820. (Also printed in Ebaugh's "Heavenly Incense.")—"The Marriage Question." Doctrine of Incest. 1826. 2d ed. 1827. (This was also pub. in part under pseudonym "Domesticus," in "Mag. R.D.C." i. 310. Reviewed, "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 19, 23, 45.)—"Spiritual Renovation Connected with the Use of Means." In two parts. 1834.—"Plea for a Standing Ministry, Ps. 74:9. (Printed also in Ebaugh's "Heavenly Incense.")—Manual of Sacred Interpretation," 18mo, pp. 168. 1842. (Labagh, I. P.).—Second ed. called "Canon and Interpretation of Scripture. 18— (See "Princeton Rev." xxiii. 333.)—A Volume of Sermons. Posthumous. 1867. ("Princeton Rev." xxxix. 318.)

McClelland, Thomas Calvin, b. N.Y.C., June 10, 1869; N.Y.U. 89; U.T.S. 92; ord. by N. Cl. L.I., June 11, 1892; Bushwick, Brooklyn, N.Y., 92-3; Brooklyn, North, 93-6; (Lect. Brooklyn Miss. Inst. 1893-5; Congregationalist.)

McCinchie, Uriah, b. N.Y.C., 1880. N.Y. Univ. U.T.S. 1903. 1. by Cl. Newark 1903. Irvington, N. J., 1904-19. Editor and Publisher of Syndicate of Newark Suburban Weeklies.

McClure, Alex. Wilson, b. in Boston, 1808; Y.C. and A.C. 1827, A.S. 1830; (Malden, Mass., 1830-41, St. Augustine, Florida, 1841-4, Ed. of "Christian Observatory," 1844-7, Assist. Ed. "Puritan Recorder," 1844-7, Malden, 1848-52), Jersey City, 1st, 1852-5, Cor. Sec. Am. and For. Ch. Union, 1855-8, Chaplain at Rome, Italy, 1856, d. 1865. D.D.

He was a man of ready wit and a great reader. He was also in certain departments a deep thinker. His piety shown through all his life and enabled him to endure with patience intense suffering in his later years.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Life-Boat": an Allegory.—Four Lectures on Ultra-Universalism.—"Lives of the Chief Fathers of New England." Two vols.—"The Translators Revived." 1853.—Editorials in "Christian Ob-

servatory."—A half dozen articles in "New Brunswick Review," especially that on Rev. Elias Van Benschoten.—Art. on "Native Depravity" in "Lit. and Theol. Rev."—"The School Question": Correspondence between Rev. J. Kelly (Romanist), of St. Peter's Ch., Jersey City, and Dr. McClure. 1852.

McClure, John, b. 1798. N.B.S. 1822, lic. Cl. N.B.; Spotswood, 1822-5, d. McCorkle, Wm. R., S.S. Nyack, 1879-81.

McCready, Robert H., Montgomery, N. Y., 1890-4. Presbyterian. Church of the Comforter, N. Y. C., 1919-21. Presbyterian 1921—. Ph.D.

McCullom, Edward A. Schuylerville, N.Y., 1886-1890; Fort Plain, N. Y., 1891-1900; Fishkill-on-Hudson (Beacon), 1900-14; also S.S. Glen, N. Y., 1913-14; Castleton, N. Y., 1915—. D.D.

McCully, Edgar Ireland, (grandson of Rev. John C. Cruikshank), b. Paterson, N.J., June 28, 1869; R.C. 1894, N.B.S. 97, I. Cl. Passaic; Schodack, 1897-1900, Germantown, N.Y., 1900-1903, Oradell, N. J., 1903—. Pres. P.S. N.B. 1920. D.D.

McCurry, D. Ernest. Presbyterian. Greenville, N. Y., 1919-12. Presbyterian.

McDermond, C. H. Philadelphia, 4th, 1875, suspended, 1877.

McDonald, Wm. J. South Brooklyn, 1904-17. (Pres. Springfield, L. I., 1917—).

McDowell, Robt., b. 1760-70; lic. Cl. Albany, 1790; Bay of Cante, Canada, 1798-1800, Adolphustown, Earnestown, and Fredericksburgh, Canada, 1800-19, (pastor of the same churches, Presbyt., 1810-35?). Died 1841, after fifty-one years of ministerial labor.

His field of labor was for a long time 282 miles in length. Before 1820, in that whole region, there were only three Episcopal ministers, two Lutheran, four Baptist and several Methodist ministers. See Manual, 1902.

See his letter, 1839, describing his early labors, in "Presb. Year-Book" for the Dominion of Canada, 1875, pp. 19, 20, 82, 83. "Doc. Hist." iii. 683. See also "Centennial Discs;" 510. Several of his sermons were printed. He was the father of Rev. John R. McDowell, (U.C. 1828, P. S. 1829, Miss. in N.Y.C., d. 1836), whose "Memoir" and "Select Remains" were published in N. Y. 1838. The latter is styled on the title-page, "The Martyr of the Seventh Commandment."

McEckron, Geo. M. U.C. 1848; Poughkeepsie, 1858-67, (N.Y.C. Presbyt. 1868).

McElwee, Robert. Presbyterian. Winnebago, Neb., 1919-21.

McEwan, David. Presbyterian. Orange City, Ia., 2d American Reformed, 1911-20. Presbyterian.

McFarlane, James. Bloomingdale and Rosendale, 1843-5; Canajoharie, 1845-8; English Neighborhood, 1849-55; Esopus, 1855-61 (Presbyt.). d. 1871.

McGibbon, A. W. Shandaken and Shokan, 1883-6.

McGiffert, W. Henry, b. 1836, Aub. Sem. 58, lic. Presb. Utica; (Boonville, N.Y., 58-...), Blooming Grove, N.Y., 83. Died Dec. 26, 1888. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1889, 915.

McGregor, Ed. R. N.Y.U. 1843, from 2d Presbyt. N.Y., 1854; Livingston Ch., N.Y.C., 1855; Presbyt.

McIntyre, Joseph, b. Troy, N. Y., 1867. U.C. 1889. P.S. 1892. 1. by Pres. of Troy. (Pres. Port Kennedy, Pa., 1892-5). Glenville, N. Y., 1st, 1895-8; Cold Spring, 1899-1901; Bloomingburgh, N. Y., 1903-07. d. June 17, 1909.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 8-8.

Mackay, Donald Sage, (son of Rev. Wm. Murray Mackay, and grandson of Rev. Donald Sage, both of Scotland), b. in Glasgow, Nov. 20, 1863; University of Glasgow, 89; New College, Edinburgh; (lic. by Presbyt. of Glasgow; ord. by Cong. Ch. in Vermont, U.S. 90; St. Albans, Vt., 90-94); Newark, North Refd., 94-9. New York Collegiate, Fifth av.

- and Forty-eighth st., 1899-1908. d. Sept. 3. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1906. D.D. by R.C. 1895. LL.D. by H.C.
- Dr. Mackay was a man of rapt vision and Celtic enthusiasm for his work. He frequently won men to himself and then to his Master. His death was the result of overwork in devotion to his calling.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 530, Year Book Col. Ch., 1909.
- McKee, Joseph, b. Ireland, 1805; Belf. Col. 1829; U.T.S. 1844-5; (ord. Presbyt. North River, May 25, 1848; teaching, N.Y.C. 1847-8; S.S. in N.Y.C. 1847-8, Peekskill, 1848-51), West Ch., Sixth av., N.Y.C., 1852-8; teaching N.Y.C., 1859, in Newark, N.J., 1860-3, d. Aug. 10.
- McKelvey, Alex., b. in Ireland, Nov. 28, 1827; R.C. 55, N.B.S. 58, 1. Cl. N.B.; Irvington, 58-60, Totowa, 1st, 60-5, Cossackie Landing, 65-6, Rector of Grammar School, New Brunswick, 66-7, Greenpoint, 67-72, in Europe, 72-3. (Westfield, Presbyt. 74-6, N.Y.C., Canal St., 77-82), Athenia, N.J., 82-3. (2nd Presbyt. Jersey City, 83-92), Boonton, 1894-1908. d. Oct. 19.
- See Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 531.
- PUBLICATIONS: Numerous Arts. in "Ch. Int.," including Correspondence from Europe, 1872-3; in "N. Y. Observer"; "N. Y. Evangelist"; and other papers.—Also several sermons and addresses.
- McKelvey, John, b. in Coveuary, Ireland, 1801; Belfast Col. 1821, N.B.S. 1827; Miss. to Argyle, Fort Miller, and Wilton, 1827, Niskayuna and Amity, 1827-30, deposed, 1831; at Port Hope, Canada, where he died about 1835.
- See Manual of 1879.
- McKensie, Thos. Hanna, b. Sewickley, Pa., Nov. 18, 1867; Wms. Col. Jun. year; Monmouth Col., Ind., 88, P.S. 91, lic. Presb. Argyle (U.P.) 90; ord. Presb. N.Y. (U.P.) Dec. 90; (Pine Bush, N.Y., U.P., 90-6), Port Jervis, 1896-1905. Flushing, L. I., 1905—, Pres. Gen. Syn., 1921. D.D.
- McKinley, G. A. S.S. Owasco, Outlet, N. Y., 1876-7.
- McKinty, T. W. Presbyterian. S.S. Philadelphia 2d, 1916-18.
- McLaren, Malcolm N. U.C. 1824; Brooklyn Central, 1847-9, Newburgh, 1850-9.
- McLawry, John F., b. Stamford, N. Y., Dec. 22, 1844. R.C. 1870. N.B.S. 1873. Presbyterian. d. Jan. 30, 1889.
- McLean, Chas. G., from Presbyt. Newcastle, 1844; Fort Plains, 1844-51.
- McLean, Robt., from England, 1822; Miss. in the neighborhood of Broadway and Canal St., 1824, Broome St., N.Y.C., 1824-6, returned to Great Britain and preached in Liverpool, d. 1850.
- McLeod, Malcolm James, b. Prince Edward's Isle. N.S. Dalhousie Univ. 1887. P.S. 1890. Ord. by Pres. Chester. (Pres. Toughkenamon, Pa., 1890-91, Chester, Pa., 3d, 1891-7). Professor Greek, Univ. of Nebraska, 1897-1900. (Pres. Pasadena, Cal., 1900-1910). N. Y. Col., 5th and 48th St., 1910—. D.D.
- McLeod, Norman. Presbyterian. S.S. Union, Albany Co., N. Y., 1910-13).
- McLeod, Thos., b. Castleblaney, Ireland, July 5, 1848; C.N.J. 70, P.S. 73, lic. Pres. N.B. 72; (Sandy Hill, N.Y., 73-4, Batavia, N.Y., 74-7, both Presbyt.), Hudson, N.Y., 78-9. (Clinton Av., Brooklyn, Cong., 1880—). D.D. by C.N.J. 1890.
- MacMillan, Homer, b. Cedarville, Ohio, Dec. 20, 1873; Cedarville Coll. 97, N.B.S. 1900, 1. Cl. Orange; Bogart Memorial Ch., Bogota, N.J., 1901-02. (Pres. Los Angeles, Cal., 1902-04. Buford, Ga., 1904-06. Co-ordinate Sec. Ex. Com. Home Missions Pres. Ch. U. S. (South), 1906—. D.D. Westminster Col. 1911.
- MacMillan, Jason L. Ord. N.C. L.I. 1908. Oyster Bay, L. I., 1909-11. Presbyterian.
- McMurray, Norman Andrew, b. Oct. 20, 1895, Niagara Falls. Canada, Uni-



- versity of Toronto 1917. Knox Coll., Toronto, 1920. U.T.S. 1921. 1. by Presbytery of Toronto 1920. West End Church, Col., N. Y. C., Assistant, 1921—
- McMurray, Wm., b. in Salem, 1784; U.C. 1804, tutor in U.C. 1806-7, 1. Assoc. Ref. 1808; (Lansingburgh, 1808-11), Rhinebeck Flats, 12-20, N.Y.C., Market St., 20-35, d. S.T.D. by C.C. D.D. by U.C.
- A man pre-eminent for piety and wisdom, whose death was a triumph. See Manual, 1902.
- PUBLICATIONS: Ser. before Am. Col. Soc. 1825.—Remarks on the Letter of "Domesticus," (McClelland), concerning Incest, etc., under pseudonym "Veritas." 1827.—Ser. on the "Death of Col. Rutgers." 1830.—Ser. on the "Death of Aaron Hand." 1831.—A Ser. before A.B.C.F.M. 1833.—"Responsibility, as applied to the Professions and Callings of Daily Life." 1856.
- McNab, John. Presbyterian. Albany, N. Y., 3d, 1908-09. Presbyterian.
- McNair, John Long, b. Churchill, Pa.; R.C. 1856, N.B.S. 53, 1. S.C. L.I.; Oyster Bay, 53-5, Marbletown, 55-9, Acting Sec. Bd. Ed. 59-60, Marbletown, 60-8, Miss. pastor at Fulton St. Ch., N.Y.C., 68-71, (Watkins, Presbyt., 71-75), Bedminster, 76-92, Rochester (Ulster Co.), 92-1902. d. June 20, 1904. Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 278.
- McNair, Wilmer, b. Stone Ridge, N.Y., Sept. 23, 1858; R.C. 81, P.S. 86, 1. Presb. Newark, 84 (Westminster Ch., York, Pa., 86-90; Prof. of Latin in Whitworth College. Bethany, Tacoma, Wash., 1890-91). Atlantic Highlands, N. J., 1892-5; S.S. Pottersville, N. J., 1897-1904; Marbletown and Stone Ridge, N. Y., 1904-15; Holmdel, N. J., 1915—
- McNeil, Archibald, united with Seceders, 1823, Owasco, 1823-4. Ovid, 1838-68.
- McNeil, J. R., b. Crieff, Scotland, Jan. 4, 1883. R.C. 1906. N.B.S. 1906-08. Miss. Gotebo, Okl., 1908-09. d. Jan. 18, 1910.
- McNeil, Wm. Nash, b. Crieff, Scotland, March 31, 1885. R.C. 1908, N.B.S. 1911. 1. by S.C. L.I. 1911. Little Falls, N. J., 1911-15; New Hyde Park, N. Y., 1915-18; West Farms, N. Y. C., 1918—. Bd. of Education 1919.
- McNeish, David, b. in Scotland, 1820; R.C. 41, N.B.S. 44, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Centreville, Mich., 44-6, Centreville and Constantine, 46, Constantine, 46-9, South Bend, 49-52, Constantine, 52-4, d.
- Educated by the beneficence of the Church, he determined to go and labor just where the Church might send him. He was sent to the Western field, where he spent his life, sometimes engaged in building up new churches and in infusing new life into old ones. He endured hardness as a good soldier of Jesus Christ.
- See Manual, 1902.
- MacQueen, Peter, b. Wigtonshire, Scotland, Jan. 11, 1863; C.N.J. 1887; U.T.S. 1890; ord. by Cl. Westchester, May 14, 1891; S.S. Bronxville, 91-93, Somerville, Mass., Cong. (Day Ch.) 1893—
- MacQuestion, Rockwood. Amundale, N. J., 1904-10.
- McWilliam, Alex., b. at Stoney Kirk, Scotland, Aug. 8, 1826; U.C. 50, Assoc. Ref. Sem., now United Presbyt. at Newburgh, 55, 1. by Presbyt. of Caledonia, 54; (Graham Ch. Assoc. Ref. 55-60), S.S. Walpeck, Oct. 60-1, June, pastor, 61-70, East Millstone, 70-90, supplying churches. d. 1912, Feb. 11. Min. Gen. Syn., 1902, 561.
- PUBLICATIONS: Sermon on "Death of President Garfield."—Sermon at 25th Anniversary of Ch. of East Millstone, N.J.
- McWilliam, Homer. Mistake for McMillan.
- Maddaus, Oscar, b. of American parents, Riga, Russia. 11 years in business. Brown Univ. 1907. Theo. studies private. Ord. Pres. of Boston, 1907. North Hempstead, L. I., 1907—. Editor Nassau Co. Journal.
- Madoulet, J. B. Burlington, Ill., 1853-5.



- Magee, Geo. A., b. in Londonderry, Ireland, May 11, 1830; c. to America, 40; studied theology with Dr. Krebs of N.Y.C.; 1. Presbyt. N.Y. 18.; Williamsburgh, L.I., 18.-., Providence, R.I., 18.-., in Maryland, Ramapo, 71-5, w. c., died Jan. 16, 1878.
- Mager, Wm., b. Jersey City, N. J., Sept. 9, 1879. Bloomfield Acad. 1901. Bloomfield Sem. 1904. 1. by S. Bergen 1904. Ass. Hudson City, N. J., 2d, July-Sept., 1904. (Presbyterian, New Hyde Park, N. Y., 1904-10). North Bergen, N. J., 1910—. Cl. Chairman of Progress Campaign. Agent Bd. Pub. and Bib. Sch. Work. Member Bd. D.M. R.C. Bd. of Library Trustees, Town of Union, 1914—. President, 1916—.
- Magill, Andrew. Brooklyn Ch. in the Heights, 1908-13. Presbyterian.
- Maier, James, S.S. Florida, N.Y., 1794.
- Maines, Walter S., b. North Church, N. J., Aug. 25, 1879. N.B.S. 1905. 1. by Cl. Orange. Ramapo, N. J., 1905-08. Paterson, N. J., 2d, (Totowa), 1908-14. Jersey City, N. J., Van Voorst, 1914-15. Ellenville, N. Y., 1916—.
- Mair, Hugh, b. July 16, 1797, at New Milno, Scotland; Univ. Glasgow, 1820; lic. by Assoc. Syn. Secess. Ch. 23; Dom. Miss. Work in Scotland, 23-8; c. to America; Miss. to Argyle and Fort Miller, Jan. 29, Northumberland, 29-31, (Johnstown, 29-43. Brockport, 44-5, Warsaw, 46-7, Fergus, Canada West, 47-54, d. Nov. 1).
- Major, John W., b. 1825; U.C. 45. P.S. 53. (Caledonia, N.Y.), Boght, 6c-4; (Presbyt. again), d. at Palmyra, May 10, 1869.
- Makely, George N. Bethany Chapel, Brooklyn, 1896-1900, (Cedar Rapids, Ia., Presbyt. 1900—).
- Maleiyt, Stephen John Paul deW., b. Neth., July 20, 1893. Syracuse Univ., Class 1924. Home Missionary Training Institute, Brooklyn, 1919. 1. by Cl. Montgomery 1920. Lay Evangelist. S.S. Cicero, N. Y., 1920—.
- Mallery, Charles Gilbert, b. Milford, Del., Nov. 21, 1869; R.C. 96, N.B.S. 99, 1. Cl. Poughkeepsie, Syracuse 2d, 1899-1904. Rhinebeck, N. Y., 1904-14. Bedminster, N. J., 1914-19. Bethlehem, Selkerk, N. Y., 1919—.
- PUBLICATIONS: 175th Anniversary Sermon, Rhinebeck Ch. Hymns and poems in press.
- Malta, Frank. Chicago, Ill., Kensington Italian Mission, 1916-17.
- Malven, Frank, b. Port Jervis, N.Y., Oct. 16, 1866; R.C. 93, N.B.S. 96, 1. Cl. Orange; Assistant pastor, Harlem Colleg. Ch. 96-98, College Point, 1898-1905. (Presbyterian Fagg's Manor, Pa., 1905-1916. Pleasant Valley, N. Y., 1916—).
- Manchee, William, b. London, Eng., July 30, 1841; Hackney Coll. and Sem., London, Eng., 1866; ord. by Congregationalists in Whitefield Chapel, Drury Lane, London, Feb., 1866; (Whitefield Chapel, London, 66-7, Cowbridge Cong. Ch. Hertford, 67-72, Guelph, Canada, Cong., 73-9, Plainfield, N.J., 1st Cong. 79-84), Lodi, N. J., 84-7, Hoboken, N.J., 87-9, Bayside, L.I., 90-1, Clifton, N.J., 91-2, Cherry Hill, N.J., 91-3, Guttenberg, 1894-1917.
- Mancius, George Wilhelmus, b. in Duchy of Nassau, Germany, 1706; studied probably at some German University in the vicinity; Herborn Theological Seminary, 1728-30; ordained by some German Classis or Consistory, 1730; sailed from Amsterdam, for America about July 12 (or after), 1730; in Kaatsban, Nov., 1730-June 1, 1731; (was called to Schraalenberg and Paramus, Dec. 23, 1730); installed at Schraalenberg, Sept. 19, 1731; at Schraalenberg and Paramus, Sept., 1731-1732; called to Kingston, as colleague of Vas, May, 1732; at Kingston, 1732-62, died Sept. 6. Also supplied Kaatsban, 1732-62, and Rhinebeck, 1734-42; also occasionally other churches, at Deerpark, Minisink, Walpack, Smithfield, etc.

The place of education and early life of Mancius are obscure. The cause

of his mission to the Palatines along the Hudson River is probably to be sought in the German correspondence to the Herborn Seminary or to the German ecclesiastical bodies in that vicinity. At any rate Mancius suddenly appeared upon the scene. His pastoral labors were abundant for a long distance on the western shore of the Hudon, and even extended into New Jersey and Pennsylvania. He was a remarkable linguist, able to speak nine languages, and therefore very useful to the scattered groups of settlers in the western wilderness. No minister of the colonial period extended the Reformed Church more persistently than he. At first he favored the organization of Cœtus, and in various ways showed his independence. But later he became opposed to the Cœtus, and was unwilling to recognize its acts as binding. He thus took a reactionary position which led him into relationships and actions which were considered by many improper. But in spite of unfortunate conduct in these respects he was undoubtedly a good man, and eminently useful over a wide field. His portrait now hangs in the chapel of the Church of Kingston.

See Ecc. Rec. N. Y., many letters and allusions, Mag. R. D. C. ii. 296, iii. 55, 301, 338, Manual, 1902.

Mandeville, Garret, b. March 19, 1775; studied under Froeligh, 1. Cl. N.Y. 1796; Rochester, Wawarsing, and Clove, 1798-1802, Caroline, 1802-4, (Ithaca, Presbyt. 1804-15), Beach Woods, 24-6, Berkshire Valley, 26-8, Six Mile Creek, 28-31, w. c. 31-50, emeritus, d. 1853. See 'Ch. Int.," Jan. 12, 1854.

Mandeville, Giles Henry, b. in N.Y.C., Dec. 12, 1825; R.C. 48, N.B.S. 51, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Flushing, 51-9, Newburgh, 59-69, N.Y.C., Harlem, 69-82, President of Hope College, 79-81, Cor. Sec. Bd. of Education, 83-1900, Hon. Sec. and Treasurer, 1900-1904. d. Nov. 4. D.D., R.C., 1870. LL.D., H.C.

Dr. Mandeville was successful in his pastorates and this prepared him for the great work of his life as Secretary of the Board of Education. During his term 318 students passed under his care and he became the intimate friend and adviser of many Reformed ministers. Thus his influence in the work of the Church became very wide. Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 279.

PUBLICATIONS: Flushing, (L.I.), "Past and Present." 1860.—Fun. Ser. of Col. Benj. R. Hoagland. 1858.—Address to Young Men's Ch. Assoc. 1859.—Address at Fun. of Dan. C. Belknap. 1861.—Sermon, "My Country." 1861.—"Golden Memories," or Hist. Ch. Harlem. 1875.—Sermons; Articles in Quarterlies; addresses; contributions to the press.

Mandeville, Henry, b. at Kinderhook, 1804; U.C. 26, N.B.S. 29, 1. Cl. Albany; Shawangunk, 29-31, Geneva, 31-4, Utica, 34-41, also Prof. of Moral Phil. and Rhetoric in Hamilton Col. 41-9, Albany, Presbyt. 50-4, Mobile Ala., 54-8, d. 1858. D.D. by U.C. 1847.

. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Perseverance as a Means of Success": Before Lit. Societies Hamilton Coll. 1840.—"Reflex Influences of Foreign Missions": Before Soc. of Inquiry, N.B.S. 1847.—("Princeton Rev." xix. 428.)—He published a Series of Reading Books, as follows: Primary Reading Book, 1 vol., 16mo. Second Reading Book, 1 vol., 16mo. Third Reading Book, 1 vol., 16mo. Fourth Reading Book, 1 vol., 12mo. Fifth Reading Book, or Course of Reading, 1 vol., 12mo. Sixth, Elements of Reading and Oratory, 1 vol., 12mo, 1849. ("Princeton Rev." xxi. 462.)—"Goodness of God to a Nation 70 Years Old." 1853.—"Essays on a Part of Epistle to Romans."—Art. in "Sprague's Annals" on Rev. John De Witt, D.D.

Manley, John, b. 1810; R.C. 28, N.B.S. 31, 1. Cl. N.B.; Manheim, 31-3, Saddle River and Pascack, 34-53, Saddle River, 53-66, w. c. Died. 1871, May 22.

Manley, Wm., 1. Cl. N.Y. 1798; Miss. to Susquehanna River Region, 1798-1800, supplied Cortlandtown and Peekskill, 1800-06, d.

Mann, Archibald Irving, b. Sturgeon Bay, Wis., June 6, 1888. Moravian Col., Bethlehem, 1909. McCormick Sem. 1912. Ord. by Moravian Ch. 1910. (Pres. Park and Fond Du Lac Covenant Pres. 1911-12. Ass., 1st Pres., Oshkosh, Wis., 1912-13, North Pres., Milwaukee, 1913-15). Philmont, N. Y., 1915-18, Yonkers, N. Y., Park Hill, 1918—

Mann, Alexander McCalla, b. Philadelphia, Pa., Mar. 16, 1808; R.C. 27, N.B.S. 30; Ithaca, 31-37, West Troy (S.S.) 37, Poughkeepsie, 38-57, Hoboken, 58-61. (Trumansburg, Presbyt.), 62-65, Lodi, N. Y., S.S., 69-70. d. July 15, 1893. D.D. Univer. Rochester, 1856. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1851.

He was the Chairman, for many years, of the Committee for the Revision of the Liturgy—begun in 1855.—"Mints. of Gen. Syn.," 1894, 208. "Biog. Notices Grads. R.C.," 1894, 9. Manual, 1902.

Manning, John H., b. New Brunswick, Sept. 23, 1825. R.C. 1844, N.B.S. 47, 1. Cl. N.B.; Spotswood, 47-54, South Brooklyn, 54-73, w. c. Died Oct. 25, 1878; elected trustee R.C. 1863. D.D. See Manual of 1879.

Mansen, Folkert B., b. Sept. 6, 1871, Groningen, Neth. H.C. 1899. W.T.S. 1902. 1. by Cl. Mich. Raritan, Ill., 1902-05; Classical Miss. Cl. Pella, 1905-07; Bethany, Sully, Ia., 1907-10; Eddyville, Ia., 1910-13; Prairie View, Kan., 1913-20; Sanborn, Ia., 1920-21; Middlebury, Ia., 1921. S.C. Cl. East Sioux.

PUBLICATIONS: 50th Anniversary Memorial Volume, Ref. Ch. of Raritan, 1905.

Manton, Daniel E. S.S. Chittenango, N. Y., 1834-6.

Many, D. J. (Jr.), b. Albany, N. Y., May 11, 1860. Ham. Col. 1880. Aub. S. and P.G. P.S. 1886. 1. by Pres. of Albany. (Pres. Esperance, N. Y., 86-90; Guilderland, N. Y., 90-99, Manchester, N. H., Westminster, 1899-1907; Watertown, N. Y., 1st, 1907-10); Rensselaer, N. Y., 1st, 1910-18; Visscher's Ferry, Amity, 1918-21. (Pres., Troy, N. Y., 1921—). Moderator of various Presbyteries. Clerk of Synod of N. Y. (Presbyterian).

Marcelus, Aaron A., b. Amsterdam, N.Y., 1799; U.C. 1826, N.B.S. 30, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Lysander, 30-1, Schaghticoke, 31-4, N.Y.C. Manhattan, 34-6, Prin. of Lancaster Academy, Pa., 36-9, Freehold, 39-50, teaching in N.Y.C. and Williamsburgh, 51-6, Greenville, 56-9, teaching in Bergen, 59-60, d. See Manual of 1879.

Mareley, Allen Francis, b. Mariaville, N. Y. R.C. 1911. W.T.S. 1914. 1. by Cl. Mich. Cleveland, O., 1st, 1914-16; Katsbaan, N. Y., 1916-18; Lisha's Kill, N. Y., 1918—

Marcy, Sherman H., b. Russia, Herkimer Co., N. Y. Colgate Univ. 1889. Hamilton Theo. Sem. 1892. 1. by Baptist Church, Hamilton, N. Y., 1892. P.G. U.T.S. (Baptist, Hempstead, L. I., 1892-1899). Presbyterian, 1909-18; Y.M.C.A. War Work, 1918-20; Netherwood, N. J., 1920—

Marinus, David, studied in Pennsylvania, lic. by Coetus, 1752; Aquackanonck and Pompton Plains, 1752-6, Aquackanonck, Totowa and Pompton Plains, 1756-73, Kakiat, 1773-78, also supplied Fairfield, 1756-73.—Ecc. Rec., N. Y.

PUBLICATIONS: "Remarks on the Disputes and Contentions in this Province," 1755. (A copy in vol. v. "Miscel. Pamphlets." N.J. Hist. Soc., Newark. Reprinted in "Centennial of N.B. Sem.," 340.)—A letter to the "Independent Reflector," pub. separately in vol. v., as above. See also "Centen. of Rutgers Coll.," p. 73.

Markle, Josiah, b. New Salem, N.Y., Ap. 26, 1829; R.C. 53, N.B.S. 57, 1. Cl. Albany; (Chester, Presbyt. 57-8), Samsonville, 58-61, Dashville Falls, 62-4, Gansevoort and Northumberland, 64-5, Gansevoort, 65-8, w. c. . . . .; S.S., Mapleton, 1870, Schoharie Mt. and Lawyersville, 1872-5. Died Oct. 17, 1898.

Marselus, Nich. J., b. in Mohawk Valley, 1792; U.C. 1810, N.B.S. 15, 1.

Cl. N.B.; Greenbush and Blooming Grove, 15-22, New York City, (Greenwich), 22-58, w. c. Died 1876, May 5. D.D. by R.C. 1844.

He was a man of unusual will power. He preached with force and under the unction of the Spirit. More than thirty young men entered the ministry under his influence.

Manual, 1902.

In reference to the suit brought by him for the distribution of the property of the Collegiate Church among all the Dutch churches of New York City, see "History of the Various Litigations relating to the lawful title of said church to the property held by them, etc.," with the arguments pro and con, and the final decision of the Court of Appeals, June, 1867. Published, 1871.

PUBLICATIONS: "Translation of Elijah": A ser. on death of Dr. J. H. Livingston. 1825. "The Good Old Way." 1830.—"Gospel Ministry and its Results." 1842.—"Ministerial Appeal and Complaint." 1850.—A Sermon. 1850.

Marsilje, Peter J. H.C. 1899. W.T.S. 1902. Liberty, Okl., 1902. (Pres. Springfield, Ill.), Buck Creek, Okl., 1904. Pres. 1905. d. 1921.

Martin, Daniel Hoffman, b. Martindale, N. Y., Feb. 5, 1859; C.C. N.Y., 81; U.T.S. 84; ord. Cl. N.Y., Dec. 2, 1884; High Bridge, N.Y.C., 1884-90; Clinton av., Newark, N.J., 1890-1908. Pres. 1908. Glens Falls, N. Y., Fort Washington Pres. Ch. Dead.

Martin, James M., b. Orange, N. J., Aug. 1, 1875. R.C. 1899. N.B.S. 1902. 1. by Cl. of N.B. 1902. North Paterson, N. J., 1902-05; Spring Valley, N. Y., 1905-08; Paterson, N. J., Broadway, 1908-15; Hudson, N. Y., 1915-21; Holland, Mich., 3d, 1921— Pres. P.S. N.Y., 1920. Permanent Clerk Gen. Syn., 1920—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in Int.

Martine, Ab. J., b. at Clarkstown, N.Y., Oct. 19, 1848; R.C. 73. N.B.S. 76. 1. Cl. Paramus; Stanton, 1876-82, Manhasset, 82-91, (Dunellen, (Presbyt.) 1891-1900); Marborough, 1900-1905. Supt. General Hospital, Passaic, N. J., 1905-08. Little Falls, N. J., 1908-11, New Prospect, N. Y., 1911-16. d. Dec. 6. Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 255.

PUBLICATIONS: Hist. Ref. Ch. of Navesink, now First Ch. of Freehold.

Martyn, Fermin Ferner, (son of Rev. W. C. Martyn), b. St. Louis, Mo., June 25, 1870; C.C. 91, U.T.S. 92, Div. Sch. Chicago, 93; ord. by Cl. Bergen, Nov. 8, 1893; English Neighborhood, at Ridgefield, N.Y., 1893-5; engaged in Literature, N.Y.C., 1895.

Martyn, (William) Carlos, b. N.Y.C., Dec. 15, 1841; U.T.S. 69; ord. (Cong.), June 25, 69; (Pilgrim Ch., St. Louis, Mo., 69-71; Portsmouth, N.H., 71-6); 34th st., N.Y.C., 76-83, Bloomingdale, N.Y.C., 83-90, Newark, 1st, 90-2; 6th Presb. Chicago, 92-4, Lecturer, 1894— D.D.

Marvin, Frederic Rowland, (s. of Uriah Marvin), b. Troy, N.Y., Sept. 23, 1847; Lafayette Coll., Easton, Pa., 1 year; U.C. 1 year; Coll. Physicians and Surgeons—Med. Dept. C.C. 1870; Professor N. Y. Free Medical Col. for Women; N.B.S. 76-77, 1. Cl. N.Y.; ord. by Cong. Council, Middletown, N.Y., Ap. 18, 78; (Middletown, N.Y. (Cong.), 78-82, Portland, Oregon (Cong.) 82-85, Great Barrington, Mass., (Cong.), 87-95. Engaged in literary work and supplying churches 1895-1918. d. July 22.

Dr. Marvin was a cultivated Christian gentleman. He was an effective and interesting speaker and had a most interesting personality and maintained a warm interest in the common affairs of life. He held his connection with the Reformed Church in pleasant recollection to the end.

See "Alibone's Dict. Eng. Lit." Sup. vol. 2 (of 5 vols. ed.); "Men of Lafayette" (Coll.) by Prof. Coffin; "Harringshaw's Encyc. Am. Biog."; "Lamb's Biog. Dict."

PUBLICATIONS: "Dream Music": a Vol. of Poems, 1871.—"Death in the Light of Science," 1878.—"Consecrated Womanhood": A Sermon at



Portland, Oregon, 1883.—"Editors and Newspapers," a Sermon, Portland, Oregon, 1883.—"Gospel Catechism for Young Children"; Portland, Oregon, 1883.—"The Real Devil: Who he is, and Where he Lives": A Sermon Portland, 1884.—"Christ Among the Cattle," 1899.—"The Last Words of Distinguished Men and Women," 1901. Literature of the Insane, Epidemic Delusions "Flowers of Song from Many Lands." A Book of Quatrain—Poems and Translation. "Excursion of a Book Lover," "Love and Letters." Fire-side Papers. "Top of the Wine Jar."

Marvin, Uriah, b. at Albany, N.Y., Jan. 8, 1816; W.C. and U.C. 35, P.S. 47, lic. by Presbytery of Troy, 1846; Union Village, 1848-55, Greenwich, N.Y.C., 1855-8, Nyack, 1860-70, w. c. Died Nov. 18, 1898.

Manual, 1902.

Masden, C. P. Philadelphia, 2d, 1873-79; became a Methodist.

Mason, Alfred De Witt, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., Mar. 21, 1855; A.C. 77; U.T.S. 77-8; N.B.S. 78-8c; 1. S. Cl. L.I.; ord. N. Cl. L.I., Oct. 7, 80; Locust Valley, 80-2; Brooklyn, South, 82-91; Boonton, N.J., 91-4; Ed. "Mission Field," 1894-1909.—Also Managing Editor of the "The Day Star," Nov., 1896.—Also Sec. for Young People's Mission Work, 1896-1902. Editor Christian Intelligencer, 1909-17. Pres. C.E. Missionary League, 1895-1905. D.D. H.C. 1909.

PUBLICATIONS: Editorials, &c., as above indicated; in charge of the Weekly Christian Endeavor Department, in "Christian Intelligencer," 1885-95, and other articles in the same; many Magazine articles, Reports, newspaper articles, &c.—Reports of Christian Endeavor Missionary League, 1893—. Outline of the Story of Missions, 1912. Mission Study in S.S., 1902. Modern Methods in S.S. Work, 1913.

Mason, Ebenezer, (s. of Rev. Dr. John M. Mason), b. in N.Y.C., June 15, 1800; C.N.J. 20, P.S. 23; ord. 2d Presbyt. N.Y., Ap. 20, 26, Brooklyn, 26-7, (Sixth av., N.Y.C., 27-8, North Ch., N.Y.C., 29-33, Blooming Grove, 1848-9, d. Mar. 14). S.T.D.

See Manual, 1902.

(Mason, John. S.S., Hurley, 1834-6).

(Mason, John M. See Manual, 1869. Also "Van Vechten's Life of Dr. J. M. Mason). Several students of the Dutch Church studied theology with him.

Mathews, John R. N.Y.U. 1859, N.B.S. 1862. Episcopalian. Rector at Peekskill, chaplain in the navy; died Dec. 27, 1898.

Mathews, James M., b. in Salem, N.Y., March 18, 1785. U.C. 1803, Assoc. Ref. Sem., 1807, 1. Assoc. Ref. Presbyt., N.Y., 1807; Assistant Prof. of Bib. Lit. in Dr. Mason's Sem. 1809-18, supplied South Dutch, Garden st., N.Y.C., 1811-12, pastor of South Dutch, 1812-40, Chancellor of University, 1831-9. Lecturing on religious and educational subjects. d. 1870. D.D.

Dr. Mathews ranked among the most acceptable and impressive preachers of his day. He took a prominent part in the founding of the University of New York, and was chosen its first Chancellor. His interest in its welfare and the sacrifice he made to promote its prosperity are important points in its history and were warmly appreciated by his co-laborers.

He was in public life for more than sixty years and all that time he served God and his generation with the full use of his many talents.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Religious Influence of Mothers." "The Adorable Saviour." "Critical Periods in the Sinner's Life." All three in "Nat. Preacher." 1836.—"What is Your Life"? A ser. on the loss of Lexington. 1840.—"The Bible and Men of Learning," pp. 392. 1855.—"The Bible and Civil Government," pp. 268. 1858.—"Fifty Years in N.Y." 1858.—Articles in "Sprague's Annals" on Revs. Ch. Bork, J. M. Bradford, Alex. Gunn, Wm. McMurray, P. N. Strong.

Matthews, Algernon, b. in Isle Guernsey, 1841; Elizabeth Coll., Ger-



- many; N.B.S. 75, lic. N. Cl. L.I.; Jersey City Heights, 75, Manheim, 76-9. Dismissed to the Presbyt. of Kingston, Canada.
- Mattice, Ab., b. in Schoharie, N.Y., Aug. 16, 1833. R.C. 58, N.B.S. 62, lic. and ord. as an evangelist by Cl. Schoharie, 62; Miss. to Kewasum, Wis., 62-4, Eden, 64-6, Prof. of Ancient Langs. and Mathematics, in Riverside Seminary, Germantown, N.Y., 67-9, Principal of Hudson (N.Y.) Academy, 69-73, Principal of Fort Plain Female Collegiate Institute, N.Y., 73-9, Principal of Seymour Smith Academy, Pine Plains, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 79-96, Montville, 96-1901, Ass. Newark, Clinton Ave., 1901-04. d. Dec. 26, 1904. Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 280.
- Mattice, Henry, b. in Schoharie Co., N.Y., Aug. 16, 1822; lic. (N.S.) Presb. Kansas, 61; ord. (O.S.) Presb. Kaskaski (Ill.) Ap. 68; (Miss. A.S.S.U. in Kansas, 59-54). Agent U.S. Ch. Com., 64-66, S.S. Missions, and Agent Y.M.C.A., St. Louis, Mo., 67-68, supplied Trenton, Ill., 67-68, Missionary, Howard Miss., N.Y.C., 69; supplied West New Hempstead, 69-71, recd. by letter in Cl. Paramus, Ap. 71; Assist. Sup. House of Industry, and Miss. Pastor, Calvary Chapel, N.Y.C., 71-73; pastor, Palisades, 73-78, Jersey City, Free Ch., Morgan st., Miss. Jan. 79-88, Unionville, 88-89, Hoboken, 89-95. Died Aug. 12, 1897.

Always much interested in Sunday School Work, he actually took charge of the Sunday School at his home, before making a profession. He was subsequently sent West by a church in Albany, N.Y., and he established, chiefly in Kansas, about 150 Sunday schools. He many times rode 100 miles on horseback to attend a convention. Many important churches in Kansas have grown out of his work. He established the first Italian Mission in New York City. In Hoboken, his church was burned, and his efforts secured a new edifice—a monument of his zeal and energy, but at the cost of his health. His life was full of change, but always along the line of consecrated Christian service. He was made a prisoner in the Civil War by a guerilla leader, Quantal, but at once released, when his mission was understood.—“Mints of Gen. Syn.” 1808, 232.

- Matzke, Herman, came from Germany, 1878; Silver Creek, Ill., (Ger.) 1878-1887; d. Ap. 9.—“Mints Gen. Syn.” 1887, 436.
- May, Edward H., b. at Lynn, Norfolk, Eng., Jan. 28, 1795; Hoxton Coll. and Sem., London, Eng., 1815. (Bary Lane, 1815-..., Rochford, Essex, ..... Croydon, Surrey, .....), Northumberland, 35-6, Northumberland and Schuylerville, 36-9, Twenty-first st., N.Y.C., 39-48, Sec. Pa. Col. Soc. 1848-9, Sec. Pa. Seamen's Friends' Soc., 1849-57, d. 1858.

Mr. May was widely known and esteemed as a man, a Christian and a minister. He was a man of frank, cheerful disposition, from whose well stored mind continually bubbled up instruction and pleasure for the large circle of his acquaintances. See Manual, 1902.

- Mayor, J. L., (French Refd.), b. Nimes, France. He went to Amsterdam, and the Consistory of the Walloon Church there, engaged his services for New York. He arrived on July 27, 1754. New York, Aug. 4, 1754-Ap. 1764; went to London. Chaplain of the French Hospital, London, for many years.

The historian Smith says of him: “He bears an irreproachable character, is very intent upon his studies, preaches moderate Calvinism, and speaks with propriety, both of pronunciation and gesture.” He was very zealous and energetic. The Register which he kept indicates a high sense of his responsibility. He also administered the sacrament four times a year at New Rochelle, the dissenting congregation of which place, since the death of Mr. Rou, had become a simple “annex” of the French Church of New York. He won the esteem and love of the people, but his efforts to resuscitate the French Church were not successful. He offered to remain, after his resignation, if the church would conform to the Church of England. New Rochelle and other French churches had done so, but this church refused. During his ministry this church adopted, in 1755, the

- version of 1724 of the French Bible—"The Holy Bible of Geneva, with Reflections." In 1763 they adopted a new French version of the Psalms. Mayou, Joseph, b. at Birmingham, Eng., April 29, 1829; R.C. 55, N.B.S. 58, lic. and ord. Cl. Schoharie. Missionary to India 1858-70. Somerset, Kansas, 72-6, (La Cygne, Kan., Presb. 77-9, Garnett, Kan., 79-80, Highland, Kan., 1881—). Served Protestant Episcopal Church 1893-1903. d. Aug. 18.
- Mead, Corn S., b. West Charlton, N.Y., 1818; U.C. 41, Aub. S. 44, 1. Presbyt. of Cayuga, 44; Rotterdam, 1st, 44-9, Herkimer Village, 49-59, Chatham, 59-70, w. c. Prin. Spencertown Academy one year; supplying churches—Ghent, Stuyvesant Falls, New Concord, etc. d. June 26, 1879.
- Mead, Elias, b. Chesterville, N.Y.; R.C. 68, N.B.S. 70, lic. Cl. Schenectady; Coeymans, 70-3, Keyport, 73-90, S.S., North Paterson, 1901, S.S., Bushwick, 1904-05 and 1907-08. d. Dec. 20, 1919. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 277.
- Mead, Peter Francis, b. Bloomingdale, N. J., Jan. 13, 1862. Chicago, Ill., 1888. Drew Theo. Sem. 1891, 1. by Newark M.E. Conference. (M.E. pastorates, 1890-1908). (Presbyterian Lackawanna. Wilkesboro, 1908-13, Marksboro, N. J., 1913-18). Accord, Rochester, N. Y., 1918-20. Ph.D. by University of Chicago.
- Medd, Thomas Hogett, b. Yorkshire, Eng., April 30, 1868; Ursinus Col. 1892. P.S. 1895. Pastorates in Pres. Ch. 1895-1902. P.G. N.B.S. 1902-03. Bethany, Philadelphia, Pa., 1904-05. d. April 8. Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 282.
- Meeker, Edward J., b. Succasunna, N.J., Aug. 8, 1867; R.C. 96, N.B.S. 99, 1. Cl. N.B., Mohawk, 1899-1903. Also Fort Herkimer, 1900-1903, Highland Park, N.B., N. J., 1903-08, Glen, N. Y., 1910-14; also Auriesville, N. Y., 1909-14, Lodi, N. Y., 1914-20. Episcopalian, 1920—. Returned to Reformed Church, 1921.
- Mecker, Stephen H., b. at Elizabethtown, N.J., Oct. 17, 1799; C.C. 1821, N.B.S. 24, 1. Cl. N.B.; Bushwick, 25-30, Jersey City, Ap.-Oct. 30, Bushwick, 30-76, d. Feb. 1.
- He was preparing the materials for his fifty-first anniversary discourse when he was translated. In forty years he had been absent from his pulpit on account of sickness but a single sabbath, so hale and hearty was his vigor, even down to his last days. He organized the first Sunday-school within the present limits of Brooklyn. To four generations of parishioners he broke the bread of heaven. His church was a goodly mother of churches. His ministry was calm, earnest, and fruitful. His personal character and piety commanded universal regard among the people before whom he went in and out daily for half a century. And we may truly say of him what is written of Enoch: "Before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God."—"Ch. Int.," Feb. 10, 1876.
- Meengs, John Gerhardus, b. Geesteren, Prov. of Gelderland, Neths., Sept. 28, 1873; H.C. 98, N.B.S. 1901, lic. Cl. Saratoga; Missionary in Oklahoma, summers of 1900, 1901; West Troy, South, 1901-1904, Albany, 3d, N. Y., 1904-07. Schenectady, N. Y., 2d, 1907—
- Meengs, Philip G., b. Geesteren, Neth., July 16, 1878. Student H.C. W.T.S. 1908. 1. by Cl. Michigan. Moody Bible Int. Holland, Mich., Ebenezer, 1908-11, Prairie City, Ia., 1911-17. Classical Missionary Cl. Mich., 1917-18. d. Dec. 17. Min. Gen. Syn., 1919, 921.
- Meengs, Raymond D., b. Aug. 14, 1888, Cedar Grove, Wis. H.C. 1911. W.T.S. 1915. 1. by Cl. Wis. 1915. Hamilton, Mich., Am. Ref., 1915-20, Kalamazoo, North Park St., 1920—
- Meerwein, Otto, b. Berlin, Germany, Jan. 19, 1840; Frederick William's College, University of Berlin, 62, U.S. 1868, 1. by 3d Presbyt. N.Y. 68; Philadelphia, 5th, (at Kensington), 1868-70, Lutheran. See U.S. Gen. Cat.

Meeter, John, b. Chicago, Ill., Jan. 21, 1880. Yankton Col., Calvin Col. W.T.S. 1912. 1. by Cl. G.R. Decatur, Mich., 1912-14; Holland, Mich., Ebenezer, 1914. d. Nov. 3. Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 596.

Megapolensis, Johannes, born 1601; studied in Roman Catholic institutions, especially at Cologne; converted to Protestantism at the age of 23; (1624); pastor at Wieringerwood, 1633-38, at Schoorel and Berge, 1638-42. c. to America, Rensselaerswyck, (Albany), 1642-9, New Amsterdam. 1649-70, d. Jan. 24. Also assisted Polhemus at Flatbush and Flatlands, 1664-70.

While John Cornelius Backerus was undergoing successive examinations by the Classis of Amsterdam, he informed the Classis, (Nov. 19, 1641), that there were certain ministers in the Classis of Alkmaar who were not averse to going to the East or West Indies, on good conditions. These were the minister at Schoorel and the minister at Kocdyk. He was at once requested to invite these ministers to visit the Classis of Amsterdam. ("Mints. of the Deputies," xx, 62-3). On Mar. 6, 1642, a contract was entered into between Patroon Van Rensselaer and Domine Johannes Megapolensis, one of these ministers, to serve at Rensselaerswyck for six years. He is called in said contract minister of the churches of Schoorel and Berge. He was said to be 39 years old, had a wife and four children, all under fourteen years of age. His salary was to commence as soon as he reached his field; the Patroon would pay all expenses of their journey and make him a present of 300 guilders (\$120). If they should be captured by the Dunkirkers, the Patroon would seek to ransom them, and forward them on their voyage, and pay them 40 guilders per month (\$16) during their detention. The Patroon would also build him a house in his colony; and besides preaching to the Dutch, he was to seek to edify the Indians. The patroon would pay him yearly, 1,000 guilders, (\$400), which would enable him to maintain his family honorably, without tilling land, engaging in commerce, or rearing cattle. This was to be paid in provisions, clothing, and such like, besides a yearly present of 30 bushels of wheat and two firkins of butter, or 60 guilders (\$24) worth of other things. In case of his decease, the Patroon would pay his widow the half year's salary on which he had entered and 100 guilders (\$40) per year until the expiration of the six years' contract. He was also to befriend and serve the patroon in every way possible.

The Patroon then, (Mar. 17, 1642), sought the approbation of the call by the Classis of Amsterdam. (Mints. of Cl., iv., 249). This was done on the following day by the Deputies. (Mints. Deputies, xx, 70). The ecclesiastical call is dated March 22. It refers to the door opened in the East and West Indies for the preaching of the Gospel, and of the benefits thus already secured; that Kilian Van Rensselaer had founded a colony on the North River, of which he was Patroon, and would fain have a good preacher there; that Domine Johannes Megapolensis, Jr., pastor at Schoorel and Berge had been called "to preach God's Word in the said Colony, to administer the Holy Sacraments of baptism and the Lord's Supper; to set a Christian example to the congregation, by public precept; to ordain elders and deacons, according to the form of the holy Apostle Paul, I. Tim. iii. and v. 1; and by the advice and assistance of the same, to keep and govern God's church in good discipline and order, all according to God's Holy Word, and in conformity with the government, confession, and catechism of the Netherland churches, and the Synodical Acts of Dort, subscribed by him, to this end, with his own hand, and promised in the presence of God at his ordination"; . . . "May the Almighty God, who hath called him to this ministry, and instilled this good zeal in his heart, to proclaim Christ to Christians and heathens in such distant lands, strengthen him more and more, in this, his undertaking; enrich him with all sorts of spiritual gifts, and bless overflowing his faithful labors; and when the Chief Shepherd, Christ Jesus, shall appear, present him with the imperishable crown of eternal glory. Amen."

This was signed by the officers of Classis, and an elder of Classis, Jonas Abeels, and by two directors of the West India Co. "Mints. Cl.," iv., 249.

On April 8, a committee of the Deputies reports, that they had been before the Consistory of Schoorel, and the Classis of Alkmaar, and secured the dismissal of Megapolensis. "Acts of Deputies," xx., 72. The Deputies reported this to the Classis on June 2. "Mints. Classis," iv., 258. "Extracts," xxxix., 107.

On Ap. 22, 1642, the Classis. wrote to the Consistory of New Amsterdam about various matters. Among other things we read:—"There is also to be sent to New Netherland, notwithstanding a verbal protest, to wit, to Rensselaerswyck, a certain minister of the name of John Megapolensis, who has been in the ministry in this country for a long time already, (since 1634), with whom . . . Rev. Bogardus and his entire Consistory are admonished and exhorted, to hold correspondence and communion, so far at least as the circumstances and the place permit; and thus with united hands, to proclaim the Word of the Lord, not only among our own nationality, but also among the blind heathen in America."

The Patroon provided Megapolensis with a Library, consisting of 17 sets of works, Classical, Theological, Geographical, and Philosophical (See list and remarks on the same by Dr. T. Romeyn Beck, in O'Callaghan, i. 454-5). He sailed about June 6, 1642, and arrived in August with a number of emigrants. According to his own statements, he was 57 years old in 1658, when he wrote to Father Le Moyne. This does not agree with the former statement that he was 39 in 1642, as mentioned in the contract with Van Rensselaer.

It has been said that he was the son of the Rev. Johannes Megapolensis, Sr., of Kordyk, Hol. This appears to be impossible. It is probably that the name of the younger man was originally Grootstadt and that he assumed the name Megapolensis when disinherited by his own family in honor of his patron who was perhaps his spiritual father.

Megapolensis soon exerted a visible influence in restraining the immoralities of frontier life. He was instrumental in saving Father Jogues, a Jesuit missionary from the extremity of torture and probable death at the hands of the Mohawk Indians. Father Jogues had been captured while ascending the St. Lawrence. The Dutch at once sought to ransom him, but were refused. At first the Indians despised the zeal of Jogues; but after some months they began to listen to his teachings, and a few were baptized. They took him with them to Fort Orange. While there, a report was received that the French had defeated the Mohawks, and the Dutch commander advised the missionary not to risk their vengeance by returning, but now to effect his escape. He remained in close concealment for six weeks. Domine Megapolensis was his constant friend, and saw him safely embarked for New Amsterdam, whence he proceeded to Europe. He subsequently returned to Canada and visited the Mohawks, by whom he was put to death. In 1644 Father Bressani was also rescued from the Indians by the Dutch and treated with great kindness. Gov. Kieft gave him a letter of safe conduct. Similar kindness was shown to Father Poncet when in trouble.

Megapolensis also learned the heavy language of the Mohawks, so as to be able to preach to them fluently. A number of them united with his church in Albany. He was the first Protestant missionary to the Indians, preceding by several years John Eliot, in New England. Stopping at New Amsterdam on his way back to Europe, he was prevailed on by Governor Stuyvesant to remain there, that that colony might not be left destitute of ministerial service, Backerus having just left. While here he exhibited an intolerant spirit toward the Lutherans and Independents. The West India Company enjoined him not to be too precise on indifferent matters, which rather tended to create schism than to edify the flock. (DRISTUS). In 1658, he was visited by Father Le Moyne, a Jesuit, who spent the winter in New Netherlands. A friendship grew up between them.



Megapolensis got into not a little difficulty with the West India Company because of the part he took at the English conquest of the country.

To prevent effusion of blood, as they had no adequate means of defense, he strongly advised Stuyvesant to surrender when the English demanded it, in 1664. He was a man of thorough scholarship, energetic character, and devoted piety. He saw the infancy of the Dutch province, watched its growth, and saw its surrender. The original form of the family name was Van Mekelenburg, which was Hellenized into Megapolensis when his spiritual father came into Holland, becoming minister at Egmont on the sea, and afterward at Koedyck and Pancras, in North Holland.

Ecc. Rec. N. Y., many letters. "Col. Hist., N.Y.," i. 431, 496, 505; ii. 455, 473, 509, 722, 726; iii. 76, 250; xiii. 423. "Doc. Hist.," iii. 69. Call and contract at Albany, printed in "Munsell's Annals" i. 92-4, and "O'Callaghan's New Netherland," i. 448-450. Sketch of, by J. R. Brodhead, in "Hist. Soc. Coll.," 1857, 139. Sketch of, by Dr. Thos. De Witt, in "Sprague's Annals." "Brodhead's Hist. of N.Y.," vol. i. See Index. "Rogers' Hist. Dis.," 1857, "McClintock's Cyc." Also Archbishop Bayley's "Hist. Cath. Ch. of N.Y.," 14-21, 25. "Charlevoix," i. 634. "Shea's ed. of Charlevoix," ii. 138. "Jesuits' Relation," 1642-3, p. 243. "Doct. Hist., N.Y.," iv. 14, 20. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Een Kort ontwerp van de Mahakavase (Mohawk) Indianen, haer landt, tale, statuere, dracht, godes-dienst, ende magistrature. Aldus beschreven ende nu Kortelijck den 26 Augusti, 1644, opgesonden uit Nieuw Neder Lant. Door J. M. Juniorem, Predikant aldaar. Mitsgaders een kort verhaal van het leven ende statuere der Stapongers in Brasiel. t'Alckmaer, by Ysbr. Jansz. v. Houten. 8vo, pp. 32. (No date). With a plate. Pub. in Holland without his consent, 1651. (A short account of the Mohawk Indians, their country, language, figure, costume, religion, and government. Written and despatched from New Netherland, Aug. 26, 1644, by J. M., minister there. With a brief account of the life and manners of the Stapongers in Brazil). Translations may be found in "Hazard's State Papers," i. 517-526, and in the Hist. Collections of the State of N. Y., vol. iii. See "Duyckinck's Cyc. Lit.," i. 86.—Onderzoeck en belydenis Ten behoeve van degenen die aan S. Heeren avondmaal menschen te gaan. (Examination and Confession for the Benefit of those who desire to partake of the Lord's Supper. 1656).

Megapolensis' Treatise on Popery or Answer to Father Le Moyne, 1658, was not published in the Ecc. Recs. of N.Y., on account of its polemic character. The copy which he sent to Amsterdam is now in the Archives of the General Synod. The Treatise has been published in pamphlet form by the Collegiate Church of N. Y.

Megapolensis, Samuel, (son of John Megapolensis), born 1632 (others say 1634, 1641); Harvard Coll. 1653-6, matriculated at Utrecht Univ. Sept. 1656; lic. by Cl. of Haarlem, about 1659; matriculated at Leyden Univ. to study Medicine, Nov. 14, 1661, (his age being given as 20); ord. Oct. 3, 1662, by Cl. of Amsterdam; sailed for America, Jan., 1664, New Amsterdam, 1664-8, returned to Holland; pastor at Wieringerwaard and South Zype, in N. Holland, 1670-7, at Flushing, 1677-85, at Dordrecht (the Scotch Church), 1685-1700, emeritus. Died 1706.

His father writes to the Classis of Amsterdam, Sept. 25, 1658:

"Reverend, Pious, and Learned Brethren in Christ:—

"I have a son named Samuel, now entering on his twenty-fifth year. I instructed him myself for several years in the Latin and Greek languages. I then sent him to the Academy of Cambridge, in New England, where I allowed him to pursue his studies for three years at my own expense. When he returned home, he was desirous of visiting one of the universities of the Fatherland, and of continuing his studies therein. He accordingly went over to Utrecht, and having letters to Domine Voetius, he entered the university there. Although he is now separated from me many hun-



dred miles, and I remain ignorant of his progress in his studies, or of his deportment in life, nevertheless as he conducted himself diligently, studiously, and virtuously during his three years' residence in New England, according to ample testimonials given him, I trust that as he grows older, he will not exhibit less industry in study, or less excellency of conduct in the University of Utrecht; and since he is so faithfully attending to his studies during the year now passing, that he will soon be prepared for an entrance on the Gospel ministry.

"At the same time, owing to the condition of the churches here, and that it is necessary that there should be sent out some English and Dutch preachers, it is my fraternal and submissive request, that when this subject comes before the Hon. Directors, and the Rev. Classis, that my son Samuel may be taken into consideration. And if he be deemed qualified for the office of the ministry, whether in Dutch or English towns, as he understands and speaks the English well, that he may be sent over in that capacity. As he is my youngest son, and I have been at much expense for him, having kept him for three years in New England, and now he is in the third at Utrecht, supporting him solely at my own expense, I cherish a strong desire to see him again among us before I die; as I expect that New Netherland, where I have now passed seventeen years of my ministry, will be the place of my burial. It will be a great joy to me to have my son return, qualified by God in doctrine and life, to build up the church in this land. I commit these matters to God's providence and your kindness. May God bless and strengthen you and myself in our ministries, to the glory of his name, the edification of his church, and the salvation of our souls.

Yours affectionately,

"JOHANNES MEGAPOLENSIS.

"New Amsterdam, in New Netherland, Sept. 25, 1658."

But it was six years after this before he returned to America. On May 30, 1661, he appears before the Classis of Amsterdam as a theological candidate, and asks to be accepted as a "recommended candidate." "Good testimonials from the Classis of Haarlem having been read concerning him, and he having delivered a trial sermon before the Deputies, his request was granted, after the usual subscription. He lives at Vianen." This is in South Holland. "Mints. Cl. Amst.," vi., 228.

On Aug. 21, 1662, one of the Deputati informed the Classis that the Directors of the West India Company wanted another minister for New Netherland, and that the matter could not brook any delay. Three persons were nominated, and Rev. S. Megapolensis was chosen by a majority of votes. His examination was fixed for Sept. 4, and Acts 26:17, 18, was given him as a text for a sermon. "Mints. Cl.," vi. 276. The matter was subsequently postponed until Oct. 3, 1662. On that day he preached his sermon, passed his examination, and was ordained. "Mints. Cl.," vi., 279.

Nevertheless, we find him again matriculating at Utrecht University in 1663, giving his residence as Holland. On June 2, 1663, we find the Deputati reporting to the Classis that he asked the Directors of the Company, through them, for an increase of salary, since he would have to preach in two languages. But the Classis would not consider this. Since he was also studying Medicine, at Leyden, the Deputati were directed to call his attention to the resolutions of the Synod against the practice of medicine by ministers; "and that, according to his promise, he must depart as soon as possible, the sooner the better, to his designated field of labor." "Mints. Cl.," vi., 308-9. On June 25, the same things were reiterated by Classis. He did not sail until Jan. 20, 1664. "Col. Docs.," ii., 223.

He was, accordingly, between eight and nine years in Holland, and remained only four years in America, when he did return. On his arrival in New Amsterdam, Selyns was allowed to return to Holland, July, 1664.

But the time of the surrender was at hand. In August, he and his father, with many others, were sent to meet Nicholls, whose fleet lay

menacing the city. He was one of the commissioners also appointed to prepare the terms of surrender. Probably it was through his influence that the rights of the Reformed Church were so carefully guarded. Afterward, in Holland, he labored in the same church for a time, (Flushing), from which, a century later, Laidlie was called to preach in English in New York. For terms of surrender, see "Brodhead's N.Y.," i. 762; Ecc. Rec. N.Y.; "Col. Hist.," i. 496; ii. 223, 253, 413, 722, 736; iii. 76. "Balens Description of Dordrecht," 195; "Steven, Hist. of the British chs. in the Netherlands," 300, 306; "Vrolijkheid, Clissingen, (Flushing) Kerkhemel," 150, 151, 328; "Schotel, Church of Dordrecht," Part I., 438, Part II, 217; "O'Callaghan, New Netherland," i. 439. "Van der Aa's Biographisch Woordenboek."

Meier, Jacob, b. Newark, N. J., June 28, 1881. Academic Dept., Bloomfield, 1902. Sem., Bloomfield, 1905. 1. by Pres. of Newark, 1905. Elmhurst, L. I., 1905-07. (Pres., 2d German, New Orleans, La., 1907-09); Canarsie, Brooklyn, 1909—; S.S., Barren Island, 1913-16.

Meinema, Benj., lic. 1727; Kollum, Friesland, 17..-1745, Poughkeepsie and Fishkill, 1745-56, d. 1761.

Mellen, Henry Merle, Woodside, Newark, N.J., 1900-1912.

Menning, Gerret, b. Alton, Ia., Aug. 8, 1884. H.C. 1911. W.T.S. 1915. 1. by Cl. Ia. Westfield, N. D., 1915-17; Grand Rapids, Mich., 8th, 1917—.

Menning, Seine J., b. Apeldoorn, Netherlands, Dec. 10, 1862; H.C.; W.S. 93, 1. Cl. Iowa; Lafayette, Ind., 93-4, Le Mars, Ia., 94-7, Churchville, Minn., 1897-1902, Ada, Mich., 1903-06, Muscatine, Ia., 1906-11, Portage, Mich., 1911-16, Archer, Ia., 1916-19, Rock Rapids, Ia., 1919—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for Dutch and American press.

Merlo, Samuel S. White School of the Bible, 1915. Missionary to Italian, Hackensack, 1912-15, Hackensack, N. J., Italian, 1915-17. (Presbytery of Wilmerding, Pa., 1917.

Merrill, Franklin, b. Chesterfield, N.Y., Mar. 22, 1818; P.S. 43, ord. Presb. L.I., Nov. 8, 49; (Raynor, South Ch., N.Y., 49-53, Stillwater, N.Y., 1853-8), Saratoga, 1858-61, d. Ap. 1. See Manual of 1879.

Merritt, William B., b. at Kingston, N.Y., Ap. 4, 1836; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 65, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Flatbush, Ulster Co., N.Y., 65-73, New York City, Union Ch. Sixth av., 1873-9, d. Sept. 2.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Memorial Ser. on "Death of J. Judson Buck."—Address on "Agriculture."—Disc. at Fun. of "Rev. L. H. Van Doren."

Mershon, Albert Lincoln, b. Newark, N.J., 1866; C.N.J. 87, P.S. 92; Bound Brook, 93-5, Annandale, 95-8; (Presbyt.). See "P.S. Gen. Cat."

Mershon, Stephen Lyon, b. Kentucky, 1827, C.N.J. 50, P.S. 53, Middlebush, 69-74, d. Ap. 12. See "P.S. Gen. Cat." and Manual of 1879.

Mertz, John Ernest, b. Feb. 8, 1895, Linfield, Pa. Ursinus Col. 1914. N.B.S. 1917. 1. by Cl. Newark 1917. Freehold, N. J., 2d, 1917-20, Deepark (Port Jervis), N. Y., 1920—

Merwin, M. T. S.S. Gilboa and Ephratah, 1862.

Mesick, John F., b. Guilderland, Albany Co., N.Y., June 28, 1813; R.C. 34, N.B.S. 37, 1. Cl. Green; Rochester, Ulster Co., N.Y., 37-40. (Harrisburg, Ger. Ref.), 40-55, Raritan, 2d, 1855-82. d. June 30, 1915. D.D. by R.C. 1855. LL.D. by F. and M. Col. 1911. LL.D. by R.C. 1913. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 926.

Dr. Mesick served a very honorable service in his generation, and outlived all his fellows in the ministry.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles for various papers, magazines, etc.

Messler, Ab., b. at Whitehouse, N.J., Nov. 15, 1800; U.C. 21, N.B.S. 24, 1. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Montville, Aug.-Nov. 24, Miss. to Ovid, 24, Ovid, 25-8, Miss. in North st., New York City, 28-9, Pompton Plains and Montville, 29-32, Raritan, 1st, 1832-82, d. June 12. D.D. by R.C. 1848. Elected a trustee of R.C. 1845. President of Gen. Synod, 1847.

He was eminent as a man, a preacher and a pastor. He led 13 young men into the ministry and organized seven churches.

See Manual, 1902. Rev. Dr. John A. Todd's "Memorial Discourse," 1882, and the local papers of the day, as well as the "Christian Intelligencer," June and July, 1882.

PUBLICATIONS: "Fruits of Early Piety." "American S.S.U." 1838.—"Pastor's Memorial." 1852.—"Eight Memorial Sers. and Hist. Notes of Chs. in Somerset Co., N.J." 1873.—"Life and Pub. Services of Ex-Gov. Vroom." 1874.—"Centennial Hist. of Somerset Co." 1878.—Ser. at Dedication of Ch. Lodi, N.Y., 1827. ("Mag. R.D.C.," ii. 11, 38.—Address at Laying Corner-stone of Ch. Raritan, 1835.—Ser. at Dedication, 1836.—"St. Paul's Gratitude to Onesephorous." 1839.—"Man Frail and Mortal": Fun. Ser. of J. H. Castner, 1841.—"Domestic Feeling in Our Church." 1845.—"Life and Immortality": Fun. Ser. of Mrs. Thompson. 1849.—Ser. at Ordination of Rev. J. Gaston. 1852.—Ser. at the Install. of Rev. John Steele. 1853.—"The End of the Upright": Ser. at Fun. of Jas. Campbell. 1864.—Ser. on "Death of Pres. Lincoln." 1865.—Thanksgiving Ser. 1868.—"The Hollanders in N.J." 1830.—Address at Dr. G. Ludlow's Semi-Centennial. 1871.—Address at Fun. of Rev. Van Liew. 1869.—In "Somerset Messenger" the following: "Indians on the Raritan"; "Military Operations in Somerset Co. in Revolution"; "Chimney Rock"; "Washington Rock"; "Simcoe's Raid"; "First Things in Old Somerset."—Serials in "Christian Intelligencer," as follows: "The Christian Ministry," 52 arts., 1853; "In Belgium," 8 arts.; of the "Rhine and Rhineland," 24 arts.; of the "Isle of Wight," 12 arts.; "Reforms and Reformers Before the Reformation," 33 arts.; "Science and the Bible," 13 arts.—Editorials in "Ch. Int.," 1855-61; again, 1870-1.—Arts. in "Sprague's Annals": "On Rev. T. J. Frelinghuysen"; "On Rev. J. R. Hardenbergh."—"Reminiscences of Dr. T. De Witt" in "De Witt Memorial."

Messler, Isaac, b. Whitehouse, N.J., Aug. 4, 1867; R.C. 93, N.B.S. 96, 1. Cl. Raritan; Sharon Centre, 97-1901, Ghent, 1st, 1901-1905. Superintendent of Kentucky Missions 1905-18. Dis. to Pres. Ch South, 1919.

Meulendyke, Josias, b. Rochester, N.Y., Feb. 14, 1849; H.C. 73, H.S. 76, 1. Cl. Holland; S.S. Otley and Sand Ridge, Ia., 77-8, Danforth, Ill., 79-82, Holland, Mich., (Ebenezer), 83-4, Fremont, Mich., 85-90, Classical Missionary in Mich., 90-2, Waupun, 1892-1902. Palmyra, N.Y., 1902-12. (Pres. Huron, N. Y., S.S., 1913-14). Sodus, N. Y., 1914-16, Chicago, Summit, 1916-19, Indianapolis, Ind., S.S., 1919-21.

PUBLICATIONS: Regular contributor to Leader and De Hope.

Meury, Edward G. W., (son of John Meury), b. Brooklyn, N.Y., Nov. 3, 1874; R.C. 98, N.B.S. 1901, 1. S. Cl. Bergen; N.Y.C. Ass. Middle Collegiate, 1901-03. Assistant Pastor, N.Y.C. Col. Knox Memorial, 1903—. D.D. by H.C. 1916. LL.D. Central Col.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in Int. A Brief History of Knox Memorial, 1908.

Meury, Emil A., (son of John Meury), b. Baltimore, Md., Jan. 4, 1861; Bloomfield, Academic Dept., 79, Bloomfield, Theolog. Dept., 83, lic. Presbyt. Brooklyn, 83; ord. S. Cl. Bergen, 83; Hudson City, 2d, 1883-1911. d. March 13. Also Chaplain of Hudson Co., N.J., Institutions of Charities and Corrections, 98-1900; Chaplain 32d Reg. of Nat. Guards, N.Y., 87-91.

He was recognized as the faithful and efficient pastor of a large region of the city. 8,000 persons attended his funeral. Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 561.

Meury, John Nicholas, b. at Blanen, Switzerland, March 28, 1827. St. Peter's College, Rome, Italy, 1848. Seminary, Rome, Italy, 1851. Came to America 1857. 1. Baptist Missionary 1858. (Bapt., Baltimore, Md., 1860-67). Melrose, N. Y., 1867-70. (Pres., Hopkins St., Brooklyn, 1870-87. d. May 19). Chaplain 32d Reg. of Nat. G. N. Y. State, 1884-87.

Meyer, see Myer.

Meyer, Andrew John, b. Albany, N.Y., Dec. 16, 1874; R.C. 97. N.B.S. 1900, I. Cl. Albany, Montague, N.J., 1900-1904. Jersey City, Free, Grand, 1904-09. Jersey City, 1st (Van Vorst), 1909-14. Brooklyn, South Bushwick, 1914—. B.D. U.T.S. 1915.

PUBLICATIONS: Contributions to the press.

Meyer, Hermanus, b. in Bremen, Germany, about 1720; matriculated at Groningen University, Hol., Sept. 6, 1747, for the study of Theology; residence, Bremen; one of the same name and place, (probably the same one), matriculated at Groningen University, Sept. 6, 1757, for the study of Theology; (another of same name, matriculated at Groningen, Sept. 10, 1718, for study of Theology; residence Oldamptinus; this may have been the father of the American Meyer). Kingston, N.Y., 1763-72, Totowa, Fairfield, and Pompton Plains, 1772-85, Totowa and Pompton Plains, 1785-91, d. Oct. 27. Also Prof. of Hebrew, 1784-91, and Lector in Theology, 1786-91. D.D. by Q.C. 1789.

He was as much distinguished for the warmth of his piety and the ardor of his evangelical preaching as for his deep reading and learning. But a few months' exercise of his faithful preaching made it manifest that there was a wide difference between his sentiments and zeal and those to which the people of his first charge had been accustomed. Mancius, his predecessor, had much learning and ability for discussion, and could triumphantly defend the doctrines; but, alas! consciences slumbered. Meyer, on the other hand, was very practical and pointed. His preaching excited disgust, opposition, and enmity. Such was the disposition in many of the early churches toward doctrines which they now love.

In 1764, he was compelled by the civil authorities to take the oath of allegiance to Great Britain, renouncing, as the oath required, all allegiance, civil or ecclesiastical, to any other power. This made him feel that he had abjured the authority of the Classis of Amsterdam, though he desired to keep up brotherly correspondence. The matter was so important that it became the subject of official correspondence by the civil power, as it was feared that independent charters of non-conforming churches might become detrimental to the Established Church of England. Yet the terms of surrender in 1664 expressly guaranteed to the Dutch freedom in all religious matters. But the Cœtus party now took advantage of this matter of the oath to help their cause. Dr. Meyer at first indeed refused to take it, and only on the advice of Hon. Wm. Livingston, an eminent jurist of New Jersey, did he finally consent. This gave great offense to his Consistory, who were of the Conferentie party.

At length his marriage with one of the families of the Cœtus party (a sister of Dr. Hardenbergh) formed division lines. The flames of discord began to spread. The Church was convulsed. Certain Conferentie ministers (Rysdyck, Fryenmoet, and Cock) were invited by his enemies to come and judge their affairs, and, though themselves fighting against independent judicatories in America, audaciously took it upon themselves to hear charges and to suspend Mr. Meyer from the ministry, discharging his congregation from their obligations to him. (1766). Party lines were formed, approving or condemning this strange procedure. Thus this excellent and exceedingly useful man by a faction was shut out of his church. But he continued to preach for seven years in private houses to such as loved the gospel. The Classis of Amsterdam never lost confidence in his integrity, and at the convention to effect a union of the parties, in 1711, he was admitted to an equal seat and voice without hesitation. But about this time he received a call from New Jersey, which he accepted, and his ministerial success there was signally great. His trials and afflictions all wrought for his good. He became more earnest, and practical, and evangelical, than ever. He was subsequently honored by being chosen to two professorships by the Synod. But his old enemies at Kingston never became reconciled to



him. Yet the Consistory there, in 1806, virtually allowing the former bad treatment, attempted to call his son-in-law, Rev. Jeremiah Romeyn, though without success. They also hoped in this way to cover their pecuniary obligations to Dr. Meyer, they not having paid his salary to him for several years before he removed away. Mr. Romeyn, however, went and preached for them on the angels' song at the birth of Christ. Mr. Meyer was the intimate friend of Westerlo, of Albany. The happiness of his dying-bed is described in "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 300. He possessed full assurance. He was a man of great erudition, of a mild and humble temper, polite and unaffected in his manners, and eminently pious. His great humility prevented him from being as generally useful as he deserved, but those who were acquainted with his worth esteemed him as one of the best of men.—"Ecc. Rec. N.Y.," many letters. "Doc. Hist.," iii. 599. "Mag. R.D.C.," ii. 296, 300; iii. 55, 301, 338. "Sprague's Annals." "McClintock's Cyc." He left a MS. autobiography, Manual, 1902. See also "Centennial of N.B. Sem.," 418.

Meyer, John H. C.C. 1795, studied theol. under Livingston, l. Cl. N.Y. 1708; New Paltz and New Hurley, 1799-1803; Schenectady, 1803-6, also S. S. Niskayuna, 1805. d. 1806.

He was an accomplished scholar, speaking with great fluency and elegance both in Dutch and English. As a preacher, he was gifted and popular, and was possessed of a peculiar unction in his delivery. He was a son of Hermanus Meyer.—"Stitt's Hist. Ch. New Paltz."

Meyer, Karl, b. in Hesse-Darmstadt, Germany, Oct. 26, 1824; studied at Gymnasium of Werrigorde, Prussia, 32-8; at Royal Paedagogium, Ilfeld, Hanover, 38-43. University of Giessen, 43-6. University of Halle, 46-7; Theolog. Sem. at Friedberg, 47-8, ordained. Assistant pastor, Homberg, 48-54, also inspector of schools, 48-60; sole pastor, Homberg, 54-60; Prof. of Ecc. and Universal Hist. in a Bavarian institution for training missionaries, 60-2; came to America.—New Brunswick, 3d. 62-4; Miss. in Jersey City, 64-9, New Brunswick, 69-1901. d. Dec. 4. Prof. of Modern Langs. in R.C. 69-1901. D.D. by N.Y.U. 1869.

He was a profound scholar but so quiet a man that he was largely unappreciated.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Recollections of Rev. Dr. Wm. H. Campbell," in "Memorial."

Meyers, Ab. H., b. 1801; U.C. 27, N.B.S. 30, l. Cl. N.B.; St. Johnsville, 30-1, Beaverdam and Berne, 31-5, Belleville, 35-7, St. Johnsville, 37-44, S.S. Berne and Schaghticoke, 44-8, Manheim, 48-52, Glenville, 1st, 52-4, North Esopus, 55-6, Germantown, 56-62, S.S. at Esopus, 62-5, Saddle River, 66-72, Easton, N.Y., 72-5, Linlithgo (Livingston Ch.) 75-8, emeritus. Died 1886, Mar. 9.

Michael, Daniel. R.C. 1833, N.B.S. 36, l. Cl. Montgomery; Domestic Miss. at Redford, Mich., 1836-47. d. 1865.

Michaelius, Jonas, b. 1584, educated at University of Leyden, lic. 16...; (Niewbokswoonde, 1612-14, Hem, 1614-1624; St. Salvador, 1624-5, Guinea, 1626-7), New Amsterdam, 1628-1632.

In 1637 the Classis of Amsterdam wished to send him back to America but the West India Company refused. In 1641 he supplied the Dutch Church of Yarmouth, England. He subsequently settled in Zeeland.

Jonas Michaelius was the first minister of the Reformed Church in America. He has taken this honor from Rev. E. Bogardus, to whom it was long conceded. Through the researches of J. J. Bodet Nijenhuis, a letter was discovered in the archives of The Hague, which brought these facts to light. This letter was transmitted in 1858 by Hon. Henry C. Murphy, the American minister stationed at The Hague. The letter is dated New Amsterdam, August 11th, 1628 and is directed to Rev. Adrian Smoutius, Amsterdam.



Another letter of Michaelius written three days earlier, August 8th, 1628, was addressed to Johannes Foreest of Hoorn, a man of patrician birth who was a member of the West India Company. This letter was preserved by Foreest's descendants but forgotten until their papers were sold in 1902, when it was bought by an American collector and published in 1904. Interest stimulated by these two letters of Michaelius has led to further investigations and discoveries.

In the Catalogue of Leyden University under date of Sept. 6, 1600, the name of Joannes Michaeli appears as having matriculated for the study of Theology, aged twenty-three years. This person was long supposed to be the subject of our sketch. But Dr. A. Eckhof, Professor of Church History in the Leyden University, claims to have proved that the Michaelius, who was the first Dutch pastor in America, matriculated on November 17th, 1598. He has also found in the records of the University that Michaelius was fifteen years old on Feb. 10th, 1599. He was therefore born in 1584 and not in 1577, as before supposed.

The Minutes of the Classis of Enkhuysen by which he was probably licensed and ordained were destroyed by fire in 1838. His name first appears in the Synod of North Holland in 1621 as a delegate from the Classis of Enkhuysen to the meeting of the Synod held that year on August 24 at Haarlem.

In the Minutes of the Synod of North Holland, held at Edam, August 12, 1625, among the ministerial changes it is recorded that Jonas Michielse, has removed from Hem to Brazil, at San Salvador.

For information in regard to his coming to America and his work there we are indebted to his letters. Accompanied by his wife, children and a hired boy he sailed from Holland on January 24, 1628, and after an unpleasant voyage arrived at Manhattan, April 7th, 1628. Seven weeks after his arrival, his wife, to whom he had been married in 1612, died, and his experiences amid the rude life of the wilderness were difficult. Within a month of his arrival he organized the first Reformed Church in America,—the Collegiate Dutch Church of New York. Michaelius took an interest in the government of the colony siding with Director-General Minuit in the disputes which arose and thus bringing censure, perhaps undeserved, upon himself. He returned to Holland late in 1631 or early in 1632, and reported himself to the Consistory of Amsterdam, March 4, 1632. Michaelius was also examined soon after by the West India Company in regard to affairs in New Netherland.

His subsequent movements are thus traced in the Minutes of the Classis of Amsterdam and in the Archives of the Dutch Church of Austin Friars, London.

#### *Jonas Michaelius.*

1637, Sept. 7th. Whereas the Messrs. *Directors of the West India Company* request a minister for *New Netherland*; and since *Rev. Jonas Michaëlius* is now present here (in Holland) without a charge; the Brethren resolve that the *Deputies* on Indian Affairs must put forth every endeavor to *persuade him* to the *acceptance* of this service. Having done this, they will recommend him most favorably to the *Directors*. iv. 103; also in xxxix. 33.

1637, Oct. 5th. The Brethren, the *Deputies* on Indian Affairs report, that they had recommended and proposed *Rev. Jonas Michaëlius* (Dominum Jonam Michaelium) to the *Directors*; but they had finally given as an answer, that when they had need of him, they would summon him. This greatly displeased the (Classical) Assembly. iv. 107. xxxix. 34.

1637, Nov. 16th. The case of *Rev. Jonas Michaëlius* and Peter Jansz. Lantman shall be brought anew before the *Directors* by the *Deputies*, and be earnestly recommended. iv. 113. xxix. 37.

1638, June 7th. The Brethren Deputati ad Res Indicas reported that they had recommended to the Directors of the West India Company, as ministers, *Rev. Jonas Michaëlius*, *Rev. Middlehovius*, and *Rev. Peter Jansz. Lantsman*. Of these three, *Peter Jansz.* alone is accepted, while they give little or no hope to the other two. It was now resolved to ask for a more definite reply concerning the first two. iv. 125. xxxix. 41.

1638, July 5th. Concerning the *Revs. Jonas Michaëlius and Middelhouzjus*, the Deputati ad Res Indicas reported, that they understood from the Hon. President of the West India Company that the rejection of those two individuals had been announced by his Honor, in the name of the Assembly, (the Assembly of the xix, or Governing Board of the West India Company.) iv. 129. xxxix. 42.

This is the last allusion in the "Minutes of the Classis of Amsterdam" to Michaëlius. From preceding documents it will be seen that his father's name was Joannes, and he was thus called, perhaps, sometimes, as is probably the case in the "General Catalogue" (Album Studiosorum) of Leyden University. He may have had a son Joannes, unless the following document refers to himself. It may possibly suggest Zeeland as a place to seek for further light on the subsequent history of the first minister of New York.

*Rev. Joannes Michielsens.*

On May 10-20, 1641, the Dutch Church of Yarmouth, England, wrote to the Dutch Church of London, asking for some pecuniary assistance. They had temporarily secured the services of Rev. Joannes Michielsens, through one of their Elders, who had met him in Zeeland. Of this they were very glad, as they had long been without a minister, and they were hungering for the bread of life. This Michielsens had been with them about ten weeks to their great edification. He was now about to depart, and they wished to reward him for his services.

Archives of the Dutch Church of London, Document 2610.

On Sept. 4-14, 1641, the Dutch Church at Maidstone, England, wrote to the Colloque (Synod) of the Dutch Churches in London, that they were about to engage as their minister, Rev. Joannes Mijchijlsen, and hence they sent their elder, Danneel Beeckman, to confer with the Colloque on the subject.

Document 2632.

On Oct. 27. (N.S. Nov. 6), 1641, Rev. Joannes Michielsens wrote to the Dutch Church at London.

He refers to the fact that when traveling some weeks before to Yarmouth, by way of London, he had promised the Elders of the Dutch Church of Maidstone that he would come to them, in case he received no summons from Holland; but he had received such a summons, and hence he could not fulfill the conditional engagement. He was about going to Zeeland.

Document 2640.

On Nov. 16-26, 1641, the Dutch Church of Maidstone wrote to the Dutch Church of London, asking for information as to what the Colloque of Dutch Churches in London had done. Mr. Michielsens had written them that he would come to them in two or three weeks, but two months had now passed.

Document 2644.

From the Archives of the Dutch Church of Austin Friars, London.

In vol. xxxvii, which is an Index to the Extracts about the colonial churches in Vol. xxxix, Jonas Michaëlius is referred to as "late minister of Virginia"; meaning, no doubt, New Netherland.

See Rev. Dr. Daniel Van Pelt's article on Michaëlius in "Ch. Int.," Oct. 13, 1897.

For the letter first discovered and fuller particulars, see "Col. Hist., N.Y.," vol. ii. 759-770. This letter is also printed in appendix to "Mary Booth's Hist. N.Y.C."—For revised translation, and fac-simile of original letter, see "Collegiate Ch. Year-Book," 1895, 142, 1896, 292-308.

For the letter more recently discovered in Manhattan in 1628 as described in the recently discovered letter Jonas Michaëlius. D. Versteeg, New York, 1904, also see Van Rensselaer-Bouvier Manuscripts, 50-51.

See Manual, 1902.

Middlemas, Jasper. (Presbyterian). Blooming Grove, 1840-43. Currytown and Mapletown, 1844-7. S.S. Salem and Berne, 2d, 1848-54. Salem, 1854-5.

Miedema, William, b. Vriesland, Mich., July 23, 1867; H.C. 93, W.S. 90, 1. Cl. Holland; ord. by Cl. Dakota; Centreville, S.D., 96-7, Bushnell, Ill., 97-1900, Norwood Park, Chicago, 1900-1903. Constantine, Mich., 1905-07.

Miles, John B., received from the Presbyt. Ch. of Ireland, as a candidate, by the Classis of Ulster, 1799-1801, dismissed.

Milledoler, Philip, b. at Rhinebeck, Sept. 22, 1775; C.C. 1793, studied under Gros, lic. and ordained by G.R. Synod, 1794; (N.Y.C., Nassau, St. Ger. Ref. 1795-1800, Philadelphia, Pine St., Presbyt. 1800-5. N.Y.C., Rutgers St. Presbyt. 1805-13), New York. 13-25, Prof. Theol. and Pres. Rutgers College, at New Brunswick, and Prof. Moral Phil. 25-41, d. 1852, Sept. 22. S.T.D. by U. Pa. 1805. Elected a trustee Q.C. 1815; again R.C. 1833.

His parents were Swiss Germans, coming from the Canton of Berne, and settling in New York in early life. During the occupation of the city by the British, they took up their abode in Rhinebeck. They were members of the Nassau Street German Reformed Church, and piously sought to bring up their children in the fear of the Lord. They were gladdened by the early development of lovely piety in their son Philip. He united with the church in very early youth, and at once chose the ministry, and was licensed in his nineteenth year. He soon became pastor of the church in which he had been reared, preaching both in German and in English. Those early labors met with great acceptance, being already characterized by the rich spiritual unction which afterward pervaded his prayers and discourses, while his development of character and conduct attracted interest and respect.

While in New York he was sought after by the German Reformed Church to take charge of their projected Seminary at Frederick, Maryland, but, difficulties springing up respecting the introduction of the English language, Dr. Milledoler was led to decline. ("Tercent. Monument," 548). He succeeded Dr. Livingston, however, as Professor of Theology, and President of Rutgers College, in New Brunswick. Dr. C. C. Cuyler gave him the charge on this occasion. His duties in this double office were discharged with signal industry and fidelity. He was cordially catholic in his spirit, a lover of good men. He took an active part in the organization and development of some of the leading benevolent institutions of the day. He was especially noted for his peculiar unction in prayer. He seemed to carry his hearers, as it were, to the very portals of heaven. This gift in him was marvelous.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: See Manual, 1902.

Miller, Alfred John, b. Troy, N. Y., July 19, 1896. Teachers' College, Albany. Studied theology privately and at Univ. Chicago. 1. by Western N. Y. Ass. Cong. Chs. (Cong. Ch., North Colling, 1919-20). Schoharie, N. Y., 1921—. Americanization Work. Director of Religious Education, Erie Co., N. Y. Rural Survey for Erie Co. Interchurch World Movement.

PUBLICATIONS: Editor of Loose Leaf Note Book on Religious Education.

Miller, Benj. Cory, b. at New Lima, Ind., 1850; R.C. 72, N.B.S. 75, lic. Cl. Newark; Roxbury, 75-81, S.S. Gilboa, 82-5, Fairfield, 85-6, Franklin, 86-9, Whitehouse, 1890-5. Became Methodist.

Miller, Charles S., b. Munden, Germany, Nov. 25, 1855. N.B.S. 1896-9. Methodist.

MILLER, EDWARD, b. Germantown, N. Y., Dec. 27, 1829. R.C. 1857, N.B.S. 60, 1. Cl. Hudson; Berne and Beaverdam, 60-72, N. Blenheim and Breakabin, 72-84. d. April 10, 1915. Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 607.

Miller, Edward Rothsay, b. Philadelphia, Pa., Oct. 29, 1843; C.N.J. 67, P.S. 70, post-grad. course, 71, lic. by Presbyt. N.Y. June 6, 70; ord. by Presb. Jersey City, Ap. 16, 72; (Presb. Miss. to Japan, 72-4), enters R.C.A., 74. Missionary in Japan, 1875-1915. d. Aug. 7. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 929. D.D.

PUBLICATIONS: Trans. Heidelberg Catechism into Japanese.—Sketch of North Japan Mission.—Sketch of The Church of Christ in Japan.

Miller, Edward Waite, b. Montgomery, N. Y., Aug. 29, 1865. U.C. 1887, Auburn Sem. 1891. Studied at Berlin University 1897. l. by Pres. of North River, 1892. (Pres. Syracuse, N. Y., 1892-5. Prof. Ch. History Auburn Theo. Sem., 1895-1908). Aibany, N. Y., 6th, 1908-12. Home Sec. Bd. Foreign Missions, R.C.A., 1913-17. Locust Valley, N. Y., 1917-21. (Pres. Gloversville, N. Y., Kingsboro Ave., 1922—). D.D. by U.C. 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in Theological and Historical Magazine. Life and Writings of Wessel Gansfort, 1917.

Miller, George H., b. Brooklyn, N. Y., Jan. 9, 1864. Bloomfield Sem. 1887. (Presbyterian, Brooklyn, 1887-92). N.Y.C., Melrose, 1892-1919. d. March 3. Min. Gen. Syn., 1919, 923.

Miller, Henry, b. Mar. 16, 1832, in Saxony, Germany; Gym. of Frankenberg; Univ. of Leipzig, 55; tutoring, 55-60; (Dresden, Ger., 60-79), c. to America, 60; Calicoon, N.Y., 60-88, Albany, 4th, 88-1899, d. June 27th. Ph.D. Univ. Leipzig.

Greatly beloved by his people, his churches prospered under him, both temporally and spiritually. He was of modest disposition, of great kindness of heart, and cordiality of manner. He possessed marked poetical talent, and many journals and magazines contain contributions from his pen in the German language.—"Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1900, 564.

Miller, Henry, b. New Brunswick, N. J., June 1, 1871. R.C. 1894. N.B.S. 1897. Teaching.

Miller, Isaac L. Kip. R.C. 1840, student in N.B.S., d. Jan. 22, 1845. See sketch in Rev. Dr. F. M. Kip's "An Old Disciple," pp. 117-235.

Miller, John Clarence, b. Livingston, N. Y., Aug. 5, 1879. R.C. 1904, N.B.S. 1907. l. by Cl. Bergen. Assist. Grove Ch., New Durham, N. J., 1907-11. In charge of Wood-Cliff Chapel, 1907-11. Woodcliffe-on-Hudson, N. J., 1911-21. Mountain Lakes, N. J., 1921—

Miller, John E., b. in Albany, 1792; U.C. 1812, l. 17; (Miss. in the South and West, 17-18, Chester, N.J., 18-23), Tompkinsville, 23-47, d. Also Chaplain in Marine Hospital, and at Seaman's Retreat.

Manual, 1902.

Miller, M., Jersey City, 1st, Ger., 1892.

Miller, Samuel D. Easton, N.Y., 1900-1901. Congregationalist.

Miller, Wm. A., b. Albany, N. Y., 1824; U.C. 42, N.B.S. 45, 1. Cl. Albany; Glenham, 46-9, Prof. Langs., Albany Acad., 49-56, Rhinebeck, 56-9; d. 1863. D.D. by R.C. 1862.

In every position which he occupied he discharged his duties with fidelity, energy, and success. Gifted with a mind well balanced and thoroughly cultivated, he was qualified for widespread usefulness. He was an accurate, well-read scholar, and fully equal to the standard of modern criticism. He was a thorough, analytical, and instructive teacher. As a preacher, he clearly presented the truth, was logical in his reasonings, practical in his expositions, and forcible in his appeals. As a Christian, he was meek in spirit, ardent in piety, and earnest in his endeavors to secure the salvation of souls.—Sketch in "Ch. Int.," Nov. 19, 1863.

PUBLICATIONS: "Lessons of the Atlantic Telegraph." 1858.—Hist. For. Miss. in "Ch. Int."



- Miller, Wm. H., b. N.Y.C., Oct. 1, 1838. N.B.S. 1861, l. N. Cl. L.I.; Albany, 3d, 1861-3, Mt. Pleasant, 50th St., N.Y.C., 1863-4.
- Miller, Wm. J. H. l. by Cl. N.L.I. Winfield, L. I., 1907-11. Belleville, N. J., 1911-14. Fairfield, N. J., 1916-18. North Hackensack, N. J., 1918-20. Dropped from roll, 1920.
- Millett, Joseph, b. Cornwall, England, Jan. 16, 1849; High School, Hayle, Eng.; Penryn. Wesleyan Theolog. Inst. 1872; lic. by Wesleyan Meths. 1865; (in Meth. Ch. 73-87); Minisink, 87-90, Bloomingdale (Ulster Co.), N.Y., 1890-1902. (Presbyterian, 1902-1906). Gardiner, N. Y., 1906-08, Esopus, N. Y., 1908-14, Rosendale Plains, N. Y., 1914-17, Jerusalem and Onesquethaw, N. Y., 1917—
- Millett, Samuel. S.S. Franklin Furnace, 1885, Wurtsboro, 85-91.
- Milliken, Peter Houston, b. Crawford, Orange Co., Aug. 21, 1851. N.Y., R.C. 1876, N.B.S. 79, lic. Cl. Orange; Berca, 79-82, Paterson, 2d, 82-88, Philadelphia, 1st, 1888-1909, Ass., Marble Col. Ch., N.Y.C., 1910-17. Also S.S. Windsor Terrace, Brooklyn, 1909-11. S.S., Montclair Heights, 1917-18. Ph.D. by N.Y.U. 1889. D.D. by R.C. 1899.
- PUBLICATIONS: Exposition of S.S. Lessons in "Ch. Int.," 1887.—Many contributions to "Ch. Int."
- Milliken, Richard Peary, b. . . . ., lic. Cl. Orange, 1876; Grahamville, 76-83, (also S.S. at Claraville, 76-83, and S.S. Unionville, 77-83), Dashville Falls, 83-87, Newark, (Trinity Ch.), 87-93, d. Aug. 12. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1894, 210.
- Mills, Augustus W. Williamsburgh, 1893-4.
- Mills, B. Fay, (Congregationalist); Union Village, N.Y., 1882-3.
- Mills, Geo. N.Y.C. (Ger.) 1823-33.
- Mills, Geo. A., b. N.Y.C., Feb., 1839. R.C. 1863, N.B.S. 66, l. S.Cl. L.I.; Taghkanic, 1866-70, Castleton, 70-82, Northumberland, 82-4. Congregationalist.
- Mills, Samuel Wickham, b. in Orange Co., N.Y., April 5, 1820; R.C. 38, N.B.S. 42, l. Cl. N.B.; S.S. Bloomingburgh, Oct. 42-3, May; pastor, 43-58, Deerpark, 58-71. d. Nov. 27, 1902. D.D. by R.C. 1874.
- Dr. Mills was a man of charming personality, courtly bearing, wide culture, broad sympathies and Christ-like character. All the years of his ministry were passed within the bounds of the Classis of Orange, and he thus became preëminent among his brethren. His historical studies made him an authority on local history and his influence was extensive throughout the region of Orange County. Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 522.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Ref. D. Ch. of Walpack": a Hist. Ser. at Dedication of Ch. Bushkill, 1874. Ref. D. Ch. Port Jervis, 1737-1878; a Hist. Ser. 1878.
- Millspaugh, Alex. C., b. in Orange Co., N.Y., 1810; R.C. 38, N.B.S. 41, l. Cl. Orange; Middletown Village, 41-66, Jerusalem and Onesquethaw, 66-72, Schoharie Mt. and Central Bridge, 76-78, Union, 78-85, d. Dec. 3.
- Milne, Charles, b. 1820, R.C. 1842. N.B.S. 1842-3. Presbyterian. d. March 21, 1882.
- Minor, Albert Dod (s. of John Minor), b. Centreville, Mich., Jan. 12, 1850; R.C. 76, studied theology privately; lic. Cl. Montgomery, Ap. 79; St. Johnsville, 79-88, Mohawk, 88-91, Fort Herkimer, 88-95. d. Aug. 10, 1910. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 260.
- Minor, John, b. Lodi, N.Y., Nov. 14, 1814; R.C. 42, N.B.S. 45, l. Cl. N.B., Miss. to Ridgeway, Mich., 45-8, to Centreville, 48-50, to Keyport, 50-1, Leeds, 51-6, Cor. Sec. Bd. of Publication, 57-9, Flatbush. (Ulster Co.), 59-64, Glenville, 1st, 64-73, Port Jackson, 73-80; S.S. Cranesville, 79-80, Manheim, N.Y., 80-2, Currytown and Mapletown, 82-4, Sprakers, 84-5, Miss. at Norwich and Litchfield, Herkimer Co., N.Y., 85-7, (S.S. Hillsdale and Malden, N.Y., 87-8, S.S. Herkimer, N.Y., 89-90, d. Nov. 20.
- See Manual, 1902.



- Mitchell, Charles B. Congregationalist. Fairfield, N. J., 1903-05. Congregational, Fairmont, W. Va. D.D.
- Mitchell, Sam. S., b. 1839, New York; C.N.J. 1861, P.S. 1864; (Harrisburg, Pa., 1864-9, Washington, D.C., N.Y. Ave., 1869-78); Brooklyn Heights, 1878-80. See "P. Sem. Gen. Cat."
- Miyaka, Aragi, b. Okayama, Japan, Aug. 24, 1865. Studied at Doshisha English School, 1884. N.B.S. 1888. Laboring in Japan.
- Moelling, Peter A., Naumberg, 1880-4. New Bremen, 1884-7.
- Moerdyk, James E., b. Drenthe, Mich., May 2, 1870; H.C. 97. N.B.S. 1900, I. Cl. Wisconsin; Missionary in Arabia, 1900—
- Moerdyk, Peter, b. in the Netherlands, 1845; H.C. 66, H.S. 69; lic. Cl. Holland; Macon and South Macon, 69-71, Assist. Prof. Latin and Greek in Hope Coll., 71-3, Grand Rapids, 1st. 73-92, Chicago, Trinity Ch., 1892-1907, South Bend, Ind., 1908-14. D.D. by—
- PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Refd. Ch.," Grand Rapids, 1880.—Many contributions to the press.
- Moerdyk, Wm., b. Neth., Jan. 27, 1843. H.C. 1866, H.S. 69; lic. Cl. Holland; Drenthe, 69-72, Zeeland, 72-77, Milwaukee, 77-84, Holland, Ill., 84-86, Pella, Ia., 1st. 86-90, Muskegon, Mich., 1st. 90-92, Kalamazoo, Mich., 3d. 92-4, Milwaukee, Wis., 1st. 94-1900, Roseland, 1st. 1900-05, Zeeland, 2d. 1905-11, Grandville, 1911-13. d. Sept. 17, 1914. Editorial Staff De Hope, Leader, Heiderswereld, Member Council H.C. Member Bd. F.M. D.D. by R.C. 1882. Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 594.
- Moffett, Edwin Oscar, b. Westfield, N.J., Sept. 29, 1857; R.C. 82. N.B.S. 85, I. Cl. N.B. New Prospect, N.Y., 1885-1905, Central Bridge and Howe's Cave, 2d. 1906-12, Guilderland Centre, Helderberg, 1912—
- PUBLICATIONS: Hist. of New Prospect Ch., 75th anniversary. Hist. of Helderberg Ch., 150th anniversary. Poems, etc.
- Mohn, Leopold, b. Germany, Feb. 13, 1833; from Evan. Miss. Assoc., Berlin, 1854; North Bergen, 54-7, Hoboken, (Ger.), 57-85, d. Mar. 8. D.D. R.C. 1882.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Offenbarung und Wissenschaft," 1880.
- Mohn, Otto Leopold Frederick (son of Leopold Mohn), b. Hoboken, N.J., Feb. 1, 1874; R.C. 94, N.B.S. 97, I. Cl. Bergen; Fairfield, 97-1902, Greenville, Jersey City, 1902-1903, Assistant, Marble Col. Ch., N.Y.C., 1904-06. (Pres. Warsaw, N. Y., 1906-11). Port Richmond, S. I., 1911—
- Mollema, Bernard, b. in Netherlands, Oct. 3, 1843. Came to America, 1865. (Christian Reformed Church, 1873-93). Charles Mix, Platte, S.D., 1893-1901; Ringle, Forrestville, Wis., 1906-12. d. Sept. 10, 1919. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 274.
- Mollema, Henry (son of Bernard Mollema), b. Wellisburg, Ia., Jan. 15, 1878, H.C. 1907, W.T.S. 1910. I. by Cl. Holland. Muscatine, Ia., 1910-12; Vriesland, Mich., 1912-17; Spring Lake, Mich., 1917—
- Mollenbeck, Bernhard, b. Oct. 16, 1841, at Wesel, Germany; Roman Cath. Monastery; fled from it, 64; studied in Holland and at Dubuque Presb. Sem. 70; (Fremont, Neb., Alto; Fon du Lac; Holland; Salem, Mo.; Cong. or Presbyt. chs., 70-87; Doesburg, Netherlands, 87-89); Lennox, 1st, S.D., 89-92, Chapin, Ia., 92-1900, d. Ap. 27.
- Destined for the Roman priesthood, he forsook the Monastery to which he was sent, and found refuge in Holland, studying at Kampen under Dr. A. Kuyper. He did excellent service in several churches in America, and truly spent himself for Christ and His Church. See "Mints. Gen. Synod," 1900, 898.
- Moment, John J., b. Orono, Ontario, Feb. 1, 1875. P.C. 1896. Hartford Sem. 1906. I. by Pres. of Morris and Orange, 1907. Jersey City, N. J., Bergen, Ass., 1908-11. (Presbyterian, High St., Newark, 1911-1918). Crescent Ave., Plainfield, 1918—
- PUBLICATIONS: Faith in Christ, 1915. Various magazine articles.

Moncada, Pietro S., b. Pachini, Italy, Nov. 1, 1887. Ragusa College, 1905. Bible Teachers' Training Sch., N. Y., 1912. Received from Waldensian Ch. of Italy. 1. by Cl. of Poughkeepsie, 1912. Ord. by Cl. of Poughkeepsie, 1921. In charge of Italian Work at Beacon and Newburgh, N. Y.

PUBLICATIONS: *L' Era Nuova*, "Divine Service for Church and S.S."

Montaigne, John, (French Ref.), Fordham, 1696.

See "Watson's Huguenots of Westchester Co.," N.Y., 87, 88. "Bolton's Westchester Co.," ii. 332. "Waldron's Fordham," 87.

Monteith, Walter, b. at Broadalbin, N.Y. 178—; U.C. 1811, Tutor in U.C. 1812-15, N.B.S. 1818; Flatlands and Flatbush, 1819-20, (Schenectady Presbyt. 1820—, N.Y.C., Pearl St., 18—-29), d. 1834, May 5. See Manual of 1879.

Moore, George, Jr. N.B.S. 1917. 1. by Cl. Raritan. Irvington, N. J., 2d, 1917-20. (Congregational, 1920—).

Moore, Jas. G. Lafayette, Col. 1842, P.S. 1845; (Beaver Meadow); supplied Minisink, 1848-9; teacher at Blairstown, N.J., ———, (West Farms, N.Y.), d. 1858.

Moore, Wm. Lewis, b. Mar. 10, 1833, in N.Y.C.; R.C. 54, P.S. 57, lic. Presb. of Nassau, 56; (Wyoming, Pa., 57-8, S.S. West Milford, 59-60, S.S. Sparta, 60-62, S.S. Fort Lee, 70-3, New Providence, N.J., 63-70, all Presbyt.), Little Falls, N.J., 78-81, w. c.

Moore, William Shotwell, b. N.Y.C. July 22, 1813, N.B.S. 39, 1. Cl. N.B.; Unionville, Jan. 12, 40-50, New Prospect, 50-56, Unionville and Greenburgh, 56-64, Minisink, 64-69, Gilboa, 69-73, Woodstock, 73-79, w. c. Died Sept. 26, 1896.

He took a great interest in the extension of the Redeemer's Kingdom and was especially devoted to the maintenance of the Gospel in New York City. See Manual, 1902.

Morehouse, Harry C., b. Coeymans, N. Y., Feb. 25, 1878. R.C. 1905. N.B.S. 1908. 1. by Cl. Albany 1908. Ghent, N. Y., 2d, 1908-12, Central Bridge and Howe's Cave, N. Y., 2d, 1912—

MORGAN, JOHN FRANCIS, b. Minden, Mich., May 6, 1856; Taylor University; Christian Bib. Inst., 84; (Brougham, Ont.; Freehold, N.Y.; Ravenna, N.Y.; Conant, O.); Hamilton Grange, N.Y.C., 1890-2, Park Ch., Jersey City, 1892-1903. (Pres. Claremont Ch., Jersey City, 1903—).

Morgan, Joseph, b. 1674; ordained 1697, in Connecticut. (Bedford and East Chester, N.Y., 1699-1704, Greenwich, Ct., 1704-8, Freehold, Presbyt. 1708-31), Freehold and Middletown, N.J., 1709-31, (Hopewell and Maidenhead, N.J., 1732-7), d. 1740.

His father came to New London about 1647, under the lead of the younger John Winthrop. He is said to have been of Welsh origin. Joseph was subjected to persecutions in his ministry, on account of the manner of his ordination. His use of notes in preaching was much opposed by the neighboring ministers, so that he was obliged to desist. In 1708 he removed to Freehold, to take charge of the Scotch church there. The Dutch sought a part of his services, and he was also installed as their pastor, Oct. 19, 1709. On Sept. 21, 1710, he was received as a member of the Presbytery of Philadelphia. He learned the Dutch language out of pure zeal for the work. He gave the Dutch three-fourths of his services. About 1721 a revival was enjoyed. The next year he went to Connecticut to seek additional ministerial help, but in vain. He was the author of a number of printed sermons, on various subjects, and was in correspondence with Cotton Mather. A Latin letter of Morgan to Mather, dated 1721, is preserved at Worcester, Mass. He complains that he had very few books. He published treatises on "Baptism," on "Deism," on "Original Sin," and on "Sin its own Punishment." Also, a "Reply" to an anonymous railer against election. He says, in one of his publications, that as congregations keep their ministers free from worldly avocations, by liberal support, does the work of Christ flourish. Various charges were at length brought against

him, such as "practicing astrology, countenancing promiscuous dancing, transgressing in drink." (1728). They were not sustained. In 1736, intemperance was proved against him, but in 1738 he was restored. Subsequently, having heard Whitefield preach, he was so affected thereby that he went forth as an evangelist along the sea coast of New Jersey, and died in this work.—See "Hall's Hist. Ch. of Trenton," 45-50; "Webster's History of the Presbyt. Ch.," 335. "Rev. T. W. Wells' Hist. Disc. at Marlboro," 1877.

PUBLICATIONS: A Latin letter to Mather, 1721. (The original in Antiquarian Soc. at Worcester). Published in "Presbyt. Mag.," Nov., 1857.—Treatise on "Baptism."—A Treatise on "Original Sin."—A Treatise on "Sin, Its Own Punishment."—A Reply to an "Anonymous Railer Against Election."

Morris, Henry, b. near Buskirk's Bridge, Washington, N.Y., Sept. 19, 1803; Ham. C. 23, N.B.S. and P.S. 24-9, 1. Presbyt. Troy, Feb. 25, 29; ord. by same as an evangelist, Feb. 23, 31; (Miss. at Wapping, Ct., 29-32, Granville, N.Y., 32-4, Orwell, Vt., 34-41, supplied Burlington, Ct., 41-3), Union Village, 43-8, Easton, N.Y., (S.S.), 50-5, Cuddebackville, 55-62, serving in Christian Com. among the soldiers, Nov. 63-May 64, at Newbern, Roanoke, Is., and Plymouth, N.C.; supplying churches, 64-76, emeritus. Died Oct. 17, 1882. See also "P. Sem. Cat."

PUBLICATIONS: Sermons on Baptism. 1844.

Morris, Jonathan Ford, b. in Somerville, N.J., 1801; N.B.S. 1824; 1. Cl. N.B. 1824; Miss. successively at Ovid, Fayette, Pultneyville, and Wyanntskill, 1824-5, at Montville, 1825-7, at Amsterdam, (or Albany Bush), Glen, Charleston, Ephratah, Stone Arabia, Herkimer, Ford's Bush, Asquach, 1827-9, Nassau, 1829-32, w. c. Died July 11, 1886. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1887, 430.

Morris, John Neville, b. Jamaica, N.J., 1847. Ord. by Lutheran Ch. 1874. Lutheran pastorates 1874-1891, Rosendale, 1891-3, Newark, N.J. (Trinity), 1893-1907, Piermont, N.Y., 1907-15, d. April 18, 1921. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 642.

Morris, Ralph C., b. Lancaster, O., Sept. 4, 1880. R.C. 1903, N.B.S. 1906, 1. by Cl. Newark. Jersey City, Greenville, 1908-10, Brooklyn, Edgwood, 1912-16.

Morrison, John, b. Fishkill-on-the-Hudson, Dec. 12, 1859; R.C. 82, N.B.S. 86 1. Cl. . . . ., San Bernardino, Cal., . . . ., Oakland, Cal., Portland, Oregon, 92-99, d. July 26. "Biog. Notices Grads. R.C.," 1900, 29.

See account of his father in "Wicke's Hist. of Medicine, in N.J.," 338.

Morse, A. G. Cato. S.S. 1857-9.

(Morse, B. Y. Miss. to Rochester and Clove, 1828).

Morton, Thomas, b. Salem, Mass., June 8, 1851; Mad. U. 1879; U.T.S. 1886-9, N.B.S. 1881-2; ord. by Cl. Bergen, Ap. 17, 1888; S.S. Spotswood, N.J., 1890-1; New Salem, N.Y., 1892-3; Glenville, N.Y., 1893-5. Europe, 1895-6.

Mould, Elmer W. K. (Presbyterian). Little Falls, N.J., 1st, 1915-19. (Presbyterian). Professor of History and Biblical Literature, Elmira College, N.Y., 1919—

Moule, John G. R.C. 1834, P.S. 37; Unionville, 1837-9, Sand Beach, 1839-41 (Orwell; Damascus, Pa.; Colchester, N.Y.; Colicoon, N.Y.). See "P. Sem. Gen. Cat."

Moulinars, Jean Joseph Brumauld, (French Reformed), New York (French Ch.), Nov. 12, 1718-26, New Rochelle, 1726-41, died Oct.

He was a colleague of Mr. Rou, 1718-24. He was distinguished for a pacific disposition and unblamable life. But in 1724 his amicable relations with Rou came to a sudden end. Rou was inclined to Episcopacy, but Moulinars declared that Episcopacy and Romanism were as much alike as two fishes. Hence he began to oppose Rou, but the latter was far more

eloquent, and thereby attached the people to him for a while. But a new Consistory was elected, who favored Moulinars and was disposed to humble Rou. The latter refused to recognize the validity of their election. They ejected Rou from his office, but afterward regretted their act. Rou's adherents entered a complaint to Governor Burnet against these Elders. The Governor's Council urged them to be reconciled to each other, and finally the Elders offered to submit their differences to the Dutch ministers. But Rou, knowing that the French church was not formally organized, and since there was no Classis or Synod, he could not be restrained by the Elders, brought a bill in chancery before the Governor. Mr. Smith, the Elders' counsel, pleaded that the court had no jurisdiction; that the matter was purely ecclesiastical; that according to the Constitution of the Reformed Church in France, the Consistory were the only proper judges; and that from them an appeal lay to the Colloquy or Classis, then to the Provincial Synod, and then to the General Synod. Governor Burnet, however, overruled this plea, and the Elders, fearing they might become personally responsible for Rou's salary, reinstated him, and then they left the church. For a different account of these difficulties, see Rou.

See "Doc. Hist." iii. 64, 76, 77, 467-9, 1166, 1169; "Smith's Hist., N.Y.," 166-7; "Collections of the Huguenot Soc.," pp. xxxviii.-xliv.

Mueller. See Müller.

Muilenburg, Herbert S., b. Orange City, Ia. Grinnell Col. 1912, W.T.S. 1915. 1. by Cl. Ia. Inwood, Ia., 1916—

Muilenburg, Teunis William, b. Pella, Ia., June 15, 1864; H.C. 89, N.B.S. 92, 1. Cl. N.B. Boyden, Ia., 92-4, Grand Rapids, 7th, 94-8, Grand Haven, 1898-1908, Grand Rapids, Trinity, 1908-11, Kalamazoo, 2d, 1911-16, Missionary in California, 1917-19, South Holland, Ill., 1919—. S.C. Cl. G.R. School Director Grand Rapids.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in Leader, De Hope, etc.

Mulder, James B., b. Zeeland, Mich., Feb. 1, 1888. H.C. 1912. N.B.S. 1916, 1. by Cl. N.B. Peekskill, N.Y., 1916-20—, Raritan, 2d, Somerville, N.J., Assistant, 1920—

Mulder, John R., b. Nov. 28, 1893, Holland, Mich. H.C. 1917, W.T.S. 1921. P.G. Univ. Mich. 1918, 1. by Cl. Mich. Prof. Bible and Philosophy Central College 1921—

Mulder, Ties, Veendam, Neth., June 20, 1868. H.C. 1898, N.B.S. 1901. Missionary R.C.A. Oklahoma, 1901-07. Missionary, Presbyterian, Oklahoma, 1907-09.

Mulford, Henry Du Bois, b. in town of Livingston, Columbia Co., N.Y., Sept. 27, 1859; R.C. 81, N.B.S. 85, lic. by Cl. of Hudson; Six Mile Run, 85-89, Syracuse, 1st, 89-97, Prof. Eng. Lang. and Lit. R.C. 1897-1911, Upper Red Hook, N.Y., 1913-18, Greenport, N.Y., S.S., 1919-20. D.D. U.C. 1903. Trustee, Elmira C., 1893-5. R.C. 1895-7.

PUBLICATIONS: Hist. Disc. at 175th Anniversary, Six-Mile Run, N.J., 1885; Sermon: "Relation of Dutch Pride to the Dutch Church," 1893; Hist. Add.: "The Centennial of Onondaga Co., N.Y.," 1894—"Recollections of Dr. W. H. Campbell," in "Memorial," 55.

Muller, Cornelius, b. April 6, 1879, Danforth, Ill. H.C. 1907, W.T.S. 1910, 1. by Cl. Holland. Bethany, Sully, Ia., 1910-13, Sayville, N.Y., 1913-20, Grand Rapids, Mich., 4th, 1920—

Muller, Erich Theodore, b. Lawrence, Mass., May 1, 1895. N.Y. Univ. 1916, N.B.S. 1919, 1. by S. Cl. Bergen 1919. Clove Valley Chapel, S.I., 1919-20, Stanton, N. J., 1921—

Müller, Fred., b. June 18, 1869, in Sinsheim, Baden, Germany; Bloomfield Acad. Dept. 93, Theolog. Dept. 96, P.G. N.Y. Univ. 1. Presbyt. Newark, 96; ord. by Presb. of Monmouth, Oct. 14, 96 (Pres. South River, N.J., 96-9), Albany, 4th, 1890—. Examiner in Heb. since 1910 and Head of Ger. Dept. Albany High School since 1908. Editor of Hansfreind.

Muller, George Christopher, b. July 3, 1859, Sinsheim, Baden, Germany.



Bloomfield Sem. 1887, l. by Pres. Brooklyn 1887. (Pres Fairmount, O., 87-9, Lawrence, Mass., 1889-1906, Ger. Ref., Philadelphia, 1906-07, St. John's Ger. Ref., Philadelphia, 1907-08, Ger. Ref., Ebenezer, N.Y., 1908-10). Jersey City, 1st, Ger. Evangelical, 1910-19, Melrose, First Evangelical, N.Y.C., 1919.

PUBLICATIONS: Editor Altin Himbote. Theses. Many pamphlets.

Muller, John, b. at Kaeslitz, Duchy S. Meiningen, Ger., June 22, 1826; R.C. 51, N.B.S. 54, l. Cl. N.Y.; Wolcott, 54-7, Miss. in Philadelphia, 57-8, Burlington, Ia., 58-61, Silver Creek, 61-71, Peoria, 71-93, President, Pleasant Prairie College, (now Academy), 94-7; emeritus, 1898, S.S., Peoria, 1901-02. d. Oct. 23, 1910. Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 260.

PUBLICATIONS: A volume of 12 sermons. Contributions to German Periodicals.

Muller, Mathew, b. Baden, Germany, May 31, 1865. Bloomfield Sem. 1892. Jersey City, 1st, 1892-3, Bayonne, 3d, Ger., 93-7. (Pres. Zion Ger., N.Y.C., 1897-1903). Jersey City, 1st, Ger., 1903-10, d. Feb. 15. Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 829.

Mulligan, John, b. in Ireland, 1793; Rector of Gr. School at N.B. 28-30; teacher in N.Y.C., 29-61, d.; also Prof Latin and Greek in N.Y. University, 32-3.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Exposition of the Grammatical Structure of the English Language," 12mo, pp. 574, N.Y., 1852.—Reviewed in "Ch. Int.," Ap 28, 1852.—Abridgement of the same, 1854.

Mundhenke, W. R., b. Freeport, Ill., Oct. 31, 1854. Dubuque C. & S. 1879. (Pres. Ger., Wheeling, Ill., Rockville, Plattsville, Wis. Prof. Theo. Sem., Dubuque). Elim, Kings, Ill., 1904-14. d. Sept. 29.

He was a student and an earnest preacher of the Gospel Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 926.

Munn, Anson F., b. in Stockbridge, Mass., 1828; R.C. 52, N.B.S. 56, l. Cl. N.B.; East New York, 56-68, Coxsackie Landing, 68-77, d. June 26. See Manual of 1879.

Munro, John J. Presbyterian. S.S., Bushwick, 1909-10. Presbyterian 1912. Murden, Benjamin F., b. N.Y.C., Dec. 16, 1817; R.C. 43; N.B.S. 46, l. Cl.

N.Y.; Taghkanic (Copake), 47-50, Union, 50-54. (Presbyt. Mitford, 57-1861, Plymouth, 61-68, Dearborn and Sheldon, 68-70, Montague, 70-81); d. 1891, Ap. 14. See "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1891, 22.

Murdoch, David, Catskill, 1842-51, d. 1861.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Minister of Christ in His Sphere an Object of Holy Admiration": a Sermon at the Ordination of Rev. David Murdoch, Jr., at New Milford, Ct., 1850.

(See "Union Sem. Gen. Cat." for items concerning David Murdoch, Jr.).

—"The Dutch Domine of the Catskills, or the Times of the Bloody Brandt," 1861.

Murgatroyd, Edwin R., b. N.Y.C., 1855; C.C. N.Y. 79, U.S. 83, lic. Cl. N.Y. See "U. Sem. Gen. Cat."

Murphy, Jas., b. near Rhinebeck, 1788; N.B.S. 1814, l. Cl. N.B. Rochester, Wawarsing, and Clove. 14-25, Glenville, 2d, 26-34; (also Miss. at Rexfordville, 30), St. Johnsville and Manheim, 34-7, Herkimer and German Flats, 37-41, Herkimer and Frankfort, 39-40, Herkimer and Mohawk, 40-2, Coeymans, 42, S.S., New Baltimore, 42-3, Herkimer, 43-49, S.S., Columbia, 50-4, Frankfort, 54-7, d. 1857.

He enjoyed in a high decree the respect and esteem of his fellow-citizens, on account of his learning, his meekness, and his assiduity as a Christian teacher. He was fond of study, had a special relish for the classics, and some of the natural sciences. He was a preacher of superior abilities, and a pastor of approved fidelity. He was strongly urged to accept a call to the Ger. Ref. Ch. of Harrisburgh, in 1837, but declined.



PUBLICATIONS: "Bible and Geology." 1850.—Art. in "Sprague's Annals" on Rev. Jer. Romeyn.

Murphy, Harry W., b. Havre de Grace, Md., 1876. Studied privately, 1. by Newark Conference M.E. Ch. 1908. (M.E. pastorate 1908-12). Collegiate Church, N.Y.C., Sunshine Chapel, 1912—

Murphy, J. Harvey, b. Paterson, N.J., April 28, 1882. R.C. 1906, N.B.S. 1909, 1. by Cl. Paramus. Philadelphia, 1st, 1909-11, Amsterdam, Trinity, 1911-16, Jersey City Heights (Central Ave.), 1916-21, Hudson, N.Y., 1921—

Murray, Chauncy D. Y.C. & Y. Sem., Market Street, N.Y.C., 1861-3. Left the ministry for the law. Became a leading political orator. Died Jan. 19, 1885.

Murray, Chester P., b. Pa., 1845, C.N.J. 72, P.S. 75; Lodi, N.Y., 85-6. For other details, see "P. Sem. Cat."

Muste, Abraham J., b. Zeeland, Neth., June 8, 1885, H.C. 1905, N.B.S. 1909, 1. by Cl. G.R. Col. Ch., N.Y.C., Fort Washington, 1909-14, Congregationalist, 1914—

Muste, Cornelius B. H.C. 1914, N.B.S. 1917, 1. by Cl. N.B. Amsterdam, Trinity, 1917-18, Catskill, 1918-21, Jersey City, Bayonne, 5th St., 1921—

Muyskens, Arie, 1. by Cl. Ia., Sioux Falls, S.D., 1909-11, Presbyterian.

Muyskens, John. 1. by Cl. Ulster, 1912, Port Ewen, N.Y., 1912-15, Piermont, N.Y., 1915-18.

Muzelius, Frederick, b. in Germany, 1704; Tappan, 1726-49, d. 1782, Ap. 7. He began as a conservative member of the Coetus party, but soon became doubtful, if not positively antagonistic to them. He had considerable difficulty with the church of Tappan, and in 1749 was obliged to desist preaching.—Ecc. Rec. N.Y., many letters of references. See "Cole's Hist. Ch. of Tappan," 1894.

Myer, see Meyer.

Myer, Gilbert McP., b. at Cocksackie, 1815; R.C. 1838, N.B.S. 1841, 1. Cl. Greene, 1841; Cohoes, 1841-6, d. See Manual of 1879.

Myers, Abraham H. Cobleskill, N.Y., 1833.

Myers, Alfred Edwards, b. N.Y.C., Dec. 29, 1844; Wms. C. 66; N.B.S. 66-7, P.S. 68-9, U.T.S. 69-70, lic. S. Cl. L.I.; ord. on Oct. 9, 1870; Bethany Chapel, Brooklyn, 70-1, in Europe, 71-2, Bronxville, N.Y., 72-6, Owasco, N.Y., 77-9; (Owasco, Presb., 79-85; Syracuse, N.Y., 85-93); assistant pastor Collegiate Ch., 5th av. and 29th st., 1892-1915, d. Sept. 16.

Dr. Burrell said of him: "A sweeter disposition, a more sensitive conscience, a more symmetrically furnished mind I have never known. Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 931.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Sociable, the Entertainment, and the Bazaar": Philadelphia, 1882.—"The Best Way of Giving," 1891.—Contributions to the Religious Press.

Myers, Chs. Morris, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., Aug. 9, 1875; N.Y.U. 96, N.B.S. 99, lic. and ord. by Cl. N.Y.; Missionary at Nagasaki, Jpan., teaching in Steele College, 1899-1904. Presbyterian Missionary, China, 1904—.

Myers, Henry Van Schoonhoven, b. N.Y.C., May 27, 1842; W.C. 65, N.B.S. 68, 1. S. Cl. L.I.; traveling in Europe, 68-70; assistant to Quackebush, Prospect Hill, N.Y.C., May-Oct., 70; ord. by Cl. Hudson, Feb. 14, 71; Upper Red Hook, 71-4, South Brooklyn, 74-81, Newburgh, 82-91, Union, N.Y.C., 91-4. Church of the Comforter, N.Y.C., 1894-1903, American Bible Society, Shanghai, China, 1903-08. Retired. S.T.D. Univ. N.Y. 1887.

Myles, Wm. Guthrie. Walpack, Upper, Pa., 1896-7, Garfield, N. J., 1897-1901, Presbyterian, 1902—

Mytton, L. V.C. Pennsylvania Lane, Ill., 1909-11. (Presbyterian, 1911).

- Nance, Thomas A. Received from A.M.E. Ch. S.C. 1903. Bethel, Shiloh, Magnolia, S.C., 1904-1911. (Lynchburg). Dismissed to Presbyterian Church.
- Nasholds, Wm. Hosea, b. Knox, N.Y., Feb. 22, 1851; R.C. 76, N.B.S. 79, 1. Cl. Albany; Ramapo and Ramsays, 79-80, Geneva, 80-2, Farmer, N.Y., 82-7, Schodack Landing, 87-91, Bethlehem, N.Y., 1891-1905, Rotterdam, N.Y., 2d, 1906-20.
- Neal, Ava, C.C. 1810, tutor in R.C. 14; N.B.S. 16, 1. Cl. N.B.; Pompton Plains and Fairfield, 17-22, Pompton Plains, 22-8, suspended in 29, restored 33, d. 1839.
- PUBLICATIONS: "An Abstract of Dr. Livingston's Theology." 2 editions. 1st, 1831; 2d, 1832.
- Neal, Robt. Prattsville, N. Y., 1895-6.
- Neander, J. Miss. to Jews, 1846-8.
- Neander, John, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., March 19, 1882. R.C. 1911, N.B.S. 1914, 1. by Cl. Albany 1914. Gardiner, N.Y., 1914-18, Hillsborough (Millstone), 1918—
- Neef, G. L. N.Y.C., Norfolk St. (Ger.), 1875-83, (Lancaster, Pa., G.R.C. 1883—).
- Neef, Jacob F., b. Feb. 1, 1827, in Germany; Stuttgardt Coll., Germany; c. to America, 1853; N.B.S. 1858, lic. Cl. N.Y., Plainfield and Warren, 1858-64, Albany, 4th, 1865-88, Feb. 6. See Mints. Gen. Syn., 1888, 680.
- Neerken, Nich. H.C. 1871, H.S. 1874. (Pres. Dwight Mission, Cherokee Nation, Ind. Ter.). d. Jan. 3, 1887.
- Nettinga, Siebe C., b. Feb. 7, 1875, Freesland, Neth. H.C. 1900, W.T.S. 1903, 1. by Cl. Ia. Spring Lake, Mich., 1903-09, Chicago, Ill., Englewood, 1st, 1909-12, Grand Rapids, Mich., 5th, 1912-18, Professor of Historical Theology, W.T.S. 1918—. D.D. by H.C. 1919.
- PUBLICATIONS: Articles in De Hope, Leader. Chapters in this work.
- Nevius, Elbert, b. near Six Mile Run, N.J., Sept. 4, 1808; R.C. 30, N.B.S. 34, 1. by Cl. Cayuga; Miss. at Lyons, 1835, Arcadia, 35-36, voyage to Java, June-Sept., 36, Batavia, 36-39, Pontianak, 39-44, (voyage to Singapore, 42), returned to America, 1844; Stuyvesant, 46-86, S.S. at Stuyvesant Falls, 86-89. Died Sept. 29, 1897.
- In early life he moved, with his father, to a farm near Ovid, N.Y. In 1836 he and his wife went, in company with Revs. Ennis, Doty, Youngblood and their wives, and Miss Condit, a sister of Mrs. Nevius, to Borneo. They had expected to go to China, but the way was closed. Upon returning to America in 1844, he spent two years in presenting the work of Foreign Missions to the churches. His father and an elder brother were men of strong religious character, and he received from them impressions which influenced his whole life. They abolished the use of intoxicating liquor in harvesting at a time when such conduct was ridiculed. The difficulties of Foreign Mission work at the time he entered upon it were very great. He penetrated regions in Borneo where no white man had previously entered. The ill-health of his wife compelled his return home; and here his labors were abundantly blessed. His was one of the most Christ-like of lives. His character seemed well-nigh the perfected fruit of Christian faith. He was a man of quick sympathies and strong affections. He was friendly to every one, and every one was a friend to him. His mind was a rich storehouse of memorized Scripture, hymns and religious poems. Hence he was ever ready with apt quotations. He was remarkably gifted in public prayer—reverent, comprehensive, using beautiful language, abounding in Biblical expressions, and all uttered in childlike faith. The work of missions always had a large place in his heart and prayers. He presented the cause every month to his people, and was a liberal giver to the cause, as well as to all other good works. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1898, 235.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1898, 9.

PUBLICATIONS: Art. in "Sprague's Annals" on Rev. W. J. Pohlman.—Sketch of the Classis of Rennselaer. 1876.

(Nevius, John Livingston, also of Six Mile Run, a Presbyterian missionary in China for many years. See his life by the Presbyterian Board).

New, Wm. E., b. Dec. 23, 1830. N.B.S. 1856-7. Never ordained. d. June 8, 1904.

Newton, E. H. Easton, N.Y. (S.S.), 1843, Buskirk, N.Y., 1845-8.

Nicholas, John Frederick, b. Bethlehem, Pa. Muhlenberg Col. Y. Div. Sch. Ord. by Congregationalists. (Blue Rapids, Kan., Elizabeth N. J., Huntingdon Valley, Pa., Freeland, Pa.). West Hurley and Woodstock, N. Y., 1920—. Moderator Pres. of Lehigh, Pa. D.D.

PUBLICATIONS: Sermons in Brooklyn Eagle.

Nicholls, Thos., b. at Yonkers, N.Y., 1838; C.N.J. 56, U.S. 60, A.S. 61; (Chester, N.Y., 63-71), Queens, L.I., 71-5, (New Brunswick, 1875-9). See "U. Sem. Gen. Cat."

PUBLICATIONS: "Sermon on Preaching to the Conscience," 1873.

Nichols, Thomas McB., b. Chester, N.Y., April 3, 1864. P.U. 1884, U.S. 1889, 1. by Pres. Hudson, 1888. (Pres. Nyack, N.Y., 1889-93, Germantown, Pa., 1893-1905, West End Col., N.Y.C., Ass., 1906-1921. Presbyterian.

PUBLICATIONS: Preaching 1904.

Nickerson, Norman Fred., b. Putnam Co., N.Y., Nov. 26, 1836; law, 62-5, teacher, 65-73, U.S. 74, (Presbyt. 75-81), Prattsville, 81-5, Glenville, 85-91, Miss. Centreville City, S.D., 91-6, Miss. Britton, Mich., 1896-1900; Presbyt. See "U. Sem. Gen. Cat."

Nickse, Louis. Jersey City, 1st German Evangelical, —1902, North Bergen, 1902-05, Brooklyn, Church of Jesus, 1905-07. Presbyterian.

Nicolai, Nathaniel, b. Riga, Russia, March 19, 1866, Riga G., 1882. N.B.S. 1889-90; Canarsie, 1889-90.

Niehaus, Harm. Heyen, b. April 8, 1871, Bunde, East Friesland. Miss. Training Sch., Baak, Switzerland, 1896, 1. by S. Dakota Cl. Ref. Ch. U.S. 1899, Lennox, 1st, S.D., 1906-08, Inwood, Ia., 1913-14, Baker, Ia., 1914-15.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for press.

Niehoff, John, b. at Logu Ostfriesland, Ger., June 6, 1838; Forreston, 86-8, Pekin, 2d, Ill. (Ger.) 88-92. Died Mar. 3, 1892.

For a number of years he was pastor of the German Reformed Church in Pekin. In a city where the social habits, in reference to beer drinking and Sabbath observance, were not very strict, Mr. Niehoff took a firm stand against those customs, which he saw were undermining the foundations of morality and religion. His firm stand against these evils brought him many trials from his German brethren, but his consistent life and Christian spirit made him a power for good in that city, and especially among the young.—"Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1892, 656.

Niemeyer, George, b. Groningen, Netherlands, Mar. 20, 1854; H.C. 79, N.B.S. 82, 1. Cl. Holland; Detroit, Mich., 82-4, Vriesland, Mich., 84-6, Cleveland, O., 86-90, Pond's, N.J., 90-3, Shokan and Shandaken, N.Y., 93-8, Otley, Ia., 1899-1901. Classical Missionary, Cl. Ia., 1901-05, Chicago, Northwestern, 1905-08, Summit, Ill., 1908-13, Classical Missionary, Cl. Cascades, 1913, d. Sept. 4. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 249.

Niemeyer, H., George, Ia., 1894-5.

Nies, Helenus Elizaas, b. in Groningen, Netherlands, Feb. 24, 1844; H.C. 73, H.S. 76, 1st, Cl. Holland; Saugatuck, 76-80, Paterson, Union Refd. (Hol.) 1880-1910, Emeritus, 1910—. Also agent of Bd. of Dom. Missions, 1890-1, and for several years after 1893, to meet Holland immigrants arriving at Castle Garden, N.Y.C.

Nies, Maurice G., b. Paterson, N.J., Feb. 10, 1881 (son of Rev. H. E. Nies). Central Col. 1909, N.B.S. 1912, 1. by Cl. Passaic, Montville, N.J., 1912-12, Glenville, 1st (Schenectady, N.Y.), 1914-18. (Pres., 1918-19). Hull, Ia., 1919-20, Cossackie, N.Y., 1st, 1921—

- Nietzer, Charles. German, 4th, N.Y.C., 1916-18. Presbyterian.
- Niewenhyt. See Van Niewenhuysen.—"Gunn's Livingston," 49, and "Rogers' Discourse," 63.
- Niles, Edward, b. York, Pa., Sept. 18, 1868; Wms. C. 91, U.S. 94, 1. Cl. Kingston; Gardiner, 94-9, Assistant N.Y.C., Middle Collegiate, 98-1901, South Bushwick, 1901-1910, Holland, Mich., Hope, 1910-11. (Pres. 1911—).
- Noble, Geo. Pleasants, b. N.Y.C., Jan. 4, 1846; W.C. 65, U.S. 68; Brooklyn, Myrtle Av. (S.S.), 68-9. See "U. Sem. Gen. Cat."
- Noble, Harry W., b. Catskill, N.Y., June 25, 1882. R.C. 1906, N.B.S. 1909, 1. by Cl. Greene. High Falls, Clove, N.Y., 1909-13, Rochester, 2d, N.Y., 1913-16, Jersey City, LaFayette, 1916—
- Noe, D. D. S.S. Columbia and Warren, 1835.
- Norris, James Avery, b. Westfield, N.Y., 1857; R.C. 82, U.S. 85; Hastings-on-the-Hudson, 1888-95. See "U. Sem. Gen. Cat."
- Nott, Chas. De Kay, b. Norman Vale, N.Y., Sept. 12, 1833; U.C. 54, U.S. 56, N.B.S. 59, lic. Cl. Albany; Mohawk, 1859-64. Presbyterian. d. May 18, 1904. D.D. U.C. 1874. See "U. Sem. Gen. Cat."
- Nott, John, (s. of Rev. J. Eliphalet Nott, formerly President of U.C.), b. at Albany, 1801; U.C. 23, A.S. and P.S.; tutor in U.C. 30. Assist. Prof. Rhetoric U.C. 39-54; Rotterdam, 2d, 41-54; also supplying at times Princeton, N.Y.; residing at Goldsborough, in North Carolina, 54-60, S.S., Auriesville, 61-78, d. May 12, 1878. See Manual of 1879, and "P.S. Gen. Cat."
- Noyes, Stephen Dutton, b. in Newburyport, Mass., Ap. 14, 1841, Am. C. 66, studied theology in Baltimore, served in Presby. chs. until 1883. Kingston, (Fair st.), 83-94, d. Mar. 14. D.D. from U.C. 1892.
- Dr. Noyes had few equals as a man and a preacher. He was especially skilled in clothing profound thoughts in beautiful diction.
- See Manual, 1902.
- Nucella, John Peter, elected by the Classis of Amsterdam, from three candidates, to go to Kingston, N.Y., Mar. 15, 1694; ord. by Cl. Amsterdam, Ap. 13, 1694, c. to America, 1695; Kingston, 1695-1704, also supplied Albany, 1698-1700, during the interval between Dellius and Lydius. In 1704, went to London, to take charge of Queen Anne's Dutch Chapel there. Died, Jan., 1722.
- His name does not appear in the catalogues of Leyden, Utrecht, or Groningen, yet the name Nucella several times appears in those catalogues. Isaac Nucella, b. 1666, matriculated at Leyden, Mar. 18, 1693, for the study of medicine. His residence was Mulhemis—Montanus. One of the same name and residence, matriculated at Utrecht in 1697. There was a Johannes Nucella, b. 1709, of Culenburg, who matriculated at Leyden on Sept. 22, 1729, for the study of Theology. There was also an Edwardus Nucella, of London, b. 1759, who matriculated at Leyden, in 1778, for the study of law. Our Kingston Nucella had an English wife, and this, no doubt, had something to do with his moving to London; and the Edward, last-mentioned, was probably a grandson. He was a candidate of a strong faction in the Church of New York, in 1698, when that church had so much trouble in choosing a pastor.
- He was a candidate for the ministry when the Classis of Amsterdam put the call of Kingston in his hands. The Classis said he was well-spoken, studious, edifying; "one also who has been tried by us for many years." Regret was expressed by the Classis that he was not able to preach in the English language. On account of the preceding troubles at Kingston the Classis exhorted the church to receive him with all the respect and deference due to an ambassador of God. It was through his caution that dissensions were prevented at Albany, when Freeman attempted to anticipate Lydius in settling there. (FREEMAN, LYDIUS). The Classis subsequently commended him for his prudence in this affair. In 1704 he was



appointed by Queen Anne to take charge of the Dutch Chapel Royal of St. James, in London. This had been founded by William III, upon his accession to the English throne, about 1688, and was continued with a succession of Dutch ministers until 1809, when, on account of a fire in the Palace, the Dutch service therein was discontinued.

The original Minutes of this Chapel are still preserved in the Somerset House, London, and were examined by E. T. Corwin in 1898. See also "Burn's History of the Foreign Refugees in England," pages 222-3, London, 1846.—"Ecc. Rec. N.Y.," many letters. "Col. Docs.," N.Y., iv. 582. "Doc. Hist.," N.Y., iii. 77. The study of the published documents of the Church of Austin Friars, London, would probably throw some light on his history. Nykerk, G. J., b. in Hellendom, Overisel, Netherlands, Jan. 25, 1819; studied theology with Rev. John Van Vleck, 1858; lic. by Cl. Holland; Overysse, 58-91; pastor emeritus 91-1899; d. July 11.

He became an earnest leader among the young during the great spiritual awakening in the Netherlands, about 1836-40, under the preaching of Van Raalte, Van der Menlen and Bolks. He joined his friends at Overysse, Mich., in 1849, two years after their emigration. He at once engaged in active labors in the church, and on the removal of Pastor Bolks, was urged to become its pastor. He studied for the work, and was one of the first theological graduates of Holland Academy. He was a man full of the Spirit, and his ministry was, of course, abundantly blessed with revivals. Of a tender and sympathetic nature, he was accessible to all. He was of a practical turn of mind, and his preaching brought the truth straight to the heart. He was unswerving in his fidelity to the great evangelical truths of redemption. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1900, 899.

Oakes, Chandler A., b. Chester, Pa., June 10, 1865; Lafayette College, 1891. U.S., 1891-3. Licensed by Presbytery of Newcastle, Delaware, March 1, 1893. (Assistant pastor Brooklyn Tabernacle, 1892-4). Fair Street Reformed Church, Kingston, N.Y., 1894-8. Atty. and Couns. at Law Kingston, N.Y., 1898-1913. Died. Ph.D. by Taylor University, Fort Wayne, Ind., 1893. See "U. Sem. Gen. Cat."

Oakey, Peter D., b. New Brunswick, June 22, 1816; R.C. 41. N.B.S. 44, 1. Cl. N.Y., Oyster Bay, 44-7, Brooklyn, Middle, 47-9, (Jamaica, Presbyt., 50-70), teaching at Neshanic, 70-6, also supplying Three Bridges, 73-6; (Springfield, L.I., Presbyt., 76-87), w. c. Died Oct. 4, 1895. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Edited an edition of Rev. B. F. Stanton's Sermons, 1848.—"The War; its Origin, Purposes, and our Duty Respecting It," 1861.—Thanksgiving Sermon.—"Christian Watchfulness."—200th Anniversary of Presbyt. Church, Jamaica, L.I.—Funeral Sermon of "Nathan Shelton, M.D."—Address before the Queen's Co. School Convention, on "Thales, the first Ionic School-teacher."—A New Year's Exhortation, 1868.—Hist. of Presbyt. Ch. of Jamaica, L.I.

Oehl, John Jacob, (Oel, or Ehlig, or Ehle), b. about 1690, studied at Heidelberg, ordained in England, 1722, came to America with a company of Germans, 1722, labored among the Germans along the Hudson, 1722-4; in Schoharie Co. and the Valley of the Mohawk 1724 for many years. He also supplied Kinderhook occasionally, 1720-7. Died 1777.

He wrote to the Mission Society in England on July 29, 1724, that he had been ordained by the Bishop of London in 1722, and had accompanied a colony of Germans to New York in the same year; that he had labored at first along the Hudson (after J. F. Haeger's death), but had subsequently removed to Schoharie. He asked that society to give him the same salary as Haeger had received. They refused to do this, but said that if he would send them his certificates to corroborate his statements, they would make him a present of \$100. He probably did send them or at least satisfied them; for the next year he received \$100 for past services; and



again on Sept. 30, 1734, he thanks the society for its support. He was naturalized in 1732. He also, like Haeger, labored among the Indians.

See Good's Hist. Rfd. Ch. in U.S. 147-8.

See a letter of his to Sir Wm. Johnson, 1762, in "Doc. Hist.," iv., 198.  
Oerter, John Henry, b. in Westphalia, Germany; N.B.S. 1856, 1. Cl. N.Y., 1856; Warren, 1856-8, German, 4th, N.Y.C., 1858-1915. Died Jan. 24.

He was a scholarly man and an able administrator. He served in the Bd. of F.M. for 32 years, and his long pastorate of 57 years in New York City was probably unique in that city.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 600. D.D., R.C., 1878.

PUBLICATIONS: Art. on "Socialism," 1878.—Vedder Lectures on "Socialism," 1887.—Bibelcatechismus für die Sonntagschule und den Confirmanden-unterricht, 1884.

Offord, Robt. Marshall, (son of Rev. John Offord), b. Sept. 17, 1846, at St. Anstell, Cornwall, Eng.; studied the Classics and Theology in England. Came to America, 1870; lic. and ord. by the Methodist Prot. Ch., N.Y. Conf. 76. Entered R.C.A. 78. Lodi, N.J., 78-84, again 1901-1904. On editorial staff of "N.Y. Observer," 1879-97. LL.D. by Taylor Univ. Ind.

PUBLICATIONS: "Heart-Song," a volume of Hymns, with preface by Dr. T. L. Cuyler.—"Life's Golden Lamp," consisting of the very words of Christ, as found in the four Gospels, with a page of comment on each passage, by 366 clergymen, of all lands.—"Life of Jerry McAuley;" several editions. Many articles in the press.

Ogden, I. G. Buskirks, 1876-80.

Oggel, Engelbert Christian, b. Axel, Netherlands, Sept. 28, 1841; R.C. 63, N.B.S. 66, 1. Cl. Holland; New Holland, 66-9, Editor of "De Hope," and Treas. of Hope College, 69-71, pastor elect, Graapschap, 71-2, Grand Haven, 72-7, (Kankakee, Ill., Presbyt. 77-80, Chicago, Westminster Presbyt. 80-4, Bethel Union Ch. and Editor of "The Friend," at Honolulu, 84-7, Pullman, Ill., Presbyt. 87-90), St. Thomas, W.I., 90-3, (S.S. Pullman, Ill., 93-4, traveled in Europe, 94-6, New Paltz, N.Y., 1896-1908. Died Nov. 6, 1910. D.D., L.F.C., 1890.

Dr. Oggel was a man of varied and many gifts, but was chiefly noted for his oratorical ability. He was a master of both the Dutch and English languages. He was also an earnest Christian walking in the light which grew brighter toward the end. Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 261.

Oggel, M. Verne, b. Holland, Mich., May 23, 1889. Univ. Mich., 1911. N.B.S., 1914, S.S. Red Bank, N.J., 1912-14. New Paltz, N.Y., 1914-18. Chaplain U.S.A., 1918. Presbyterian.

Oggel, Pieter J. Grand Haven, 1856-9, Pella, 60-63, Prof. in Hope College, 68-9, d. Dec. 13.

Oghimi, Moto, (Japanese), H.C. 1879, N.B.S. 82, 1. Cl. N.B.; ord. by Cl. Albany, 1882. Minister in Japan.—See his expression of grief on the death of Rev. Dr. A. T. Stewart, 1878, in "Stewart Memorial," page 41.

Ogilvie, James Glaen, b. 1794, lic. 1826; Montville, 1826-7, Miss. at Little Falls and Fairfield, 1827-9, Fairfield, 1829-32, d. Aug. 5, from injuries received by being thrown from his horse.

Ohori, Ernest Atsushi, b. Tokyo, Japan, Sept. 2, 1880. Wooster Univ. 1906, N.B.S. 1909, 1. by Cl. N.B. 1909. Missionary to the Japanese in New York City, 1909—

PUBLICATIONS: Monthly—The Eastern Light, 1918—

Oi, Mitsuye, (Japanese), b. Oct. 30, 1864. R.C. 1892, N.B.S. 95, 1. Cl. N.B. Teaching in Japan, 1895-1903, d. Oct. 1.

Olandt, Claus, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., 1858. C.U. Sec. of International Com. Y.M.C.A. 1881. Founder of Sunnyside Ref. Ch., L.I., 1896. 1. by Pres. Ozark, 1903. (Bethany Pres. Ch., Joplin, Mo., 1903-1905). Cortlandtown, Mont Rose, N.Y., 1905-20, Blawenburg, N.J., 1921—

Oldenburgher, Tenuis. Charles Mix, S.D., 1914-16. (Nederdeutsch Ger-eformeerde Gemeente, Muskegon, Mich., 1916—

Olinda, Douw. S.S., Auriesville, 1845-6.

Oliver, Matthew Newkirk, b. Marbletown, N.Y., Nov. 12, 1834; U.C. 57, N.B.S. 71, l. Cl. Kingston; Clover Hill, 71-84, Rosendale, 84-90, Tappan, 90-1901, d. Dec. 12, 1904.

Mr. Oliver was a very modest man, but strong in Christian principle. By speech and through the press he spoke for Christ and evinced a high order of ability and a wide range of study. See Min. Gen., 1905, 282.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in the press especially on the relation of Christianity to various scientific theories.

Olney, Eugene C. Wynantskill, N.Y., 1891-2.

Oltmans, Albert, b. Zuidbroek, Prov. of Groningen, Netherlands, Nov. 19, 1854; H.C. 83, N.B.S. 86, lic. and ord. by Cl. of Grand River, Aug. 12, 86; Missionary in South Japan, 1886-1902. Missionary in North Japan, 1902-07. Acting Sec. Bd. F.M., Western District, 1907-10. Missionary in Japan, 1910—. Vice Pres. Gen. Syn., 1903, 1908. D.D., H.C., 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Tokyo Letters in Church Papers.

Oosterhof, Albert, b. Spring Lake, Mich., Nov. 24, 1866; H.C. 92, W.S. 95, l. Cl. Holland; Greenleafon, Minn., 95-1901, Danforth, Ill., 1901-1904. New Era, Mich., 1904-09. Freemont Centre, Mich., 1909-14. Decatur, Mich., 1914-18. DeMotte, Ind., 1918—.

Oppie, John, b. at Griggstown, N. J., 1854; R.C. 1874, N.B.S. 1878, lic. Cl. N.B.; Geneva, 1878-9. Died Feb. 29, 1880.

Ormiston, Wm., b. in parish of Symington, Lanarkshire, Scotland, Ap. 23, 1821; moved to Canada, 1834; University of Victoria Coll., Cobourg, Can., 1848; classical tutor in same, 45-7. Prof. of Moral Philosophy in same, 47-8; pastor of Newtonville, Can., 49-53, mathematical master and lecturer in Nat. Phil. and Chemistry, Normal Schools, Toronto, 53-7, examiner in Toronto University, 54-7, superintendent of Classical grammar schools, in Province of Ontario, 55-63, pastor of Central Presbyt. Ch. Hamilton, Can., 57-70; Collegiate Ch., 5th av. and 29th st., N.Y.C., 70-88, supplied pulpits in Pasadena, Cal., 88-94. Died Mar. 19, 1899. Trustee of R.C. 1876.—D.D. by N.Y.U. 1865.—LL.D. by Victoria Coll. 1881.

He was a vigorous man, rough in body as his native hills. Without aid he forced his way upward in his early life. In his prime he ranked as one of the striking, popular and useful preachers in New York City. Five times a week he spoke to crowded assemblies. These labors broke down even his stalwart frame and he had a long evening twilight. See Manual, 1902.

See sketch of his life and portrait in "Pulpit Treasury," Sept., 1883.—"Year Books of Collegiate Church, N.Y.C." 1899, page 840, and 1901, p. 319.

PUBLICATIONS: A sermon commemorative of Dr. Thos. De Witt, 1874.—"Must I Repent First?" In "Words in Season," 1876.

Many letters and articles to the newspaper press, especially in 1872, a series of letters from the Pacific Coast, in the "S.S. Times."—Another series in 1892 in the "Scottish American."—A series of Notes on the S.S. Lessons in "S.S. Times."—Edited Commentary on the Acts of the Apostles, in "Meyer's Commentary," 1882.—A number of sermons.—A Commentary on the Epistle of James; in "Homiletical Monthly."

Orr, Thos. X., b. at Orrstown, Pa., Aug. 10, 1836; Jeff. Col. 57, Allegh. Sem. 63; lic. Presbyt. Carlisle, 62; ord. Presbyt. Allegheny City, 63; (Allegheny Central Ch., 63-9); Philadelphia, 1st, 69-83, (Peoria, 2d, 83-1894), w. c.

Osborn, Michael, b. Essex Co., N.J., Mar. 21, 1796; P.S. 1822; (Metuchen, 1822-..., Newbern, N.C., Club Creek, Va., all Presbyt.); Schraalenburgh, 1838-41, (Briery, Va., 1841-..., Farmville, Va.), d. 1863. See "P.S. Gen. Cat."

Ossewaarde, James, b. Zeeland, Mich., July 22, 1860; H.C. 90, P.S. 94,

- studied, 1894, Edinburgh, Scotland; Pella, 2d, Ia., 95-9, Grand Rapids, Bethany Ch., 1899-1902, Chaplain, U.S. Army, 1902-20, d. Jan. 3. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 277.
- Ossewaarde, John, b. Zeeland, Mich., July 12, 1873; H.C. 97, P.S. 1900, lic. Cl. Holland; New Era, Mich., 1900-1904, Grandville, Mich., 1904-08, Albany, N.Y., 5th, 1908-11, East Williamson, N.Y., 1911-18, Eben-ezer, Leighton, Ia., 1918—
- Ossewaarde, Martin, b. Wissenkerke, Netherlands, Nov. 10, 1865; H.C. 1888, N.B.S. 1891, lic. Cl. N.B.; Holland Ch., N.Y.C., 91-93, East Williamson, N.Y., 93-97, Abbe Ch., Clymer, N.Y., 1897-1905, Summit, Ill., 1905-08, Pella, Ia., 4th, 1908-09, Prairie View, Kan., 1909-12, Sioux Centre, Ia., 1912-16, d. July 8. Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 250.
- Ostrander, Henry, b. at Plattekill, N.Y., Mar. 11, 1781; U.C. 1799, studied under Froeligh, 1. Cl. Paramus, 1800; Coxsackie, 1801-10, Catskill, (or Leeds), 10-12, Catsbaan, 12-62; also pastor at Saugerties village, 39-40, and S.S. at Hurley, 11-14, w. c.—Died Nov. 22, 1872. D.D. by R.C., 1844.

He greatly admired Dr. Froeligh, his teacher, although he discountenanced his secession in 1822. He was a good pastor and agreeable companion, and his preaching was full of instruction. His influence in ecclesiastical bodies was great, and in controversy, firm though gentle he seldom met his equal. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Arts. in "Sprague's Annals" on Revs. John Schunema, Sol. Froeligh, Moses Froeligh, and Jac. Sickles. Fifteen of his sermons are published in Gordon's memoir of him, with selections from his autobiography, and extracts from his letters.

Ostrander, Stephen, b. at Plattekill, Dec. 6, 1769; studied under Meyer and Livingston, (Meyer's last student), 1. Synod of R.D. Chs. 1792; Miss. along the Mohawk, 1792-3, Miss. to western parts of Greene, Ulster, and Sullivan Cos. and to Delaware Co., N.Y., 1793, (M.G.S. i. 264), Oak Hill and Catskill, 1793-4, Pompton Plains and Parsippany, 1794-1809, Schaghticoke and Tyashoke, 1810-21, Argyle, (S.S.) every third Sab., 1810-., Miss. in N.Y.C., Hoboken, Powle's Hook, and Har-simus, 22-3, Oak Hill and Durham, 24-31, Blooming Grove, 31-9, emeritus, d. 1845, Nov. 17.

He was descended from pious parents who consecrated him to the ministry from his infancy. He was a man of solid character and good judgment, whose activity on the home mission field and in his frontier settlements was most beneficial.

See Manual, 1902.

Ostrom, Alvin, b. at Rhinebeck, N.Y., Jan. 10, 1831; R.C. 55, N.B.S. 58, 1. Cl. . . . . Missionary to China 1858-64, Franklin, 66-9, (Presbyt. Tomhannock and Johnsonville, Rens Co., N.Y., 70-71, State Centre, Iowa, 71-3, Nevada, Iowa, 73-4; supplying chs. in Carpenteria, San Luis Obispo, Oroville, all in California, 75-82; Home Missionary of Cong. Home Miss., Soc., in California, 82-86; pastor, Cong. Ch., Kohala, Hawaiian Islands, 86-98. Died Feb. 27).

In the Sandwich Islands he also labored among the Chinese, Japanese, and English-speaking people. He was a very busy man, a warm-hearted, enthusiastic, and consecrated Christian. By a kind of spiritual intuition, he could readily and rapidly reach the deeper meaning of passages of Scripture. See "Biog. Notices of Grads. of R.C.," 1898, 21.

PUBLICATIONS: Translation (in part) of the Gospel of Mark into Amoy Colloquial.

Oswald, Christian, b. Aug. 6, 1868, Brooklyn, N.Y., Bloomfield Sch and Sem. 1898, 1. by Cl. Maryland Ref. Ch., U.S., 1899, (Ger. Ref., Zion Baltimore, Md., 1899-1901), Emanuel, Brooklyn, 1903-07, Church of Jesus, Brooklyn, 1907—

Otte, Johannes Abraham, M.D., b. at Flushing, Netherlands, Aug. 11,

1861; H.C. and Univ. of Mich., 83, 1. Cl. Mich., Aug. 96, Med. Missionary to Amoy, China, 1887—, ordained by Cl. Mich., Sept., 1896, in China, 1896-1910, d. April 14.

Dr. Otte engaged steadily in his work during the years of his services with an enthusiasm which was peculiarly his own. His labors were wonderfully blessed. Two hospitals founded by him are his monuments. In the full tide of a useful life he was stricken with Asiatic plague and in a few hours laid low. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 830.

Otterson, Jas., b. in N.Y.C. 1791; C.C. 1806, studied with Mason, lic. by Assoc. Ref. 21; (Broadalbin, Assoc. Ref. 21-7), Oyster Bay and North Hempstead, 27-34, Freehold, 35-8, Rockaway, 40-5, (Presbyt. Johnstown, N.Y., 45-..., Wilmington, Del., 18-63), d. 1867. See Manual of 1879.

Ottinger, John Clewell, b. Newark, N.J., Sept. 12, 1887, Bloomfield, 1908, Bloomfield Sem., 1911, U.S., 1911-12, 1. by Pres. of Brooklyn, 1911, Hicksville, L.I., 1912-18, Pottersville, N.J., 1918—

Overbagh, Peter A., b. 1779; studied theol. under Livingston, lic. 1803; Bethlehem and Coeymans, 1805-6, Woodstock, 1806-9, Woodstock and Flatbush, (Ulster), 1809-17, Flatbush, (Ulster), 17-41, d. 1842. After 1834, preached also at Plattekill station. See Manual of 1879.

Owens, James Henry, b. Hyde Park, N.Y., Jan. 6, 1857, R.C. 1878, N.B.S. 1881, 1. ...., Fairfield, 81-4, Bushnell, Ill., 84-6, (Presbyt.), D.D., L.F.C. 1907.

Paige, Winslow, b. Hartwick, Mass., 1768; Dartmouth Coll. and Brown Univ.; ord. by Congregationalists, 1789; Stephentown, Rens. Co., N.Y., 1789-92; Schaghticoke and Stillwater, (or Sinthoik), 1793-1807, Florida, 1808-14, Florida and Windham, 14-20, Broome, Blenheim, (Breakabin), and Windham, 20-30, also Miss. at Beaverdam, 22, Windham and Broome, 27-29, Broome, 29-36, Gilboa, 36-1838, d. Mar. 15.

Palmer, Charles Lott, b. at Poughkeepsie, N.Y., March 6, 1868; Pelham Int.; N.B.S. 1894, 1. Cl. Poughkeepsie; Ponds, N.J., 94-7, Ephrata and Stone Arabia, N.Y., 97-9, Shokan and Shandaken, N.Y., 1899-1902, Kingston, Church of the Comforter, 1903-14, Freehold, 1st (Marlboro), 1914—

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles for the press.

Palmer, Frederic W., b. Victor, N.Y., Ham. C. 1881, Aub. Sem. 88, 1. Presb. Geneva; Farmer, N.Y., 88-93, (Central Presb. Ch., Auburn, 1893-1921.

Palmer, James, b. Brooke Co., W. Va., Aug. 11, 1865; Washington and Jefferson College, 87, U.S., 90, 1. Presbyt. Washington; Manor Chapel of South Dutch Ch., N.Y.C., 1890-1914. Presbyterian. Ph.D.

Palmer, Robert Vanderbilt, b. May 9, 1861, R.C. 83, N.B.S. 86, 1. Cl. ...., Griggstown, N.J., 86-90, Shawangunk, N.Y., 90-1893, d. March 2.

He was a young man of marked ability and originality. He was a thorough student especially in the Biblical languages. His ministry was marked by a high idea of duty. But he was cut down in the morning of his career.

See Manual, 1902.

Palmer, Sylvanus, b. 1770; studied under Bassett, 1. Cl. Albany, 1802; employed by Northern Miss. Soc. at Union and Chenango, 1802-8, Union, (Tioga Co.), and Chenango, 1808-18, Middletown and Fonda's Bush, 1818-20, suspended, 1822, seceded, (Union, 1822-25, Union and Flats, 1825-9, declared independent; Tribe's Hill and Mayfield; d. 1846).

Pannkuk, Henry, b. Parkerburgh, Ia., July 15, 1887. Univ. Dubuque 1907, W.T.S. 1910, 1. by Cl. P.P. 1910. Meservey, Ia., 1910—

Papa, Joseph M. A., b. Nov. 18, 1890. Ord. by M.E. Ch. 1913. Chicago, Kensington Italian Mission, 1917—

PUBLICATIONS: Contributions to Italian Press.

Park, And. Jackson, b. at Rye Gate, Vt., 1834; N.Y.U. 63, U.S. 66, lic. and



- ord. 4th Presb. (N.S.), N.Y.C., 66; (Brownsville, Texas, 66-8, in Northern Mexico, 68-72; these labors were independent, until Feb. 70, when he received help from Am. and For. Ch. Union); Jersey City, Free Ref. Ch., 72-8, Miss. at 111 Fulton St., N.Y.C., 78-82, (Weston, Ct., 82-88, Huntington, Ct., 88-99, Leonard's Bridge, Ct., 1901—all Congregational). d. Dec., 1917.
- Park, Charles, b. Allegheny, Pa., Dec. 16, 1862; Ham. C. 85; Allegheny T.S. 85-6; U.T.S. 86-8; ord. by Presbyt. Lima, Feb. 4, 90; (Presbyt. Home Mission Work, 88-90, Astoria, N.Y., 90-8); Hudson, N.Y., 1898-1914. Preaching, lecturing and historical work, 1914—. D.D. Ham. Col. 1913.
- PUBLICATIONS: Hist. Ser. Presbyt. Ch., Astoria, 1896.—Annual Sermon before Y.M.C.A., Hudson, 1899.
- Park, Clearfield, b. Phillipsburg, N.J., Oct. 8, 1856; Laf. Col. 76, U.T.S. 76-8, P.S. 78-9; (ord. by Presb. of West Jersey, Nov. 17, 79; Millville, N.J., 79-94); Woodstock, N.Y., 1896-1904. Died Jan. 14. S.S. West Hurley, 1901-04, Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 841.
- Parker, Archibald Frazer, b. N.Y.C. Feb. 18, 1865, N.B.S. 1900, ord. by Pres. Jersey City, 1900. (Emmanuel Pres. and Kingsland Chapel, Rutherford, N.J., 1900-01, Monroe, N.Y., Pres., 1901-06), Ass. West End Col. N.Y.C., 1907-08, Anderson Memorial, N.Y.C., 1908-12, Wyckoff, N.J., 1912—, Post Graduate, U.S., 1907-08.
- Parker, Chs., b. New Haven, Ct., July 16, 1816; U.S. 48; ord. (Cong.) Nov. 5, 48; (S.S. Pleasant Valley, N.Y., 48-9, S.S. Ramapo, N.Y., 49-50, S.S. N.Y.C. 50-1, S.S. West Hoboken 51-3), Hoboken 54-7, Bergen Point 58-60, (S.S. Irving, Kansas 61-5, occasional supply, ditto, 65-73), Hoboken 74-9. Died May 24, 1888.
- A natural orator with unsurpassed beauty of language.
- Parker, David, from England; Philadelphia, 2d, 1817-20, Rhinebeck Flats 1820-6, returned to Eng. Died 1828 (?).
- Parry, Joseph, Fort Miller 1833-7, w. c. 1837-60.
- Parsons, Andrew, 1. Presbyterians Richtfield Springs, S.S. Columbia 1864, Sharon 1882-6, Knox and Berne, 2d, 86-94, w. c. Died at Palo Alto, Cal., 1904. Min. Gen. Syn. 1905, 283.
- Pasma, Henry K., H.C. 1910, W.T.S. 1913, 1. by Cl. Holland, Oostburg, Wis., 1913-17, Lynden, Wash., 1917, S.C. Cl. of Cascades.
- Paton, Thomas, b. in Scotland, 1837; U.S. 1868, 1. Cl. N.Y., 1868; died Ap. 19, 1869.
- Paulson, Christian Z., b. near Hackensack, 1805; C.N.J. 1822, N.B.S. 1826, 1. Cl. N.B. 1826; Marbletown, 1826-29, Aquackanonck, 1829-31, seceded, (Hackensack and Paterson, 1832, suspended by seceders, Hackensack, independent, 1832-40, Glen, 1840-18—, d. 1851).
- PUBLICATIONS: "Development of Facts Justifying a Union with True R.D.C." 1831.—An Address to the "Friends of True Godliness yet in Connection with True R.D.C." Pp. 61. 1832.
- Payson, George H., b. New Hartford, N. J., Jan. 5, 1852. Ham. Col. 73, U.S. 78, 1. by Pres. Utica, 78. (Pres. Roselyn, 1880-82, Newtown, L.I., 1882-1890, Rahway, N.J., 1st, 1890-94). Paterson, N.J., Broadway, 1905-07. Prof. Ethics and Evidences of Christianity R.C., 1907-13. New Brunswick, N.J., Suydam St., 1913—. Y.M.C.A. Sec., Camp Raritan, 1917-18. D.D., Ham. Col. 1902.
- PUBLICATIONS: Presbyterian Worship, History of 1st Pres. Ch., Rahway.
- Paxson, Alex. T. N.B.S. 1919, 1. by Cl. N.B. 1919. Kerhonksen, N.Y., 1919—
- Pearse, Jacob Lansing, b. in Niskayuna, N.Y., Oct. 5, 1829; U.C. 1849, P.S. 1856, 1. by Cl. Schenectady; Hagaman's Mills, N.Y., 1856-60, Bethlehem, 2d, (Delmar), N.Y., 1860-98, d. Nov. 8th. S.C. Cl. Albany 1871-1898.



Admirable man, faithful pastor and preacher. As he desired, he died in the harness.

See Manual, 1902.

Pearse, Nicholas, b. in Albany Co., N.Y., 1846; R.C. 70, N.B.S. 73, 1. Cl. Schenectady, New Salem and Clarksville, 73-7. New Lotts, 1877-1902, Gallatin, N.Y., 1903-09, d. May 19. Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 533.

Pearse, Richard A., b. Albany Co., N.Y., Jan. 29, 1849. R.C. 1870, N.B.S. 73, 1. Cl. Schenectady, 1873; Florida, 1873-1919. P.Em. 1919. D.D., R.C., 1910.

Pease, C. B. F. West Troy, North, 1893-9.

Peck, (or Pick), Diederich Christian A., Canajoharie and Stone Arabia, 1788-96, Stone Arabia, 1796-1800, S.S., Schoharie, 1797-8, German Flats and Herkimer, 1798-1800, suspended; d. 1802.

A portly man, an amateur equestrian, and who has left behind him the reputation of an unsurpassed orator. Great congregations thronged him everywhere.

PUBLICATIONS: Farewell Sermon, 1796, in German.

Peck, Thos. Ruggles Gold, b. Whitesboro, N.Y., 1831; Y.C. 48, P.S. and U.S. 51, 1. Presbyt. N.Y. 1852; traveled in the East, 1852-3, ord. Evang. Presbyt. N.Y., 1853; Ass. Ed. "N.Y. Observer," 1853-4, ord. Cl. N.Y. Ap. 18, 54; Richmond, S.I., 54-60, independent Huguenot Ch., Charleston, S.C., 59-64, Hastings-upon-Hudson, 65-82. See "U. Sem. Cat."

Peeke, Alonzo Paige, b. Nov. 23, 1835, at Rotterdam, N.Y.; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 62, 1. Cl. Schenectady; Shokan and Shandaken, 62-5, Owasco, 65-72, Rhinebeck, 72-9, De Kalb, Ia., 80-1, Centreville, Mich., 81-91, East Millstone, 91-1900, d. Aug. 21.

He was an earnest and devoted man. While in the West he was for a long time on the Bds. of the Western Education Institutions. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Semi-Centennial Hist. Address at Centreville, Mich., 1891.—Hist. Ser. at 40th Anniv. at East Millstone, 1895.

Peeke, Geo. H., b. Rotterdam, N.Y., March 18, 1833 (brother of Rev. A. P. Peeke), R.C. 1857, N.B.S. 60, 1. Cl. Schenectady; Miss. at South Bend, Ind., 60-1, Glenville, 1st, 61-3, Greenpoint, 63-5, Jersey City, 1st, 65-70, Davenport, 70-73, Owasco, 73-6. (Cong., Chicago, 76-83, Sandusky, 83-90, Cleveland, 1890-94, Pres. 1898—).

Peeke, Harmon Van Slyck, (son of Rev. A. P. Peeke), b. Owasco, N.Y., Nov. 6, 1866; H.C. 87, N.B.S. 91-2, Aub. Sem. 93, 1. and ord. Cl. Mich.; Teacher of English, under Bd. For. Miss. R.C.A., 87-91; Missionary in Japan 1893—. Instructor in Biblical Subjects, Park Col., Mo., 1918. Acting Gen. Sec. Christian Literature, Soc. of Japan, 1920. D.D., H.C., 1913.

PUBLICATIONS: Editor Myoyo—Monthly paper for students, 1920. Six Thousand Chinese Characters, 1915. Booklets in Japanese Language Study, etc.

Peffers, Aaron Burr, b. N.Y.C., 1824; U.N.Y. 50, U.S. 53; Schodack, 1869-73. See "U.S. Gen. Cat."

Peiret, Pierre, (French Refd.), b. 1645; came from Foix, Southern France; London, 16...87, N.Y.C. French Ch., 1687-1704, d. Nov. 1.

He at once organized his fellow companions into a church called "The French Church of New York," or "The Church of the French Refugees at New York." The following year a church building was erected in Marketfield street, whose site is now covered by the Produce Exchange. A gallery was added to the building in 1692, which would seat from 300 to 400 people. The church was always crowded with refugees. On Sundays they came from 20 miles round about—from Long Island, Staten Island, New Rochelle, etc. The streets about were filled with wagons as early as Saturday evening, in which they passed the night and ate their frugal Sunday meals.

Mr. Dailé continued to officiate to the former French inhabitants in the

Fort until 1692, when all united in the new French Church. Peiret officiated in the church, generally, while Daillé itinerated among the scattered French settlements. All the French, within the vicinity of many miles, were considered as constituting one French Church, and the income was divided between the two pastors. The Dutch also left the Fort, for their new church in Garden street, in 1693. The French naturally sympathized with Leisler, rather than with the Catholic Governors of James II. Yet neither Daillé nor Peiret were blind to Leisler's faults. They even remonstrated with him against his excesses, but he threatened them with imprisonment. Peiret finally turned against him, but Daillé stood by him to the end, even circulating petitions for his pardon. But this brought Daillé into difficulties with Governor Slaughter. Peiret became, in 1696, sole pastor of the French Ch. in New York. He had been at first supported in his opposition to Leisler by prominent Huguenots, as de Lancey, Barberie, Boudinot, Le Boyteulx, Mesnard, de Peyster, Minvielle, Bayard, de Forest, and others, but the people generally were on the side of Leisler. The French also opposed Governor Bellomont; 1698-1701, and hence he refused to naturalize a number of them, and cut off £20 from the allowance to the French minister. The French Church continued to grow, so that in 1703, they secured an act to sell their property, and build elsewhere a larger church and also a parsonage. On July 8, 1704, Cornbury laid the cornerstone of a new French church, to be called "*Le Temple du Saint Esprit*." This was located on the northeast corner of Pine and Nassau streets, and continued there until 1831, but Peiret died before it was finished. He was buried in Trinity Church-yard. He was a man of great learning, and a noble example of the Huguenot pastor. He was deeply interested in the material and the religious interests of his persecuted and exiled brethren. He was firmly attached to the Presbyterian Polity.

PUBLICATIONS: See "Baird's Huguenots in America," ii., 100, 118, 146.—"Acts of Legislature," 1703.—"Murphy's Anthology," 379, 119, 120.—"Doc. Hist., N.Y.," ii., 247, iii., 250, 560, 650, 707, 1167; iv.—"N.Y. Hist. Soc. Colls.," 1868, 407. "Collections of the Huguenot Soc.," xxi.-xxxv.—"Col. Docs., N.Y.," iii., 415, 749.—"Baird's Daillé," 95.—"Smith's New York," 44. Pelgrim, Jacob Carleton, b. Holland, Mich., June 9, 1883, H.C. 1905, N.B.S. 1908, 1. by Cl. N.B., Jersey City, Central Ave., 1909-16, (Frankfort, Ky.), D.D. H.C. 1921.

Peltz, John, N.B.S. 1816-18.

Peltz, Philip, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., Dec. 6, 1823; U.Pa. 45, N.B.S. 48, 1. Cl. Philadelphia; Coeymans and New Baltimore, 48-51, Coxsackie, 51-7, Totowa, 1st, 57-60, Cor. Sec. Bd. For. Miss., 60-5, New Paltz, 65-1881; emeritus. Died June 26, 1883. D.D. by U.C. 1866.

He was one of the most prominent ministers of the Reformed Church. As a preacher he was sound and successful and the force of his character left its impress on the entire denomination. See Manual, 1902.

Penning, Garret J., b. Oct. 7, 1880, Orange City, Ia., H.C. 05. W.T.S. 1908, 1. by Cl. Ia. Missionary to Arabia 1908.

Pepper, John P., b. 1809; Fort Plain, 1837-40, Warren, N.Y., 1840-5, w. c. Died May 15, 1883.

Perkins, Frederick, b. Lock Haven, Pa., Sept. 12, 1865, Ham. Col. 1889, P.S. 1892, 1. by Pres. of New Brunswick 1892, (Pres. Binghamton, N. Y., Broad Ave. 1894-1900), Lodi, N.Y., 1905-09, St. Johnsville, N.Y., 1909-1917, (Presbyterian, New Berlin, 1917-20, S.S. Binghamton, N.Y., Broad Ave. 1920.

Perlee, Clarence M., b. Jersey City, Oct. 30, 1856; R.C. 1880, N.B.S. 83, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Clarksville and Onesquethaw, 84-7, S.S., Central Bridge, 87, Boonton, 88-91, Leeds, 91-9, St. Thomas, W.I., 1902-1911, d. July 16, 1915. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 927.

Perry, William D., b. Perryville, Md., Nov. 1, 1846; Am.C. 70, U.T.S. 70-2, 73-4; ord. N. Cl. L.I., Jan. 25, 1875; Good-will Miss., 3d av. and 52d

- st., N.Y.C., 74; St. Johns, Laurel Hill, and 1st Ch., L.I. City, 74-5, Prin. Academy, Hudson, N.Y., 75-82, Greenport, (Columbia Co.), N.Y., 82-6, Brooklyn, North, 86-90, City Missionary, 91-3, Bushwick, 94-5, S.S., Bedford (Brooklyn), 95-6, S.S., Belmont, 97-8; 1902, Episcopalian. Dead.
- Pershing, Orlando Boyd, b. Asland, O., May 19, 1871; U.C. 1897, Aub. Sem. 1900, lic. by Cayuga Presb. Ap. 11, 1899; (Presbyt., Cato, N.Y., 1900-01), West Troy, 1901-1903. Presbyterian.
- Peters, Joseph D., (brother of Madison C. Peters), West Farms, 1896-7, Canajoharie, 1897-1910, Hoboken, First, 1910—
- Peters, Madison C., b. Lehigh Co., Pa., 1859, Franklin and Marshall Col. Heidelberg Theo. Sem., Tiffin, O. Bloomingdale, N.Y.C., 1890-1900. Became Baptist. (Bapt., Brooklyn, Summer Ave., 1900-05, Baltimore, Epiphany, 1905-06, Independent, d. 1919.
- PUBLICATIONS: Many books on popular subjects.
- Peterson, Carl S. T., b. Copenhagen, Denmark, Oct. 16, 1859. N.B.S. 1890-92. Methodist Episcopal.
- Petrie, Jeremiah, b. Herkimer, N.Y., 1825; U.C. 46, Aub. Sem. 49, 1, Presbyt. Geneva; Herkimer and Ilion, 1864-8. For other settlements, see "Aub. Sem. Gen. Cat."
- Pettengill, S.S., Amsterdam (Port Jackson), 1870-72.
- Pettersson, Henry Martin, b. Amsterdam, Neth., Sept. 23, 1876. Missionary Col. 1905, W.T.S. 1912, 1. by Cl. Holland. Wichert (Koster), Ill., 1912-14, Indianapolis, Ind., 1914-16, Corsica, S.D., 1916-20, North Marion, N.D., 1920-21, Bethany, Sully, Ia., 1921—
- Peyton, J. B. Free Will Baptist. Timmons ville and Magnolia, S.C., 1904.
- Pfanstiehl, Alb. A. H.C.; H.S. 1877. Raritan, Ill., 79-83, (Troy, Mo., 1883—). Chicago, Ill. S.S., Raritan, 2d (Somerville), 1909-13. Studying, lecturing, etc., in Europe, 1913-16. S.S., Bayonne 1st, 1916-17. Presbyterian. Reformed, Elmendorf Ch., N.Y.C., 1921—
- Pfeiffer, H. N. Congregational, Brooklyn, South Bushwick, 1910-13. Congregational 1915.
- Pfister, J. P. w. c. 1854-6, Ellenville, 2d, 1856-62.
- Phelps, Philip, b. at Albany, N.Y., July 12, 1826, U.C. 44, N.B.S. 49, 1. Cl. Albany; Greenburgh and Hastings-on-the-Hudson, 50-51, Hastings-on-the-Hudson, 51-9, Prin. of Holland Academy, 59-66, President of Hope College, 66-78, Blenheim and Breakabeen, N.Y., 78-95, died Sept. 4, 1896. D.D. by U.N.Y., 1864. LL.D. by H.C., 1894. Pres. of Gen. Synod, 1864.

He spent two years in teaching before entering the Theological Seminary. For a time while at Holland, he served as missionary pastor to the English-speaking people. He was a true leader, of strong intellect and faith, fertile in resources, clear and forcible as a speaker and writer, an accomplished scholar and a sound theologian, with a genial personality that won and held many friends. The Classis of Holland has put on record its testimony of acknowledgment and appreciation of important services rendered by him, and of wise and valuable counsels and guidance; of his great service to our Western institutions, and personal qualities of high Christian principle, honor, wisdom, and forbearance, inspiring confidence, affection and esteem. The Classes of Grand River and Iowa bear like testimony, appreciating his consecrated, godly life, his services as a faithful preacher of the Gospel, as the founder and able administrator of Hope College, and a worthy professor therein. His connection with Hope College demands more than a passing notice. With honors gained at Academy and College, he came to its Presidency, a marked man.

It seemed a forlorn hope to plant an English academy in the heart of a foreign colony, lacking the very rudiments of Americanization. One after another, men had been driven from the field by overwork, worry and sickness. From promise of a brilliant career in the East, he was called to

take up this work. Conditions were chaotic, and his decision to meet them heroic. Serviceable buildings arose, sufficient for the time, and the institution slowly but surely crept into a more commanding position. After a season he was left entirely alone for two years, supporting an almost crushing burden. He taught the various classes, organized and supplied the first American Church in the town, sent the first class from the West to the New Brunswick Theological Seminary, laid the foundation of a publication department for the institution by securing a printing establishment and issuing copies of "The Searcher," developed the interest of the Western churches in the great work of foreign missions, and attended to the necessary correspondence with the State for obtaining the special act for the incorporation of Reformed Dutch Churches in Michigan. This accomplished, the way was open for steady growth. Under his fostering care the institutions passed beyond the tentative period, and became important factors in the problem of Western Church extension. After twelve years of struggle and weariness, only a beginning had been made, but that beginning was well made. There were no regular professors, and but little endowment and apparatus, but much faith, hope, and indomitable courage.

In 1863 General Synod had officially assumed charge of the work, and in 1866 the first Commencement occurred. A Theological Department was established, Dr. Phelps serving as one of the Lectors for several years; and in 1869 the pioneer class went forth of young men of the West trained for the ministry. Under incessant entreaty, the teaching force had been increased, and the endowment largely augmented. But sometimes burdens come which crush the strongest. In 1877 came the greatest crisis in the history of Hope College. Heroic measures, so-called, were adopted. The Theological Department was swept away, but to be restored again at a subsequent time. Men severed their connection with the Institution, and among them its first President. The College knew him no more until years later, at her quarter centennial celebration, he was present, to be thrilled with the love and devotion of the students. He had been called an idealist, but was proven a prophet, well attested by the institution as it exists to-day. It may be added that clearness and accuracy were marked characteristics of the man.

One of the graduates of the College has well written: "There are three great moulding factors at Hope College, which can be distinctly traced to the first President:—A religious life as the basis of an intellectual life; a high sense of personal honor, and the Gospel ministry as the highest vocation for service. If the successful founding of an institution consists in the laying of foundation principles, rather than the securing of large endowments and the erecting of huge buildings of stone and mortar, we know of no institution whose foundations have been so grandly and deeply laid, as the one over which Dr. Phelps had the privilege of presiding as its first President." See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Editorials, etc., for "Youths' Temperance Enterprise." 1844-6.—Many Contributions to the Church Papers relating to the Western Educational Institutions, etc. Field Catalogues and Endowment Circulars of Hope College.—Charges at Installations of Pastors.—Commencement Odes.—Inaug. Address as Pres. Hope Coll. 1866.—Baccalaureate Sermons at Hope Coll. 1866-78.—Editor of "The Searcher," 1863.—Dordracene Ref. Ch. in America. 1867.—A Complete Review of the Finances of Hope Coll. 1879.—A Series of Articles on "Scripture Inerrancy," in the "Ch. Int." 1893.—A Vol. on "Scripture Chronology, Weights, Measures, etc." (In preparation at the time of his death).

Phelps, Philip T. (s. of P. Phelps), b. Holland, Mich., Nov. 26, 1862, H.C. 1882, Tutoring H.C. 2 years; N.B.S. 89, 1. Cl. Schoharie; Sharon, N. Y., 89-95; Ghent, 1st, 95-1900; Gansevoort, 1902-08; Buskirk, S.S. 1908-10; Clarksville, S.S. 1913-14, and other supplying, S.S. Cohoes, N.Y., 1921—, Pres. P.S.A. 1896.



Phillips, Wm. W., U.C. 1813, N.B.S. 17, 1. Cl. N.B.; (N.Y.C., Pearl St., afterward Fifth Ave., and Eleventh St., 1817-65, d.).

Phraner, William Henry, b. Jamaica, L.I., March 26, 1841; N.Y.U. 60, N.B.S. 63, 1. N. Cl. L.I.; Cold Spring, 63-6, East Millstone, 66-1870, Schenectady, 2d, 70-5, w. c.; supplying Sea Side Chapel, Long Branch, N.J., 81-3; Irving Park, Ill, 83-8; w. c. Died March 12, 1912. Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 563.

PUBLICATIONS: Article on Rutgers College, in "Manual R.C.A." 1869.—"Expenses and Income of Gen. Synod." 1857-68.—A Sermon on the "Golden Rule." 1885.

Pick, see Peck.

Pierce, Nehemiah Pruden, b. Enfield, Ct., 1817; A.C. 42, U.S. 45; (Whippany, N.J., 1846-51); Brooklyn, N.Y., 51-75, w. c. D.D. by R.C. 1871. Died Ap. 30, 1880.

PUBLICATIONS: "Mental Freedom, Our Nation's Glory." 1853.

Pietenpol, Henry J., b. Gibbsville, Wis., Dec. 24, 1859; H.C. 90, W.S. 93, 1. Cl. Holland; Holland, Mich.; Ebenezer Ch. 93-5, Leota, Minn., Bethel Ch. 1895-1902, Pella, Ia., 3d, 1902-08, Alto, Wis., 1908-16, Chicago, West Side, 1916-20, Otley, Ia., 1920——— Member Bd. Supt. W.T.S., S.C. Cl. Ia., Pella, Wis., Chicago.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in De Hope.

Pieters, Albertus, (son of Roeloff Pieters), b. Alto, Wis., Feb. 5, 1869; H.C. 87, W.S. 91, 1. Cl. Holland; Missionary in Japan, 1891———, Vice-Pres. Gen. Syn. 1911 and 1920.

PUBLICATIONS: Mission Problems in Japan, 1912.

Pieters, Roelof, b. Havelle, Prov. of Drenthe, Netherlands, Mar. 2, 1825; Holland Academy, 55-8, N.B.S. 61, 1. Cl. Holland, 61; ord. by same, Sept. 4, 61; Graafschap and Drenthe, 61-5, Alto, Wis., 65-9, Holland, 1st, Mich., 69-1880, died Feb.

He received the usual common school education in the Netherlands, and learned the carpenter's trade. In 1849 he emigrated to America, and soon became distinguished among the Hollanders here for his piety and knowledge of the Scriptures, so that he became a leader at their gatherings. A year or two later, when he removed to Chicago, the same thing was true to such an extent as to attract the attention of Dr. Van Raalte, who persuaded him to study for the ministry. Before he had finished his theological course, (1860), he was urged to settle, because of the great need of ministers. Both the Classis and the Synod endorsed the request, and he was already 35 years old; but he considered the opportunities for a thorough theological education too precious to be thus shortened.

Besides his earlier charges, he succeeded to Dr. Van Raalte in the first church of Holland, Mich. In this important strategic centre of the Western development of the Reformed Church, he rendered his most valuable services, not only to the local interests, but as President of the Council of Hope College, and as one of the Editors of "De Hope," to the entire Western Branch of the Church.

PUBLICATIONS: Editorials in "De Hope."—A volume of Sermons, in Dutch, much used in vacant churches.

Pitcher, Charles Wadsworth, b. Boght, N.Y., Mar. 2, 1849; R.C. 73, N.B.S. 75, lic. by Cong. Assoc. 75; ord. by Newark Cong. Council at Randolph, N.Y., Jan. 26, 76; (Cong. Ch., Randolph, N.Y., 76-82), Stanton, N.J., 82-7, (Presbyt. Ringoes, N.J., 87-90), Middleburgh, N.Y., 1891-1907, Clover Hill, N.J., 1907-12, Buskirk, 1912-13, Clover Hill, 1913-18.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for the press.

Pitcher, John H., b. 1806. U.C. 1827, N.B.S. 30, 1. Cl. Poughkeepsie; Herkimer and German Flats, 31-3, Tyashoke and Easton, 33-8, Tyashoke, 38-43, Jackson, 44-52, Claverack, 2d, 52-61, Greenville, 61-73, Westerlo, 73-6, d. Jan. 11, 1879.



Pitcher, Philip Wilson, b. Upper Red Hook, N.Y., Jan. 31, 1836; R.C. 82, N.B.S. 85, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. at Amoy, China, 1885-1915, d. July 21. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 928.

PUBLICATIONS: *In Amoy Romanized Colloquial*; Geographies: Introductory, 1887; of Europe, 1888; of North America, 1890; of South America, 1891. Epitome of Chinese Hist., First Six Dynasties, 1892.—*In English*: "Fifty Years in Amoy," or "A Hist. of the Amoy Mission, 1893.—"A Sketch of Ku-liang Mountain, Foochow, China," 1895.—*In Amoy Rom. Col.*: "Hist. of Ancient Egypt," 1898.—"An Algebra," 1899.—Epitome of Chinese Hist., completed 1900.—1904, *In the Chinese Character*: "Epitome of Chinese Hist.," completed. Elements of Education in China, 1908. In and About Amoy, 1909, 1911.

Pitcher, Wm., b. Red Hook, N.Y., Mar. 8, 1810; Wms. Coll. 28; P.S. 35, lic. by Consociation of Litchfield, 36, ord. by Cl. Washington, Jan. 37; Jackson, 37-9, Boght, 40-54, Branchville, 54-79. Died Ap. 5, 1883.

He was a man of rare excellencies. Quiet, modest, unassuming, yet behind this humble garb there was a noble, generous, warm-hearted Christian manhood. He was a man of strong mind and resolute purpose. As a preacher he had few equals. See "Mem. Ser. by Rev. Wm. E. Davis," 1883.

PUBLICATIONS: "Grace": A Series of Discourses, 1844-5.

Pitts, Robt., b. near Montgomery, Orange Co., N.Y., 1813; R.C. 37, N.B.S. 40, lic. Cl. Orange; S.S., Walpack, 40-60, w. c.; d. 1878, Nov. 16. See Manual of 1879.

Pleune, Peter H., b. Grand Rapids, May 17, 1883. H.C. 1909, N.B.S. 1912. Church of Comforter, N.Y.C., 1912-16. Pres. Ch. South.

Plumley, Gardiner Spring, b. Washington, D.C., Aug. 11th, 1827; Y.C. 50; U.T.S. 55; (ord. by First Presb. of N.Y., Nov. 11, 55; Bloomingdale, N.Y.C., 55-7, Metuchen, N.J., 58-75), Miss. at North Dutch, N.Y.C., 76-8; (Calvary Chapel, Five Points, N.Y.C., 78-83), Greenfield Hill (Cong.) Ct., 83-94, d. Feb. 21. D.D. by Y.C., 1890.

He was for a while editor of "The Presbyterian Church Throughout the World." In 1860, having noticed the remark in the second edition of "Manual of Ref. Ch. in America, in a note at bottom of page 2, that Dr. Livingston had expressed the desire in 1783 to Dr. Westerlo, that some genius equal to the task, would arise to draw up a plan for uniting all the Reformed Church in America into one National Church; and that, notwithstanding the seeming difficulties in the way, he believed it to be practicable, and yet hoped to see it accomplished; and that the author of the Manual had added, "Let them begin the good work by endorsing each other's symbols"; he obtained copies of the resolutions in which the General Synod of R.C.A. had endorsed the Westminster Catechism, in 1837, and presented them to the General Assembly then meeting at Pittsburgh; and secured from that body their official approbation of the Heidelberg Catechism. It was at this same session that the Old and New School Presbyterian Churches came together, and union of all kindred bodies was the general cry.

Mr. Plumley was a man of imposing presence, agreeable manners, fine culture and much activity in various forms of work. Much of his work was wholly undenominational.—See also "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1894, 220.

POCKMAN, PHILETUS THEODORE, b. at East Greenbush, N.Y., Feb. 26, 1853; R.C. 75, N.B.S. 78, lic. Cl. Rensselaer; Fairfield, N.J., 78-80, Greenville, Jersey City, 81-6, New Brunswick, N.J., 1887-1911. (Pres. Alden, N.Y., 1912-16), Hasbrouck Heights, N.J., 1916-19, d. Nov. 16. Pres. Bd. of Education, 1908-12. Member Bd. D.M., 1916-19. Pres. Gn. Syn., 1911. D.D., R.C., 1894.

Dr. Pockman was a genial man and most excellent pastor. Wherever he labored he was a power for righteousness. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 276.

PUBLICATIONS: Hist. Ch. of East Greenbush, N.Y., 1891.

Pohle, K. A. J. (Ger. Evang. Lutheran Church of St. Peter's, Brooklyn), 18..-53. R.C.A. Brooklyn, E.D., 1853-68.

Pohlman, Wm. J., b. in Albany, 1812; R.C. 34, N.B.S. 37, 1. Cl. Albany; ord. Ap. 8, 38; voyage to Singapore, May-Sept., 38, Borneo, 38-44, Amoy, June 44-1849, d. Jan. 5.

Up to the age of twelve he lived under the paternal roof and was trained up under pious influences. Engaging in business, his religious impressions began to waver, not without occasional pungent convictions. At the death-bed of a beloved sister, dying in the triumphs of the faith, and appealing earnestly unto him, an impression was made which was never obliterated. He became a devoted Christian at sixteen years of age. "Suddenly," he says, "the most rapturous feelings of joy took possession of my mind. For a few moments I was in ecstasy. I could now say with an appropriating faith, Abba, Father. Oh, the splendor of that morning, the unutterable joys of that precious moment! But it would require the tongue of an angel, the eloquence of a seraph, to describe all my feelings. Praise him, praise him for the wonders of his redeeming mercy!"

In his Junior year in the Seminary, he resolved to go far hence to the Gentiles. He writes to the American Board: "Time has only served to strengthen the decision which was calmly and dispassionately made. After repeated reviews of the same, I am confirmed and settled. I can not now doubt for a moment; mine was not a rash or hasty conclusion. If there are no contrary indications, I must go, I can not stay. Here then am I, take me. Receive me under your care as a candidate for the missionary service; I wish to enlist for life. If in your view I can be of any service, I lay my all at your feet. Silver and gold have I none, but such as I have, give I thee. Send me abroad to publish glad tidings to the idol-serving nations. Send me to the most desert part of all the howling wildernesses of heathenism, to the most barbarous climes, or to more civilized regions. Send me to the millions of Pagans, to the followers of the false prophet, to the Jews or the Gentiles, to Catholics or Protestants. Send me, in fine, wherever God opens an effectual door. Send me, for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel to the perishing heathen."

He was ordained in April, 1838, in the North Reformed Church of Albany, with which he had united ten years before. On the 20th of May he was solemnly set apart for the missionary service. He went forth strong in the consciousness of duty, and was followed by the prayers of multitudes.

"A decade of years covered the missionary's life, during which much of toil, in preaching, teaching, translating, and travel, was gone through.

On April 2, 1838, at a Monthly Concert in the Franklin Street Church, N.Y.C., he was married to Theodosia R. Scudder, sister of Rev. Dr. John Scudder, by Rev. Christopher Hunt.—See "Ch. Int." Ap. 7, 1838.

He had taken his sister, for the benefit of her health, to Hong Kong, in Dec., 1848. The vessel in which he was returning to Amoy was wrecked and he was among the lost, the first instance of death by shipwreck of any of the missionaries of the American Board. His piety was a deep, controlling principle. His prominent feature was perseverance. He was frank, open hearted, wise in council, amiable in disposition, and cordial and firm in his friendships.—See "Rogers' Hist.," 1857. Fun. Ser. by Dr. D. Kennedy. "Sprague's Annals." "McClintock's Cyc."

PUBLICATIONS: Several articles in "The Chinese Repository."

Polhemus, Abraham, b. at Astoria, 1812; R.C. 31, N.B.S. 35, 1. Cl. N.Y.;

Hopewell, 35-57. Newark, North, May-Oct. 1857, d. Elected a trustee R.C. 1851. D.D. by U.N.Y. 1856.

He was a lineal descendant of Rev. J. T. Polhemus, who settled on Long Island in 1654. In college he was noted for his joyous temperament and

his companionable qualities, and was a decided favorite. His ministry was spent in a single field, with the exception of a brief period in Newark. Mutual affection, to a unusual degree, existed between him and his flock. Several attempts to call him to other fields were in vain. At length he yielded to the pressing call of the new North Church of Newark. He was regarded as specially qualified to build up this church, but he had hardly entered on his duties when God called him to his reward.

Before his death he had a remarkable vision of the glorified Christ. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Address before Alumni R.C. 1852.—Twelve Sermons in "Memorial."

[Polhemus, Isaac Heyer (son of Ab. Polhemus), b. Hopewell, N.Y., Mar. 3, 1853; Wms. C. 75; U.T.S. 79; ord. June 23, 79, by Cl. Newark; Missionary and pastor Presbyterian Church].

Polhemus, Cornelius H., b. at Middlebush, N.J., Dec. 2, 1853; R.C. 77, N.B.S. 80, 1. Cl. N.B.; Hopewell, N.Y., 81-91, (Supply. Presbyt. Ch., St. Paul, Minn., 91-92; S.S. 2d Presbyt. Ch., Jonesboro, Tenn., also Prof. of Langs. Tabor Coll., Iowa, 93-96; supplying, 1896-1901); Port Ewen, 1901-11. Supplying Church.

PUBLICATIONS: Numerous articles and poems in "Ch. Inst.," "Christian at Work," "Christian Weekly," "The Advance," and in "Kansas City Times;" also sentimental poems—"When the Honeysuckles Bloom," and "My Old New Jersey Home."

Polhemus, Henry, b. at Harlingen, May 31, 1772; C.N.J. 1794, studied theology under Romeyn, 1. Cl. N.Y. 1798; Harlingen and Ne-Shanic, 1798-1808, English Neighborhood, 1809-13, Shawangunk, 1813-15. d. Nov. 2. Elected a trustee Q.C. 1800. See Manual, 1902.

Polhemus (name originally spelled Polhemius), Johannes Theodorus, b. probably in Switzerland, 1598; studied, probably in Switzerland; pastor in the Palatinate, 1625 (?) - 28 (?), at Meppel, Province of Overijssel, Netherlands, 1628-30 (?), again in the Palatinate, 1630 (?) - 35, at Olinda, Brazil, 1637-45 (?), at Itamarcas, Brazil, 1645?-54; Midwout, Amersfort, L.I., 1654-76, also Brooklyn, 1656-60, again, 1664-76, died June 8.

The first allusion to him in the "Minutes of Classis of Amsterdam" is as follows:

*Johannes Theodorus Polheim.*

1635, Dec. 3d. There appeared in Classis the Rev. John Theodore Polheim (Polhemus), formerly a preacher in the Palatinate; (then subsequently at) Meppel, in Overijssel, and later, again in the Palatinate; but on account of renewed persecution, he was forced to leave (the latter field) a second time. He requested that he might be appointed a minister in the West Indies, (America). Accordingly, his testimonials from both Meppel and Witen were read by the Deputies on Indian Affairs, who also made report thereon. The Assembly resolved, to appoint the said individual, as soon as possible, to that field, through the instrumentality of the Deputies. iv. 66.

Then in the Acts of the Synod of North Holland, as follows:

1636, Sept. 9, et seq. Synod of North Holland, at Enckhuyzen.

Art. 34. Preacher for the West Indies.

His Excellency, Count (John) Maurice, of Nassau, about to proceed to the West Indies, (Brazil) has made request that a thoughtful and capable minister be selected, to be sent to the West Indies in accordance with Church Rules. This request was particularly pleasing to this Synod, and it was resolved, that the Classes shall give heed to it at the earliest opportunity; and if they learn of any one disposed to go thither to inform the Church of Amsterdam. The Rev. Correspondents (of other Synods) will also be pleased to do the same.

Art. 35. (Under the Ministerial Changes this year occurs the following item:)

*Classis of Amsterdam.*

Sent to the West Indies, (Brazil) Rev. Johannes Polhemus.

There are many allusions to the churches and ministers in Brazil in the documents obtained by E. T. Corwin in 1897-8, but not definite references to Domine Polhemus, who was there for 18 years. But during that period there were two Classes formed and a Synod, and the Minutes of these bodies were published in Holland, but a copy did not come under his notice. Probably copies could be procured at Utrecht. At Olinda, Domine Polhemus preached in Portuguese and French. Volumes in Dutch or Latin, giving an account of the administration of John Maurice in Brazil, are procurable.

Such a volume, in Latin, was purchased in 1898, and is now in the Library of the Collegiate Church, New York. References to Polhemus are therein found. (See also Dr. Jas. L. Good's volume, "Hist of the Refd. Ch. in the United States," for brief accounts of the early attempts of the French Reformed, in Brazil, 1555-8, and of the Dutch Reformed in Brazil, 1637-54; pubd. at Reading, Pa., 1898).

In 1654 the West India Co. were obliged to evacuate Brazil, and leave it to the Portuguese. This compelled Polhemus to leave the country. He came to New Netherland, while his wife went to Holland to try and secure the arrears due him from the Company. On Aug. 24, 1654, she besought the deputies of the Classis of Amsterdam to assist her. Rev. Mr. Langelius was appointed to this duty. In March, 1655, nothing had yet been accomplished, but 200 florins had been loaned her. Mr. Polhemus wrote to his wife that he was inclined to remain in New Netherland, and the directors were asked to ratify the arrangement. In May, 1656, the Classis wrote that they were willing to consummate this arrangement, and would help his wife to go to Long Island. "She is a very worthy matron, has great desire to be with her husband, and has struggled along here in poverty and great straits, always conducting herself modestly and piously."

Up to 1654 the Dutch on Long Island had had no minister nor church, and were obliged to cross the East River to attend service. The evil became at length so great that Megapolensis and a committee organized a church at Midwout, (Flatbush), on Feb. 9, 1654, and requested the Classis of Amsterdam to select a preacher. It was at this juncture, after this letter had been sent, that Polhemus arrived. He had stopped on his way hither, and organized a Reformed church at New Amstel, Delaware. He was the first to propose association of the American ministers and churches. As early as 1662 he writes: "We stand in need of communication with one another in the form of a Classis, after the manner of the Fatherland. It is desirable that this be begun, although I do not know of much business to be transacted." He refers to this same matter as subsequent times. Ecc. Rec. N.Y., many letters. "Doc. Hist.," iii, 70. "Col. Hist.," ii., 72. "O'Callaghan's New Neth.," ii., 272. "Broadhead's N.Y.," vols. i. and ii. Polk, Thomas M., Addisville, Pa., 1921—

Pompl, R. H. See Von Pompl, Peekskill, Hungarian, 1914-16.

Pool, Chas. Hubbard, b. at Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, N.Y., Feb. 11, 1840; R.C. 63, N.B.S. 66, I. S. Cl. L.I.; Bedminster, 66-75, Raritan, 3d, 75; Dec. 31, 87, Cor. Sec. Bd. Dom. Miss., Jan. 1, 1888-1906. Died March 1.

Dr. Pool's sermons were "good" because he himself was a good man, full of the Holy Ghost. His long service as Sec. of the Bd. of Domestic Missions was characterized by attention to details and a general wisdom of administration that was beyond praise. Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 602.

PUBLICATIONS: Reports of Bd. of Dom. Missions, after 1888.

Pool, Geo. H. Jersey City Heights, 1872-3. (Presbyt. Editor).

Pool, William, b. Warfum, Netherlands, Oct. 26, 1857; studied in the



Netherlands, Grand Rapids, Mich., and Dubuque, Ia., 1886; Dubuque Sem., Ia., 1889, lic. by Presbyt. of Dubuque, Ap. 88, ord. by Cl. Dakota, Aug. 20, 89; GrandView, S.D., May 89-Nov. 90, S. Blendon, Mich., 90-3, Grand Rapids, 6th, 93-7, Atwood, Mich., 1897-1902, Kalamazoo, Mich., 1st, 1902-11, Paterson, N. J., (Hol. 1st), 1911-14, Wortendyke, N.J., 1st, 1914—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in *De Hope*.

Poot, J. W., b. Neth., July 1, 1851. South Blendon, 1895-6, Gano, Chicago, 96-8, Pella, 4th, 98-9, Editor. Lutheran. d. Nov. 1, 1913.

Poppen, Henry, b. Prairie View, Kan., Sept. 29, 1890. H.C. 1914, W.T.S. 1917, l. by Cl. Michigan, 1917. Missionary to China, 1918.

Poppen, Jacob, b. Drenthe, Mich., Ap. 17, 1858; H.C. 82, Teaching, 82-90, P.S. 93, l. Cl. Holland; Jamestown, 2d, 94-5, Professor, Tokyo, Japan, 96-7, East Overisel, 1898-1902, Wortendyke, N.J., 1902-07, Principal, Cordell Academy, Okl., 1908-10, Centreville, Athena, N.J., 1910-14, East Overisel, Hamilton, Mich., 1915-17, d. March 5, 1920. Ph.D., Princeton, 1896. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 280.

PUBLICATIONS: Faith and Certainty, 1896.

Poppen, Otto G., b. Grundy Co., Ia., Mission House Col. 1915, Ref. Sem. Grundy Center 1918, l. by Cl. P.P. 1918, George, Ia., Hope 1918—

Porter, Charles F., (grandson of Rev. Stephen Porter, Presbyt.), b. at St. Louis, Mo., Oct. 4, 1861; Ham. Coll. 84, Aub. Sem. 87, lic. Presbyt. Geneva, 86; ord. by Presbyt. of Buffalo, 87; (Alden, N.Y., 87-8, Presbyt.) Lodi, N.Y., 1888-1904, (Presbyterian, N.Y. State Library, 1906—)

Porter, Elbert Stothoff, (son-in-law of P. S. Wynkoop); b. near Millstone, N.J., Oct. 23, 1819; C.N.J. 39, N.B.S. 42, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Chatham, 42-3, Chatham, 43-9, Williamsburgh, 49-83; also editor of "Christian Intelligencer," 52-68. D.D. by R.C. 1857. Died Feb. 26, 1888.

He gave himself whole heartedly to his pastoral and editorial work and was eminently successful. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: The Resurrection," Fun. Ser. on Death of Mrs. —. Van Buren. 1845.—"Perils and Securities of Our Country." 1850.—"Domestic Missions:" a Ser. before Gen. Synod. 1851.—"Gladness in the Sanctuary:" a Ser. at Reopening of Ch. Williamsburgh. 1885.—Address at Boston in behalf of Am. Tract Soc. 1860.—"Language of Affliction:" Ser. on Death of Adaline Rider. 1864.—Ser. on "Death of Pres. Lincoln." 1865.—"The R.D.C. in Williamsburgh:" a Hist. Discourse. 1866.—"Hist. Doctrine and Spirit of R.D.C.," "Bib. Sac.," Ap. 1866.—"A Pastor's Hints to His People."—A Commen. Disc. on the "Life, Character, and Services" of Rev. Dr. I. N. Wyckoff. 1869.—Sermons in "Nat. Preacher," on "Advantages of Denominationalism, The New Heavens and the New Earth, and The Temple Transfigured."—Address at Fun. of Rev. Edward Holmes. —"The Literature of Ref. Ch.," 1776-1876. In "Centennial Discourses."—Editorials in "Ch. Intelligencer," 1852-68.

Porter, Reuben, w. c. 1840-55.

Post, Henry K., b. Newark, N.J., Feb. 25, 1878, P.C. 1902, N.B.S. 1906, New Prospect (Pine Bush) 1906-10, Freehold, 2d, 1910-16, Newark, N.J., Christ 1917—

Potgeter, H. (Ser.), b. Oct. 11, 1856, Veldhausen, Germany. (In Germany Realschule, Otd. Ref. Ch. Sem., Bentheim, 1883, l. by Cl. of Bentheim, Od. Ref. Ch., 1883, Nelson, 1883-86, Ihrhove, 1886-89. In America, Christian Ref. Ch. Ridott, Ill., 1889-92, Parkersburg, 1892-98, Clara City, 1898-1900, Presbyterian, Kamrar, Ia., 1900-03, Dubuque, Ia., 1903-05), Forreston, Ill., 1906-14. Retired.

Potgeter, Herman J. (Jr.), b. in Germany. Dubuque Col. 1909, W.T.S. 1912. Lennox, S.D., 1st, 1912-14, North Sibley, Ia., 1914-18. Presbyterian, Campbell, Neb., 1918-21. Resting from nervous breakdown.



- Potgeter, Luppo, b. Ridott, Ill., Nov. 18, 1891. H.C. 1914, W.T.S. 1918, 1. by Cl. P.P. 1918. Chicago, Ill., Emmanuel, 1918—
- Potter, Clayton J., b. Glenville, N.Y., May 2, 1878. U.C. 1900, Hartford Sem. 1904, 1. by Hartford Cen. Ass., Cong. Min., 1904. (Cong., Lennox, Mass., 1904-07, Simsbury, Conn., 1907-10). Schenectady, N.Y., 1st, 1910—
- Potter, Francis Marmaduke, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., March 10, 1888. R.C. 1905-08, Rhodes Scholar, Oxford, 1908-11, N.B.S. 1911-13. Principal, Voorhees College, 1913-17. Teaching, 1918. Ass. Sec. and Treasurer, Bd. of F.M., R.C.A., 1918—
- Potter, James H., b. Nov. 8, 1888, Glenville, N.Y. U.C. 1912, Hart. Theo. Sem. 1915, 1. by Hartford Ass., Cong. Ch. Supplied three Cong. Churches. Ord. by Cl. Schenectady 1918. Missionary to India, 1919.
- Potter, Rockwell Harmon, (descendant of Rev. Thos. Romeyn), b. Glenville, N.Y., Oct. 1, 1874, U.C. 95, Chicago Theolog. Sem. 98, studied also at Yale and U.S.; 1. Cl. Schenectady, 98, ord. N. Cl. L.I., 98; Flushing, L.I., 98-1900, (Hartford, 1st Cong., 1900—). Los Angeles, Cal.).
- Powell, Enoch. Baptist. S.S., Cranesville, N.Y., 1913—
- Powell, Henry Alanson, b. Chatham, N.Y., Sept. 13, 1851; U.C. 73, U.S. 76; ord. by N. Cl. L.I., June 29, 76; Bushwick, L.I., 76-83, (Brooklyn, Lee Av., Cong., 83-91, Lawyer, N.Y.C., 1891—).
- Prentice, Sartell (Jr.), b. Albany, N.Y., Sept. 30, 1867, Am. Coll. 91, U.S. 94, lic. Congs. 94, ord. by Cl. Raritan, 94; Pottersville, N.J., 94-7, (Newark, 5th Av. Presbyt. 1897-1904). Nyack, N.Y., 1904—). Red Cross Chaplain, France, 1919-20. D.D., Olivet Col., 1911.
- PUBLICATIONS: *The Cloud*, 1918. *Padre—A Red Cross Chaplain in France*, 1919. Articles in the press.
- Prentiss, H. M. Candidate Cl. N.Y., 1913.
- Preyer, D. Charles, Amsterdam Gymnasium, N.B.S. 1884, Newark, East, 84-6, Asbury Park, 86-8.
- Prochnau, Julius, b. Jan. 18, 1890, Alberta, Canada. Moravian Col., Bethlehem, Pa., 1910, Moravian Sem., 1. by Presbytery of Utica, 1912. (Norwich Corners and Litchfield, 1912-13, Long Valley, N.J., 1913-16, Cincinnati, O., West Liberty, 1916-20). Peapack, N.J., 1920—
- Proudfit, Alex. (son of John W. Proudfit), b. N.Y.C., Ap. 15, 1839; R.C. 58, N.B.S. and P.S. 61; ord. as an evang. by 1st Presbyt. N.Y., 62; chaplain, U.S.A., 62-5, (Clayton, N.J., 66-76), Hackettstown, N.J., 76-84, Baltimore, 2d, Md., 85-94, Springfield, O., 95-97, d. Ap. 2. D.D. by Lafayette Coll., 1887.

He was unflinching in courage, untiring in zeal, and unfailing in faithfulness. He was ever ready to co-operate heartily in all that was good, whether in reference to the common cause of the churches or the general welfare of the community.—See "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1897, 19.

Proudfit, John Williams, (son of Rev. Alexander Proudfit, of Assoc. Ref. Ch., Salem, N.Y., 1795-1835), b. in Salem, Sept. 22, 1803; U.C. 23, P.S. 24; ord. 25; (Newburyport, Mass., 27-33, Prof. of Latin Lang. and Lit. U.N.Y. 33-41); Prof. of Latin and Greek Langs. and Lit. in R.C. 40-5. Prof. of Greek Lang. and Lit. in R.C. 45-59, w. c. 59-64, (Presbyt.). Died Mar. 9, 1870. D.D. by U.C., 1841.

He was the son of an eminent minister of the Associate Ref. Ch. He was a ripe scholar, whose chief work in life was teaching. In this he was eminently successful. While engaged in literary labors he did not forget the work of his Master and was interested and diligent in spreading the Gospel.

See Manual, 1902.

See "Princeton Rev.," xv., 312. "Index to Prin. Rev., 275.

PUBLICATIONS: "Choice of a Profession": Baccalaureate Sermon, R.C. 1841.—"Nature of True Greatness."—"The Captives." A Comedy of Plautus, with Eng. Notes. 1843.—"Remarks on Hist., Structure, and Theories of the Apostles' Creed." 1852. (See "Princeton Rev.," 1852.)—Editor of

"New Brunswick Rev.," 1855.—"The Sanctuary of God consulted in the Present Crisis." 1861.—"Man's Two-fold Life" included in the "Promise of Godliness": A Disc. at the Install. of Rev. Wm. Irwin at Rondout, 1862. Address at the fun. of Theodore Strong, LL.D. 1869.—Art. in "Sprague's Annals" on Dr. J. S. Cannon.—Arts. in "Princeton Rev." on "Inspiration and Catholicism." 1851.—"The Heidelberg Catechism and Dr. Nevins." 1851.—"Review of Voelcker and others on Homeric Ideas of the Soul and a Future State." ("Bib. Sac.," xv., 753).—Other articles in "Bibliotheca Sacra," "Independent," "Evening Post," "Ledger," etc.

Proudfit, Robt. Ralston (son of John Williams Proudfit), b. Feb. 3, 1836; R.C. 1854, N.B.S. and P.S. 61; ord. Evang. 61; chaplain U.S.A. 61-5, Weehawken, N.J., 65-67. Died Feb., 1897.

He received a sunstroke while in the army, from the effects of which he never fully recovered. Yet he did a considerable amount of Christian work quietly, and in teaching Bible classes. He spent much time in travel, both in America and Europe. He married a daughter of the late Count St. George of Geneva, Switzerland, the head of the Evangelical Alliance in that land. See "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C., 1897, 18.

Pullan, Frederick B., b. Feb. 4, 1849, New York City, Beloit Col., Wis., 1871, Y. Sem. 1875, 1. by New Haven Cong. Assembly 1876; (Cong. Vineland, N.J., 1875-79, East Orange, N.J., 1879-90, San Francisco, Cal. 1890-95, Providence, R.I., 1895-1905). Hyde Park, East Orange, N.J., 1908-14, (Cong. River Edge, N.J., 1914-19).

Purdy, Marinus Seymour, b. N.Y.C. Jan. 11, 1877, C.C. N.Y. and R.C. 1900, N.B.S. 1903, 1. by N. Cl. L.I., Bogota, N.Y., 1903-07, Athens, N.Y., 1907-09, Newburgh, N.Y., 1909—

Putnam, John H. S., 1. by Cl. Montgomery 1916, Philadelphia, 4th, 1916-17, Episcopalian, Chaplain in U.S. Navy.

Quackenbush, Daniel McLaren, b. in N.Y.C. Mar. 9, 1819; C.C. 36, N.B.S. 39, 1. Assoc. Presby. Ch. N.Y., 39; (West Hebron, N.Y., 42-7), Warwarsing, 49-51, Fishkill Landing, 51-5, Missionary pastor, Chapel on Brooklyn Heights, 55-9, Hastings-on-Hudson, 59-61, Prospect Hill, N.Y.C., 1861-1900, d. Aug. 24. D.D. by N.Y.U. 1863.

He had a long and honorable career. He was a scholar of rare mental endowments. He was in early life devoted to the ministry by his pious Scotch mother. Many acts of beneficence marked his entire ministerial career. He served the Prospect Hill Church for the most part gratuitously, for nearly forty years, putting aside calls to larger fields, for which he was eminently qualified by his great learning, and keenly logical mind. Exceptional circumstances made the Prospect Hill Church very dear to his heart. Though of a quiet, retiring disposition, his kindly, sympathetic nature made him a devoted pastor. He was a man of great conscientiousness, faithful, and constant in the duties of his calling, a faithful friend, a wise counsellor, and a reliable guide. He was a spiritually minded man, strong in faith, and unreserved in his consecration to Christ and his church. See also "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1901, 1243.

Quaw, Jas. E., b. 1800, N.B.S. 1828, Miss. at Tyashoke, 28-9, at Lysander, 29-30, Dashville Falls, 31-4, Breakabin, Cobleskill, and Schoharie Mt., 34-6, w. c. 36-45, lost on Lake Erie. See "McClintock's Cyclop."

PUBLICATIONS: "The Immerser Instructed." 1844.—"The Cold Water Man."

Quick, Ab. Messler, b. Somerville, N.J., 1839, R.C. 1860, N.B.S. 64, 1. Cl. N.B., Port Jackson 64-69, Franklin 1869-92, Peekskill 82-84, Ocean Hill, Brooklyn, N.Y.C., 1885-1900, w. c. S.C. Cl. of Montgomery.

PUBLICATIONS: Many Arts. and Communications to Periodicals and Magazines; pamphlets. Lyrics of Life, 1906.

Quick, John J., N.B.S. 1839, 1. Cl. Philadelphia; Jackson 40-3, Fairfield, 45-9, Wymantskill 49-54, Currytown 55-6, Mapletown and Currytown 56-61, Mapletown 61-2, S.S. Fort Herkimer 1867-8. Died 18...

Quick, Peter J., b. Mar. 6, 1806; R.C. 33, N.B.S. 36, l. Cl. Philadelphia; Clarkstown, 37-66, Rector of Hertzog Hall, 69-74, librarian of Sage Library, 74-1886, d. Nov. 9.

He was a faithful man and an excellent preacher but so modest that his abilities were largely unrecognized.

See Manual, 1902.

Quinn, Robt. A., b. 1798, N.B.S. 1833, l. Cl. N.B. 1833; Caughnawaga, 1833-5, Oyster Bay, 1835-41, Manayunk, 1842-7, Stone House Plains, 1847-9, Chaplain at Sailors' Snug Harbor, 1852-63, d. Jan. 31.

After performing his duties as chaplain, on Jan. 31, at Sailors' Snug Harbor, he was deliberately shot through the heart by Herman Ingalls, an old sailor, who, it is said, had revealed his past life crimes to his chaplain, and now feared exposure. Ingalls then immediately shot himself. He was much given to muttering and solitary walking, and his companions thought he had been a pirate and was troubled with remorse. Mr. Quinn had been chaplain of the institution for eleven years.

Ralston, Edward Stanley, b. Boston, Mass. Law School, Lane T. Sem. 1886, l. by Cong. Council. (Cong., Newport, Ky., 1886-7, Lincoln, Neb., Plymouth, 1887-91, Pres. Aspen Col., 1891-3). Piermont, 1894-1900, Harlem Collegiate, N.Y.C., 1900-1903, Poughkeepsie, N.Y., 2d, 1903-12, Netherwood, Plainfield, N.J., 1914-20.

Rand, Wm. Wilberforce, (s. of Rev. Asa Rand), b. at Gorham, Maine, Dec. 8, 1816; Bowdoin Col. 37, Bangor Sem. 40; lic. Waldo Cong. Assoc. Jan. 14, 1840; ord. by Cl. Cayuga, Sept. 1, 1841; Canastota, 1841-4; Ed. and Pub. Sec. N.Y. Tract Soc. 1844-1902, d. March 3, 1909. D.D. by N.Y.U., 1883.

Under Dr. Rand as Superintendent of the Publishing Department of the Tract Society, about 7,000 new publications were issued, of which about 1,790 were volumes, and the rest tracts, wall rolls, &c. Many hundreds of the publications were in foreign languages. The only large volume of which Dr. Rand was himself the personal and sole author is "The Bible Dictionary in English and Spanish." Aside from special service in compiling, his main work was in selecting new issues from thousands of books and tracts offered, revising many of them, and seeing them through the press, as well as supervising the six periodicals which the Society is now publishing. After the death of Dr. Halleck, Dr. Rand was alone in this responsible work.

See Manual, 1902, Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 533.

Randall, Peter G. R.C. 1838, N.B.S. 41, l. Cl. N.Y., d. 1842.

Randles, Wm. N., b. at West Hebron, N.Y., Mar. 14, 1837; U.C. 59, United Presb. Sem., Xenia, O., 63, lic. (U.P.) Presb. Argyle, 62; ord. (U.P.) Presbyt. Albany, 64; (West Charlton, N.Y., (U.P.) 1864-72); Glenville, 1873-81, d. Nov. 20.

Randolph, Edward T. E., b. New Brunswick, N.J., Jan. 30, 1872; R.C. 96, N.B.S. 99, l. Cl. N.B. Leeds, 1900-1903, West Copake, N.Y., 1903-06, West Nyack (Clarktown), 1906-16, Livingston, N.Y., 1916-19, Hyde Park, N.Y., 1919—

Rankin, John Joseph, b. Newark, N.J., Aug. 12, 1854; Wms. Coll. 76, U.S. and P.S. 80, lic. by Presb. Newark, 80; ord. Presby. Buffalo, 83; (Clarence, N.Y., 83-5), Bronxville, 85-8; (Presbyt.).

Ranney, William Addison, b. Summer Hill, N.Y., March 22, 1871, R.C. 1896, N.B.S. 1899, Teacher.

Ranson, Alonzo A., b. Kilbourne, Ill., June 23, 1876, R.C. 1901, N.B.S. 1904, l. by Cl. N.B., Hoboken, N.J., 1st 1904-06, M.D., Col. P. and S., 1909, Physician.

Rapalje, Daniel, b. New Lots, (Brooklyn), N.Y., Ap. 20, 1836; R.C. 55, N.B.S. 58, l. S. Cl. L.I., Missionary Amoy China, 1858-99.

Ratzell, J. P. Candidate in Cl. N.Y. 1900. Congregationalist 1900.

Rauscher, John Charles, b. Corona, N.Y., March 1, 1873, Clinton Col., 1a., 1906, U.S. 98, lic. by Presbyt. Brooklyn, Astoria, 1899-1916, Brooklyn.

N.Y., 12th St., 1916—, Ph.D. Ch. Col., Ia., 1908, S.T.D. Temple Univ. 1913.

Raven, John Howard, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., Oct. 3, 1870; R.C. 1891, N.B.S. 94, lic. S. Cl. L.I., Metuchen, 94-99, Act. Prof. 1898-9, Prof. O. T. Langs. and Exegesis, New Brunswick Seminary, 1899—, Studied at University Berlin 1902-03, Lecturer on English Bible, R.C., 1910, D.D. R.C. 1899.

PUBLICATIONS: O. T. Introduction 1906-10, Essentials of Hebrew Grammar 1908, General Catalogue R.C. 1766-1909 and 1916, Biblical Hermantics 1910, Biographical Record, N.B.S., 1784-1911.

Rawls, John. N.B.S. 1819, I. Cl. N.B.; Columbia, 20-23, w. c.

Ray, Henry C., S.S. All Soul's Florence, S.C., 1913-15.

Raymond, And. Van Vranken, (s. of H. A. Raymond), b. Aug. 8, 1854, at Visscher's Ferry, N.Y., U.C. 75, N.B.S. 78, lic. Cl. Schenectady; Totowa, 1st, Paterson, N.J., 78-81, Plainfield, N.J., 81-7, (Albany, 4th Presbyt., 87-94, President of Union College, Schenectady, N.Y., 1894-1907, Buffalo, 1st Presb., 1907-18, d. April 5). D.D., U.C., 1887, LL.D. W. C. 1894 and Col. of South Carolina, 1905—, L.H.D. U.C. 1908.

Dr. Raymond was a man of singular symmetry of character, who never attempted anything without doing it well.

Raymond, Andrew Van Vranken, Jr., (son of Rev. A. V. V. Raymond), b. Plainfield, N.J., June 17, 1886, U.C. 1908, N.B.S. 1909-11, U.S. 1912, ord. by Pres. of Buffalo. (Pres. New South Wales, N.Y., 1912-19, in Europe).

Raymond, Henry A., b. at Patterson, Putnam Co., N.Y., July 10, 1804; Y.C. 1825, N.B.S. 1828, lic. Cl. Poughkeepsie, 1828, Sharon, Lawyersville, and Cobleskill, 1829-32, Fairfield, 1833-5, Niskayuna, 1836-50, Owasco, 1851-3, Amity, 1853-6, Lawyersville and Sharon, 1856-64, Boght and Rensselaer, 1864-71. Died July 18, 1877.

He was a pastor of unusual ability, wisdom and faithfulness. See Manual, 1902.

Read, Edward Griffien (son of Hollis Read), b. at Sharon, Ct., Nov. 3, 1844, C.N.J. 61, Tutor of Latin in C.N.J. 61-3, P.S. 65, lic. by Presbyt. Passaic, 64; (Madison, Wis., Presbyt. 65-8, Elizabeth, 3d, N.J., 68-75; Cong., Bennington, Vt., 75-82), Somerville, 2d (Raritan, 2d), 1882-1908, Chaplain N.J. Senate, 1915-20. Member Bd. of Education, R.C.A., 1887-1896. Member Bd. of F.M., R.C.A., 1889—. D.D., R.C., 1895.

PUBLICATIONS: Occasional Sermon. "A Domine in Bible Lands," 1894.

Sermon at 50th Anniversary of 2d Ch. of Raritan, 1884.

Read, George Oliver, b. Feb. 4, 1882, Philadelphia, Pa., l. by Ref. E. Ch. 1904. Sem. Ref. Epis. Ch. 1906. (Served in Ref. Ep. Ch. 1904-20). S.S., Marconier Ref. Ch., 1920-21, Knox, and 2nd Berne, 1921—

Read, Hollis, b. Vt., 1802. W.C. 26, P.S. 28, Pres. Bombay, Babylon, N.Y., Derby, Ct., Craneville, N.J., in Ref. Ch. 1853-5. w. c., d. 1887.

For details see "P. Sem. Gen. Cat."

Read, John Leighton. (Son of Missionary to Indians 23 years), b. Paris, Texas, Sept. 14, 1879. Austin Col. 1901, Austin T.S. 1905, l. by Pres. Ouacheta 1905. (Pres. Gurdon, Ark., 1905-08, Junction City, Ark., 1908-12, Little Rocky, Ark., Central, 1912-17). Missionary under W.B. D.M., R.C.A., among Indians, Colony, Okl., 1917—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in Mission Field.

Rearick, Wm. R. M.E. Church. Temple Univ. Philadelphia, 2d, 1908-09, Philadelphia, Talmage Memorial, 1909—

Rederus, Francis, b. Luttjegast, Groningen, in Netherlands, Aug. 19, 1822; entered Seminary of Free Church at Kampen, 1852; (preached at Stroobos, Beotgum, in Vriesland; at Wesep and Apeldoorn in Guelderland; came to America, Nov., 1872; Paterson, N.J., (Bridge St. Refd. Holl. Seceder Ch.), 72-74), Passaic, N.J., 74-76, Pella, Ia., 3d, 76-1886, May 10, d.



He graduated with the first class of the Seminary at Kampen. While settled in the Netherlands he did much missionary work, establishing preaching stations in wicked places, as Berlicum, St. Anna, &c., and many were led to Christ. At St. Anna an evangelical church was formed, which flourishes to this day in Vriesland. His people were profoundly attached to him for his evangelical zeal and labors among them. After a year and a half of labor in a Seceder church in Paterson, N.J., he joined the regular Reformed Church in America, and spent the rest of his ministry in her fold, where his great zeal and efficiency continued to the end of his life.

Rederus, Sipko F., (son of Rev. Francis Rederus), b. in Netherlands, July 29, 1854; College of Refd. Ch. at Kampen; c. to America, 1872; N.B.S. 1877; lic. by Winabago Convention, (Cong.), Wis., 1881; (Supplied, Presbyt. Ch. in Chicago, 1877, Cong. Ch. at Alto, Wis., and other churches, as Greenleafston, Minn., New Amsterdam and Cato, Wis.); Britton, Mich., 93-96, Tyre, N.Y., 1896-1901, (Presbyt., Wampsville, N.Y., 1901-02, (Pres. Canastota, N.Y., 1902-04, Nortonville, Kan., 1904-07, Farley, Ia., 1907-1922). Died Feb. 22, 1922.

PUBLICATIONS: "Vibrations of My Soul," a Poem, 1887; "Memorial Sermon to Soldiers," 1894; contributions to the press; Essays and selections from the Dutch and Flemish poets.

Reed, Edward Allen, b. June 24, 1843, at Lansingburgh, N.Y.; Aub. Sem. 71, lic. by Presbyt. of Cayuga, N.Y., 70; ord. by Cong. Council, at Springfield, Mass., June 14, 71; (Cong. Ch., Springfield, Mass., 71-78), New York City, Madison Ave., 78-86, (Holyoke, Mass., 2d Cong. 1886-1914, P.E. 1914—, D.D. by R.C. 1881.

PUBLICATIONS: "Manly Christianity," 1879, containing also a brief history of Madison Ave. Ch. —

Reese, David R., b. Shawnee, O., Ohio State Univ. 1901, Boston, Univ. Sch. of Theo. 1904, l. by M.E. Ch. (M.E. pastorates 1905-09, Pres. Akron, O., 1909-16), High Bridge, N.J., 1916—

Reeverts, Andrew J., b. near Oregon, Ogle Co., Ill., Jan. 20, 1868; H.C. 92, W.S. 95, l. Cl. Pleasant Prairie; Monroe 1st (Ger.), S.D., 95-7, Immanuel, Belmont, Ia., 1897-1907, also S.S., Alexander, Ia., 1897-1902, Peoria, Ill., 1907-20, d. March 14, 1920. Administrator of "Der Mitarbeiter, 1908-20.

Mr. Reeverts passed his whole ministry among German speaking churches, in the service of which he was eminently useful. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1902, 281.

Reeverts, Frederick, b. Ogle Co., Ill., Nov. 16, 1871. H.C. 1899, W.T.S. 1902, l. by Cl. P.P. 1902. Alexander, Ia., 1902-1908, Meservey, Ia., S.S., 1907, Monroe, Ia., 1908-12, Stout, Ia., 1912—

Reeves, John Reeder, b. New Brunswick, N.J., Nov. 14, 1891. Wesleyan Univ. 1914, P.G. Univ. of Pa., M.E. Conference Course 1918, l. by N.J. Conference M.E. Ch. 1912. (Pastorates M.E. Ch., 1915-21). Hawthorne, N.J., 1921—

PUBLICATIONS: Head of the River Church, 1917.

Reichert, J. F. Forreston, Ill., 1871-2.

Reidenbach, J. A. Ger. Evang., Brooklyn, E.D., 1865-6.

Reiley, DeWitt Ten Broeck, b. Hurley, N.Y., 1837 (s. of Wm. Reiley); R.C. 57, lic. Cl. N.B. 66; Prof. Latin Lang. and Lit. in Rutgers College, 61-65; Librarian, R.C., 63-71; also Rector Grammar School, 1868-74; again, 76-83. U.S. Consul, Athens, Greece, 1884-5, d. Aug. 6, 1900. See "Biog. Notices of Grads., R.C." 1901, 5.

PUBLICATIONS: "Elementary Instruction in Latin." "Educational Monthly," 1875.

Reiley, Wm., b. at Durham, Bucks Co., Pa., Feb. 12, 1810; R.C. 33, N.B.S. 36, lic. Cl. N.B.: Hurley, 36-9, Middletown, N.J., 39-1887; emeritus. Died July 19, 1894. D.D., R.C., 1857.

His long pastorate at Middletown was marked by great faithfulness and



- increasing usefulness. He was the father of the Classis of Monmouth. See Manual, 1902.
- Reiner, John H., b. in Russia; c. to America, 1880; West Leyden, 1881-5, Gallatin, 86-7.
- Reinhart, Harry E., b. Usquert, Neth., May 17, 1869, W.T.S. 1913, 1. by Cl. of G.R. 1913, Chandler, Minn., 1913-20, Iretton, Ia., 1920—
- Renskers, Garret John, b. at Winterwyck, Netherlands, Nov. 3, 1818; c. to America 46, studied under German and Presbyt. auspices in Iowa; ord. by Presbyt. 55 (Ger. Chs. in the west, 55-64; Zeeland, Mich., Presbyt. 64-8); Clymerhill, 68-80; emeritus. Died Nov. 1, 1893.
- Renslaer, see Van Rensselaer.
- Rex, Henry L., Lower Walpack, 1879-87.
- Reynolds, Frank Ten Broeck, b. Utter Park, N.Y., Academy, Ref. Ep. Sem., Philadelphia 1899, ord. Ref. Epis. 1899, (Ref. Epis. New Westminster, B.C., 1899-1901, Toronto, Ca., 1901-05), Spotswood, N.J., 1905-11, Glenville, 1st (Schenectady) 1911-13, Keyport, N.J., 1913—, Sec. Monmouth Co. Bible Soc., Sec. Monmouth Co. Historical Association.
- PUBLICATIONS: Sketch of Monmouth Co. Bible Society.  
(Reynolds, G. Pres., S.S. Columbia, N.Y., 1897).
- Reynolds, Kiah M., b. Nov. 18, 1862, Monticello, N.Y., Profesor Smock's Academy, four years M.E. Conference Course, 1. by N.Y. Conference M.E. Church 1909. (M.E. pastorates, Cook's Falls, N.Y., 1904-07, Accord, N.Y., 1908-09, Kenoza Lake, N.Y., 1910-12, Bloomingburg, N.Y., 1913-16, Greenville, N.Y., 1917-20). Beaverdam and Berne, N.Y., 1921—, Chairman of Sub-Committee in organizing Centenary Campaigns in M.E. Church.
- Rhinehart, J. Kelly, b. Bruynswick, N.Y., 1830; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 62, 1. Cl. Orange; Roxbury, 62-73, Princetown, N.Y., 73-89, also S.S. Grand Gorge 1871-2, Kiskatom, 89-91, d. Nov. 15.
- See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1892, 653.—"Biog. Notices of Grads, R.C.," 1892, 35.
- Rice, C. D., Y.C., 1. by Hampden Assoc., Mass., 1839; (Granby, Ct., 1839-42, East Douglass, Mass., 1842-52, Poughkeepsie 1854-60, all Cong.), 1860, in Ref. Ch.; Prin. of Colleg. Instit. for Young Ladies, Poughkeepsie, 1860-78; and of Ossining Institute, Sing Sing, 1878-82.
- Rice, Henry Leffler, b. Washington Co., Pa., June 25, 1795; Troy University, 1818, P.S. 21, ord. as an evangelist by Presbyt. N.B. Oct. 2, 22; Miss. in West 23-4, Spotswood, N.J., 25-34 (Ger. Ref. Chambersburg, Pa., 34-1837, d. May 3. See "Appel's Recollections of Coll. Life, pp. 27-30; Corwin's 20th anniv. Ser. at Millstone.
- (Rice, Wm., Ass. Marble Col. N.Y.C., 1916).
- (Richards, L. E., S.S. Grand Gorge, 1866).
- Ricke, Herman, Hackensack (Ger.), 1874-7.
- Ricketts, J. H., S.S. Princetown, 1863-5, w. c. 1867.
- Riddle, David H., b. Martinsburg, Va., Apr. 14, 1805; J.C. 23, P.S. 28, 1. Presbyt. of Winchester; (Winchester, 28-33, Pittsburgh, 3d, 33-57), Jersey City, 1st, 57-62, (Pres. of Jefferson Coll., 62-5, Prof. of Moral Philosophy in Washington and Jefferson Coll. 65-8, Canonsburgh, 63-8, Martinsburgh, Va., 68-79. Died July 16, 1888.
- D.D. by Marshall Coll. 43, LL.D. by R.C. 63. See "N.Y. Evangelist," Aug. 1888, and "N. Y. Observer," July 26, 1888.
- PUBLICATIONS: "The Pilgrims and their Principles," 1850.—"Our Country, for the Sake of the World." 1851.—"Ground of Confidence in Foreign Missions." 1851. "Before Am. Bd."—Ser. at Installation of Rev. Dr. Ab. Polhemus," 1857.—"Such a Time as This." Thanksgiving Sermon. 1859.
- Riddle, Matthew B. (s. of David H. Riddle), b. Oct. 17, 1836, J.C. 1852, Allegheny S., and N.B.S. 59, 1. Cl. Bergen; Heidelberg University (Europe), 60-1, Chaplain in the army, 61 Hoboken, 61-5, Newark, 2d, 65-9, in Germany, 69-71, Prof. in Hartford Theological Seminary 71-87.

(In 1878 dismissed from Cl. Newark to Hartford South Assoc. Cong. Ch.). Prof. of N.T. Exegesis in Alleghany Sem. (Presbyt.) 1887—, President of Faculty, Member N. T. Revision Committee, D.D., F. and M.C., 1870, P.E. 1894, LL.D., West. Univ. of Penn.

PUBLICATIONS: "Lange's Commentary:" American edition. Vol. V. Epistle to the Romans. (Added Textual Notes, from chap. 5 onward; edited, with additional Notes, from chap. 6 onward). 1869. "Lange's Commentary;" Am. ed. Vol. VII; epistles to the Galatians, Ephesians, Philipians and Colossians. (Edited Galatians; translated and edited Ephesians and Colossians; all with additional Notes). 1870. "Notes on the International S.S. Lessons 1877-81, International Revision Commentary, Vol. 2-36, Meyer's Commentary on N. T., Vol. 2, Harmony of Gospels in Greek 1885, Harmony of Four Gospels in English, 1886, Outline Harmony of Gospels 1895, Anti-Nicene Fathers, Vol. 7-8, Nicene and Post-Nicene Fathers, Vol. 6-10.

More than 700 articles all told. See Manual, 1902.

Riedel, F. W. A., b. Germany, Darmstadt Gym., N.B.S. 1858, 1. Cl. N.Y., S.S. Jeffersonville, 58-61, also at Thumansville, 60-1; became a Roman Catholic; returned 1867. Became Ger. Ref. (New Albany, 1867).

Rieger, John Bartholomew, b. at Oberingelheim, Jan. 23, 1707; matriculated at Heidelberg, Feb. 24, 1724, as a student of philosophy; matriculated at Basle, Ap. 20, 1724; came to Philadelphia, 1731; Philadelphia, 1731-4, supplied also Skippack and Germantown, 1733; Amwell, N.J., 1734-39 (?) Lancaster, Pa., 1739-43; returned to Holland, and matriculated at Leyden, Mar. 20, 1744, to study medicine; returned to America, March, 1745; supplied Schaefferstown, 1746-... He also preached for the disaffected in the Raritan Dutch churches, 1736-7. Died 1769.

Why he left Heidelberg University for Basle University so soon, is not known. The congregation at Amwell would not receive him, until he had made an apology to Boehm for intruding in the church of Skippack. This was done at New York in the presence of Domines Du Bois, Boel, and Antonides. He also then, 1734, promised submission to Classis of Amsterdam. He was at Lancaster during the Zinzendorf movement, into which he entered heartily. His church, therefore, turned against him. He now went back to Holland, and determined to study medicine at Leyden. He appeared before the Classis of Amsterdam on Nov. 5, 1743, and gave an account of the churches in Pennsylvania. On April 13, 1744, he wrote out his Report for the Classis, and made suggestions. He returned to Lancaster in March, 1745, to practice medicine. The church was now occupied by Schnorr. "Dr. Good's Hist. Refd. Ch. in U.S."

Riepma, Siert, F., H.C. 1900, W.T.S. 1903, 1. by Cl. G.R., Detroit, Mich., 1903-05, Hospers, Ia., 1905-08, Oklahoma City, 1908-11, Grand Rapids, Emmanuel 1911-14, Presbyterian 1914—

Ries, Geo. Adam, b. at Heringen, Ger., Oct. 18, 1846, R.C. 72, N.B.S. 75, 1. Cl. Schoharie, Lawyerville, 75-8, Scarsdale, 78-80, (Home Miss. to Poplar Bluff, by Presbyt. Bd., 82-86. Living at Oakland, Cal.).

Riggs, Alex. Brown, b. Portsmouth, O., June 21, 1842; Jeff. Coll. 63, Aub. Sem. 69, U.S. 70, Fort Plain, 70-6. (Pres. Waterford, N.Y., 1876-90, Cincinnati, 7th, 1891-1902. Inst. and Prof., Lane Sem., 1894—).

Rigg, Charles W., b. Constantinople, 1855, son of Rev. Elias Riggs, D. D.), P.C. 1886, N.B.S. 1894-5, Oberlin 1897, Congregationalist.

Riggs, Jas. Forsyth, b. at Smyrna, Turkey, Oct. 4, 1852; C.N.J. 72, U.S. 78, lic. by Presb. of Morris and Orange, 78; ord. by Presbyt. Elizabeth, 78; (Cranford, N.J., 78-84), Bergen Point 84-92, Prof. of N.T. Greek in N.B. Sem. 92-8, (East Orange, Brick Presb. Ch., 1898-1918. Died Jan. 24), D.D. by R.C. 1892.

Dr. Riggs thought in pictures and his preaching was marked by an unusual wealth of appropriate illustration.

PUBLICATIONS: Inaugural address as Professor of Greek, N.B.S. 1892. Riley, Isaac. (s. of Rev. H. A. Riley, of Montrose, Pa., and son-in-law of Rev. Joel Parker, of Newark), b. in N.Y.C. Feb. 2, 1835; Y.C. 58, U.S. 61, lic. Presbyt. 1861; (Wilmington, Del., 61-4, Pottsville, Pa., 64-7, Newark, N.J., 67-8, all Presbyt.); N.Y.C., 34th street, 68-75, (Buffalo, Westminster Ch., 1875-8), d. Oct. 23. See Manual of 1879. Ritchie, Frank C., S.S. Philadelphia, 2d, 1913, S.S. Lutheran Ch. Chalfont, Pa.

Ritzema, Johannes, b. 1710; ord. by Cl. Amsterdam, July 20, 1744; c. to America, 1744; New York City, 1744-84, (but absent from the city during the Revolution), Kinderhook, 1788-88. Also frequently officiated at Harlem, Philipsburgh, Fordham, and Cortlandt. One of the original trustees of King's (Columbia) College, 1754. Died Ap. 10, 1796.

The earliest reference to him in the "Minutes of the Classis of Amsterdam," is as follows:

*Rev. Ritzema. Examination.*

1744, July 20. Art. 11. Also were admitted to both final and preparatory examination, Rev. John Ritzema, called as minister at New York, after a sermon on Psalm 12:12; and Peter Brink, after a sermon on 2 Tim. 2:19; in the presence of Rev. Deputatus Synodi, Rev. Cornelius Houthof, minister at Amsterdam. Therein they each gave the Rev. Assembly such satisfaction, that Rev. John Ritzema was ordained to the Sacred Office of the church in New York, with the laying on of hands; and Rev. Peter Brink, to the public preaching office, as a licentiate. Minutes in Vol. XII., 72.

His name does not appear in the printed catalogues of Leyden, Utrecht, or Groningen.

He arrived in New York, with a wife and three children, pending the negotiations for a Cœtus. The Classis of Amsterdam wrote to the church of New York a very flattering testimonial concerning him. He was a prominent member in all the meetings of the Cœtus, and felt the incapacity of that body as much as any one. (1748-53). In September, 1753, it was proposed to make an effort to put the Cœtus on a better footing, and to supply all deficiencies in its constitution. The next regular meeting (September, 1754), was appointed for the handling of this matter, prior to all questions, and all the brethren were requested to be present.

But during this interim the plans of the Episcopalians for a college, to be under their control, but supported by general taxation, reached their consummation. The Hon. Wm. Livingston had for several years fought these plans through the press, and had been sustained by all the citizens except the Episcopalians. He showed that an English Church Establishment was lurking under the scheme, and that it was eminently unjust to charter a college to be supported by all the people, but which would be controlled by a single sect. The Dutch were a majority in the Provincial Assembly, and the charter could not be passed without their help. They were therefore reminded that they were not dissenters, but came from a State Church, and they alone of all un-Episcopal bodies were able to obtain church charters. The Ministry Act of 1693 did not *formally establish* the Episcopal Church as such, and by name, but only provided for the *settling of a ministry by law*. It was indeed explained by a subsequent Assembly that these ministers need not necessarily be Episcopalians. The Dutch Church was also sometimes called the Established Church. Now it was suggested that if the Dutch helped to pass the charter for King's College, they might have a Professorship of Divinity in the said college, and educate their ministers there, without the trouble, expense, and delay of

sending them to Holland. The plan seemed eminently desirable in certain aspects. In the summer of 1754, Wm. Livingston complains that the Dutch had deserted him in his protests against such a college.

In September, 1754, the Cœtus met according to appointment to discuss the propriety of establishing an American Classis for the Dutch churches. Ritzema was president. The plan of a Classis, as proposed and discussed, was *unanimously approved*. The old Cœtus was a useless body; it had no foundation in the church order; it could pass no final sentence; it could not of itself ordain. The proposition for a Classis was sent to the respective churches for their decisions, being signed by Ritzema and Verbruyck as officers. They and two others were also appointed a committee to meet on the 1st of April, 1755, to canvass the votes of the churches upon this matter.

When the proposition was brought before the church of New York, (Oct. 1, 1754), the Consistory declared that if a Cœtus were useless, they believed a Classis would be still more so, and they would abide under the old condition, subordination to the Classis of Amsterdam. They released De Ronde from his obligations to the Cœtus as stipulated in his call, and Ritzema and De Ronde, with two elders, were to write to the Classis of Amsterdam concerning the position of the New York Consistory in this matter. The same committee were "to present a petition to the Assembly requesting liberty to have a Professor of Divinity for the Low Dutch Church," in connection with the new college. On Oct. 17, this committee wrote to Holland, expatiating on the uselessness of the Cœtus, the necessity of a learned ministry, that *American-made* ministers would bring about a total separation of the Church from Holland, that *partisanship ruled the Cœtus*; and hence they renewed their old relations to the Classis, and hoped that the request of the Cœtus for a Classis would not prosper. But they do not mention in this letter their own petition, two weeks before, for a professorship in King's College!

On Oct. 24, their petition to the Assembly was considered and received with apparent favor. But in the charter, signed Oct. 31, the Dutch professorship does not appear! Wm. Livingston had warned them "that all their pretenses to sisterhood and identity were fallacious and hypocritical." It was because of these circumstances that Theodore Frelinghuysen, of Albany, took the course which he did. (FRELINGHUYSEN, THEODORE). But the probability that the Dutch would secure a college of their own, to the ruin of King's College, led Ritzema, on his own responsibility, to make another attempt, and also prompted the Episcopalians eagerly to grant his request for this professorship, May 7, 1755. But the mass of the people were now disgusted at the duplicity which had been manifested, and Ritzema's own Consistory severely censured him for his unauthorized conduct. The professorship was gained indeed by an amendment to the college charter, but an indignant people would have nothing more to do with it. No minister of the Dutch Church graduated from King's College until after the Revolution—a generation later. (BASSETT).

Ritzema and his friends were now left in an awkward predicament. They had seceded from the Cœtus, and their final success concerning the professorship in King's College was a useless victory. The peculiar circumstances also, perhaps, drove the Cœtus to some rash actions, but for the division of the Church, and the tedious Cœtus and Conferentie strife, (1775-71), Ritzema was declared responsible. ("Centennial Disc.," p. 78). The Cœtus now resolved itself into a Classis, (1755), and assumed all powers belonging thereto. Ritzema and a few others wrote letters annually to Holland as a *Conferentie*, (or an unorganized band of conferring ministers), and in 1764, after two unsuccessful attempts of the American Classis to bring them into their body, these conferring ministers organized themselves into an Assembly subordinate to the Classis. They claimed to be the original Cœtus. They had the Minute-Book of the Cœtus, and recorded



their own letters and acts therein. A pamphlet controversy sprung up between Rev. John Leydt and Ritzema upon the questions at issue. (LEYDT, JOHN). Until 1764, no elders had attended the meetings of the conferring ministers, (the Conferentie). In that year, anticipating the failure of the second effort for union, Ritzema had requested his Consistory to appoint elders as delegates, but they utterly refused, and Laidlie also refused to join the new assembly. Ritzema complained of this not a little. Meyer's independent position at Kingston was also very disagreeable to him, and he was largely instrumental in securing his expulsion from his pulpit. Ritzema was not present at the original meeting for union in October, 1771, but his name stands first on the list of those who signed the Articles of Union. (after their ratification by the Classis of Amsterdam), in June, 1772. After this he worked cordially in the Synod with Leydt, Meyer, and other former opponents.—*Ecc. Rec., N.Y.*, very many letters. "Minutes of R.D.C. N.Y.," 1744-84. "Moore's Hist. of Columbia College," p. 25. "Gunn's Livingston." "Sedgewick's Life of Hon. Wm. Livingston." "Centennial Discourses," p. 62-101.—"Minutes of Cœtus and Conf. and of the early Synod." "Genealogy and Biog. Rec.," ix., 101, 102. "Year-Book of Collegiate Ch.," 1884, 68.

PUBLICATIONS: "Ware Vryheyt tot Vrede" beantwoort, ofte kortbondige wederlegging van het boekje van Do. Johannes Leydt waarin klaarlyk word aangewezen dat vrede zonder waarheyt niet mag gezogt worden. Zynde die Vergadering waarvoor zyn E. oykomt nog Cœtus nog geauthorizeerd omte examineren nog promovēfen. Door liefhebbers van Waar heiden Vrede. Nieuw-York, 1761. Or, Reply to "True Liberty the Way to Peace," or "A Short Refutation of the little book of Rev. John Leydt, wherein is plainly shown that peace destitute of truth may not be sought, inasmuch as the assembly which his Reverence advocates is not a Cœtus, and has no authority to conduct examinations. By lovers of truth and peace." New York. Printed by H. Gaine. 1761.—Aan den Eerwarden Do. Johannese Leydt. Philadelphia, 1763. Or, "To the Rev. John Leydt, Minister at New Brunswick," 12mo, pp. 38. Phil., 1763. This was Ritzema's rejoinder to Leydt's second pamphlet of 1762.—Extract uit de Handelingen van het Hoog Eerwaarde Christelyke Synode, van Noord-Holland, gehouden te Edam, van den 26th July tot den 4 Augustus, 1763. Met een nodige voor afspraak aan de nederduitse Gemeentens in de provincien van Nieuw York en Nieuw-Jersey, door Johannes Ritzema. New York, 1765. Or, "Extract from the Acts of the Rev. Christian Synod of North Holland, held at Edam, July 26-Aug. 4, 1763, with a necessary introduction to the Dutch churches of N.Y. and N.J., by John Ritzema. 12mo, pp. 16. N.Y., 1765.

We append here the title of the letter of the Classis of Amsterdam, which is in harmony with the three pamphlets of Ritzema, and against those of Leydt.

Brief van de Wel-Eerwaarde Classis van Amsterdam, aaue de E. Heeren, predikanten en ouderlingen in de provincien van Nieuw-York en Nieuw-Jersie, die zich Cœtus noemen. N.Y., 1765. Or, Letter from the Rev. Classis of Amsterdam to the Rev. Ministers and Elders in the Provinces of New York and New Jersey, who call themselves the Cœtus. 12mo, pp. 15. N.Y. 1765.—Answer to the Remonstrance of Abel Hardenbrook and others against preaching in English in the R.D.C. in N.Y. "Doc. Hist.," N.Y., iii. 310-314. Sept. 23, 1767.—A Sermon preached at Collum, Feb., 1741, and in New York, Jan. 15, 1755. (MSS. in State Library, Albany).—Many letters in the *Ecc. Rec. N.Y.*

Robb, John. North Hempstead, 1835-7. S.S. at Unionville, 1839. He died in his 60th year.

Robbins, John V.. R.C. 1829, N.B.S. 1829-30, d. 1830.

Roberts, Herbert Bennett, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., Oct. 18, 1870; R.C. 91, N.B.S. 94, l. Cl. Ulster; Berne and Beaverdam, N.Y., 94-1901, Scotia,



N.Y., 1901—, Pres. P.S.A., Chairman Child's Welfare Bd. County of Schenectady.

Robertson, James Lovejoy, b. 1837, Sept. 5, Steubenville, O., Geneva Col. (now united with Jefferson, 1857, Allegheny Sem. 1859, l. by Pres. of Steubenville, 1857, (Pres. Geneva, N.Y., 1859-67, Cincinnati, O., 2d, 1867-70, Rochester, N.Y., 1st, 1870-77, Cleveland, O., Euclid Av., 1877-81, Cortland, N.Y., 1882-97, Galveston, Texas 4th, 1897-99, Yonkers, N.Y., 1899-1903), Bronkville, N.Y., 1904-15, d. Jan. 4, 1916, D.D. by Geneva Col. 1898.

Robertson, Noel, C.C. 1823, P.S. 1826, Wilmington, N.C., 1826-8, Miss. to Manayunk, 1828, d. Oct. See Manual of 1879. "Mag. R.D.C.," iii., 321.

Robertson, Samuel, b. near Troy, N.Y., Mar. 28, 1784, W.C. 1812, P.S. 15, (Huntington, N.J., 16-23, Miss. at White Plains, 23-5, Dryden, N.Y., 25-34, Stillwater, N.Y., 34-5), Canajoharie, 35-9, Schoharie, 1839-43, Westerlo, 43-8, (Miss. in Wis., 48-9, Winneconne, Wis. 49-66) d. Sept. 23, 1869.

Robinson, S. N., Cicero, N.Y., 1854-6.

Robinson, Wm. Lyle, b. Jan. 26, 1884, Roxbury, N.Y., Salvation Army Training School, 1908, Crozer, T.S., 1913, l. by M.E. Ch. 1908, ord. by Baptists 1910. (Methodist pastorate, 1908-10, Baptist, Sloansville, N.Y., 1910-11, East Chatham, N.Y., 1911-12, Poultney, Vt., 1912-15, Methodist, Rutland, Austinville, Pa., 1915-16, business, but supplying church, 1916-20). Schodack, N.Y., 1920-21, Kinderhook, N.Y., 1921—

Rockefeller, De Witt G., b. Albany, N.Y., Sept. 30, 1852, R.C. 1879, N.B.S. 82, lic. Cl. Albany, Norwood Park, Ill., 82-84, (Presbyt., New Scotland, N.Y., 84-88, Whitehall, N.Y., 89-92, Evangelistic Work, 92-96), Cobleskill and Lawersville, N.Y., 96-98, Stuyvesant, N.Y., 1898-1906, Mariners' Harbor, S.I., 1906-13, West New Hempstead, 1913, d. Dec. 10. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 250.

Rockwell, Charles. Y.C. 26, A.S. 34, l. by Andover Assoc. (Chatham, Mass., 39-45, Pelham, N.H., 54-5), Kiskatom, 60-6, "Assoc. Ref." D.D. Died Ap., 1882.

PUBLICATIONS: Address before Greene Co., N.Y., Agricultural Soc. 1864.—Add. before Bible Soc. of Greene Co., N.Y., 1865.—"The Catskill Mountains and the Regions Around; Their Scenery, Legends and History; with Sketches in Prose and Verse by Cooper, Irving, Bryant, Cole," etc. 12mo. pp. 35. 1867.—"Foreign Travel and Life at Sea."

Rockwell, Geo., b. Lewisboro', N.Y., Jan. 17, 1821, N.B.S. 51, l. Cl. Westchester, Waterloo, N.Y., 1851-4, Thousand Isles, 54-77, Jan. 1, w. c. Died July 1, 1897. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Ebenezer." A Hist. Disc. of the Church of the Thousand Isles.—"Twenty Years' Ministry." 8vo, pp. 27. Watertown, 1874.—"Descriptive Account of the Localities and Scenery Around Alexandria Bay, N.Y." These were afterward published as a Guide Book.

Roddy, Joseph Stockton, b. Mt. Pleasant, Pa., P. Univ. 1891, P.S. 1894, l. by Pres. Carlisle, Pa., 1893, (Pres. Dexter, Ia., 1894-6, Evangelistic Work 1896-7, Harrisburg, Pa., 1896-08, Philadelphia, 1909-14, Olyphant, 1914-17), S.S. North and South Hampton 1917-21, (Pres. 1st Gloucester City, N.J., 1921—), Ph.D., Supt. Press Dept. Penn. C.E. Union 1899-1906.

PUBLICATIONS: History of Earlham Ch. History of Harrisburg Pres. Ch. Reports of C.E. Penn State Convention, 1898-1906. Articles for the press.

Rodenberg, F. W., Hartsburg, 1877.

Roe, Sanford, W., b. Brooklyn, Dec. 22, 1826, U.N.Y. 47, U.S. 51, ord. by Presb. Catskill, Aug. 18, 52, S.S. N. Bergen, N.J., 51-2, (Cairo, 52-60, Jamestown, N.Y., 60-6), Germantown, N.Y., 66-8, Brookfield, 68-70, Middleburgh, 70-6, Lebanon, N.J., 76-83, (S.S. Cairo, 83-9),

Tyre, 91-2, Plattekill, 1892-1903, d. Jan. 6, 1911, D.D. by U.N.Y., 1873. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 262.

Roe, Walter C., b. March 18, 1860, w. c. 1881, (Missionary Fort Worth, 1892-5, Dallas 1895-7), Miss. at Colony, Okl., 1897-1900, Columbian Memorial Ch. at Colony, Okl., 1900-1913, d. March 12.

Dr. Roe was especially qualified by God for his work among the Indians. He was acquainted with both cultured and rude forms of life, and knew how to make those of many talents appreciate the limitations of those whose talents are few. His religion was practical and self-sacrificing. In spite of physical infirmity in his later life, he accomplished a great work. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 898.

Roeder, Charles W., b. Brooklyn, N.Y., Aug. 23, 1877, N.B.S. 1911, 1. by Cl. Monmouth, Middletown, N.J., 1911-14, Flatlands, L.I., 1914—, Chaplain Daughters of Am. Revolution, L.I., of 13th Regiment, N.Y. National Guard of N.Y., State Division of United Boys' Brigade of Am.

Roetman, Zwier, b. Genemniden, Neth. H.C. 1905, W.T.S. 1909, 1. by Cl. Holland, Ustick, Fulton, Ill., 1909-12, Holland, Neb., 1912—

Rogers, Ebenezer P., b. N.Y.C. Dec. 18, 1807, Y.C. 1837, P.S. 1840, lic. 1840, (Chicopee Falls, Mass., Cong. 1840-3, Northampton, 1843-7, Augusta, Ga., Presbyt. 1847-53, Philadelphia, 1853-6), Albany, 1856-62, New York, South, (5th Av. and 21st St.), 1862-81. Died Oct. 22, 1881. Elected a trustee R.C. 1858. D.D. by O.U. 1853.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Obligations of the Female Sex to Christianity." 1849.—"The Doct. of Election, stated in three Discourses." 1850.—"Earnest Words to Young Men;" in a series of Discourses. 1851.—"The Precious Things of Peter."—"A Pious Mother." 1853.—Hist. Disc. R.D.C. Albany. 1857.—"The Sovereignty of God in Calamity;" on the loss of the "Central America." 1857.—"The Dignity of Teaching." 1857.—"Everything in Christ." 1858.—Annual Ser. before City Miss. Soc. 1858.—Ser. on "Death of John Knox." 1858.—Letter on "Death of Dr. Brownlee." 1860.—Disc. at Fun. of Mrs. A. B. Talcott. 1861.—Ser. and Prayer on the "Death of Pres. Lincoln." 1865.—"In Voices from the Pulpit."—Address at the Semi-Centennial of Dr. Hodge.—Many contributions to the press.—"The Classmates, or The College Revival." (1852?).

Rogers, John Archibald, b. at Oswegatchie, St. Lawrence Co., N.Y., Aug. 9, 1855, Syracuse Univ. 1891, Aub. Sem. 94, 1. Presbyt. of St. Lawrence, Owasco, N.Y., 1893-1903.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Story of a Century," or a Brief Hist. of Refd. Ch. at Owasco.

Rogers, Leonard, b. 1803, N.B.S. 1832, 1. Cl. N.B. 1832, Catlin 1832-3, Sand Beach, 1833-34, w. c. Died 1838.

Rogers, Lester Cortlandt, b. Waterford, Ct., Dec. 11, 1829; W.C. 56, ord. 58, by Seventh Day Baptists, N.B.S. 60 (pastor, New Market, N.J., 57-68), Leonardsville, N.Y., 68-72, Milton, Wis., 72-6, Evangelist, Sabbath Reformer and Lecturer. Prof. of History and Civics in Alfred University, 88-98.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Golden Link," and other poems, pp. 270, 1895.

Rogers, Robt., Glenville, 1st, 1898-1907, Ponds, N.J., 1907-09, Presbyterian 1910.

Rogers, Samuel J., b. at Orford, N.H., Aug. 27, 1832; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 62, 1. Cl. N.Y., Battle Creek, 62-5, Geneva, 65-72, Port Jervis, 72-6, Fort Plain, 76-9, (pastor of Cong. chs. in Iowa, Ill., and Minn., 79-1900). Sec. of Minn. Cong. Assoc., also Sec. for Church Building Soc. for Minn. Supplying vacant churches, 1900-1910. Died May 3, 1910.

Roggen, John A., H.C. 07, W.T.S. 1911, 1. by Cl. Ia, 1911, Montana 1st, Conrad, Mont., 1911-17, Monroe, S.D., Sandham Memorial, 1917-22, Hamilton, Mich., 1st, 1922—

Romaine, Benj. F., b. 1820, R.C. 1842, N.B.S. 1842-3, 1. Assoc. N.Y. and

Brooklyn 1850, Editor of the "American Spectator" at Albany 42-57, S.S. Canajoharie 57-9, Canajoharie 59-62, Bound Brook 62-8, Sec. Coloniz. Soc., Ohio, 68-70, d. Jan. 16, 1874.

Romden, Fitch, S.S., German Flatts, N.Y., 1796-8.

Romeyn, Benjamin (s. of Thos. Romeyn), b. 1774, and died just as he finished his theological studies, 1798.

Romeyn, Dirck, (or Theodoric), (brother of Thos. Romeyn, Sr.), b. at Hackensack, June 12, (O.S.) 1744; C.N.J. 1765, studied theol. under J. H. Goetschius, licensed by the American Classis 1766, Marbletown, Rochester, and Wawarsing, 1764-76, also occasionally supplied Upper Red Hook and Red Hook Landing 1773-5, Hackensack (1st), and Schraalenburg (1st), 1775-84, Schenectady, 1784-1804. Also Lector in Theology, 1792-7, Prof. in Theology, 1797-1804, d. April 16. Elected a Trustee Q.C. 1785. D.D. by R.C. 1789.

He was of a strong and energetic mind, which he had trained by extensive reading and study. He was a Boanerges in the pulpit, preaching Christ with power, strong in denunciation of sin and yet moving his hearers to tears. He moved with dignity and grace but without familiarity in all circles of society.

He and Dr. Livingston were constant correspondents; they discussed by letter all the important affairs of the denomination, during its formative period. He was the counselor of Senators, the adviser and compeer of the warriors of the Revolution, and an efficient co-worker with the patriot. He took the lead in his State in giving an impetus to the support and patronage of classical learning; he was greatly instrumental in the founding of Union College at Schenectady.—"Doc. Hist.," iii., 600. "Gunn's Livingston," ed. 1856, p. 383. "Taylor's Annals." "Sprague's Annals." "Centennial of N.B. Sem.," 424. Manual, 1902.

See Rev. J. B. Romeyn's Discourse V., in his "Vol. of Sermons," 1816, page 194, on his father, Rev. D. Romeyn.—Also Rev. J. H. Meier's sketch of, made from said sermon.—See also Rev. Th. Romeyn's "Hist. Ch. of Hackensack," and Rev. W. E. Griffith's "Hist. Ch. of Schenectady."

Romeyn, James, (s. of J. V. C. Romeyn), b. at Greenbush, 1797; C.C. 1816, N.B.S. 1819, I. Cl. N.B. 1819, Nassau 1820-7, Six Mile Run 1827-33, Hackensack 1833-6, Catskill 1836-42, Leeds 1842-4, Bergen Neck 1844-50, Geneva, 1850-1, emeritus, d. 1859. Elected a trustee of R.C., 1842. S.T.D. by C.C. 1838.

He was a man of remarkable gifts but of so sensitive a temperament that he never occupied the commanding position which his abilities warranted. Very vehement in spirit yet he always kept his temper. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Crisis and Its Claims." Before Gen. Syn. 1842. (See "Princeton Rev.," xiv. 632)—"A Plea for an Evang. Press." Before Am. Tract Soc. 1843.—"Report on the State of the Church." 1848. Appendix to "Mints. Gen. Synod." A most elaborate and important paper.—"Enmity to the Cross of Christ." 1857.—Arts. in "Sprague's Annals," on Drs. J. H. Livingston and J. V. C. Romeyn.

Romeyn, Jas. Van Campen (s. of Thos. Romeyn), b. at Minisink, Nov. 15, 1765; Schenectady Academy, 1784, studied theology under D. Romeyn, I. by Synod of D.R. Chs. 1787; Schodack and Greenbush, 1788-94, Greenbush and Wynantskill, 1794-9, also Taghkanick, 1788-93, Hackensack (2d), and Schraalenburgh (2d), 1799-1833, d. 1840, June 27. Elected a trustee of Queen's Coll., 1809. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1806-07.

He was a man steadfast for the truth yet of such tact and wisdom that amid many occasions of dispute he was universally esteemed. He took a very active part in the endowment of Queen's College 1810.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Address to the students Theolog. Sem." "Mag. R.D.C.," iv. 202.—"A Manifesto," pub. in the Bergen Co. papers.

Romeyn, Jeremiah (nephew of Thomas Romeyn), b. in N.Y.C., 1768; studied under D. Romeyn and H. Meyer, l. by Syn. R.D. Chs. 1788; Linlithgo, 1788-1804, Upper and Lower Red Hook, 1794-1806, Harlem 1806-14, supplied Schoharie Kill and Beaverdam (Roxbury), 1814-17, supplied Woodstock, Dec., 1817-Feb., 1818, died in July, 1818. Also Prof. of Hebrew, 1804-18.

He was able to combine different styles of sermonizing in a single discourse with most peculiar and remarkable effect.

See Manual, 1902.

Romeyn, John Brodhead (s. of Dirck Romeyn), b. 1777; C.C. 1795, studied under Livingston, l. Cl. Albany, 1798; Rhinebeck Flats, 1799-1803, (Schenectady, Presbyt., 1803-4, Albany, Presbyt., 1804-8, New York, Cedar St., Presbyt. 1808-25), d. Trustee C.C. 1809-25; Clerk of C.C. 1811-15; Trustee C.N.J. 1809-25. S.T.D. by C.N.J. 1809.

He left the Reformed Church in order to be near his honored father in his declining days. In New York he held his own among the leading preachers of America. At last his labors and an over sensitive disposition, broke his health. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Tribute to the Truth." On the Controversy with Episcopacy. 1809. See "Christian's Mag.," ii. 429-441.—"The Danger and Duty of Young People." 1810.—"The Good Samaritan." A ser. for benefit of N. Y. Dispensary. 1810.—"Exhortation to the People." At the install. and ord. of Rev. Gardiner Spring. 1810.—A Ser. at the Opening of the Gen. Assembly. 1811.—Sermons. 2 vols. 8vo, pp. 434 and 440. N.Y., 1816.

Romeyn, Theodore B. (s. of Jas. Romeyn); b. Oct. 22, 1827, R.C. 46, N.B.S. 49, l. Cl. Bergen; Blawenburg, 49-65, Hackensack, 1st, 65-85, died Aug. 29. D.D. by R.C. 1868.

PUBLICATIONS: Historical disc. delivered on the occasion of the re-opening and dedication of 1st R.D.C. at Hackensack. 1870.—"Centennial Disc." preached in 1st Ref. Ch. Hackensack. 1872.—"The Adaptation of Ref. Ch. in America to the American Character." 1876. In "Centennial Discs."

Romeyn, Theodore F., b. 1760 (s. of Thos. Romeyn); studied under Livingston (?), l. by Gen. Meeting of Ministers and Elders, 1783; Raritan and Bedminster, Nov., 1784-Sept., 1785, d.

His ministry was unusually spiritual and fervent, and was closed impressively in his sudden and early death. He was a gifted and extraordinary young man, and his brief career left a deep impression on many hearts.—"Messler's Mem. Ser.," 1783, p. 32. Some "Elegiac Verses" concerning him were composed by a lady, and published at the request of a member of one of his churches. The late Rev. George J. Van Neste possessed a copy.

Romeyn, Theodoric, see Romeyn, Dirck.

Romeyn, Thomas (Sr.), b. at Pompton, March 29, 1729; C.N.J. 1750, studied under Goetschius and T. Frelinghuysen, sailed for Europe April 11, 1752, l. Cl. Amsterdam, Sept. 3, 1752; Success, Newtown, Oyster Bay, and Jamaica, 1753-60, Minisink, Walpeck, Smithfield, and Deerpark, Sept. 6, 1766-72, also occasionally supplying Clove Station, Sussex Co., N. J., Caughnawaga, 1772-94, d. Oct. 22.

After preaching a few times on Long Island, he sailed, in April, 1752, to Holland, for ordination. At his settlement on Long Island, though a prudent man, he found it difficult to still the troubled waters. His call, also, was not unanimous. In 1757, De Ronde usurped authority by presiding at a meeting of the disaffected elements, and another minister was called. Romeyn, being a quiet and peaceful man, sought freedom from the strife in another field of labor. His call to the churches on L.I. is dated Nov. 10, 1752.—"Ecc. Rec., N.Y.," "Taylor's Annals." "DeBaun's Commem. Sermon," in "Mohawk Valley Democrat," Nov. 22, 1894.

Romeyn, Thomas, b. at Caughnawaga, 1777 (s. of Thos. Romeyn); U.C.



1797, studied under D. Romeyn, l. Cl. Albany, 1798; Florida, 1800-6, Niskayuna and Amity, 1806-27, w. c. 1827-57, d.

He was of imposing appearance and respectable abilities. In 1827 he was obliged to resign pastoral duties, because of failure in health. In 1843 he met with a fall, which crippled him for the rest of his life.—"Mag. R.D.C.," i. 301.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Charge to Rev. Jas. Murphy, Glenville." 1826. "Mag. R.D.C.," i. 301.

Romig, Edgar Franklin, b. Allentown, Pa. Franklin and Marshall Col. 1911. Missionary at Syrian Protestant Col., Beirut, 1913-16. U.S. 1918, l. by Pres. of Lehigh 1918. Collegiate Ch., N.Y.C., Middle Ch. Ass., 1918-22, Pastor, 1922—. Sec. Ex. Com. N.Y. Evangelistic Com. Member Ex. Com. Am. Tract Society. Member Ex. Bd. Leyden Pilgrim Fathers' Soc.

PUBLICATIONS: Article in press.

Romondt (or Von Romondt) Chs. Roeloff, b. at Phillipsburg, St. Martins, West Indies, Ap. 21, 1821, R.C. 41, N.B.S. 45. l. Cl. New Brunswick, Prof. Modern Langs. in R.C. 46-59, Greenville, N.Y., 59-61, S.S. Cold Spring, N.Y., Oct. 61-Jan. 63, w. c. Died at St. Martins, W.I., Nov. 15, 1889.

An affection of the throat interfered with ministerial duties. For twenty years, 1862-82, he served in a Government Department in Washington under successive political administrations. He had literary tastes, and skillfully employed his pen in the preparation of articles for the press. He often supplied pulpits in the vicinity of Washington. He was "a faithful friend, and always the polite and affable gentleman." "Mints. of Gen. Syn.," 1890, 192.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1890, 16.

Roof, Garret L., b. 1810, U.C. 1831, Auriesville and Glen 46-50, Port Jackson 50-5, Southwest Troy 55-64. (Pres. Lowville, N.Y., 1864-74), d. 1891.

Roop, Marcus J., b. Dayton, Ohio, Oct. 2, 1871, Heidelberg Univ., Tiffin, Ohio, 93, N.B.S. 96, l. Cl. N.B., English Neighborhood, N.J., 1896-1910.

Roosa, Egbert, from Presbyt. of Columbia, Miss. to Shokan 1828-30, Shokan (S.S.), 1831-4. (Bath, Presbyt.).

Roosenraad, Arthur C., b. Zeeland, Mich., Dec. 14, 1885, H.C. 1907, Instructor Latin and Greek P.P. Acad. 1907-09, N.B.S. 1912, l. by Cl. N.B. 1912, Linlithgo, N.Y. (Johnstown) 1912-16, Astoria, 1st, L.I. 1916-19, New Utrecht, 1919—

Roosevelt, Washington, b. 1802, Bronxville, 1857-73, w. c. Died Feb. 11, 1884.

Root, Oren, b. Syracuse, N.Y., May 18, 1838; Hamilton Coll. 56; lic. by Presbyt. Palmyra (Synod of Missouri), 74, ord. by same, 75; (Glasgow, Mo., 75-., Salisbury, Mo., .-89, both Presbyt.), Utica, 89-94, Prof. in Hamilton College, 1889-1907, d. Aug. 27. D.D., R.C., 1891, L.H.D., U.C., 1895, LL.D., Upper Iowa Univ.

Dr. Root found the business of his life in the professor's chair and his pastoral activity was second thereto.

PUBLICATIONS: Several works on Elocution and scientific subjects. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1908, 235.

Rosegrant (Rosenkrantz), Elijah, b. 1766; Q.C. 1791, studied under Livingston, lic. by the Partic. Synod of D.R. Chs. 1794; became a physician at Paramus, d. 1832.

Rosenbohm, Martin, b. Hanover, Ger. Acad. and Col. Dept. Theo. Sch., Newark, Bloomfield Sem. 1909, l. by Pres. of Morris and Orange. (Denver, Ger. Pres., 1909-11, Myerville, Ger. Pres., 1911-19). Dempster, S.D., 1919-21.

Rosendal, see Rozendal.

Rosenkrantz, Ab., b. in Germany. Canajoharie, 1750-8, German Flats,



1752-8, Stone Arabia, 1756-7, N.Y.C., Ger. Ref., 1758, Stone Arabia, 1759-72, German Flats, 1759-96, Schoharie, 1760-65, Canajoharie, 1767-75, d. 1796.

On Dec. 20, 1758, forty German families were dismissed from R.D.C. of N.Y.C. to establish the G.R.C., and Domine Ritzema was directed to install Rosenkrantz.—"Mints. Ch. N.Y. Eng. Trans. Lib.," B. 273.

His name was at first written Rosen Krantz, and he was, at the time, the foremost divine west of Schenectady. He was a graduate of one of the German Universities, and a man of much learning for that day. He married Miss Anna M. Herkimer, a sister of General Nicholas Herkimer. During the Revolution he was suspected of toryism; but his family relations and his superior intellectual ability enabled him to weather the political tempests. He retained his charge until his death. A few allusions to him in the Ecc. Rec. N.Y.

Rosenkrantz (first name unknown, brother of Abraham). German Flats? —1752, d.

See Daily Hist. of Montgomery Cl. 47.

Rosenkrantz, J. From Presbyt. of Utica; S.S. Princetown, 1849-50.

Ross, Thomas M., b. Aberdeen, Scotland, Dec. 26, 1889. Middlebury Col. 1915. Bangor Sem. 1912. Yale School of Religion 1915-16. Ord. by Congregational Church 1912. Ridgefield, N.J., 1920-21, Brookdale, N.J., 1921—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for press.

Rothenberger, Israel, b. Sheffield township, Tippecanoe Co., Ind., June 23, 1857. Heidelberg Coll. at Tiffin, O., 83, Heid. Sem. 85, lic. St. Joseph Classis, G.R.C. 85, (Denver, Ind., 85-6, White Pigeon, Mich., 86-9, Fort Seneca, O., 90-1, Plymouth, Ind., 91-9 Lindsey O., 1889-1901, Carrollton O., 1901-2), South Bend, Ind., 1902-1906. Reformed Church in U.S. 1906

Rothenbergler (Rothenbühler), Fred, b. at Berne, Switzerland, 1726; studied at Berne, ordained 1752 (Haag and Amsterdam, Holland, 1759-60, pastor Ger. Ref. Ch., London, England, 1760-1), Ger. Ref. N.Y.C., 1761-2 (Ger. Cetus), Philadelphia, Ger., 1762-5 (?), deposed, d. 1766. —"Harbaugh's Lives," ii. 386.

Rottschaffer, Bernard, b. Jan. 27, 1884, Netherlands, H.C. 1906, W.T.S. 1909, l. by Cl. Holland. Missionary to India 1909—

Rottschaffer, William, b. Neth. Nov. 9, 1882, H.C. 1905, W.T.S. 1909, l. by Cl. Holland, Oak Harbor, Wash., 1909-15, Pella, Adams, Neb., 1915—

Rou, Louis, b. in Holland about 1683; said to have studied theology at Leyden, but his name is not in the "Catalogue"; ord. by Walloon Synod of Tertholen, Aug. 31, 1709; French Ch. of New York City, July 30, 1710-50, d. Dec. 25.

Zealous and talented, the young pastor looked forward to a useful and happy career in the New World. Many French refugees arrived in 1710, and the French Church was only inferior to the Dutch in numbers and wealth. Its building was large and beautiful. There was also a French Club existing in New York at this time. The most cordial relations existed with all the other churches of the city. But his hopes were not realized. His young wife and son died soon after his arrival, and very perplexing difficulties arose in the church, which continued for many years.

In 1709 the French Church of New Rochelle conformed to the Church of England, which led to a schism in that church, as well as in the church of New York. Mr. Rou, although friendly with Episcopalians, refused to officiate for the separatists at New Rochelle. This displeased some of his church in New York, and they compelled him to receive a colleague in the person of Moulinaers, 1718, and who was more pliable. For half a dozen years, they labored amicably together. Rou was a man of learning, dignified and decided. Moulinaers was of a more pacific temperament. (See

MOULINAERS). We will not here follow out the difficulties which ensued. Diverse accounts are given of them, and there was a tedious litigation about the original contract with Mr. Rou. Mr. Rou retained his pulpit, and his salary was paid him, but some of the best men left the congregation. Those who opposed Mr. Rou secured the enmity of the Governor.

Rouse, Peter P., b. 1798, at Athens, N.Y.; U.C. 1818, N.B.S. 21, I. Cl. N.B.; Florida, 22-8, Brooklyn, 28-33, d. June 4. See Manual of 1879.

Rowan, Stephen, b. at Salem, N.Y., 1787; U.C. 1804, studied under J. H. Meyer and Jer. Romeyn, I. Cl. N.Y., 1806; Greenwich, N.Y.C., 1807-19 (8th Presbyt., Christopher St., N.Y.C.), 19-25; Sec. of Soc. for Amel. Condition of the Jews, 25-35, d. S.T.D. by C.C. 1822.

At the early age of six he had received deep impressions of religion, having been nurtured in truth by the kind and faithful instructions of a pious mother. At Greenwich his zealous and faithful labors were abundantly blessed, but at length an unhappy difference caused him to leave that church, and to found the Eighth Presbyterian Church in Christopher Street, in which many of his personal friends and converts of his ministry united. Here great success also attended his labors. For many years he was the efficient secretary for the society whose object was to ameliorate the condition of the Jews, visiting Europe in this behalf.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Two Sermons on "Insensibility, under the Calls of God to Repentance." 1812. A Ser. at ord. of Rev. Richard V. Dey, at Greenfield, Ct., 1823—"Jacob's Address to Laban." A Sermon at Greenwich, N.Y.C., Aug. 8, 1818, at the announcement of his resignation. 1818. Including Appendix, containing several acts of the Consistory. See also "Reply to Rowan's Ser.," being a Report thereon by the Consistory. 8vo, pp. 44. 1818—"A Review of the Reply." 1819—"Rowan's Miscellany." See "Mag. R.D.C." iv. 289. Also "Evang. Guardian and Rev." May, 1817.—Disc. on the death of Rev. Dr. J. B. Romeyn. 1825—"Obsequies of Adams and Jefferson," 1826.

Rowland, Jonathan M., b. 1804; Beloit Coll. 26, P.S. 28; South Brooklyn, 1851-3, d. Oct. 2. See "P. Sem. Gen. Cat."

Rozendal, Anthony, b. St. Anna Parochie, Prov. of Friesland, Netherlands, Dec. 17, 1868; H.C. 97, N.B.S. 1900, I. Cl. Wis.; Hamilton, Mich., 1900-1904, Oostburg, Wis., 1904-07, Sheldon, Ia., 1907-09, Holland, Neb., 1909-12, Leighton, Ia., 1912-17, Castlewood, S.D., 1918-22. Classical Missionary, Classis of Dakota, 1922—

Rubel, Johannes Casparus, b. Mar. 6, O.S. 1719, educated in Germany, c. to America, 1751, Philadelphia, Ger. Ref., 1751-5, Camp, Red Hook, and Rhinebeck, Ger.), 1755-9, Brooklyn, Flatlands, Flatbush, New Utrecht, Bushwick (and Gravesend), 1759-83, said to have been also minister at Cortlandt Manor, 1768, at Clarkstown, Orange Co., N.Y. 1770. 1784, deposed, died 1797, March 19. See "Min. G.S.," i, 109. A zealous Conferentie man.

He was styled by the German Cetus, in 1755, "the rebellious Rubel," and requested to resign his charge. He claims also to have been minister in the manor of Cortlandt, 1769, and in Clarkstown, 1770. He was a violent Tory, calling the American soldiers "Satan's soldiers," and frequently denounced from the pulpit, in violent language, the cause of independence. He was also accused of drunkenness and bad treatment of his wife.—H. Onderdonk, Jr. Ecc. Rec. N.Y.

Rubinkam, R. I., Philadelphia, 2d, 1880-5.

Rudolph, John, b. Oct. 5, 1853, at Schreiberhan, Silesia, Germany; studied at Zulliotan, Brandenburg, Germany, Bloomfield Sem. 75, lic, Presb. of Newark (Elizabeth, N.J., 75-89, Presb.), Hoboken (Ger.), 1889-1920. Died March 21. Ph.D., D.D.

PUBLICATIONS: "In Germany," three vols. of poems; four vols. of stories. "In America," six vols. of stories.—Sermons and Addresses.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 282.

Rudy, John, b. in Switzerland, 1791, studied under Helffenstein, l. Cl. Maryland (G.R.), 1821, (Guilford, N.C., 21-3), Germantown, N.Y., 23-35, also supplied Red Hook Landing; Miss. to the Germans in N.Y.C., 35-8; Ger. Evang. Miss. Ch., N.Y.C., 38-42, d.

While a student in Philadelphia, he made himself very useful in holding prayer meetings among the Germans, and visiting the poor and sick. He removed from North Carolina to the North, because the climate did not agree with him. He exerted a great influence for good on the Hudson, where his memory was long embalmed in the affections of the people. But in visiting the city he was deeply impressed with the necessities of the German population there. He resolved to devote himself to their welfare. He therefore resigned his pleasant settlement, and moved to the din of the metropolis. He preached at first in a hired room to a very few. By unwearied labors, soundness of judgment, prudence, and consistency of conduct, he at length built up a church of three hundred members. Crowded as they were, he resolved to seek to secure for them a proper edifice. The Collegiate Church gave them the use of a lot on Houston Street, and he raised, by personal effort, \$10,000, and a fine edifice rewarded his labors. But he took a cold in his subsequent arduous pastoral duties, which soon terminated his life. His loss was deeply felt. He left a good report among all the brethren. His mind was well balanced, and his judgment sound. He was distinguished for a practical wisdom which combined discretion and prudence with zeal, fidelity, and perseverance, and which proved an important element in all his success. His piety was warm, decided and active. His spirit was uniformly cheerful without levity, and this combined with his discretion secured him access, confidence, and attachment. He was connected with the the Tract Society for the diffusion of evangelical literature among the Germans.

Ruhl, Fred. W., b. Giessen, Germany, June 23, 1847. R.C. 68-71, N.B.S. 1884. l. Cl. Albany, Tyre 84-7, Prattsville 89-91, Cicero 91-2, Manheim 92-5, Grahamsville 95-98, M.E. Church 1901-3. Died Sept. 12, 1904. Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 284.

Ruigh, Douwe Cornelius, b. Ackley, Ia., Mar. 25, 1872, H.C. 96, N.B.S. 99, lic. and ord. by Cl. Dakota, Sioux Falls, S.D., 1899-1900, Wortendyke, N.J., 1900-2, Missionary to China 1902-1905. Teaching in Japan, 1905—

Ruissaard, Martin C., b. Zeeland, Neth., Feb. 11, 1877. H.C. 1905, W.T.S. 1908, l. by Cl. Holland, Grandville, Mich., 1908-10, Otley, Ia., 1910-15, Sheboygan, Wis., Hope, 1916-21, Gibbsville, Wis., 1921—

Ruliffson, Edward J., b. South Gilboa, N.Y., 1872. Boston Evangelical Institute 1895. Fenton Normal Col. 1901, l. by Berkshire Ass., Cong. Minister. (Cong., S. Warelesbon, Vt., 1895-7, Olia, Mass., 1897-9, West Wareham, Mass., 1899-1903). Gilboa, N.Y. and South Gilboa, 1904-08, Grand Gorge and Prattsville, 1908-12. (Cong., Deansboro, N.Y., 1915—). County Sec. Y. M. C. A. War Work. Field Agent, Farm Bureau. Work during War.

PUBLICATIONS: Editor Dept. of Poultry Husbandry. Rural Editor of Waterville Times, 1913-15.

Runk, Edward Johnson, b. N.Y.C., Nov. 5, 1858, C.C. 1879, U.S. 82, ord. Cl. Westchester, Nov. 9, 82; Bronkville, 82-4, S.S., N.Y.C., 84-7, Cold Spring, S.S., 87-8, pastor, 88-95, w. c. Broken in health. Name removed from roll 1918.

Runkel, John W., b. in Palatinate, 1749; l. by Ger. Cœtus, 1777; Shippensburgh, Carlisle, Lower Settlement, and Hummelstown, Pa., 1777-81; the same, with Lebanon and Donegal, 1781-4, Frederick, Md., 1784-1802, Germantown, Pa., 1802-05, New York (G.R.), Forsyth St. 1805-12, Gettysburgh, Emmetsburgh, and Taneytown, 1815-19, Gettysburgh, 1819-23, d. 1832.

See Manual, 1902.

Russman, Eilt K. Dubuque Col., Ia. 1894, Dubuque Sem. 1894, l. by Pres. of Waterloo, 1899. (Pres. West Granville, Wis., 1895-99, Carnarvan, Ia., 1899-1909). Monroe, Aplington, Ia., 1909-21, Ellsworth, Bethel, Minn., 1921—

Rust, E. C. Pekin, Ill., 1894-5.

Rutte, Jacobus Marie, b. Rotterdam, Neth., Feb. 26, 1837. Univ. Utrecht, N.B.S. 1867, l. by Cl. N.B. 1867. Paterson, N.J., 6th (Hol.), 1867-73. Returned to the Netherlands and served there. d. July, 1895.

Ryder, Stephen Willis, b. Rockledge, Fla., Feb. 10, 1880. Y.C. 1909, N.B.S. 1910-11, Free Ch. Col., Glasgow, 1911-13, N.B.S. 1913, l. by Cl. N.Y., 1913. Ass. Pastor, North Ch., Passaic, 1913. Missionary to Japan, 1913—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles on Mission Work in Japan.

Ryerson, Abram G., b. 1817, R.C. 39, N.B.S. 42, l. Cl. Passaic, Gorham, 43-6, Wyckoff, 46-64, Principal of a Public School in Paterson, 1868-1886. Died Feb. 18, 1887. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1887, 435.

Rysdyck, Isaac, matriculated University of Gröningen, Sept. 14, 1751, of Gröningen, Hopewell, New Hackensack (and Poughkeepsie, "M.G.S." i, 31-37), 1765-72. Fishkill, Hopewell, and New Hackensack, 1772-89, resigned, d. 1790.

"He was," says Dr. Brownlee, "in his day, considered the most learned theologian in the Dutch Church. He was familiar with the classics. He wrote in Greek, but especially in Latin, with as much facility as in his native Dutch, and in the University of Gröningen he was as familiar with Hebrew as with his mother tongue. But great as were his attainments in the sacred and profane classics, his theological readings and attainments were no less extensive and accurate. His sermons were specimens of the analytical form of discussion. The body of them were judicious and masterly dissertations, and the applications were practical and full of affectionate consolations, warnings, and reprovings." He was of commanding personal appearance, and, in his manners, an old-time gentleman. According to the custom of those days, he usually rode on horseback, wearing a cocked hat, and white flowing wig, and the customary clerical dress. On the Sabbath he rode up to the church door, where the sexton was waiting to take his horse, and dismounting would pass into the church and kneel in silent prayer, at the foot of the pulpit. He was also principal of a classical school at Fishkill, in which John H. Livingston and other eminent men received their earlier education. Synod indorsed his academy in 1772. He was received in 1765 by his congregations with great love and joy. He belonged to the Conferentie party, but never manifested much bitterness of spirit, and at the second meeting in 1772, to adopt articles of union between the parties, he was made president. He lived in troublous times, both for church and state. Many of his congregation were Tories in the Revolution, and party spirit ran high.—See "Kip's Hist. Dis." "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 244. Ecc. Rec. N.Y. "Sprague's Annals."

Sahler, Wm. Louis, b. High Falls, N.Y., July 18, 1875. L.F.C. 1901, N.B.S. 1904, l. by Cl. Kingston. Germantown, N.Y., 1904-10, Harlingen, N.J., 1910—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for religious press.

St. John, . . . . . S.S., Cortlandt, 1858-65.

Salisbury, John Henry, b. at Catskill, N.Y., Feb. 16, 1852; R.C. 75, N.B.S. 78, lic. Cl. Greene; Coxsackie, 2d, 78-88 (Trenton, N. J., 4th Presbyt. 88-1891, Jan. 10). D.D. by R.C. 1890.

See Manual, 1902.

Salisbury, Wm. Blenheim, 1831-4.

Sangree, Henry Hudson, b. in Pa., 1857. Mercersberg Col. 80, U.S. 83. Currytown and Mapletown, 88-93. For other details, see "U. Sem. Gen. Cat."



- Sanson, Joh R., b. Patersonville, N.Y., Dec. 28, 1840, U.C. 65, Xenia T.S. and P.S. 69. (Pres., Charlton, N.Y., 1868-74, Riverton, N.J., 1876-86, Martinsburgh, Pa., 1886-91, Roxborough, Philadelphia, 1891-95, Morrisville, Pa., 1899-1901), S.S., Griggstown, N.J., 1903-20, d. Dec. 3. (Never a Reformed Minister).
- Sargent, C. Cassius. Presbyterian. S.S., Owasco, N.Y., 1905-10. (Pres. Cato, N.Y., 1910-12, Liverpool, N.Y., 1912—).
- Sauerbrunn, Louis Frederick, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., July 6, 1877. Bloomfield Academy 1897, Princeton Univ. and Sem. 1900, l. by Pres. of Brooklyn 1901. Ord. by N. Cl. L.I., 1901. Elmhurst, Newtown, Ger. Ref., 2d, 1901-04, Glen, N.Y., 1904-05, Ghent, N.Y., 1st, 1905-08, Schodack Landing, N.Y., 1908-12. (Pres. Chester, N.J., 1912-16). North Branch, N.J., 1916—
- Saul, George, Hackensack, N.J., (Ger.), 1874-5.
- Saure, E. B., Linden, N.J., 1907-12.
- Scarlet, George W., R.C. 1880, N.B.S. 83, l. Cl. Raritan, Peapack 83-88, New Hurley, 88-95, Havana, Ill., 95-1901, Macon, Mich., 1902-09, S.S. Macon, 1909-10.
- Scarlet, John H., b. Elizabeth, N.J., Dec. 24, 1850, R.C. 79, N.B.S. 82, l. by Cl. Raritan. (Pres. Amwell, United, 1st, 82-85). Union and Jerusalem 85-93, Gilboa 93-1900. Retired because of poor health.
- Schaats, Gideon, b. 1607, l. Cl. Amsterdam, 1651; Rensselaerwyck, 1652-94, supplied also, at times, Schenectady. Died Feb. 27, 1694.
- He had been a schoolmaster at Beest, Holland, before coming to America. During his pastorate at Albany, Gov. Andrews compelled him to receive as a colleague Van Renslaer, an Episcopalian. (Van Renslaer). Not being a union of love, it is not surprising that it was lacking in harmony. Van Nieuwenhuysen, of New York, assisted him in his troubles, and gained a victory over the Governor. (Van Nieuwenhuysen). But Renslaer was soon removed by death. During the latter part of his ministry, Schaats had difficulties with his congregation, to which were added also domestic troubles. He was a Voetian in hermeneutics.—See "Doc. Hist.," iii, 70-72, 529-534. "Col. Hist." ii, 653, 707. "O'Callaghan's New-Neth.," ii, 567. "Brodhead's, N.Y." "Ecc. Rec., N.Y."
- Schaefer, see also Shafer.
- Schaefer, Daniel, b. Oregon, Ill., Sept. 27, 1857; (Mission House College, Sem. 82—, l. Cl. Minnesota (Refd. Ch. U.S.), Bongards, Minn., 82-7). Ramsay, Ia., 87-93, Parkersburg, 1893-1908, S.S. Stout, Ia., 1902-08, Pastor 1908-12, Bristow, Ia., S.S. 1913-14.
- Schaefer, Frederick, b. Germany, Feb. 6, 1854, Mission House Col., H.C. 1883, l. by Cl. Philadelphia Ref. Ch. U.S., (Nevsho, Mo., 1884-6), Aplington, Ia., 1886-1908, Scotland, S.D., 1908-18, P.E.
- Schaefer, John, b. Rockvale township, Ogle Co., Ill., May 10, 1869, H.C. 93, W.S. 96, l. Cl. Holland, White Rock Centre (or Elim), 1897—, Zoar, Ia., (Washington), Ackley, 1903-11, Alexander, Ia., 1912-20, Cromwell Centre, Ia., 1920—
- Schaff, M. Bloomfield Sem. 1911. S.S., Worthing, S.D., 1911-12. In business.
- Schanck, Garret Conover, b. at Matawan, N.J., Sept. 14, 1806; R.C. 28, N.B.S. 32, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. at Marshallville, Jan.-July, 33; Walpeck, 33-5, Clover Hill, 35-37, Pompton Plains, 37-53, w. c. Died Sept. 17, 1888. Elected a trustee R.C. 1866. D.D. by R.C.
- His pastoral work was very successful and his life as a minister without charge was an object lesson in godliness.
- See Manual, 1902.
- Schanl, Ulysses Simpson, b. Sedalia, Mo., Jan. 10, 1867; Univer. Pa. 1892, U.T.S. 95, l. Cl. Saratoga; Easton, N.Y., 95-98, Wynantskill, N.Y., 1898-1906. Presbyterian 1906.



Schefer, Johan Daniel. Rhinebeck, N.Y. (Ger.), 1794-9. and Germantown and Ghent, N.Y.

Schell, L. S.S., Cicero, N.Y., 1866.

Schenck, Cornelius, b. Weston, Somerset Co., N.J., Sept. 5, 1856; R.C. 1879, N.B.S. 82, 1. Cl. N.B.; Philadelphia, 4th, 82-7, Plainfield, Trinity, 1887-1908. P.E. 1908-19, d. May 2. Ph.D. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1919, 923.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Disc. 4th Ref. Ch., Philadelphia," 1885.

Schenck, Ferd. S. (s. of M. L. Schenck), b. Ulster Co., N.Y., Aug. 6, 1845; C.N.J. 65, Albany Law School, 67; Attorney-at-Law, 67-9; N.B.S. 72, lic. Cl. Ulster; Clarkstown, 72-7, Montgomery, 77-90, Hudson, N.Y., 90-97, University Heights, N.Y.C., 97-9, Prof. of Practical Theology, New Brunswick Seminary, 1899—. Lecturer on the Literary Study of Bible, Univ. N.Y., 1897-1900. Acting Professor R.C., 1904-05, 1907-08. Acting Professor, P.S., 1900-10. Member Council Univ. N.Y., 1898-9. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1892. D.D., R.C., 1890. LL.D., R.C., 1906.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Ten Commandments in the Nineteenth Century."—"The Bible Reader's Guide." Sermon, as Pres. of Gen. Synod, at Inauguration of Prof. Jas. F. Riggs, 1892. "The Ten Commandments and the Lord's Prayer," 1902. "The Brick Ch. Memorial"; "Hist. of R.D.C. Montgomery, Orange Co., N.Y." 1882. "Modern Practical Theology." "The Sociology of the Bible." "Christian Endeavor and Ethics." "Young People's Hist. of the Christian Church." "The Oratory and Poetry of the Bible." "The Apostles' Creed in the 20th Century." "Expository Sermon on Heidelberg Catechism." Many contributions for the press.

Schenck, Geo., b. Matawan, 1816, Y.C. 37, N.B.S. 40, 1. Cl. Poughkeepsie, Bedminster 1840-52, d. See Manual of 1879. See Funeral Sermon, by Rev. T. W. Chambers. "Sprague's Annals."

PUBLICATIONS: "Music," an Address at Somerville. 1849.—"Second Coming of Christ," 1843.

Schenck, Harold William, b. Plainfield, N.J., July 6, 1892, (son of Rev. Cornelius Schenck), R.C. 1913, N.B.S. 1916, 1. by Cl. Newark, Franklin, Nutley, N.J., 1916—

Schenck, Isaac Stryker, b. at Weston, N.J., Ap. 26, 1852, R.C. 73, N.B.S. 76, lic. Cl. N.B., Rosendale 77-80, Ghent, 2d, 80-96, w. c. Died Sept. 6, 1920.

He was an invalid for many years. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 631.

Schenck, Isaac Van Wart, b. White Plains, N.Y., Dec. 6, 1846, Westminster Coll., Mo., 64, P.S. 67, ord. by Presb. N.B. May 18, 69 (Hamilton Square, N.J., 69-80, Philadelphia (Eastburn Mariners' Ch.), 80-3, Portage, Wis., 84-7, Mt. Olivet, Brooklyn, 88-94), Newark, Christ Ch. 94-9, w. c.

Schenck, Jacob Wyckoff, b. at Weston, N.J., 1849, R.C. 70, N.B.S. 73, lic. Cl. N.B., Ghent, 2d, 73-9, d. Feb. 15. See Manual of 1879.

Schenck, John Van Neste, b. at South Branch, N.J., Feb. 21, 1842, R.C. 62, N.B.S. 65, lic. Cl. Geneva, Owasco Outlet, Sept. 28, 65-7, Pompton Plains, Oct. 23, 67-71, d. Sept. 28. See Manual of 1879.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Disc. at Reopening of Church of Pompton Plains," 1871. (Posthumous).

Schenck, John W., b. in N.J. 1825, R.C. 45, N.B.S. 49, 1. Cl. N.B., Tarrytown, 49-51, Chatham, 51-3, Bedford, now East Brooklyn, 53-5, Ithaca, 55-63, New Brunswick, 63-6, Philadelphia, 3d, 66-8 (Pottsville, Pa., Presbyt., 68-72), Claverack, 72-1881. Died Dec. 28.

Schenck, Martin L., b. at Six Mile Run, N.J., 1817, R.C. 37, N.B.S. 40, 1. Cl. N.B., Plattekill, 40-53, Fort Plain, 53-7, Rocky Hill, 57-65, Whitehall, 65-9, Plattekill, 69-73. Died March 11.

He was converted during the great revival in Rutgers College in 1837, and with twelve others resolved to study for the ministry. He was of a

delightful disposition, a practical pastor and successful preacher. He died in the midst of his usefulness. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Harmony of Heaven." 1855.—Address at Fun. of Dr. Ostrander. In "Memorial."

Schenck, Wm., b. near Marlboro, N.J., Oct. 13, 1740, C.N.J. 1767, studied theology with Rev. Wm. Tennent, lic. by Presbt. of New Brunswick, 1770 (Allentown, N.J., Presbyt. 1771-77), North and South Hampton, 1777-80 (Pittsgrove, N.J., Presb., 1780-6, Ballston with Freehold and Milton, N.Y., 1786-93, Huntington, L.I., 1793-1817), w. c. Died Sept. 1, 1823, in Franklin Co., O. See "Rev. T. W. Wells' Hist. Disc.," 1877.

He was descended from Roeloffe Martense Schenck, who settled at Amersfort, L.I., in 1650. Gen. Robt. C. Schenck, Rev. Wm. E. Schenck, D.D., Sec. of Bd. Pub. Presbyt. Ch., Philadelphia, and Rev. Garret C. Schenck were of the same family. He shows an analytical mind, and an extensive knowledge of Scripture, and withal sounds the gospel trumpet most sweetly."—See "Rev. Alex. S. Hoyt's Hist. Disc.," Ballston, N.Y., 1875.

Schermerhorn, Cornelius D., b. in Schoharie, 1780. U.C. 1797, studied under Livingston, lic. 1803, Schoharie Kill 1803-09, Blenheim 1803-07, S.S. Dyse's Manor 1803-18.

He is said to have been settled in Canada in 1823. He was ready to join McDowell there as early as 1819. He died in 1830.

Schermerhorn, Harvey R., b. at Schodack, N.Y., 1835; N.B.S. 62, 1. Cl. Albany; Germantown, 62-5, Principal of Riverside Sem., at Germantown, 65-9, Principal of Hudson Academy, N.Y., 69-74, Pella, 2d, 75-9, Prof. of Rhetoric and Belles-lettres in Central Univ., Iowa, 76-81, Prin. of Spencer Academy for the Choctaws, at Nelson, Indian Territory, 1881-1890. (Pres. McAlester, Okl., 1890-1900. Hartshorne, Okl., 1900-1921, d. March 4).

Schermerhorn, John F., b. Sept. 24, 1786, U.C. 1809, from Cong. Ch. 1813, Middleburgh, 16-27, Sec. of Missions, 28-32. In Dec., 35, he was agent to make a treaty with the Cherokees at New Echota, but the Indians with whom he negotiated were afterward said by the tribe to be unauthorized, and in 1837-8, the Cherokees petitioned Congress for its nullification. Died March 16, 1851, at Richmond, Va.

He was a son of Barnhardus Freeman Schermerhorn and Ariantje Van de Bogert. He was a very eloquent man, and while Secretary of Missions, 1828-32, raised far more money than had ever been collected before in Dutch churches for Benevolent Societies. But difficulties arose between an old and new Mission Board which were very unpleasant for a time (1831-3), but which were finally amicably adjusted. (See minutes of these Boards of the General Synod, and the "Christian Intelligencer," where full accounts are found, and Schermerhorn vindicated). There was probably a published memoir of him, but it has not been found.

Scheulke, Paul F. See Schilke, 1904.

Schick, G. B. S.S., Bayonne, 3d, 1875.

Schiebe, Henry, b. Germany, student in N.B.S. 1856-8; perished at sea in the burning of the Austria, 1858. He had returned to Germany during this vacation to visit his affianced, in company with a fellow-student, Philip Berry. On their return voyage the vessel caught fire, and Schiebe was drowned.

Schieffer, John Daniel. See Schefer.

Schild. See Shield.

Schilstra, Elbert Sybrandus, b. in Java, E. I., Apr. 18, 1872; at Gymnasium in the Netherlands; W.S. 95, 1. Cl. Holland; Jamestown, Mich., 1896-1900; visited Netherlands, 99, Sayville, L.I., 1900-1910, Westfield, N.D., Hope, 1910-13, Doon, Ia., 1913—

Schilstra, Sybrandus Ales, b. at Ulst, Friesland, Netherlands, Aug. 31, 1840;

Rotterdam Missionary Association, 1869, lic. by said Assoc.; in Java, at Cheribon, Oct. 70-Dec. 70, Bandong, Dec. 70-May 72, Soemedang, May, 72-Jan. 81, Soekaboemi, Jan. 81-Dec. 81, in the Netherlands, 81-Jan. 92; Rochester, N.Y., May, 92-Apr. 1901, supplying churches, 1901-16, d. July 26. In Java preached in the Soenda and Malay languages; at Rochester in Dutch. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 251.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles about the Java Mission.—For ten years editor of the "Kleine Zendbode" ("Little Messenger"), in the Holland language.

Schipper, Henry, b. Dec. 28, 1872, Zeeland, Mich. H.C. 1899, W.T.S. 1902, l. by Cl. G.R., 1902, Sioux Falls, S.D., 1902-05, Springfield, S.D., Immanuel, 1905-09, Harrison, S.D., 1909-13, Chicago, Ill., 1st, 1913-18, Grand Haven, Mich., 1st, 1918—

(Schlatter, Michael, b. at St. Gall, Switzerland, 1716, Gymnasium of St. Gall; Sab. evening preacher, at Lintebuehl, 1745-6, agent to Ger. Chs. in Pennsylvania, from Synod of N. and S. Holland, 1746; Philadelphia and Germantown, 1747-51; visited Holland, 1751-2; Philadelphia, 1752-5; also Sup. of Charity School Agency; chaplain in Royal Am. Reg. 1757-9, supplied Barren Hill and Franklinville, Pa., occasionally, 1759-77, d. 1790).

He was descended from a pious parentage, confirmed in his fourteenth year, and placed under the instruction of Prof. Waegelin, in his native town. But a roving spirit soon manifested itself, leading him to forsake his home without consultation with, or consent of, his parents. He went to Holland. In the course of the year, he returned, and resumed his studies, and was accepted as a candidate for the ministry when only fourteen years of age. He spent most of the next fifteen years of his life in Holland, being ordained in that country, and engaged, much of the time, in teaching. In 1746, he offered himself to the Synod of North and South Holland, as a missionary and agent to the destitute German churches in Pennsylvania. His mission was to organize the already existing congregations into churches, and to unite them more closely together, for mutual encouragement and support, as well as defense against unauthorized preachers; and to establish formal and authorized correspondence with the Classis of Amsterdam. He found the German churches, about 46 in number, comparatively independent. There were here at the time of his arrival about 30,000 German Reformed. He came with authority from the mother Church to organize and consolidate the Reformed churches of America, as they were found among the Germans. Much of his time was taken up by his long tours into the interior. He visited the various settlements in New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Maryland, and Virginia. In October, 1746, he invited the regularly ordained ministers, namely Dorsius, Boehm, Weiss, and Reiger, to meet in a Cœtus, or Synod. Preparatory steps were taken for organization. In May, 1747, he visited New York, to consult with Dominicus Du Bois, Boel, and Ritzema, respecting the organization of a German Synod. This Synod, or Cœtus, was organized Sept. 29, 1747, and consisted of thirty-one ministers and elders. The Dutch Cœtus in New York had been organized on Sept. 8th. of the same year, with about half as many. In 1749, Mr. Steiner, a man of popular gifts, arrived, and some of the people, captivated by him, wished his services in place of those of Mr. Schlatter. A sad contention arose with many bitter fruits. The case was submitted to arbitration, and decided in favor of Mr. Schlatter. Yet the wounds remained, and these difficulties were ultimately the occasion of a visit to Europe by Mr. Schlatter, from which increased good came to the German churches. This visit to Europe took place in 1751-2. The Classis of Amsterdam, in session on his arrival, appointed a committee to confer with him, and to report. A lengthy report of the condition of the American churches was drawn up and presented to the Synod of N. and S. Holland in print. He also made a verbal appeal. The Synod was highly interested in

the work, and furnished him with means to visit Germany and Switzerland, especially to seek to secure ministers to return to America with him. He found six ministers willing to accompany him, namely, Otterbein, Stoy, Waldschmid, Frankenfeld, Rubel, and Wissler, and collected some means, and seven hundred German Bibles, five hundred of them being in folio. But the work did not end here. Appeals were further made by those who had been interested in the cause of the American Reformed churches of German origin, and a fund of £12,000 was soon collected in Holland, the interest of which was devoted to the support of ministers and schoolmasters in Pennsylvania; and so interested became George II. of England in the matter, that through his help and influence £20,000 were raised there for the maintenance of free schools among the Germans in America, to be under the inspection of Mr. Schlatter. He held this position till 1757. For thirty-six years the Reformed in Pennsylvania and vicinity continued to receive help from this fund, though in gradually decreasing amounts, till 1791. The highest amount sent over was about \$2,100 of our currency, in 1755. The moneys in England were obtained through the solicitations of Rev. Mr. Thompson, English minister in Amsterdam, and a member of that Classis. The Holland funds, in part at least, went through the London Society. As far they were for the support of the gospel, they were distributed through the *Cœtus*; as far as for the maintenance of free schools, they went through the trustees appointed for that purpose.

When Mr. Schlatter returned to America, his general superintendency of the churches was continued by the Synod of Holland, while he also again took charge of his old congregation in Philadelphia. But a spirit of jealousy was excited against him on account of his powers. The enemies of the Free School scheme, also, did their utmost against him. Saur's newspaper was especially vehement. The *Cœtus*, therefore—unjustly, no doubt—removed him from his general superintendency in 1757. He then accepted of a chaplaincy in the Royal American Regiment, which was about to proceed to Nova Scotia. He was present at the sieges of Halifax and Louisburg, which gave the death-blow to the dominion of the French in that part of America. "There," says Bancroft, "were the chaplains, who preached to the regiments of citizen-soldiers, a renewal of the days when Moses, with the rod of God in his hand, sent Joshua against Amalek."—"Hist. U.S.," iv. 300.

After his return home he supported himself partly from his labors on a small farm on Chestnut Hill, named by him Sweetland, and partly from the perquisites of wedding fees, he almost monopolizing that business. He also preached at Barren Hill and Franklinville more or less frequently. He was driven into this retirement by the jealousy and opposition waged against him. The active usefulness of his life was compressed into the brief space of thirteen years. His earnest labors had only excited the ignorance and prejudice of those whom he would have benefited. The free schools, which he advocated, his enemies declared were meant for the enslavement of the Germans to the English. The people ignorantly believed, and lost the services of a most useful man. How similarly have the friends of intelligence and humanity often been served!

Shortly after the opening of the Revolution, he felt impelled to take the side of freedom. He had, up to this time, retained his chaplaincy in the British army, but being now ordered for service, and declining, he was imprisoned and his effects destroyed. He was, however, by some means soon released. He lived in his declining years near his former home on Chestnut Hill. He was the intimate friend of Dr. Muhlenberg, who was the patriarch of the Lutheran Church for forty years.

Mr. Schlatter was possessed of great physical health and mental vigor. He had also a cheerful disposition. In his old age his appearance was very venerable. He was of lymphatic temperament and mild appearance; of medium size and weight. His hair was bushy, and as white as snow, nicely



parted, hanging down to his shoulders. He was always careful to present a genteel appearance. He entered with sympathetic joy into the cheerful spirit of the young. He was remarkably easy and friendly in his manners, and full of vivacity. He excelled in pure, innocent humor and wit. He was of a catholic spirit in reference to others, ever keeping himself well informed of the general movements in the world, political and religious. He was ever deeply interested in the civil affairs of his adopted country. He had not the least particle of bigotry or sectarianism. He had the tact of organization in an eminent degree. His preaching was solid and instructive, though not eloquent or fascinating. His perseverance and industry were untiring.—See "Schlatter's Interesting Life," by Harbaugh, Philadelphia, 1857. ("Bib. Sac.," xx. 16). "Ecc. Rec., N.Y.," many letters. Also "Sketch of Schlatter," by Dr. Jas. I. Good, in his "Early Fathers of Ref. Ch.," 1897. Dubbs, 278.

PUBLICATIONS: Gertrow verhaal van den waren toestand der meest herderloozer gemeentens in Pennsylvaniën en aangrenzende provinciën, voorgesteld en opdegraden met nederig versoeck om hulpe en bystand aan de . . . . Synodens van Nederland, enz. Met eene aanpryzende voorrede van de Gecommitteerde der Classis van Amsterdam. 4to, pp. xxii. and 56. Amsterdam, 1751; or, A true history of the real condition of the destitute congregations in Pennsylvania, by M. S., Evangel. Ref. Minister in Philadelphia, addressed in the Dutch language to the very Rev. Christian Synods in the Netherlands, and other charitable Christians; and now translated into the German language by the author, and dedicated to the Hon. Ref. Magistrates and Ministers of the Swiss Confederacy, together with an Introduction by the Commissioners of the Classis of Amsterdam, Feb. 6, 1752. (This work was soon afterward translated into English by Rev. Mr. Thompson, Eng. Ref. minister in Amsterdam, and distributed throughout Great Britain and Scotland, and it received very liberal responses). A copy of this work was sold in 1882, at E. B. O'Callaghan's sale, bringing \$35.

This appeal, including Schlatter's interesting journal of his labors in Pennsylvania, are given in full by Harbaugh in his life of Schlatter. (HARBAUGH).

Schlegel, Charles, b. Thullingen, Wurtemberg, Germany, Mar. 20, 1863; Ger. Theolog. School, Bloomfield, N.J., 95, lic. by Ger. Refd. Ch.; Norfolk St. (now 68th St. Ger.), 1896-1905. (Presbyterian 1905).

Schlegel, Jacob, b. St. Gall. Switzerland, Sept. 6, 1850 (From G.R. Ch.); N.Y.C., Ger. Evang. Ch., Av. B and 5th St., 1877-1909, d. Oct. 27. Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 831.

Schlieder, Albert Henry (son of F. E. Schlieder). See Von Schlieder.

Schlieder, Fred, Ernst, b. at Gleina, Germany, Oct. 26, 1838; N.B.S. 65, lic. Cl. N.B.; West Leyden, 65-72, Forreston, Ill., 72-81, Plainfield and Raritan, 4th, 81-6, Canarsie, 86-9, West Leyden, 1889-1907, d. Feb. 3, 1915. Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 603.

Schmidt, H. T. Forreston, 89-93.

Schmidt, N. Parkersburg, 1884-5.

Schmitz, William, b. at Crefeld, Germany, Apr. 28, 1857; R.C. 1881; N.B.S. 84, l. Cl. N.Y.; Pottersville, N.J., 84-86, Roxbury, N.Y., 86-90, (Presbyt. Greenwich, N.Y., 90-92), Fultonville, N.Y., 1892-1901, Rocky Hill, N.J., 1902-04, Philadelphia, Talmage Memorial, 1904-07, S.S., Lower Walpack, 1909-16, Linden, N.J., 1917-20.

Schmolz, Carl. (From Lutheran Church), Thumansville, 1881-2.

Schneegas, Charles Holl, b. Wiettenberg, Germany. Bloomfield, Col. and Sem. 1893, l. by Pres. Newark 1893. (Davenport, Ia., 1893, Camden, N.J., 1893-8, Stapleton, N.Y., 1898-1904, Plainfield, N.J. (Ger.), S.S., 1905-12. Pres., Chazy, N.J., 1913). Stuyvesant, N.Y., 1913-18, Sprak-ers and Currytown, N.Y., 1919—



Schneeweiss, Franz M., b. in Eisenerz, district of Bruck, Austria, Jan. 29, 1831; studied Philosophy in University of Gratz, 46-7; studied Law in University of Vienna, 47-8; came to America, 50; N.B. Sem. 55; lic. and ord. by Cl. of New Brunswick; New Brunswick, 3d (Ger.), 1855-8, w. c. Died May 15, 1888.

See Manual, 1902.

Schnellendruessler, Herman Frederick Francis, b. in Brandenburg, Prussia, Oct. 4, 1819; Gymnasium of Gumbinnen, Prussia; c. to America, 1852; N.B.S. 1855, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Albany, 4th, 1855-64, chaplain, 16th Regiment, Heavy Artillery, U.S. Volunteers, 1864-5, Callicoon (Thumansville), N.Y., 1866-9; also Milesville, 1869, Warren, N.J., 1869-70, w. c.; died Sept. 20, 1898.

See Manual, 1902.

Schneyder, Geo. W., applied for licensure to Gen. Meeting of Mins. and Elds., 1785, but was refused. ("Mints. Gen. Syn.," i. 133, 136). Licensed and ordained by Ger. Cœtus, 1785; Schoharie, 1785-7, Beavertown, 1785-9, Frederick, Md., 1788-9.

(Schnoor (Snorr), Casper Ludwig. Lancaster, Pa., 1744-6, Germantown (East Camp), N.Y., 1746-9 (?) )—"Ecc. Rec., N.Y.," several letters. "Harbaugh's Lives," ii. 380.

One of the third party on his list of marriages, at East Camp, is a person of his own name (no doubt himself) to Barenke Van Scheich, Dec. 16, 1746. He was an ecclesiastical vagabond, guilty of many misdemeanors, and finally found guilty and punished.

Schnucker, George, b. Allendorf, Hessen, Germany, May 14, 1874; College Depmt. Bloomfield Sem. 96, N.B.S. 99, 1. S. Cl. L.I.; Hope Ch., George, Ia., 1899-1902, Peoria, Ill., 1902-07, Silver Creek, German Valley, Ill., 1907-16, Aplington, Ia., 1916—, S.C. Cl. P.P. 1902—, Pres. P.S. Chicago, 1907. Pres. P.S. Iowa, 1920.

PUBLICATIONS: Psalmen und Lieder—Hymn Book for German Churches, 1906. Die Ostfriesen in America, 1917. Ass. Editor Hymns of Ref. Ch., 1920. Ass. Editor Der Mitarbeiter.

Schock, James T., b. Centerton, Salem Co., N.J.; Wesleyan University, Ct. 1876; lic. by N.J. Conference of M.E. Church; Prin. Public School, New Brunswick, N.J., 76-87; ord. Cl. N.B. 1888; Bound Brook, 88-92, Keyport, 92-97, Prin. Keyport Public School, 1897-1905, Bernardsville School, 1905-06. Business. d. Aug. 10, 1912. Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 891.

Schoeffer, J. D., b. in Germany. German Reformed Camp, 178.-98 (?), Schoharie, 1800-1820, S.S., Cobblekill, 1810-16.

Schoenfeldt, Christian, b. Garry, Prussia. Gosner's Missionary Sem., Berlin, N.B.S. 1857-8.

Schoerk, George J., b. Presbyterian, Newtown, 2d, (Ger.), L.I. 1907-18.

Schoff, Max, Candidate, Cl. Pleasant Prairie, 1911.

Scholten Dirk, b. at Zutphen, Neths., Dec. 26, 1852, H.C. 83, N.B.S. 83-4, W.S. 84-6, 1. Cl. Iowa, Luctor, Kan., 86-91, Muscatine, Ia., 91-6, South Blendon, 1896-1908, Classical Missionary, Cl. Pella, 1908-11, Edgerton, Minn., 1911-14, Classical Missionary, Cl. Ia., 1917-20, Classical Missionary, Cl. of West Sioux 1920.

Scholten, George Benjamin, b. Luctor, Kan., Dec. 13, 1889, H.C. 1911, N.B. S. and W.T.S. 1916, 1. by Cl. Iowa 1916. New Hurley, 1916—

Scholten, Walter Augustus, b. Muscatine, Ia., H.C. 1918, N.B.S. 1921, 1. by Cl. N. B., Tarrytown, N.Y., 1st, 1921—

Scholz, Charles, b. in Silesia, Germany, about 1835. (Columbus, Neb. (Evang. Luth.), 18.-88), Flatbush, L.I., 2d (Ger.), 98-1900, d. Mar. 5. See Manual, 1902.

Schomp, William Wyckoff, b. Bedminster, N.J., Nov. 19, 1853, R.C. 76, N.B.S. 79, 1. Cl. Raritan, Glenham, N.Y., 79-85, Marbletown and North Marbletown, N.Y., 85-92, Athens, N.Y., 93-97, Walden, N.Y., 1897-1911. Supplying church.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Address at 150th Anniv. of Ch. of Marblatown," 1888. Sermon on "Proclaim Liberty to the Captives," July 7, 1900. Other Sermons in local press.

Schoon, J. H. Lennox, 2d, S.D., 1890-1909, and Worthing, S.D., 1900-1909, Alexander, Ia., 1909-11, Cromwell Centre, Ia., 1911-14, Buffalo Centre, Kan., 1914—

Schoonmaker, Henricus, b. in Rochester, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1739 (son-in-law of J. H. Goetschius); studied under Goetschius, lic. by the American Classis, 1763, Poughkeepsie and Fishkill, 1763-74, Aquackanonck, 1774-99, Belleville (S.S.) 1784-94, Aquackanonck and Totowa, 1799-1816. Died 1820.

He gave early indications of piety, under the short pastorate of Henricus Frelinghuysen, at Marblatown. He was a warm friend of the Cetus. When called to Fishkill and Poughkeepsie, he was strongly opposed by the Conferentie party, so much, indeed, that when the Cetus ministers assembled to ordain him, in Poughkeepsie, they found the church in the possession of his enemies, and barred against them. The committee, determined not to be frustrated, had a wagon placed under a large tree in front of the church, and the ordination sermon was preached thence, by John H. Goetschius, of New Paltz and Shawangunk, and on bended knees, in the wagon, the candidate received the laying on of hands. A young man, John H. Livingston by name, was present, and deeply interested in the whole scene, and said to one of the elders, at its conclusion, "Thank God, though the opponents have succeeded in excluding him from the church, they have not succeeded in preventing his ordination." Mr. Schoonmaker was greatly admired for his ardent piety and faithful ministerial labors. He was, in his time, the most eloquent and impressive speaker in the Dutch language in this country. Though meeting with much opposition from the Conferentie, his ministry was greatly blessed. He was contemporary, in his field, though of opposite ecclesiastical sentiments, with the learned and polished Rysdck. After the death of Professor Meyer, of Pompton and Paterson, he was called to succeed him at the latter church, in conjunction with Aquackanonck. He could not preach well in English, and as the use of the Dutch language, was declining in his first charges, and he was unwilling to injure his usefulness by awkward attempts at English preaching, he accepted the call to New Jersey, where the Dutch was yet in use. He resembled the celebrated Professor Romeyn, being, like him, a Boanerges. His style was nervous, eloquent, and powerful. He was the last but one of the early ministers who continued to minister only in Dutch till the end of their lives. A warm friendship existed between him and Dr. Livingston, and he was one of the efficient organizers in the formative period of the Church.—See "Kip's Hist. Dis." "Sprague's Annals." "Ch. Int.," vol. ii. 123.

Schoonmaker, Jacob, b. at Aquackanonck, N.J., May 11, 1777 (s. of Henricus Schoonmaker); C.C. 1799, studied under Froeligh and Livingston, lic. Cl. Paramus, 1801; Jamaica and Newtown, 1802-49, Jamaica, 1849-50, d. 1852. Elected a trustee of Rutgers Coll. 1828. S.T.D. by D.C. 1831.

As a preacher, he was evangelical, logical, and instructive, and in every way an admirable specimen of a minister of the gospel. He is said to have left his papers to his son Richard. They were boxed up and sent to Waterford. "The Journal of the Conferentie" is said to have been among them.—See "Rev. G. I. Garretson's Disc. at Quadragesian Anniversary of Schoonmaker at Jamaica," 1842. "Sprague's Annals." Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Charge to Rev. Jas. Otterson," 1828. "Mag. R.D.C.," iii. 119.—"Letter on Hist. of the Church." "Mag. R.D.C.," iv. 371.—Art. in "Sprague's Annals" on Rev. J. H. Goetschius.

Schoonmaker, Martinus, b. at Rochester, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1737; read the classics under Goetschius, 1753-6, studied theology under Marinus, lic. 1765; Gravesend and Harlem, 1765-84, Flatbush, Brooklyn, New Utrecht, Flatlands, Bushwick, and Gravesend, 1784-1824, d.

- See Manual, 1902.
- Schoonmaker, Martin V., b. Newtown, L.I., Aug. 11, 1816; U.C. 39, N.B.S. 42, lic. by S. Cl. L.I. East New York, 42-49, Walden, 49-88, w. c. Died June 13, 1899. D.D. by R.C. 1877.
- See Manual, 1902.
- Schoonmaker, Richard Ludlow (s. of Jacob Schoonmaker), b. at Jamaica, L.I., 1811; R.C. 1829, N.B.S. 32, l. Cl. L.I.; Waterford, 32-5, (St. Augustine, Fla., 35-6, Presb.); Harlem, 37-47, North Hempstead, 47-52, Waterford, 52-6, Amity, 56-61, Rotterdam, 2d, 61-71, chaplain at Sing Sing Prison, 71-6, Greenville, 76-80, Glen, 80-82, d. June.
- He was of genial and winning disposition and of much pulpit power.
- PUBLICATIONS: Fun. ser. on death of Sarah J. Treadwell, 1851.
- Schorck, George J. See Schoerk, George J.
- Schrivver, Thomas Gibson. R.C. 1847. N.B.S. 1848-9. Teacher. d. July, 1884.
- Schroeder, A., from G. R. Ch.; Hackensack (Ger.), 1864-9.
- Schroeder, Paul E. A. From Hervomde Kirk, Neth. 1915. Forrestville, Wis., 1916-18, East Overisel, Mich., 1918-21, Atwood, Central Lake, Mich., 1921—
- Schroepfer, Ernest, l. Cl. Westchester, 1851; Melrose (Ger.), 1855-61; to "Lutheran Ch.," 1864. Letter of his enterprises, Dec. 30, 1852, in "Ch. Int."
- Schulke, Paul F., b. Thorn, Germany, May 13, 1847. University of Koenigsburg. Studied Theology in Wis. (Ref. Ch. U.S.). Pekin, Ill., 2d, 1876-80, Washington, Ackley, Ia., 80-91, Pekin, Ill., 2d, 1891-1903. Instructor in German H.C., 1904-05. Curator of Museum H.C., 1905-14. S.S., Pekin, 2d, 1914-15. Curator of Museum H.C., 1915-17, d. April 1. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 258.
- Schults, Emanuel, L.I. City, Laurel Hill, 1878.
- Schultz, Jacob I., b. at Rhinebeck, 1792, U.C. 1813, N.B.S. 16, l. Cl. N.B. Rockaway and Lebanon, 16-34, Middlebush, 34-8, d. 1852.
- See Manual of 1879.
- Schultz, John Newton (son of Jac. I. Schultz), b. at Lebanon, N.J., June 11, 1819, R.C. 39, N.B.S. 42, l. Cl. N.B., Vanderveer, Ill., 1843-5, Washington, Ill., 49-51, Centreville, Mich., 53-5, Battle Creek, Mich., 55-7, (Presbyt., preaching at Crown Point and Bristol, Ind.). Died at Menardsville, Tex., Nov. 8, 1888.
- After giving up the pulpit he held an official position in the Indiana State Prison, at Michigan City; taught freed men in the South; was a chaplain in U.S. Army; and an Evangelist in Texas. His life was one of privation and hardship, but he was a devoted Christian. He walked from place to place, in Texas, preaching the Gospel. "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1889, 16.
- Schulz, Herman W. J., Presbyterian, Bayonne, 3d, 1904-09. (Presbyterian, Paterson, N.J., 1911—
- Schumacher, Gustave, b. Germany, July 7, 1864, Bloomfield Sem., 1888. (German Miss. Nyack, N.Y., 1888-90, Broadway Presb. Paterson, 1890-1900, German Presb. Rahway, 1900-02). Brooklyn, Church of Jesus, 1902. Died Dec. 13. Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 524.
- Schuneman, Johannes, b. at East Camp, Aug. 18, (O.S.), 1712, studied under T. Frelinghuysen and Goetschius, l. Cl. Amsterdam, Jan. 9, 1753. Catskill and Cocksackie, 1753-94, d. May 16. Also at Shawangunk and New Paltz, 1753-4. Also supplied Kaatsban, 1762-93, Hillsdale, 1776-87. Schoharie, 1782-3, Taghkanick, 1785-6.
- His father, Herman, immigrated under the lead of Kocherthal and company, 1708. (Kocherthal). He was deeply impressed, religiously, in early life, and under the instructions of Rev. Theodore Frelinghuysen, of Albany, was led to enter the ministry. On Nov. 12, 1751, he was invited to become the pastor of the churches of Catskill and Cocksackie, pro-

vided he would go to Holland to prosecute his studies, and receive ecclesiastical orders. The church offered to defray his expenses. This proposition was made, although the Cetus was in full operation. He went in 1752, and returned the following year in August. His pastoral field, embracing two large congregations, was very extensive and laborious. He was zealous, preserving and strong, physically, and for forty eventful years he preached the truth in that region. He was a short, corpulent man, and had a powerful voice, and his ministrations were effective. In ecclesiastical matters he sympathized with the friends of church independence, and naturally, therefore, also belonged to the party of freedom in the Revolution. The interests of religion and politics were almost identical to his mind, and no one took a deeper interest in the success of political independence. He traversed the wilderness generally alone, between his churches, when he knew that his person was a coveted prize to the enemy. But he went in faith, and in preparation for defense. Domine Schuneman is the hero in Murdock's "Dutch Domine of the Catskills." He was also a physician. He was one of the original trustees of Queen's College.—See "Ch. Int.," vol. ii. 107; also Jan. 20, 1876. "Hist. Ser. by Rev. G. R. Livingston." Ecc. Rec. N.Y. "Doc. Hist.," iii. 328, 332; "Col. Hist.," v. 53. "Sprague's Annals." Funeral sermon by Rev. Peter Van Vlieden. A copy is in N.Y. Hist. Soc. Library. See also "Hist. of Greene Co., N.Y." Schureman, John, b. near New Brunswick, Oct. 19, 1778, Q.C. 1795, studied under Livingston, lic. by Cl. of Albany, Sept. 4, 1799, Bedminster, 1801-7, Hillsborough, 1807-9, New York, 1809-12, Vice-Pres. of Rutgers Coll. 12-18, New Brunswick, 1813, Prof. Moral Phil. and Bel. Let. in Rutgers Coll. 13-18, Prof. Ecc. Hist. in N.B. Sem. 15-18, d. May 15. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1800. A.M. by R.C. and C.N.J. 1801; S.T.D. by C.C. 1816.

He was one of the worthies of our Church—a man greatly beloved and confided in. He had nothing very remarkable in his appearance or manner. A stranger on meeting or passing him would probably have thought or said, "There goes a sensible, kind-hearted, unpretending, humble man." His constitution of body was rather frail from his childhood, and needed care on his own part, and indulgence on the part of those to whom he ministered, to keep him at all in a proper condition for the pastoral work. When called to New York, he sustained his reputation, and competed successfully with some of the most popular city ministers. He could not preach anything but a solid, judicious discourse, logically arranged, and therefore lucid in every part, and symmetrical. In his style he was not strong or sparkling, but simple, clear, neat, direct. In manner not rapid, or fervid, or impassioned, but very distinct in his enunciation, just in emphasis, affectionate in tone, with not too much, but proper and rather graceful gesticulation, altogether making the impression of a man that felt in his own soul the power of the truth, and was desirous that his hearers should be profited by his ministrations. See Manual, 1902.

Schut, Henry S., b. Newkirk, Ia., Oct. 10, 1882. H.C. 1909, W.T.S. 1912, l. by Cl. Iowa. Pella, Neb., 1912-15, Carmel, Ia., 1915-18, d. Dec. 27. Min. Gen. Syn., 1919, 922.

Schuurman, Henry P., b. Neths., Nov. 19, 1865; H.C. 97, W.S. 1900, l. Cl. G.R.; Grand Rapids, 9th, 1900-1903, Leota, Bethel, Minn., 1903-06, Newkirk, Ia., 1906-10, Chicago (Holland), 1910-13, South Holland, 1913-17, Paterson, N.J., Holland, 6th, 1917—, S.C. Cl. Iowa, 1905-11.

Schuyler, Johannes, b. 1710, Duchy of Nassau. Schoharie, 1736-56, German Flats, 1736, Hackensack (2d), and Schraalenburgh (2d), 1756-66, Beavertdam and Schoharie, 1766-79. Preached also at Stone Arabia, occasionally. Died 1779.

His call to Schoharie was approved by the Classis of Amsterdam, Sept. 3, 1736. By letter of Oct. 1, 1736, permission was given to Erickson and



Haeghoort to examine and ordain him, under the peculiar circumstances existing; but this letter was not received until March 3, 1738. His ordination and installation took place on Ap. 18, 1738. This permission was, perhaps, the immediate cause of the effort to secure a Cœtus in the following year. Yet he became one of the conservative members of the Cœtus, and after 1751 did not attend the meetings. His interest was growing cold, and in 1755 the anti-Cœtus party of Curtenius at Hackensack called him to take the peculiar position of both colleague and opponent of Goetschius. He was censured by the Cœtus for accepting this call without their consent and against their will. He thenceforth consorted with the Conferentie. The "Col. Hist.," viii. 551, calls him the Presbyterian minister at Schoharie. He seems to have continued at Hackensack ten years, and not three years only, as has been supposed. Ecc. Rec. N. Y. "Berg's Evang. Quarterly," ii. 112. "Gunn's Mem. of Livingston," ed. 1856, p. 389. "M.G.S.," i. pp. cxiii. cxxii.

Schwartz, Moritz Johannes, b. Oct 19, 1853, at Drohobycz, Galicia. Took a severe Hebraical and Talmudical education in Galicia. N.B.S. 1891, lic. Cl. N.Y., w. c. Name removed from Classical roll, April 18, 1905. A converted Hebrew. See Manual, 1902.

Schwartzbach, C. H. Flatbush, 2d, 1881-5.

Schwedes, Franz R., b. Germany. N.B.S. 1855; New York (Ger.), 1855, deposed.

Schweitzer, Edward. S.S., Plainfield (Ger.), 1872.

Schwik, W. F., l. Cl. Schenectady, 1855; Schenectady, 1856-68, w. c.

Schwitters, Emiel Onno, b. Carnarvon, Ia., Sept. 22, 1881. H.C. 1911, N.B.S. 1914. Clove, High Falls, N.Y., 1914-16, Schenectady, Mt. Pleasant, 1916-19. Progress Campaign Committee, 1919-1921. Grand Rapids, Bethel, 1921. Educational and Extension Sec., University of Dubuque, 1921—

Sciple, Chs. Morton, b. Easton, Pa., April 19, 1872; LaF. Coll. 97. U.S. 1897-8, N.B.S. 1900, l. Cl. N.Y.; Highwood, 1900-1903. (Pres. Port Deposit, Md., 1903-06), Napanoch, 1906-14. Chaplain, N.Y. Eastern Reformatory, 1906.

Scotfield, Frank A., Hackettstown, C.C.I., Drew T.S. 1885. (M.E. Pastorate 1885-1913, Pres. Ch. 1914-19). Long Island City, 1st, 1919—

Scott, Charles, b. Little Britain, N.Y., Dec. 18, 1822, R.C. 44, teaching in S.C. 44-8, N.B.S. 51, Shawangunk 51-66, Prof. of Chemistry and Nat. Hist. in Hope College 1866-77, Synodical Lector in Ch. Hist. and Ch. Gov. at Hope College 66-77, Vice-President of Hope College 78-81, Provisional President 81-5, President of H.C. 85-92. Died Oct. 31, 1893. D.D. by N.Y.U. 1875. Pres. of Gen. Synod, 1875.

He was noted from boyhood for sturdy integrity. Classmates and colleagues remember him as a scorner of shams, and as one whom it was impossible to seduce from the promptings of sound principle. He was a splendid specimen of a manly, straightforward boy at school and young man at college, whom every one could absolutely trust. This beautiful character he had even before he seemed to have given his heart to Christ. As a Christian he became eminent for his intelligence of conviction, his strength of trust, and the unreserve and practicalness of his consecration. He left his mark upon his pastoral field, upon our Holland institutions, and upon our whole Western Church, so deep that it can never be effaced. No name on our rolls will stand higher than his for faithful consecration as a servant of the Lord Jesus Christ.

He was a scholar. His mind was bright and active, and his faculty for acquisition was well balanced along all lines of study. He was a linguist, a mathematician and a scientist. As a student and teacher he was noted for his love of accuracy. Of course, his great life work lay in his ministry and teaching. But he had also side lines of pursuit. Especially he was a laborious antiquarian and local, secular, and church historian. It is re-



gretted that large treasures of relics and historical data collected by him were destroyed by the fire that swept over Holland in 1871. He was one of the most unassuming of men, but as a scholar he was one of the leading ornaments of our Church. He was devoted to the Reformed Church and its interests. In 1872 he was tendered the Presidency of an Indiana College, and in 1875 the offer was made to him of a Professorship in a Presbyterian institution. But he considered himself the depository of a sacred trust, and no offer could move him. Not only were these offers tempting in themselves, but they came to him at a time when his work in Holland was in a very disheartening condition, and a change might have brought unspeakable relief to a tried spirit. But he stood by his charge and lived to see our young institution carried past all danger. We owe everything, humanly speaking, to his manly fidelity and indomitable perseverance. No sketch of him would be complete without emphasizing these traits in his character, and noting their illustration in the devotion he manifested to the interests of our church.—“Mints. Gen. Syn.,” 1894. 212.—“Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.,” 1894. 16.

PUBLICATIONS: For a list of his numerous publications, see Manual, 1902.

Scott, James, b. in Scotland, 1809; Universities of Glasgow and Belfast; c. to America, 1832. l. Presbyt. New York, 34; (German Valley and Fox Hill, Presbyt.), 34-43, Newark, 1st, 43-58, d.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: “Life of Rev. Robt. Pollock.” 12mo, pp. 364. N.Y., 1848. —“An Epic. Poem.” On this he had been long engaged. It had but recently been finished when he died. He left directions for its publication. He and Rev. J. L. Chapman issued a series of School Books, published by A. Williams, Boston.

Scoville, Frank C., b. North Bingham, Pa., 1850; A.C. 1875. U.T.S. 78, lic. by Manhattan Cong. Assoc. (Cong., Independence, Kan., 78-80, Sauger-ties, N.Y., 80-85, post-graduate, Andover Sem., 85-86), Greenwich, N.Y., 1886-1921.

Scribner, John M. U.C. 1833, N.B.S. 1836, l. Cl. of Ulster, 1836; Schoharie, 1836-9, Walden, 1839-42, Prin. Female Sem., Auburn, 1842-4, Prin. Female Sem., Rochester, 1844-6, supplied Schoharie, Mt. and North Blenheim, 1847-8, w. c. Died 1881.

PUBLICATION: “The Ready Reckoner.”

Scudder, Charles Judson (son of John Scudder, Jr.), b. at Vellore, India, July, 1866; R.C. 89, N.B.S. 97, lic. Cl. N.Y.; Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, 1897-1907. In business. Supplying churches.

Scudder, Ezekiel Carman, (s. of John Scudder), b. Oct. 20, 1828, in Pandeteripo, Ceylon; W.R.C. 50, N.B.S. 55, l. and ord. Cl. N.B. Missionary in India, 1855-1876. S.S., Upper Red Hook, Sept., 77-78, Sept.; pastor, 78-84. (San Antonio, Texas, 84-89, Presbyt.) Asbury Park, N.J., 89-96; d. Jan. 31. M.D., D.D., W.R.C., 1885.

When eight years of age his father left Ceylon, going to Madras. In due time he came to America for education, probably in 1843. After ample preparation, taking also one course of medical lectures in the College of Physicians and Surgeons, he joined his brothers already in India. On his return to America in 1868, he spent two years in completing his medical education at the Brooklyn Hospital for Physicians. On account of a sun-stroke he was obliged to abandon the mission field in 1876. He had a watchful eye, and feet always ready to go on missions of mercy and comfort. He set a noble example for inciting others to a higher life. He was a man of rare personal gifts and of scholarly attainments, and whose missionary career was conspicuously successful. His work was distinguished for its thoroughness and deeply spiritual character. Some of the most flourishing village churches in India were established by him. At Asbury Park, a year before his death, he was stricken with paralysis. Ripe in years,

in work, in grace, he was revered and beloved by all. He preached a pure and simple Gospel, and illustrated its excellence in all relations. As the end drew near, he prayed with his family. His mind wandered, and he thought himself in the midst of his missionary work in India. He preached earnestly to a supposed audience of natives, asking them if they had made their peace with God. Thus his ruling passion was strong in death. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1896, 494.

PUBLICATIONS: "Village Work." In "Manual of Missions, R.C.A."—Many letters in the papers on mission work in India.

Scudder Ezekiel Carman, Jr. (son of Ezekiel C. Scudder), b. in India, June 25, 1856, R.C. 79, N.B.S. 82, 1. Cl. Hudson; Missionary to India, 82-1900, Wanaque, N.J., 1901-1903. (Congregational, Porto Rico, 1903-04). Missionary to India, 1904-19, d. Dec. 2.

He was a worthy member of a family much honored by God. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 277.

Scudder, Frank Seymour (son of Ezekiel C. Scudder), b. Conoor, India, Apr. 28, 1862; R.C. 85, N.B.S. 90, 1. Cl. N.B. Havana, Ill., 90-3, Mt. Vernon, N.Y., 94-7, Missionary, Nagano, Japan, 1897-1907. Missionary Japanese Dept. Hawaiian, Honolulu, T.H., 1907—. Sec. and Treas. Arabian Missions, 1893-4.

PUBLICATIONS: "Songs of Rutgers," 1885.—"Sunday-School Lesson Helps" (in Japanese), 1898-1901.—Articles on Arabia and Japan, in "Miss. Review of the World," and in Religious Papers.—"Easter Anthem and Responsive Service," in Japanese. Many articles for the press.

Scudder, Henry Johnston (son of John Scudder, Jr.), b. Coonoor, Nilgiri Hills, India, Oct. 1, 1867; R.C. 90, Teach. in India, 90-94, N.B.S. 97, 1. Cl. N.B.; ord. by same, May 31, 1897. Missionary at Arcot India, 1897-1914, Centreville, Athenia, N.J., 1915-19. Missionary in India 1919—. Agency Recording Sec. Am. Bible Soc., N.Y.C., 1915-16 and Field Sec. Eastern Agency, Brooklyn, N.Y., 1917-19.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in the press.

Scudder, Henry M. (s. of John Scudder), b. at Pandeteripo, Ceylon, Feb. 5, 1822; N.Y.U. 40, U.S. 43, supplied New Rochelle, 43-4, ord. by Presbyt. Nov. 12, 43. Missionary in India under American Board 1844-51. Missionary in India, 1851-1864, Jersey City, 1st, Dec. 64-May 65, (San Francisco, Cal., Howard Ch., Presb. 65-71, Brooklyn, Cent. Cong., 71-83, Chicago, Plymouth Cong., 83-7, independent missionary to Japan, 87-9), w. c., but living at Pasadena, Cal., 89-90, at Chicago, 90-2, at Winchester, Mass., 92-1895, d. June 4. M.D. by N.Y.U. 1853, D.D. by R.C., 1859.

He went to India under the American Board, and remained in that connection, 1844-51, when he came under the Board of the Dutch Church, and so continued, 1851-63, when he was obliged to resign mission work on account of ill-health. He was very eloquent and successful in his several charges in this country.

PUBLICATIONS: "Address at Anniversary Am. Tract Soc.," 1860.—"Liturgy of R.P.D.C. in Tamil." Madras, 1862.—"The Bazaar Book; or, Vernacular Preachers' Companion." In Tamil. 8vo. Madras, 1865.—"Sweet Savors of Divine Truth." In Tamil. Madras, 1868. (This is a Christian Catechism, with Decalogue, Creeds, Prayers, etc.).—"Spiritual Teaching." In Tamil, Madras, 1870.—A Sermon on "The Coming of Christ." In "Pulpit and Rostrum," vol. i.—A Sermon at 65th Anniversary of A.B.C.F.M. 1874.

Scudder, Jared Waterbury (s. of John Scudder), b. Nilgiri Hills, India, Feb. 8, 1830; W.R.C. 50, N.B.S. 55, lic. by Cl. N.B. 55; ord. by Cl. N.Y. 55. Missionary to India, 1855-1910, d. Oct. 17. Prof. of Theology, Arcot Theo. Sem., 1895-1908. M.D. by Long Is. Col. 1860, D.D. by R.C., 1887.

Throughout his long life Dr. Scudder served with rare devotion, unre-

mitting zeal and splendid courage. To him was given the privilege to witness the growth of the Arcot Christian community from a few score to nearly ten thousand. By his evangelistic labors and later by his educational training of the future native leaders, he was largely the cause of this development.—*Min. Gen. Syn.*, 1911, 263.

**PUBLICATIONS:** Translation from the Tamil into English of Rev. H. M. Scudder's "Spiritual Teaching," Madras, 1870; also of his "Bazaar Book"; 13 Tracts.—"Hist. Sketch of the Arcot Mission." In "Manual of Missions."—Was also a member of committee for revision of Tamil translation of the Bible.—"Critical Commentary of Gospel of Matthew," in Tamil.—"A System of didactic Theology," in Tamil, pp. 700.—"Commentary on Epistle to the Romans," in Tamil, pp. 800.—Translation of "Westminster Shorter Catechism," in Tamil.

Scudder, John, b. at Freehold, N.J., Sept. 3, 1793; C.N.J., 1811, Coll. of Physicians and Surgeons, N.Y.C., 1815; practicing medicine in N.Y.C. 15-19; voyage to India, under A.B.C.F.M. (sailing from Boston and arriving at Tillipally); labored as a minister and physician in Ceylon, Feb. 20-May, 21; ordained May 15, 21, in a Wesleyan Chapel at Jaffnapalam, by Congregationalists, Baptists, and Methodists. Pandeteripo, Ceylon, 21-36, Madras, 36-41, the Niligiri Hills, 41-2, in America, 42-6, Madura, 46-8, Madras, 48-54, voyage to the Cape of Good Hope, 54, died at Wynberg, South Africa, Jan. 13, 1855. M.D.

He was a grandson of the illustrious New Jersey patriot, Col. Nathaniel Scudder, who represented his State in the Second Continental Congress and who was one of the signers of the Articles of Confederation, and who lost his life while leading his regiment at the battle of Monmouth.

Dr. John Scudder chose the medical profession, and studied with Dr. Samuel Forman, of Freehold, N.J. He afterward settled in New York, where he had previously been house-surgeon of the City Hospital. He had united with the old Tennant Presbyterian Church in Freehold, Oct. 13, 1810, under the ministry of Rev. John Woodhull, and now transferred his relations to Father Bork's church in Franklin Street. He became at once an active member, laboring assiduously in various ways for the cause of Christ. Long was his earnestness of spirit and fidelity to his Master remembered by that people. He was prominent in originating prayer-meetings, kindly exhorting in private intercourse, and lending his influence to every plan of doing good. While here, engaged in his profession, the claims of the heathen were brought vividly before his mind in a peculiar manner. In professional attendance on a lady, while in the ante-room, he took up a tract whose title was, "The Conversion of the World; or, The Claims of Six Hundred Millions, and the Ability and Duty of the Churches Respecting Them." This ripened convictions often felt before, and he resolved to offer his services to the American Board, and, if accepted, at once prepare for the work. He had, at this time, an extensive, lucrative, and increasing practice.

After his connection with the Church, he passed through a spiritual conflict of no ordinary kind. He was most severely tried. Satan seemed to have been let loose upon him. Faith and its foundations seemed gone forever. He was in an agony to believe, but could not. He doubted of all things, yea, even of his own existence. Hope died within him, and despair spread her pall over him. Every star went out in his sky. Satan and his legions assailed him on every side. While the storm raged, God fastened him to the Rock of Ages, as he had never been fastened to it before. As the surge was sweeping him away, grace guided it near the cross, of which he had lost sight, and he got a death-grip of it, which nothing ever after could loosen. He came out of those conflicts like gold out of the fire. He began with calm joy to climb the Delectable Mountains, and from that time he dwelt mostly on their happy summits. These trials eminently prepared him to encounter the difficulties of the newly-developing missionary work. He

was to meet none so great as those he had already overcome, and he was thrust forth a well-equipped and experienced warrior, to carry the battle with an intrepid spirit into the heart of Satan's territories—even to the grim frowning walls of one of his oldest and strongest fortresses, Hindoostan. God thus prepared him, and then he called him to the mission field.

Mr. Newell had begun a mission in Ceylon in 1812, and in 1816 five new missionaries joined him, namely, Meigs, Richards, Warren, Bardwell, and Poor. But in two years, through death and sickness compelling a change of climate, Messrs. Poor and Meigs were left the only missionaries on the island. In June, 1819, Messrs. Winslow, Spaulding, Woodward, and Scudder were sent to re-enforce them. They went by the way of Calcutta, and were at their station in February, 1820. In 1822, the plan of a college was drawn up, and soon put in successful operation. Early in 1824 a general revival was enjoyed. The success of the Ceylon Mission was wonderful. (See the "Cyclopedia of Missions"). In 1836 it was thought advisable to establish a printing-press at Madras, to issue the Scriptures and tracts in the Tamil language. To accomplish this, a mission was started there under the care of Messrs. Winslow and Scudder. The latter took up his residence at Chintadrepettah. The establishing of a press was consummated under unusually favorable circumstances, a large printing establishment, fully equipped, of the Church Missionary Society falling into their possession in 1838. The first year they printed 6,000,000 of pages of Scripture and tracts, increasing the number in subsequent years. The missionaries itinerated far into the interior, scattering the truth, and several regular preaching stations were soon established. These were the germs of the Arcot Mission. It was received under the American Board in 1852.

Dr. Scudder had a strong mind. He was a vigorous, able thinker. He thought out his conclusions in straight lines of his own, knowing nothing of circuitous approaches.

He had great decision of character, was capable of great endurance and bore extreme pain without flinching. He was both stern and tender, decided in his views but liberal toward others. He was a man of but few books but supremely of one book. He also endeavored to speak to those about him of their soul's salvation and in this personal ministry his tact and success were wonderful. He said he desired to be one of the inner circle about Jesus.

He was never disheartened. When asked in America, "What are the discouragements of the missionary work?" he answered, "I do not know the word. I long ago erased it from my vocabulary." Here was the command, "Preach the gospel to every creature." Here likewise was the promise, "My word shall not return unto me void." These furnished him with immovable foundations.

Almost every large town in the south-eastern part of Hindoostan heard the gospel from his lips. His tours were many and extensive. He once stood eleven consecutive hours, when on a tour, at his post. He did not stop even to eat, but had coffee brought to him. It was his habit when thus standing to lean on his left arm, and it was supposed by his medical advisers that this was the cause of its becoming paralyzed. When he left India to visit America, it hung motionless by his side. He recovered its use on the voyage. After he had become unable to itinerate, he preached twice daily, in Madras, only excepting Friday morning, his fast day. When he heard that his son Samuel, whom he expected shortly to join him, was dead, he resolved to make up Samuel's loss by extra work, especially since so few missionaries came to India. This excessive labor soon brought on his first serious illness. He subsequently preached twice daily, but his failing strength soon compelled him to lessen his labors, and ultimately to take a voyage to the Cape of Good Hope. The voyage and change seemed greatly to benefit him. He endeared himself to the colonists there by frequent services. He had taken passage, and was on the eve of embarking again for India, when he was suddenly stricken down by apoplexy and



died.—Extracts from a letter of Rev. Dr. H. M. Scudder. This letter is given with much more fullness in the Manual of 1879. See "Life of Dr. John Scudder," by Rev. Dr. Waterbury. "Sprague's Annals." "Cyclopedias of Missions." Also Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Voice from the East"; being a series of letters to the children of R.D.C.—"Grandpapa's Talk with Little Mary." 2 vols. 18mo.—"The Redeemer's Last Command."—"The Harvest Perishing."—"An Appeal to Christian Mothers, in Behalf of the Heathen," 1844. Pubd. by Tract Soc.—"Knocking at the Door."—"Passing over Jordan." 1841.—Letters to Children on Missionary Subjects.—Communications of Dr. Scudder, scattered through thirty-five volumes of the "Missionary Herald," 1820-55.—"An Earnest Appeal to Physicians," 1832.—Letters in "Christian Intelligencer."—"Tales About the Heathen."—"Journal" (in part) and some letters in "Waterbury's Memoir of."

Scudder's Letters to Ministers of R.D.C. in the U.S., and to the Society of Inquiry in New Brunswick, 1833, were published in pamphlet form. These letters were also published in "Ch. Int.," in the fall of 1833. See Nov. 10, 1833, p. 64, for reference.

For sketch of his mother, Mrs. Maria Scudder, see "Ch. Int.," Jan. 20, 1859. She died Dec. 21, 1858, in the 90th year of her age. An oil painting of her husband, Joseph Scudder, was in possession of Mrs. Andrews, of Hudson, N. Y.

There is an excellent account of the Scudder ancestry in Wicke's History of Medicine in New Jersey, p. 389.

For a table of relationships of the Reformed Church Missionary branch of the Scudder family, see Manual, 1902, 720-1.

Scudder, John, M.D. (s. of John Scudder), b. at Chavagacherry, in Ceylon. Oct. 29, 1835; R.C. 57, N.B.S. 60, lic. and ord. Cl. N.Y., May, 60. Missionary in India 1861-1900, d. May 23. M.D., L.I.C., 1860. D.D., R.C., 1896. Vice Pres. Gen. Syn., 1897.

Through a period of nearly forty years, he labored with great fidelity. Besides the several stations which he occupied, he, for a long time, officiated also as Mission Secretary and Treasurer. Few missionaries have been honored with responsibilities as varied and important.

He chose and was content to be "only a village missionary." Other duties were assigned him, as already mentioned. He also had charge of the building of the Church and Mission House at Tindivanam, and for three years of the Ranipettai Hospital, during which he opened the Lying-in-ward. He administered large sums during the great famine of 1876-78; but during all his long service, preaching to the heathen and "the care of the Churches" were pre-eminently his chosen work. A fearless preacher, he proclaimed the law in its full breadth, but he also presented the Gospel with a tenderness that moved his Tamil audience to tears. In evangelistic fervor and pastoral faithfulness, in short, in all that makes a successful missionary on the field, none have surpassed and few have equaled him.

See Manual, 1902.

Scudder, Joseph (s. of John Scudder), b. July 14, 1826; R.C. 1848, N.B.S. 51, l. Cl. N.Y. Missionary in India 1853-1859. Chaplain in Union army, 61, Chaplain at Fort Columbus, Governor's Island, 61-3, Sec. Am. and For. Ch. Union, 63-70, in service of Ref. Ch. Bd. For. Miss., Feb. 71-2, Feb.; Glenham, 72-5, Upper Red Hook, 75-6, d. Nov. 21, M.D., D.D., by U.C.

He shared fully in the enthusiasm of his parents and brothers in the great work of foreign missions, to which they have all devoted the best of their lives. He was ardent, impulsive, energetic, and industrious, a man of feeling and a man of action; and above all "a man of God." His impaired health was a constant restraint upon a spirit that panted for constant service, and only a strong will, with God's grace, enabled him to accomplish much of what he did in long years of feebleness. Twenty-five



years in the ministry, of which about fifteen were spent in India, and much of the remainder in mission labors for our own and other lands, make a record which will long bear precious fruits.

Scudder, Lewis R. (son of Wm. W. Scudder), b. Vellore, India, Dec. 22, 1861; C.N.J. 82, Hartford Theolog. Sem. 85; lic. by Hartford Assoc. 84, recd. as licentiate by Cl. of N.Y. 85; Med. Deptmt. of U.N.Y. 88; missionary to Arcot, India, 1888—

Scudder, Lewis W., b. South India, June 13, 1874. Oakdale, Neb., Omaha Sem. 1896, l. by Pres. of Omaha 1895. Home Missionary work, Presbyterian, 1896-1908, Thomas, Okl., 1908-12, Home Missionary Work, Presbyterian 1912—. Iroquis, N.Y.

Scudder, Samuel D. (s. of J. Scudder), b. in Ceylon, 1827; R.C. 47, N.B.S. d. Nov. 14, 1849.

Scudder, Silas D. (s. of John Scudder); b. in Ceylon, Nov. 6, 1833; R.C. 56, arrived in India, Jan. 61; went as a physician; lic. Cl. Arcot, 62; Arnee, 62-3, Palamanair, 63-5, Coonoor, 64, in charge of the Dispensary in Arcot, 65-72, in Europe, 72, in America, 73, died Dec., 1877. M.D.

The prayers of his parents overcame his reluctance and he became a missionary doctor. He always remained more of a physician than a minister. His medical work was very great and very beneficial both to the bodies and souls of multitudes. The British Government highly appreciated his services. Thirteen years of the most arduous labor broke his constitution and he was compelled to retire.

See Manual, 1902.

Scudder, Walter Tracey (son of John Scudder, Jr.), b. Ranipettai, India, April 8, 1869. R.C. 1892, N.B.S. 97, l. Cl. N.B.; Oyster Bay, 97-9, missionary to India, 1899—

Scudder, William H. (son of Jared Scudder), b. Vellore, India, Feb. 10, 1857. R.C. 1878, N.B.S. 82, lic. by Cl. N.B.; New Durham, 1882-4, (Chicago, Plymouth Congregational, 1884-5, Cong., Aurora, Ill., 1885-7, San Francisco, Plymouth Cong., 1897-90, Cong., 1st., Norwich, N.Y., 1891-6, Cong., 1st, Tacoma, Wash., 1896-9, Barkeley, Cal., Park Cong., 1901-06, Rio Vista, Cal., 1st Cong., 1906-10, d. May 26, 1911.

Scudder, Wm. Waterbury (s. of John Scudder), b. at Pandeteripo, Ceylon, 1823; C.N.J. 41, P.S. 45, lic. by Presbyt. Elizabeth, N.J.; ord. Presbt. Elizabeth, N.J., July 14, 46. Missionary in India, 1846-1872. (Glastonbury, Conn., 1st Cong. Ch., 1873-1884. Missionary in India, 1885-1894, d. March 4, 1895). Prof. in Arcot Sem., 1889-1893.

He, with his brothers, Henry M. and Joseph, established the Arcot Mission and the Classis of Arcot in 1852.

His years in the American pastorate were fruitful and so were his years of ordinary missionary labor, but as a teacher of the truth he stood pre-eminent.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: His wife, Mrs. William W. Scudder, published "Nineteen Centuries of Missions," 1899.

Searle, Edward Van Vechten (son of Samuel T. Searle), b. Wyckoff, N.J., Oct. 20, 1869; R.C. 91, N.B.S. 94, l. Cl. Kingston; Berea, 94-Dec. 99, Metuchen, 1900-1907, d. Feb. 11.

He came of worthy stock and already revealed his usefulness when God took him home. Min. Gen. Syn., 1907, 915.

Searle, Jeremiah, b. at Atkinson, N.H., Apr. 19, 1795; Bowdoin and U.C.

21, studied theology under Prof. Andrew Yates; l. Cong. Assoc. Ver-He came of ministerial stock, each generation since 1692 having at least one minister in it. He had the true missionary spirit and not only edified the sheep of his own flock, but was always busy seeking in highways and hedges for the lost. Many of these he brought to the Good Shepherd.

See Manual, 1902.

Searle, Jeremiah (s. of Jer. Searle), b. Coxsackie, N.Y., July 13, 1836. R.C. 1855, N.B.S. 58, l. Cl. Monmouth; Bloomingburgh, 58-62, Chap. 144th Reg. N.Y.S.V. 62-3, Oyster Bay, 63-6, Syracuse, 66-8, Albany, 3d, 68-71, Peekskill, 71-3, (Newburgh, Presb., 1873-1912, d. July 31, 1912). D.D., R.C., 1907.

Searle, John Preston (s. of S. T. Searle), b. at Schuylerville, N.Y., Sept. 12, 1854; R.C. 75, N.B.S. 78; lic. Cl. Passaic; Griggstown, 1878-80, Raritan, 1st, 81-93, Prof. of Didactic and Polemic Theology, N.B.S. 1893—. President of Faculty, 1902—. Trustee, R.C., 1898—. Sec., Trustees of R.C., 1906. Pres. Council Ref. and Pres. Ch. Pres. G.S., 1917.

PUBLICATIONS: "Side Lights of the Advent"; a sermon, 1881.—"Woman's Exaltation"; a sermon, 1883.—"College and Seminary Life of Rev. John H. Salisbury"; a funeral address, 1891.—"Love for the Church"; Dedication Sermon, 1892.—"The Theological Seminary in the R.C.A.," 1892.—"Our Missionary Opportunity in the West"; address before the P.S. of New Brunswick, 1893.—"The Source of Authority"; Inaugural address as Prof. of Theology, 1893.—"His Chosen Habitation"; dedication sermon, 1894.—"Nebushtan"; Sermon in final service in old church building, Raritan, 1st, 1895.—"Talbot Wilson Chambers"; in "Presb. and Reformed Review," with reprint, 1896.—"Outline Sketch of Theological Encyclopedia," 1897.—"The Death of President McKinley"; a sermon, 1901.—Articles on Egyptian Travel and Miscellaneous Contributions in "Christian Intelligencer" and local papers. Other printed sermons.

Searle, Robert Wyckoff (son of Rev. J. P. Searle), b. New Brunswick, N.J., May 24, 1894, R.C. 1915. War service, N.B.S. 1921, l. by Cl. N.B. 1921. N.Y.C., Fort Washington Col., Ass., 1921—

Searle, Samuel Tomb (s. of Jer. Searle), b. at Salem, N.Y., Feb. 24, 1825; U.C. 45, N.B.S. 48, l. Cl. of Greene; Tioissiock, 48-50, Saratoga, 50-7, Leeds, 57-69, Wyckoff, 60-88, Hurley, 88-96, d. May 14, 1903.

Mr. Searle was a man of modest disposition, very faithful to his duty and courageous when principles were involved. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 525.

PUBLICATIONS: "Address before Leeds Debating Club on Mental Culture; in "Catskill Examiners," Feb. 4, 1865.—Mission Paper read before Classis of Passaic, in "Mission Record" of that Classis, 1883.—Necrological Reports in "Mints. Gen. Synod," 1884-9.

Searle, Stephen (s. of Jer. Searle); U.C. 1850, N.B.S. 53, l. Cl. N.B.; Mamakating, 53-9, Griggstown, 59-73, Catsbaan, 74-1885, d. Jan. 15, 1902. See Manual, 1902.

Sears, Jacob C., b. at Montgomery, N.Y., 1798; U.C. 21, N.B.S. 24, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Spring Garden, Philadelphia, 24, Spring Garden, 1st, (or Philadelphia, 2d, Eighth St.), 25-33, Six Mile Run, 33-1881, d. Aug. 13, Emeritus, 1878. D.D.

His fidelity to his office was remarkable. He grew in usefulness and in the esteem of his congregation and the church at large throughout his whole ministry.

See Manual, 1902.

Sebestyen, Endre. S.S., Chicago, W. Side Hungarian, 1918.

Sebring, Arad J., b. at Ovid, N.Y., Oct. 20, 1833; R.C. 1859, N.B.S. 62, l. Cl. Geneva; Mellenville, 1862-85, Kaatsban, 1885-1916, d. Aug. 11.

He was a Christian leader on both sides of the Hudson for more than fifty years. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 252.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles and poems.

Sebring, Elbert Nevius, b. at Ovid, N.Y., Sept. 22, 1836; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 65, l. Cl. Geneva; Ghent, 2d, 65-73, Fairfield, 73-7, Prattsville, 77-9; Middleburgh, 79-84, Leeds and Athens, 2d, 84-1889, d. Oct. 12.

See Manual, 1902.

See, Edwin F., b. Tarrytown, N.Y., Jan. 29, 1861; R.C. 80, N.B.S. 83, l.

Cl. Westchester; Albany, 3d, 83-6, Gen. Sec. Brooklyn Y. M. C. A. 1886-1906, d. July 18.

See Min. Gen. Syn., 1907, 917.

PUBLICATIONS: Papers on the General Secretaryship of the Y. M. C. A.; Northfield College Conference, 1887; World's Convention, Amsterdam, Neths., 1891—Compiler of Religious Work Prospectus of International Committee, Y. M. C. A., 1898-1901.

See, Isaac M., b. N.Y.C., Feb. 13, 1829. R.C. 1849, N.B.S. 52, l. Cl. N.Y.; Middleburgh, 52-4, Mt. Vernon, 54-64, Mt. Pleasant, 50th St., N.Y.C., 64-7, Miss. to Palisades, 68-72, (Newark, Presbyt., 1872-8, Independent), d. Dec. 14, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Rest of Faith." 1871.—"Zion the Sunny Mount"; a monthly. 1876.

See, John Limburger, b. N.Y.C., May 20, 1822; R.C. 41, N.B.S. 44, l. Cl. N.Y.; Teaching in N.B. 44-47; Kiskatom, 47-50, Unionville and Greenburgh, 50-54, Miss. in Buffalo, 54-55, Buffalo, 1st, 55-61, Cor. Sec. Bd. Education, 1861-84. Died June 1, 1892. D.D. by R.C. 1865.

The main work of his life was in connection with the Board of Education, of which he was a model secretary.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Reports of Bd. Ed.," 1861-84.—"Digest of Laws of Gen. Syn." 1869.

See, T. J. Dismissed to Cong. Ch., 1913.

See, Wm. G. Ely, b. in N.Y.C., Sept. 30, 1825; R.C. 49, N.B.S. 53, l. Cl. N.B.; North Blenheim, and S.S. at Breakabin and Eminence, 53-59, Gilboa, 59-61, Amity, 61-68, Kiskatom, 68-73, Plattekill, 73-84, Stone House Plains, 83-92; d. March 6, 1894.

See Manual, 1902.

Seeber, Safrenus, b. at Sharon, N.Y., 1811; R.C. 43, N.B.S. 46, l. Cl. Schoharie; Centerville, 46-9, Mottville, 49-51, d. See Manual of 1879.

Seely, Amos W., b. in N.Y.C., 1805; U.C. 28, P.S. 31; Frankfort, 31-5, (Hillsdale, N.Y., Presbt. 35-40), Cicero, 40-4. (New Haven, N.Y., 46-6), supplied Salisbury, 46-55, d. 1865, Sept. 12. See Manual of 1879.

Seelye, Frank Barrows, b. May 10, 1872, at Richfield Springs, N.Y.; Middlebury Coll., Vt. 93, U.S. 96, lic. by Otsego Presbyt. 95; (S.S. Margaretville, N.Y., 96-8), Kingston, 2d, 1898—, S.S. St. Remy, 1915. Pres. P.S. N.Y., 1918. D.D., Middlebury Col., 1920.

Seelye, Edward Eli, b. at Lansingburgh, N.Y., Sept. 24, 1819; U.C. 39, P.S. 43. (Stillwater, N.Y., 44-51, Sandy Hill, 51-8), Schenectady, 1st, 58-64, d. Aug. 10. D.D. by U.C., 1859.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Bible Emblems, by the Am. Tract Society posthumously. Seelye, Julius Hawley, b. Bethel, Ct., Sept. 14, 1824; A.C. 49, Aub. Sem. 52; Schenectady, 1st, 53-8, Prof. of Mental and Moral Philosophy in Amherst Coll., 58-72, made tour around the world, 73-4. In Congress, 75-77, President of Amherst College, 1877-1890. D.D. by U.C., 1862. LL.D. by C.C., 1876.

For an account of his visit and labors in India, see "Anderson's Hist. Miss. of A.B.C.F.M." p. 221.

PUBLICATIONS: "Abridged Transl. of Schwegler's Hist. of Philosophy." 1856. "Dr. Hickok's Philosophy." "Princeton Rev." 1862.—"Our Place in History." "Bibliotheca Sac." xxiii. 211.—"The Bible in Our Schools." "Bib. Sac." xiii. 725.—"The Way, the Truth, and the Life." "Lectures to Educated Hindoos." p. 146. 1873.—"Christian Missions," 1875.—"The Relation of Learning and Religion," 1877.—"A History of Philosophy in Epitome," 1877.—"Moral Science," 1889.—"Duty," 1891.—"Citizenship," 1894.—Sermons, Addresses, Reviews.

Segawa, Asashi. Japanese, Meiji Gakuin '79, N.B.S. 1896-7. Evangelist, South Japan.

Seibert, Francis Augustus (son of George A. Seibert), b. Havana, Ill., Nov. 21, 1874; R.C. 97, N.B.S. 1900, l. Cl. N.B. Ocean Hill, Brooklyn, N.Y., 1900-1904, Paskack (Park Ridge), 1904—

Seibert, Geo., b. Frankenfeldt, Germany, Jan. 24, 1839; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 66, lic. Cl. Bergen; Middletown Village, 66-72, S.S. Havana, Ill., 72-81, Schraalenburgh, 81-91, Garfield, N. J., 91-2, d. Ap. 30.

See Manual, 1902.

Seibert, George Gurnee (son of G. Seibert), b. Middletown, N.J., Ap. 10, 1867; N.Y.U. 89, N.B.S. 92, l. Cl. Bergen; Garfield, N.J., 92-96, Helderberg, N.Y., 1896-1906, Hageman, N.Y., 1906-11, Owasco, N.Y., 1912-16, Interlaken (Farmer), 1916-1921, Delmar, N.Y., 1921—. S.C. Cl. Montgomery, 1909-1921.

Seiple, Wm. H. M.E. Ch. S.S., High Woods, N.Y., 1917, S.S., Plattskill, N.Y., 1917.

Selden, Calvin. From Royaltown Assoc., Vt., 1857; Jersey City, 3d, 1857.

Selden, Edward G., b. Hadlyme, Ct., June 9, 1847; Y.C. 70, And. Sem. 73, lic. by Manchester Council, N.H., Dec. 16, 73; (Manchester, 1st, N.H., 73-85, Springfield, Mass., South Cong., 85-93), Albany, 2d, Madison Av., 1893-1904, d. June 2.

He was a man of power in the pulpit and of winning personality among his people. Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 284.

PUBLICATIONS: "In the Time of Paul."—"The Story of the Christian Centuries," 1902.

Selyns, Henricus, b. in Amsterdam, Netherlands, 1636; matriculated at Leyden University, March 19, 1657, aged 21, for the study of Theology. Lic. by Cl. of Amsterdam, Oct. 2, 1657; ordained by the same, Feb. 16, 1660. His call is dated on the day of his ordination. Brooklyn, Bushwyck and Gravesend, 1660-4, returned to Holland; (Waverveen, Holland, 1660-82; also chaplain in the army, 1675); New York, 1682-1701, d. July.

The first allusion to Domine Selyns in the "Mints. of the Classis of Amsterdam," is the following:

"Rev. Henricus Selyns asks that he may be examined preparatoir," (preparatorily for licensure). This was granted him upon his praiseworthy credentials, ecclesiastical as well as academic. ("Mints.," vol. vi., p. 74). The examination took place on Oct. 2, 1657.

He was the most eminent of the ministers who had yet come from Holland. His ancestors, on both sides, had been officers in the Reformed Church in Holland from its organization a century before. He was officiating as a *proponent* (or licentiate), when he received the call to Brooklyn. Governor Stuyvesant was in the north effecting some Indian treaties when he arrived, and together with Blom, his fellow-passenger, they followed him to Esopus and Fort Orange, to present their letters. He was presented to his congregation by two officers of the government—Nicasius de Sille and Martin Krigier—and was installed September 3, 1660. He also officiated on Sabbath afternoons or evenings at Governor Stuyvesant's Bouwerie (now on East 13th Street), especially instructing the negroes. He also occasionally preached for the Huguenots on Staten Island. His charge extended from Wallabout to Gowanus. He once came in collision with the magistrates, who attempted to override his ecclesiastical prerogatives. In a respectful letter, he declined to appear before them or acknowledge their authority in such matters. He sustained himself with firmness, dignity, and force of reason, and his arguments prevailed. He married, July 9, 1662, Machtelt Specht, a young lady of New Utrecht; and if we may trust his own description, of rare beauty and worth. He subsequently married, October 20, 1686, Margaret de Reimer, widow of Hon. Cornelius Steenwyck. He had engaged himself for service in America for only four years, and was anxious to return, as he said, to gladden the eyes of his aged parents. He left upon the arrival of Samuel Mega-



polensis, a short time before the surrender. He had been already greatly useful, and was highly esteemed. He took charge of a small congregation in Holland, whose inhabitants earned their living by gathering turf. But he was not contented with his position. He refused a call to New Amsterdam, to become colleague with Drisius, in 1670, after the death of the elder Megapolensis. The call was renewed in 1682, after the death of Drisius and Van Nieuwenhuysen, and was then accepted. The need was pressing, as Van Zuuren, on Long Island, was the only minister nearer than Weekstein, at Kingston, and Schaats, at Albany. He was received with great affection and joy. He preached three times a week, and catechized the children on Sunday evenings, and officiated occasionally at Bergen and Harlem.

His was now the most important ecclesiastical position in the province. It was at the same time a most critical period for the Reformed Church, and the greatest wisdom and prudence were necessary to preserve her privileges, under English aggressions. The Dutch were only tolerated, according to the capitulation, as if dissenters. The Governors attempted to exercise arbitrary powers, but the people resisted. Domine Selyns was fully alive to the importance of the subject, and was rejoiced at the arrival of Governor Dongan, in 1683, who allowed full liberty of conscience. An assembly of the people was soon called, which among other matters established the legal position of the denominations, allowing the churches to choose their own ministers. The law never indeed became operative, but it increased the struggle for religious freedom. In 1689, with the accession of William and Mary to the throne of England, Leisler, a political adventurer, supported by the lower orders, seized the fort and the public funds, for "the preservation of the Protestant religion," as he declared, but this was only a pretext for his usurpation. The Dutch clergy, without exception, opposed his pretensions, and when Governor Nicholson fled, and Leisler possessed the government *de facto*, they still continued their opposition, and preached against his authority. This excited Leisler bitterly against them. (Dellius, Varick).

But Selyns committed no overt act, so that he was able to remain at his post. He was for a time the only Dutch minister on duty in the province, yet he was in close communication and sympathy with the leaders of the opposition, and was constantly watched. His house was searched, and his service in the church interrupted by Leisler himself, who was a member, and his letters to Holland were intercepted. Selyns rejoiced over Leisler's downfall, preaching a sermon on the occasion from the words of the Psalmist, "I had fainted unless I had believed, to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living." But his conduct split the congregation, and his salary was withheld by a part of them for several years. Leisler himself was a low, illiterate man, and the same classes of the people were his friends. He was executed in 1691. Leisler's son complained to King William, but without effect. The queen, however, ordered the estates to be restored to their families, as objects of *her* Majesty's mercy. The bodies also of Leisler and Melbourn, by direction of Bellomont, were exhumed, nine years after burial, and after lying in state for several weeks, were buried with great pomp under the Dutch church in Garden Street, notwithstanding the protests of the Consistory.

Selyn's letters, about this time, refer to the civil difficulties and the evils to the Church incident thereto. He says that he, and Domine Varick who endured more than can be believed, have to be patient of necessity. In 1693, during the administration of Fletcher, the city had become unprecedently corrupt, by the influx of freebooters and privateers, who made it their rendezvous, with the Governor's sanction. Fletcher also procured the same year an act to provide a ministry by law, thus establishing the Episcopal Church, as he asserted. The dispute was really between the Episcopalians and the Presbyterians; yet, whichever side prevailed, the Dutch were sure



to suffer. Selyns was not satisfied with the legal condition of the Reformed Church. Its privileges might at any moment be withdrawn. He and his Consistory therefore applied for a charter, which was the first church charter issued in the colony. It was not obtained, however, except by the most persistent and determined efforts with the Governor. It is dated May 11, 1696. This charter secured to the church of New York its independence. Besides permitting them to call their own ministers, to hold property, etc., it also provided for a compulsory payment of church rates by the members. This latter provision was stricken out at the confirmation of the charter in 1784. It may also be worthy of remark that when the Episcopalians called Mr. Vesey, a Presbyterian on Long Island, as the first rector of Trinity Church, Selyns assisted in the installation service, which was performed in the Garden Street Church. Selyns now felt that the liberties of the Dutch Church were secured. He had labored faithfully, zealously, and successfully. Amid all his trials, no one had ventured to breathe a syllable against the purity of his life, or of his fidelity to the spiritual interests of his congregation. He was sixty years old, and needed help. He had been alone in his extensive charge during his whole ministry, although Daillé had preached in the French Reformed Church from 1683-90, and Peiret after him. He called these his colleagues. The Consistory, in 1698, resolved to call a Dutch colleague, as their new charter gave them this right. The old party of the friends of Leisler were opposed. They wished a minister of their own party. The controversy was carried to Holland. Mr. Verdieren, whom they had called, declined. Then the Classis called Rev. Gualterus Du Bois, who in 1699 entered on his duties, and continued for more than half a century.

Selyns was truly a remarkable man. He possessed in an eminent degree that rare combination of faculties which unites the zeal of the preacher, seeking the salvation of souls, with the prudence of the presbyter, looking after the temporalities of the church. He was most systematic, energetic, and industrious in the discharge of his ministerial and pastoral duties. He was the chief of the early ministers to enlarge the usefulness of the Church to which he belonged, and to secure for it an independent and permanent foundation under the English government. He died in his sixty-fifth year, universally esteemed for his talents and his virtues. In all his letters he shows an entirely catholic spirit, speaking kindly of other denominations, and rejoicing in their success. His liberal and amiable character endeared him to all around him. He was on terms of friendship with the heads of government, and in correspondence with distinguished men in the neighboring colonies. He was also a poet, versifying in both Latin and Dutch. Cotton Mather, with whom he corresponded considerably, remarks of him: "He had so nimble a faculty of putting his devout thoughts into verse, that he signalized himself by the greatest frequency, perhaps, which ever man used, of sending poems to all persons, in all places, on all occasions; and upon this, as well as upon greater accounts, was a David unto the flocks of our Lord in the wilderness."—"Magnalia," iii. 41. See "Mints. Ch. N.Y.," Eng. Transl., A., 95, 96. "Col. Hist.," ii. 223; iii. 415, 588, 646; iv. 219, 427, 523, 621. "Doc. Hist.," ii. 247; iii. 72. "Smith's N.Y.," 76, 102-110. "Mag. R.D.C.," ii. 249, 277, 330; iii. 52. (Another H. Selyns writes in "Mag. R.D.C.," ii. 52, on Incest, and in iii. 24, 117, 213, on the Atonement; also iii. 337; iv. 361). "N.Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec.," vi. 143, 144, 156; vii. 92, 145. "Baird's Daillé," 91, 92. "Murphy, Anthology of New Neths." All the documents and letters relating to him are to be found in Ecc. Rec. N.Y.

PUBLICATIONS: Poems in Dutch and Latin. Several of these have been rendered into English verse by Hon. Henry C. Murphy, and published in his "Anthology of New Netherlands."—A Latin Poem, Oct. 16, 1697, was prefixed to some editions of "Mather's Magnalia." This, Murphy does not give. It is given in full Latin and English in Manual, 1902, pages 735-740.

- Senn, Jacob, b. 1776; U.Pa. 1793 (?); Hardwick, Stillwater, Sussextown and Knowlton, all in Sussex Co., N.J., 1795-1800; Tohickon, Springfield and Indianfield, Pa., 1800-18, d. See "Harbaugh's Lives," ii., 406.
- Serven, Isaac, lic. by Seceders, 1828, suspended, 1831.
- Serenbets, Francis M. Ordained as a Roman priest, at Friburg, 1834, c. to America, 1846; l. Cl. Bergen, 1848; Newark, 3d, 1848-9, New Brunswick, 3d, 1851-4, w. c. Died—.
- Service, Wm. A. From Pres. Hopewell, N.Y., 1911-19. Presbyterian 1920.
- Seso, Abdul Ahad, b. Mardin, Turkey, Oct. 5, 1877. American Col., Mardin, Turkey, 1897, N.B.S. 1906, l. by Cl. N.B. Ord. by Cl. Orange 1906.
- Kerhonkson, N.Y., 1906-11, Berne and Beaverdam, 1911-19, Wynantskill, N.Y., 1919-1922, 1st Ghent, 1922—.
- Severance, Claude Milton, b. Nov. 3, 1861, Salisbury, Vt. Middleburg Col. 1883. Y.D. Sch. 1890, l. by New Haven Ass. of Cong. Chs. (Missionary in Japan, 1890-95, Cleveland, O., Denison Ave., 1896-99, Baltimore, 2d, 1899-1900. Supplying Congregational Churches). S.S., Long Island City (Sunny Side), 1919—. Page in House of Representatives, Vt., when 13 years old. General Sec. N.Y. Bible Society. Lecturer, Bd. of Education, N.Y.C. Not Reformed.
- PUBLICATIONS: "The Church in Our Town"—many articles for the press.
- Sewall, Albert Cole, b. in Blue Hill, Me., March 25, 1845; W.C. 67, Aub. Sem. 70, ord. by Presbyt. of Lyons, N.Y., Oct. 13, 71; (Newark, N.J., 70-3, Williamstown, Mass., 73-..); Schenectady, 86-99. Presbyterian 1901—. d. 1918.
- PUBLICATION: "Life of Prof. Albert Hopkins," 1879.
- Seward, Dwight M., b. at Durham, Ct., July 31, 1811; Y.C. 1831, New Haven Div. Sch. 1835; (New Britain, Ct., 1835-41, Middlefield, Ct., 1841-3, West Hartford, 1843-9), Yonkers, 1851-2; Yonkers, Presbyt. 1852-70; w. c. Died Jan. 17, 1901.
- He was in the ministry 66 years. In Yale College he had for classmates President Porter of Yale, and Bishop Clark of R. I. For the last sixteen years of his life he lived at South Norwalk, Ct., and was known as "The Bishop of the Coast."
- Shafer, Jesse F., lic. Cl. Orange, 1876; (Audereid, Carbon Co., Pa., 1877—).
- Shafer, Luman J., b. Richmondville, N.Y., Nov. 21, 1887. R.C. 1909, N.B.S. 1912, l. by Cl. N.B. 1912. Missionary to Japan, 1912. Acting Principal Steele Academy. Acting Home Sec., Bd. F.M., 1917-18.
- PUBLICATIONS: Hist. of Society of Inquiry. Articles in the Int.
- Shafer, Theodore, b. Cedar Hill, Albany Co., N.Y., Mar. 16, 1855; R.C. 79, N.B.S. 82, l. Cl. Albany; Trinity, Newark, N.J., 82-3, Greenwich, (Union Village), N.Y., 83-5, Schaghticoke, N.Y., 86-9, Hillsborough, N.J., 1889-1904, Manito, Ill., 1904-07. (Cong., Trinidad, Col., 1907-09, Kansas City, Kan., 1909-10, Tonganoxie, Kan., 1910-16). Manito, Ill. (Spring Lake), 1916-21.
- Shafer, Thomas L., b. in Berne, N.Y., Aug. 3, 1806; l. Cl. Schoharie, 1859; North Blenheim, 59-61, North Blenheim and Breakabin, 61-7, Sharon, 71-4, w. c. Died April 10, 1887. "Mints. Gen. Syn." 1887, 436.
- Shannon, F. F. Presbyterian. Brooklyn, Church on the Heights, 1914-19. (Presbyterian, 1920, Central Church, Chicago, 1920—). D.D.
- Sharpley, Geo., b. in Eng.; Homerton Coll., London; studied theol. under Rev. Jas. Bedell, Manchester; lic. Cl. Montgomery, 1874; Mapletown, 74-1883. Pella, 2d, 1887-92.
- Sharpley, George H., b. England, Dec. 17, 1864. R.C. 88, N.B.S. 88-9. Episcopalian.
- Shaul. See Schaul.
- Shaw, Alex., b. Aberdeen, Scotland, May 19, 1838; High School, Perth, Scotland, 53-6; U.S. 69; lic. Presb. N.Y. 69; ord. Cl. Bergen, 69; Miss.

- at West End, Jersey City, 67-72, at Bethany Chapel, Brooklyn, 72-6, at 54th st., N.Y.C., Grace Refd. Ch., 76-9, Miss. of 5th av. Presbyt. Ch. (Dr. John Hall's) in King st., N.Y.C., 79-81, S.S. Guttenberg, N.J., 81-5, Long Island City, 1885-1915.
- Shaw, John B., from Rutland Assoc., Vt., 1852; Tiossiock, 52-9, d. 1865.
- Shaw, J. Edward, b. Newark, Del., July 22, 1869. Dickinson Col. 1907. N.B.S. 1907. Methodist Episcopal.
- Shaw, John Fletcher, b. Ithaca, N.Y., Nov. 13, 1844; R.C. 1865, N.B.S. 68; Athens, Pa., 68-70, Walpack Lower, 1870-7, (Presb., Andover, N.J., 78-81. (Pres., North Port, L.I., 82-5). Hyde Park, N.Y., 85-93, Schodack, 93-97. (Pres. Newfield, N.Y., 1898-1900, Barre, N.Y., 1900-03, Afton, N.Y., 1903—
- Shaw, Wm. A., b. New Berlin, N.Y., July 22, 1827; Madison University, N.Y.; N.B.S. 1859, l. Cl. Monmouth; Marbletown, 59-60, Wiltwyck Station, Miss. to, 60-4, Wiltwyck, 64-72, w. c.; S.S. Cold Spring, 78-9, S.S. Wiltwyck, W.A. 1879-91, w. c. Preparing young men for Theological Seminary. Died Sept. 3, 1901. Min. Gen. Syn., 1902, 209.
- Sheffer, Homer Lewis, b. Linlithgo, N.Y., April 23, 1890; R.C., 1913, A.M. N.Y. Univ. 1916, N.B.S. 1916, l. by Cl. N.B. Port Ewen, N.Y., 1916-17. Acting Pastor, Bogota, Bogart Memorial, 1917-18, Greenbush, N.Y., 1919-21, Saugerties, N.Y., 1922—
- PUBLICATION: The Social Necessity of Segregating the Seriously Defective.
- Sheffield, John H., b. 1811; U.N.Y. 37, N.B.S. 40, l. Cl. Poughkeepsie, North Hempstead, 43-6, Miss. to the West, 46-7, Miss. to the poor and destitute in Indiana, 49, died 1863.
- See Manual, 1902.
- Shelland, William H. S.S. Columbia, N.Y., 1895-6.
- Shepard, Chas. J., b. N.Y.C., Jan. 21, 1827; R.C. 50, N.B.S. 53, l. Cl. N.Y.; Pompton Plains, 53-8, Linlithgow, 58-67, Newtown, 67-91, in California, 91-92. Hasbrouck Heights, 1893-1903, d. Oct. 6. Pres. Partic. Synod N.Y., 1879; of Gen. Syn., 1887; of Partic. Synod of N.B., 1896; Member Bd. Dom. Miss., 1870-91, Pres. Bd. Pub. 1896—. Pres. Alumni Assoc. N.B.S. 1900-1. D.D. by R.C., 1891.
- Dr. Shepard overcame great obstacles to enter the ministry, but he never regretted his decision and the fruit of his labors proved his call from God. The experiences of his life developed a singular symmetrical character which was beautiful in the sight of all. Hence he was not only useful but singularly happy in his four pastorates. In none was he more happy than in his last, the pastorate of his old age. He died in his harness. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 841.
- Shephard, Robert L. S.S. College Point, L.I., 1901-07.
- Sherwood, Nathan M., b. Fishkill, N.Y., Feb. 17, 1839; N.B.S. 61-2, U.S. 62-4, ord. by Presbyt. of Ct. 65; (Patterson, N.Y., 65-8), S.S. Cold Spring, 68-9, (Elmira, N.Y., 69-75, Washingtonville, N.Y., 75-85, Jersey City, 85-92), S.S. Linden, N.J., 1893-1904, pastor 1904-05, d. Oct. 14, 1908. Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 535.
- Shield, Frederick K., b. La Crosse, Wis., March 23, 1868. Mission House Col., Sheboygan, Wis., 1889. Sec. Y. M. C. A., 1889-92. N.B.S. 1895. l. by Cl. N.B. Linlithgo, 1895-1902, Rosendale Plains, 1902-04, New Hurley, 1904-06, Jersey City, Wayne St., 1906-09, Long Branch, 1909-11, Highland Park, 1911-18, Y. M. C. A. War Work, 1918, Associate Pastor, Bogota, Bogart Memorial, 1919—
- Shield, Frederick K., Jr. (son of Rev. F. K. Shield), b. Baltimore, Md., March 5, 1893. R.C. 1915, N.B.S. 1918, l. by Cl. N.B. Paterson, Church of the Covenant, Assistant, 1918-19, Coxsackie, N.Y., 2d, 1919—
- Shimeall, Richard C., from Rensselaerville Bapt. Assoc.; Miss. in Rivington st., N.Y.C., 1827-8, Pompton, 1828-9, New Prospect, 1829-31, Presbyt. Died March 19, 1874. "Mag. R.D.C.," ii., 282.

- PUBLICATIONS: "Age of the World," pp. 364. 1842.—"Hist of Prot. Epis. Ch., 1784-1844," in "Rupp's Hist. of Relig. Denominations."—App. to "Watt's Script. Hist." 1846.—"End of Prelacy." 8vo, pp. 520. 1852.—Illuminated Chart of Sacred Hist., Chronology, Geog. and Genealogy. A Complete Ecc. Chart from the Earliest Records.—Sacred Hist. in Questions and Answers.—A Treatise on Prayer.—"Our Bible Chronology, Hist. and Prophetic," pp. 234. 1859.—"Christ's Second Coming." 1864.—"Startling Facts: N.Y.C. the Greatest Mission Field." 1864.—"The Unseen World."—Letter to Jas. Lenox, Esq., on the "Prophetic Aspects of the Times." 1866.—"Prophetic Career and Destiny of Napoleon III." 1866.—"Post-Millenarianism Only 150 Years Old." 1867.—"Distinction between the last Personal Antichrist, and the many Antichrists of Prophecy." 1868.
- Shipherd, Theodore M. Presbyterian. Cocksackie, 1st, N.Y., 1902-04. Congregational.
- Shook, Herman H., b. Napanoch, N.Y., Feb. 28, 1846; lic. by N. Cl. L.I., Nov. 12, 83, ord. by N. Cl. L.I., Feb. 5, 1902; S.S. at Fairfield, Oct. 84-Jan., 85, at West New Hempstead, Ap.-Sept., 85, at Greenwood Heights, May, 93-Apr., 94, at Cold Spring, June, 95-July, 96, at Canajoharie, Oct.-Dec., 97, supplying churches almost weekly at other times; pastor, Locust Valley, 1902-1905. A lawyer. d. Aug. 11, 1916. Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 252.
- Sickles, Jacob, b. at Tappan, Jan. 24, 1772; C.C. 1792, studied under Froeligh and Livingston, 1. Cl. N.Y., 1794; Schenectady, assisting Romeyn, 1794-7, Cocksackie and Coeymans, 1797-1801, Kinderhook, 1801-35, d. 1845. D.D. by R.C., 1838. See Manual, 1902.
- Siegers, Peter, b. Flushing, Netherlands, Feb. 23, 1865; Gymnasium of Middleberg, Netherlands, 84; W.S. 93, 1. Cl. Holland; Danforth, Ill., 93-7, Kalamazoo, 97-9, Holland, Mich., 99-1900, Prof. of Dutch and Instructor in Latin and Greek, Hope College, 1900-1, Sheboygan, Wis., 1900-1909, South Blendon, Mich., 1909-13, Lafayette, Ind., 1913-17, Paterson, N.J. (Hol.), 1st, 1917, Roseland, Minn., 1917-21, Silver Creek, Maple Lake, Minn., 1921.
- Siemen, Dirk, b. June 25, 1868, Greetsiel, Germany. German University, Mission House, Sheboygan, Wis., 1895, 1. by Sheboygan Classis, Ref. Ch. U.S. (Odebolt, Ia., Ref. Ch. U.S., 1895-1903. Monroe, S.D., 1903-08, Parkersburg, Ia., 1908—
- Sietsema, John, b. Coopersville, Mich., Ap. 21, 1867; H.C. 91, W.S. 94, lic. by Cl. Grand River; Sheboygan, (Hope Ch.) and Sheboygan Falls, 94-8, Sheboygan, 98-1900, Ootsburg, 1900-1904, Grand Rapids, 8th, 1904-11, Chicago, Ill., Gano, 1911-19, Little Falls, N.J., 2d, 1919—, Missionary to Dutch Immigrants, N.Y., 1921.
- Sigafoos, Orville Lincoln, b. Upper Black Eddy, Pa., June 21, 1872; Laf. Coll. 94, U.S. 97, ord. Cl. Westchester; Hastings-on-Hudson, 1897-1904, Pompton Plains, N.J., 1904-10, d. Nov. 16, 1911. Ph.D., Harriman Col.
- A young man who had already accomplished much, cut down in his early prime. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 564.
- Sill, Geo. G., b. 1791, Copperas, (Brunswick), Ill., 1841-9, died 1859.
- Simanton, Thomas McCauley, b. April 24, 1872, Vienna, N.J. L.F. Col. 1896, P.S. 1899, 1. by Pres. of Newton 1899. (Presbyterian, Lower Valley, Calif., 1899-1903). Peapack, N.J., 1903-14. (Presbyterian, Chester, N.Y., 1914-20, Pleasantville, N.J., 1920—). Pres. of Somerset Co. C.E. of Bernardsville Ministerial Ass.
- Simmons, Fred, b. Dec. 8, 1860, Saranac, N.Y. Troy Conference Acad. 1884, Drew Sem. 1888, 1. by Newark M.E. Conference 1889. M.E. pastorates. S.S., Glen, N.Y., 1920—
- Simms, J. Denton, b. Sulphur Bluff, Texas, Aug. 16, 1888. East Texas Normal College 1907. Los Angeles Bible Institute, 1. by Presbytery of Dallas. Jicarilla Apache Indian Mission, 1914—



- Simonson, John, b. near Somerville, N.J., 1817; R.C. 42, N.B.S. 45, l. Cl. of Philadelphia; West Farms, 45-51, Bethlehem, 1st, 52-64, Plainfield, (Central), 64-9, West Farms, 71-81, w. c. Died May 11, 1889.  
See Manual, 1902.
- Simpson, A. H. S.S., Centreville, Mich., 1906-07.
- Simpson, Wm. Ewell, b. Philadelphia, Feb. 10, 1877. R.C. 1901, N.B.S. 1904, l. by Cl. N.B. South Philadelphia, 1904-06, West Hurley and Woodstock, 1906-10, Cobleskill and Howe's Cave, 1910-15, Greenbush, N.Y., 1915-18, Piermont, 1918-22, Mahwah, N.J., 1922—
- Sims, Newell LeRoy, ord. by Ch. of the Disciples. U.T.S. Greenville, N.Y., 1912-14. Congregational, 1914.
- Sinclair, J. H., from Fourth Presbyt. N.Y.; Richmond, S.I., 1866-75.
- Sinclair, William, b. May 10, 1874, Pulteneytown, Scotland. P. Univ. 1904, U.S. 1907 and studied in P.S. 03-04, Hart. Sem. 04-06, l. by Pres. of Brooklyn 1907. (Wolvendaal Ref. Dutch Ch, Colombo, Ceylon, 1907-11, Ass., 1st Pres. Ch., Yonkers, 1911-12). Roxbury, N.Y., Gould Memorial, 1913-18. (1st Presbyterian, Darien, Noroton, Conn., 1918—). Pres. Catskill Clerical Club, 1914-16. Fellow of Am. Geographical Soc. Delegate of Ref. Ch. in Am. to Canadian Pres. Ch., 1917.
- Sizoo, Joseph R., b. Gorinchen, Neth., May 15, 1884. H.C. 1907, N.B.S. 1910, l. by Cl. Ill., 1910. Missionary to India, 1910-11. Walden, N.Y., 1911-17, Somerville, N.J., Raritan, 2d, 1917—. Ex. Com. N.J. State S.S. Ass. Trustee and Vice-Pres. of N.J. C.E. Union.
- Skellenger, Daniel W., b. Chester, N.J., Feb. 26, 1856. R.C. 1882, N.B.S. 85, l. Cl. N.B.; Franklin, N.J., 1885-6. Presbyterian. D.D., Emporia Col., Kan., 1907. Highland Univ., Kan., 1907.
- Skillman, Wm. J., b. Ten Mile Run, N.J.; R.C. 1860, N.B.S. 63, l. Cl. N.B.; Macon and South Macon, 63-8, South Bend, 68-72, Bethlehem, 1st, 72-83, (Sioux Falls, S.D., 83-4, and 2d, Fladeau, S.D., 84-86), Sioux Falls, 86-93, Philadelphia, Talmage Memorial, 94-6, Editor of "City and State," Philadelphia, 1896-1901, Philadelphia, South, 1901-03, d. Feb. 22, 1914. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 251.
- PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in the secular and religious press. Editor Sioux Falls Journal, City and State.
- Skinner, Thos. Harvey, b. Philadelphia, Pa., Oct. 6, 1820; U.N.Y. 40, U.S. 40-2, A.S. 42-3, U.S. 43, ord. Presbyt. Newark, Dec. 8, 1843; (Paterson, N.J., 43-6, N.Y.C., 46-55, Honesdale, Pa., 56-9); Stapleton, S.I., 59-68; (Fort Wayne, Ind., 68-71, Cincinnati, O., 71-81, Prof. Did. and Polemic Theology, in McCormick Sem., Chicago, 1881-92), d. Jan. 4. D.D. by C.N.J. 1867.
- Slanson, Hiram, b. Greenville, N.Y., Dec. 5, 1810; U.C. 37, U.S. 40, ord. by Cong., Sept. 17, 1840; (Whitehall, N.Y., 40-42); Northumberland, 43-53, Port Jervis, 53-57; (Unionville, Ct., Cong., 57-58, (S.S.) E. Whitehall, N.Y., 58-62); New Salem and Clarksville, N.Y., 62-66, S.S. (Presb.), Spencertown, N.Y., 66-69, w. c.). Died Dec. 5, 1891. See "Mints. Gen. Syn." 1892, 654.
- PUBLICATION: Hist. Sermon at Port Jervis.
- Slingerland, Elbert, b. at Albany, N.Y., Dec. 2, 1800; N.B.S. 24, l. Cl. N.B.; Glenville, 1st, 24-33, Chittenango, 33-4, Westerlo, 34-6, Waterford, 36-7, Wyantskill, 37-40, Madison and Sun Prairie, 44-6, New Hurley, 46-54, Mohawk, 55-6, Glenville, 2d, 57-60, Hagaman's Mills, 60-2, S.S., Mohawk, 65-6, emeritus, 1870; died 1875. See Manual of 1879.
- PUBLICATIONS: Two Sermons on "Baptism." 1858.—"A Charge to 2d R.D.C., Glenville, at Install. of Rev. Jas. Murphy, 1827. "Mag. R.D.C.," i. 304.
- Slocum, Geo. M. Dallas, b. at Schuylerville, N.Y., Jan. 24, 1845; U.C. 75, N.B.S. 78, lic. S. Cl. L.I., Knox and Berne, 2d, 79-83, (Cong., Gilman, Ia., 1884).
- Sluyter, Henry, b. Holland, Mich., March 19, 1873. H.C. 1899, W.T.S.



- 1899-1901, N.B.S. 1902, 1. by Cl. G.R. 1902. Berne and Beaverdam, 1902-04, Cossackie, 1st, 1904-10, Comanche Mission, Lawton, Okl., 1910-13. (Pres. Anchorage, Ky., 1913-15). College Point, L.I., 1915-20, Paterson, N.J., 2d, 1920—. Member Bd. D.M., and Ex. Com.
- Sluyter, Richard, b. at Nassau, N.Y., 1787; N.B.S. 1815, 1. Cl. N.B.; Claverack, and Hillsdale, 16-25, Claverack, 25-42, Claverack, 1st and 2d, 42, Claverack, 1st, 43, died. Also supplied Ghent for seven years.
- He was singularly blessed of God to the salvation of souls. See Manual, 1902.
- Smalz, John Henry. Q.C. 1818, N.B.S. 19, 1. Cl. N.B.; German Reformed; d. 1861.
- Smart, John Gardner, b. Baltimore, Md., Sept. 30, 1840; Am. C. 68, P.S. 71, 1. Presbyt. N.B.; supplied Presbyt. Ch. of Schaghticoke, 6 months; ord. by Cl. Saratoga, 72, Union Village, (Greenwich), N.Y., 72-81, traveled in the Orient, 82, (S.S. Norwood, Presb., 83-5), Schoharie, 85-92. Editor and publisher of "The Washington Co. Post," Cambridge, N.Y., 1892—
- Smidt, H. T. Forreston, Ill., 1890-3, Peoria, 94-5.
- Smit, John, b. Drenthe, Neth., March 2, 1842. Kampen Theo. Sch., lic. Cl. Paramus, 1883; Wortendyke, 83-6, Pella, 3d, 86-91, Luctor, Kan., 92-3, Paterson, People's Park, 1893-1911, d. Oct. 25. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 566.
- Smit, Roelof. Drenthe, 1851-3, seceded.
- Smith, Arthur J., b. Aug. 1, 1865, Bury, Canada, an evangelist; entered R.C.A. 1892; partial course N.B.S. 94-5; w. c. 92-6, (Savannah, Ga., 1st, 1896-1899. Supt. Evangelistic Com., N.Y.C., 1908-11. D.D., Harriman Univ.
- PUBLICATION: "Without Excuse."
- Smith, Benjamin Milton, b. New York; Alliance College 1896; ord. by the Christian Church 1896. (Christian, Watertown and Stanfordville, N.Y., Cong., Pawtucket, R.I., Cresskill, N.J., Pres., May's Landing, N.J., 1916-18). S.S., Highwood, N.J., 1918, New Hyde Park, N.Y., 1920-21, d. Nov. 30.
- PUBLICATION: The Bible at a Glance.
- Smith, Charles Barnabas, b. Nov. 16, 1859, Cooper's Plains, N.Y. Corning Acad. Adequate private study, 1. by Bapt. Ch. 1880. (Baptist, East Troupsburg, N.Y., Serman, N.Y., Rushford, N.Y., Smithport, Pa., Warren, Pa., Elizabeth, Pa., 1st, Herkimer, N.Y., 1900-1904, Orange, Mass., 1904-06, business, 1906-c8, Jordansville, N.Y., 1908-17, Rhinebeck, N.Y., 1917-19), St. John's Ref., Upper Red Hook, N.Y., S.S., 1919-21, pastor, 1921—
- Smith, Charles W., b. Fonda, N.Y., July 29, 1883. R.C. 1909-10, N.B.S. 1913, 1. by Cl. Montgomery 1913; Lawyersville and Sharon, 1913-18, Hageman, 1918—
- Smith, E. E. S.S., Cicero, N.Y., 1890-91.
- Smith, Henry, b. Rifton Glen, N.Y., Sept. 18, 1860; Oakwood Sem. 81, studied with ministers, privately; lic. by Congregationalists. (In Cong. chs., 81-96); Montrose, 96-8, Cobleskill, 98-1901, Cicero, 1901-1902, Glen, N.Y., 1901-03, Woodbourne (Fallsburgh), 1916-18, Port Jervis, West End, 1918-19.
- Smith, John, w. c. 1849-78.
- Smith, Marshall B. Epis. Theolog. Sem., Va., 1859; ord. a deacon, 58, a Presbyter, 59; (Wilmington, Del., 58-9, Dover, Del., 59-60, Passaic, N.J., 60-8, all Episcopal); entered R.C.A. 1869, on account of Romanizing tendencies in Epis. Ch.; Spring Valley, N.Y., 69-70, w. c. Entered Ref. Episcopal Ch., 1874.—Also editor of "Prot. Churchman." 1867-9, re-entered R.C.A. 1882, d. Sept.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Thanksgiving for Victory." 1863.—"The Wise Decision": A Ser. commem. of Edward M. Pell. 1864.—"The Office and

Duty of the Church of God": A Ser. at the Opening of the 83d Annual Convention of the Diocese of N.J. 1866.—"God's Mighty Doings for the Nation." 1864.—Many contributions to the press.

Smith, Mortimer, b. Austerlitz, N.Y., July 7, 1842; U.C. 65; U.T.S. 67, Lane Th. Sem. 68, ord. by Cong. Miami Conf. 68; (S.S. at the following places: Canfield, O., 70-1, Wilton, Ia., 72-4; Pierce City, Mo., 79-80, Byron, Ill., 80-2, Shopiere, Wis., 83-5, Bloomington, Wis., 85-7; also U.S. Gov. Surveyor, Dakota Ter., 75-6); Germantown, N.Y., 87-95, w. c. Disappears 1905.

Smith, Nicholas Everitt, b. Jamaica, L.I., 1820; R.C. 41, N.B.S. 45, l. Cl. N.Y.; Miss. at Port Washington, Mon. Co., 45-47, Oyster Bay, 47-52, Brooklyn, Middle, 52-70, Plainfield, Central, 70-1. (Plainfield, Cong.), 71-80. Died June 18, 1890.—See "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1891, 20.

Smith, Samuel, studied under Livingston, lic. by Synod of D.R. Chs. 1789; Saratoga, 1789-1800; also Buskirk's Bridge, 1792-1800, (Presb.).

Smith, Thos. Gibson, b. 1756, in Scotland; c. to America, 1774, studied under Mason, lic. by Assoc. Refd. Presb. Ch. May 27, 1789; (Little Britain and Shawangunk, Assoc. Ref.), 1791-9, Kley's Esopus and Bloomingdale, 1799-1801, Kley's Esopus, Bloomingdale and Hurley, 1801-8, Tarrytown, 1808-12, Tarrytown, (and Greenburgh, Presbyt.), 12-20, Tarrytown and Unionville, 20-37, died April 10.

He identified himself with the party of liberty, soon after he came to America, and took some active part in the war. At its close he determined to prepare for the ministry, in which he labored for almost half a century. He was strongly attached to the standards of his Church, and gave a prominence to them in his preaching. His manner was discriminating, and rich in evangelical sentiment; it was also eminently experimental and practical. This made him a favorite preacher with the aged and experienced. He was favored with several revivals. His body, possessed of great vigor and strength, was the type of his mind.

Smith, T. Moore. S.S., West New Hempstead, 1910-11.

Smith, William, b. Glasgow, 1840. R.C. 1863, N.B.S. 63-4, Hudson, 80-5. Presbyterian, d. Feb. 23, 1892.

Smith, Wm. H. U.C. 1863; Ephratah, 1865-8, also S.S. at Tillaborough, 1868. (Presbyt., 1868-76). Little Falls, N.J., 1876-8. Died 1880.

Smith, William Richmond, (s. of Rev. Robert Smith), b. in Lancaster Co., Pa., 1752; C.N.J. 17... (Wilmington, Del., 1780-94), Neshaic and Harlingen, 1794-1817, d. 1820. Elected a trustee of Queen's Coll. 1800.

See Manual, 1902.

Smitz, Bastian. H.C. 1881, N.B.S. 84, lic. Stone Ridge, 84-5, Constantine, 85-8.

Smock, John H., b. Freehold, N.J., Jan. 20, 1836; R.C. 63, N.B.S. 66, l. Cl. Monmouth; Oyster Bay, 1866-71, Readington, 1871-83, Oyster Bay and Locust Valley, 83-96, S.S., Locust Valley, 96-8, w. c. d. Jan. 7, 1903. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 526.

Smuller, Henry W., b. in Middletown, Dauphin Co., Pa., 1808; Oberlin Coll., studied theology in Buffalo; (Presbyt., Alden, Alexander and Oakfield, Genesee Co., N.Y., 18...); Kingston, 2d, 1849-53; (Presbyterian, Kingston, 1st, 18...; Carmel, N.Y., 18...; Eastmouth, N.Y., 18...-73. Died Oct. 15, 1881.

Smyth, George Hutchinson, b. Antrim Co., Ballymena, Ireland, March 20, 1839; U.N.Y. 62, Allegheny Sem. and P.S. 64, ord. by Presbyt. District of Columbia, Oct. 16, 64; (Washington, 6th, 64-9, Wilmington, Del., 60-72, chaplain, House of Refuge, Randall's Island, N.Y.C., 73-6), Harlem Collegiate, N.Y.C., 81-91, (Augustine, Florida, 1891, w. c.).

PUBLICATIONS: Contributions to "Magazine of Am. Hist."; to the "N. Y. Observer," "Ch. Int.," "Evangelist," etc. "Hist. of Ref. Dutch Ch. of Harlem."

Snyder, Benjamin Franklin, b. at Saugerties, N.Y., 1826; R.C. 46, N.B.S. 49, 1. Cl. Ulster; Bloomingdale, 50-2, Miss. at Mt. Vernon, 52-4, Arcadia, 55-6, Schodack, 56-68, (S.S. Presbyt. Ch., Acra, N.Y., 69), w. c. Died Ap. 14, 1889.

He was a preacher of more than ordinary ability, presenting truth in a fresh and suggestive style, and from a well-furnished mind. He preached usually and acceptably without notes. He was manly and sincere in his dealings with men, genial and companionable, and made warm friends. He was one of the founders of the H. R. Ministerial Association, and a valued participant in its meetings.—See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1889, 918.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1889, 22.

Snyder, DeWitt C. Huguenot, S.I., 1911-18, d. 1919.

Snyder, George Niver, b. Honesdale, Pa., Mar. 27, 1844; Ham. Col. 68; U.T.S. 71; ord. Cl. Westchester, Jan. 13, 1871; Greenburgh, 71-2; (S.S. White Plains, N.Y., 1872, d. Nov. 2).

Snyder, G. W. See Schneyder.

Snyder, Henry. Miss. to Frankford and Schuylcr, (Herkimer Co., N.Y.), 1829-30, Herkimer, 1831.

Somer, ———. Beaverdam, 1765-7.

Sonnema, Charles J. Raritan, Ill., 1889-92, Centreville, Mich., 92-5, Bushnell, 95-7, Pekin, Ill., 97-1900, S.S. at Havana, Ill., 1900-1. Presbyterian.

Soper, Willard Philander, b. Verona, N.Y., Aug. 14, 1882. Ham. Col. 1904, U.S. 1907, 1. by Pres. Utica 1907. (Pres., Assistant, Central, Brooklyn, N.Y., 1907-09). Castleton, Emmanuel, 1909-14. (Pres., Clinton, N.J., 1914-18). Bergen, N.J., 1st, 1918-21. (Pres., Stamford, Conn., 1921—).

Southard, James Lott, b. Newark, N.J., Jan. 13, 1844; R.C. 66, N.B.S. 69, 1. S. Cl. Bergen; Woolcot, 69-81, Buskirks, 81-91, Griggstown, 1891-1902, w. c. d. March 17, 1906. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1906.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles for the press.

Spaan, Cornelius H., b. Pella, Ia., Feb. 10, 1875. H.C. 1899, P.S. 1904, 1. by Cl. Iowa. Cordell, Okl., 1904-11, Grand Rapids, Mich., Grace, 1912—. S.C., Cl. Mich.

Spann, M. C. Timmonsville, S.C., 1903-11.

Spaulding, Arthur (s. of Cyril Spaulding), b. Athens, N.Y., Nov. 18, 1866; R.C. 90, U.S. 93, 1. Presbyt. N.Y.; Assistant, Passaic, 1st, 94-6, (Bainbridge, N.Y., Presb., 1895-1905, Salem, N.Y., 1905—).

Spaulding, Cyril, b. at Westerlo, N.Y., June 14, 1818; R.C. 41, N.B.S. 46, 1. Cl. N.B. New Rhinebeck and Cobleskill, 46-49, New Rhinebeck, 49-52, Blooming Grove, 52-56, Rotterdam, 2d, 56-60, Athens, 1st and 2d, 60-66, Athens, 1st, 66-68, Shawangunk, 68-82, Spotswood, N.J., 1883-90, emeritus. Died Aug. 9, 1896.

See Manual, 1902.

Sperling, Isaac, b. Kingston, N.J., Nov. 15, 1860; R.C. 87-90, N.B.S. 93, 1. Cl. N.B. South Branch, 1893-1917, d. Nov. 7.

He was a good man and faithful pastor. Min. Gen. Syn., 1918, 598.

PUBLICATION: "Hist. Discourse at Semi-Centen., South Branch Church," 1900.

Spinner, John P., b. at Werbach, Ger., (Electorate of Mentz), Jan. 18, 1768. Gym. of Bishopsheim; University of Mentz, 1788; studied theology in a Roman Catholic Theolog. Sem. Consecrated to Holy Orders in Rom. Cath. Ch., 1789; became a Protestant, 1800. Rec'd into Classis of Albany, 1801; German Flats and Herkimer, 1801-41, German Flats, 41-1848, d. May 27.

He was dedicated to the office of the Roman Catholic priesthood when eleven years of age. Besides the ordinary branches of mathematics, the languages, philosophy and theology, he was thoroughly acquainted with the law and medicine. During his priesthood in Germany he assisted at the

funerals of two Emperors, viz., Joseph II. and Leopold II. Soon after renouncing Romanism he married Mary Magdale Fidelis Boumanted, of Laire. This was in 1801. He left Germany for America on May 12, 1801, and was sixty-three days on the passage. While a pastor for more than forty years, he was also, at the same time, Professor during eighteen months of this time in a High School in Utica. He preached at first in German altogether, but subsequently alternated German and English. He was the father of Gen. F. E. Spinner, for many years U. S. Treasurer. See "College and School," Ap. 1890—"The Spinner Number," for sketch; with sketch also of Gen. F. E. Spinner.

Spoer, Hans H., b. Creffield, Germany, Aug. 1, 1873. Bloomfield Acad. Dept., N.B.S. 1898, 1. by Cl. Paramus. Wanted to go to a Unitarian Association in Mass. License revoked by Classis of Paramus. Post-graduate U.S., 1899-1900, 1901-02, Am. Sch. of Archaeology and Oriental Research of Jerusalem, 1903-05, 1907-08. Fellow do. 1904-05. Lecturer in Hebrew, etc., Meadville Theo. Sch., 1905-06, Lecturer in Hebrew, etc., Licefield Theo. College, England, 1909-10. Ordained in Church of England, 1911. St. Peter's Collegiate Ch., Wolverhampton, Eng., 1916—. Ph.D., N.Y. Univ., 1909.

PUBLICATION: Manual of Palestine Arabic, 1909.

Spring, John Christian, b. New Philadelphia, Ohio, Nov. 11, 1882. Mt. Union Col. 1910, Drew Sem. 1913, 1. by North East Ohio Conference 1908. Ord. New Jersey Conference 1912. (M.E. pastorates, 1908-18). Schraalenburg, Dumont, N.J., 1919—. D.D., Franklin Col., 1917. Sproul, Nathaniel J., b. Dufferin Co., Ontario, Canada. Queens Univ., Kingston, Canada, P. Univ. 1891, P.S. 1893, 1. by Pres. Monmouth 1893. (Pres., Englishtown, 1893-99, Dunellen, 1899-1903, Quincy, 1st, Mass., 1903-08, Newport, R.I., 1908-18). Somerville, N.J., 1st, Raritan, 1918—. Moderator, Synod of New England, 1917-18.

PUBLICATIONS: Presbyterianism and its Contribution to Liberty, 1912. The Headship of the Church, 1907.

Staats, Bergen Brokaw, b. Fair Hill, Md., Ap. 15, 1853; R.C. 76, N.B.S. 79, 1. Cl. N.B.; West Hurley, 79-82, Cossackie, 1st, 82-90, Helderberg, 90-6, Long Branch, 1897-1905, Wanaque, N.J., 1905-07, Hasbrouck Heights, N.J., 1907-12. (Pres., S.S., Starke, Fla., 1913, Candler and Hawthorne, Fla., 1913-17, Pastor Auburndale and Lake Alfred, Fla., 1917-20, Kennedysville and Georgetown, Md., 1920—)

Staats, John A., b. at Millstone, N.J., Dec., 1816; R.C. 36, N.B.S. 40, 1. Cl. N.B. Clintonville, N.J., 40-1, Preakness, 43-61, Blooming Grove, 61-6, w. c. Died at Goshen, N.Y., Feb. 3, 1891.

See Manual, 1902.

Staehli, John b. Zurich, Switzerland, Nov. 29, 1858. N.B.S. 1883, ord. by Cl. Bergen, 83; Jersey City, 1st, Ger. Evang. 83-1891, d. Oct. 1, 1896.

Stanbrough, Rufus M., b. Montgomery, N.Y., Sept. 29, 1832. R.C. 1858, N.B.S. 61; Manheim and Indian Castle, (Danube), 61-76, Columbia, 76-81, Stone Arabia, 81-5, West Hurley and Stewartsville, 85-1893, w. c. d. June 21, 1905. Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 604.

Stanton, Royal A., b. Lawyersville, N.Y., Sept. 13, 1886. In Cl. 1913, R.C., W.T.S. 1914, 1. by Cl. Schoharie. Ephratah and Stone Arabia, 1914-20, Johnstown, N.Y., 1920—

PUBLICATIONS: The Minister and the Press. Articles in Int.

Staplekamp, Evert W., b. Cedar Grove, Wis., Sept. 21, 1858; H.C. 83, N.B.S. 86, 1. Cl. Grand River; Grand Haven, 2d, 86-8, Cedar Grove, Wis., 88-94, Kalamazoo, 1st, 1894-1901, Orange City, 1st, 1901-07, d. 1908, June 24. Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 535.

Starks, Jared L. Bowman's Creek, (now Buel), 1840-12, S.S., Columbia and Mohawk, 42-3, Mohawk and German Flats, and S.S., Frankford, 43-4, Mohawk and Frankfort, 44-6, Mohawk, 46-52, Fort Herkimer, S.S., 48-53, w. c. Fort Herkimer, 1861-2, d.



Statesir, Benj. Tilton, b. in Monmouth Co., N.J., Dec. 2, 1841; R.C. 1862, N.B.S. 1865, 1. Cl. Monmouth; Stone House Plains, 65-72, West New Hempstead, 72-81, Principal of Grammar School, Somerville, N.J., 81-8, Fallsburgh, Jan., 1889-1915.

Stauffer, Milton Theobald, b. Easton, Pa., Sept. 19, 1885. P. Univ. 1910, U.S. 1913, 1. by Cl. Newark. Franklin, Nutley, N.J., 1912-14. Honorary Missionary, R.C.A. Survey Sec. China Continuation Committee. PUBLICATIONS: Numerous articles on China, etc.

Stebbins, Jas. U.C. 1842, P.S. 45, S.S., Fort Miller, 46, Presbyt.—See "Princeton Gen. Catalogue."

Steele, John, b. at Somerville, N.J., Sept. 22, 1827; R.C. 45, N.B.S. 48, 1. Cl. N.B. Lebanon, 48-53, Coxsackie, 2d, 53-8, Union Village, 58-65, Totowa, 1st, 65-77, Greenbush, 77-86. Died Jan. 17, 1889. D.D. by R.C. 1873.

Manual, 1902.

Steele, John Beatty, b. at Salem, N.Y., 1796; Mid. C. 1818, Ass. Ref. Sem., (under Mason), 22, lic. by A.R. Presbyt. of New York, 22; supplied Albany, Middle, 23, ord. Cl. Albany, 24; Boght, 24-33, Middleburgh, 33-8, also S.S. Breakabin, 37, Helderbergh, 38-46; supplied Princetown, Ballston Centre, Presbyt., etc., 46-50, teaching in N.Y.C., 50-3, Cortlandtown, 53-7; supplied Salem Assoc. Ref., Salem, Presbyt., Wilford, Presbyt., etc., 57-73, w. c. Died Aug. 22, 1884.

He was remarkably successful in winning souls. He was a man of faith and of intense convictions. Honesty pervaded his thoughts and gave direction to his life. His mind, solid and firm, gave shape and purpose to his sermons. He always preached to reach a mark. His sermons were his tools to produce certain results. Few ministers have been more successful in the exact design of the ministerial and pastoral office.

PUBLICATIONS: "Signs of the Millennium": A Miss. Ser. 1830.—"The Symbol and Word of Encouragement": A Ser. at ord. of Rev. R. H. Steele, 1848.—"Sacred Poetical Paraphrases and Miscellaneous Poems." pp. 384, 1863.

Steele, Richard Holloway, (s. of John B. Steele), b. in Albany Co., N.Y.; R.C. 1844, N.B.S. 47, 1. Cl. Schenectady; ord. by Presbyt., Albany, Feb. 48; (Charlton, 47-50, Ballston Spa, Presbyt., 50-52), Nassau, 52-63, New Brunswick, 1st, 1863-80, (Ann Arbor, Mich., Presbyt. 80-8), w. c. Died Ap. 5, 1900. D.D. by R.C., 1867.

The prevailing trait in his character was faithfulness to duty. He was ever burdened with a sense of responsibility. Nothing could turn him aside from attending to his Master's business. He held many important charges; he came in contact with many strong characters, and was in touch with the most varied relations of men and institutions. In all these relations his devotion to duty was his conspicuous trait.

PUBLICATIONS: Many sermons and addresses. See Manual, 1902.

Steele, Wm. H., b. Albany, N.Y., Feb. 18, 1818. R.C. 1837, N.B.S. 40, 1. Cl. N.B.; voyage to Borneo, May-Sept., 42, Batavia, 42-3, Karangan, 43-9, returned to America; w. c. d. Aug. 11, 1905. D.D. by U.N.Y., 1870. Pres. Bd. F.M. Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 664.

PUBLICATIONS: Numerous articles in the "Christian Intelligencer" and "Gospel Field."—"The Manse at Nunnlyquett," "The Old Route to Missions," "The Borneo Missions," were three series in the "Gospel Field," of about thirty columns. 1871-2.—"The Borneo Mission." In "Manual of Missions, R.C.A."

Steffens, Cornelius M., b. . . . . H.C. 1802, W.S. 95, 1. Cl. Holland; Bushnell, Ill., 95-8, Little Falls, N.Y., 98-1901, agent of the "Ch. Int.," 1901-02. Presbyterian.

Steffens, Nicholas M., b. Embden, Neth., March 13, 1839. Teacher at Oldenburg, 1855. Missionary, Constantinople, 1858-62. Theo. Sch., Kampen, Hol. Pastorate in Holland. Silver Creek, Ill. (Germany Val-



ley), 1872-6, N.Y.C., Ave B. (Ger.), 1876, German Valley, Ill., 1876-8, Zeeland, Mich., 1st, 1878-82, Holland, Mich., 1st, 1883-4, Prof. Systematic and Polemic Theology, W.T.S., 1884-95 (Prof. Systematic and Polemic Theology, Pres. T.S., Dubuque, Ia., 1895-8), Orange City, Ia., 1st, 1898-1900. (Prof. Systematic and Polemic Theology, Pres. T.S., Dubuque, Ia., 1900-03), W.T.S., Holland, Mich., Prof. Historical Theology, 1903-10, Prof. Systematic and Polemic Theology, 1910-12, d. July 24. D.D.

He was a great student, a fine linguist and an earnest preacher. But his appropriate place was the Professor's chair which he filled with great ability. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 887.

PUBLICATIONS: Numerous articles in the press.

Stegeman, Abram, b. at New Groningen, Mich., May 4, 1857; H.C. 80, N.B.S. 83, 1. Cl. Holland; Harrison, S.D., 83-92, New Holland, 92-1899, d. Feb. 19.

His record at college was one of spotless purity. In his charges he steadily grew in the affections of his people. He was an ideal, faithful disciple of the Cross. He loved the expository method of preaching. He was stricken with apoplexy while preaching, and in two hours died.—"Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1899, 568.

Stegeman, Henry Van Eyck, b. Harrison, S.D., March 8, 1890. H.C. 1912. Teaching P.P. Acad., 1912-14. W.T.S. 1917, 1. by Cl. Holland 1917. Missionary to Japan, 1917—

PUBLICATIONS: Occasional articles.

Stegeman, James E. H.C. 1918, W.T.S. 1921, 1. by Cl. ———. Lucas, Mich., 1921—

Stegeman, Mannes, A., b. Harrison, S.D., Oct. 27, 1884. H.C. 1907, N.B.S. 1907-08, W.T.S. 1908-10, 1. by Cl. Holland. Springfield, S.D., Immanuel, 1910-14, Cleveland, O., 2d (Calvary), 1914-19, Overisel, Mich., 1919—

Stegeman, William, (brother of Ab. Stegeman), b. Aug. 19, 1865, New Groningen, Mich.; H.C. 89, N.B.S. 92, 1. Cl. N.B.; Grand View, S.D., 92-7, Pella, Neb., 97-1900, Springfield, S.D., 1900-04, Sheldon, Ia., 1904-06, Sandstone, Minn., 1906-14, also Freeland, 1906, Silver Creek, Maple Lake, 1909, Ireton, Ia., 1914-19, Luctor, 1919—

PUBLICATION: "The Divine Rule of Giving."

Stegenga, Andrew, b. Holland, Mich., 1881. H.C. 1906, W.T.S. 1909, 1. by Cl. Holland 1909, Clymer Hill, N.Y., 1909-11, Rochester (Brighton), N.Y., 1911-18, Grand Rapids, Mich., Calvary, 1918-19, d. Aug. 23. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1920, 273.

Stegenga, Miner, b. North Holland, Mich., Feb. 23, 1893. H.C. 1915, N.B. and W.T.S. 1918, 1. by Cl. Holland. Palmyra, N.Y., 1918-19, Grand Rapids, Mich., Calvary, 1919—

Steiner, W. H. Presbyterian. Ellenville, N.Y., 1910-14. Presbyterian.

Steinfuhrer, Chs. Danl. Fred., b. Stargard, Great Duchy of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany, Jan. 12, 1841; U.C. 64, N.B.S. 67, 1. Cl. Schenectady; Astoria, 2d, (Ger.), and Newtown, (Ger.), 67-73, Astoria, 2d, (Ger.), 1873— Member Bd. Publication. Supt. N.B.S. D.D., U.C., 1896.

PUBLICATION: Assisted Prof. Taylor Lewis in translation of Lange's Commentary on Genesis.

Steininger, George, b. N.Y.C., July 6, 1888. H.C. 1916, N.B.S. 1919, 1. by Cl. N.Y. Amsterdam, N.Y., Trinity, 1919-1922. P.G. Union Sem., N.Y.C., 1922.

Steins, Frederick, from Ref. Ch. in Prussia; Miss. German, 2d, N.Y.C., 1849.

Steketee, John B., b. Holland, Mich., Feb. 11, 1877. H.C. 1898, P.S. 1899-1900, W.T.S. 1907, 1. by Cl. Holland. Raritan, Ill., 1909-15, Clarksville and New Salem, 1915-18, Flatbush, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1918. S.C. and T. Cl. Ulster, 1919—

Stephens, George H., b. Plainfield, N.J., Sept. 27, 1857; R.C. 81, N.B.S. 84, lic. Cl. Raritan, ord. by Presb. of Elizabeth; (Springfield, N.J., 85-6, Flanders, 87-90, Berwick, Pa., 90-8, supplying Presbyt. Chs. in Presbyt. of N.B. 1898—). With Presbyterian Ministers' Fund, 1904—  
 Stephenson, William, North Hempstead, 1800-1, (N.Y.C. Rutgers Presbyt. Ch.).

Sterenbergh, James, b. Fulton, Ill., May 6, 1870. H.C. 1893, P.S. 1896, 1. by Rock River, Pres., 1897, Orange City, Ia., Am. Ref., 1897-8. A.M. Harvard, 1897. Ph.D., Munich, 1907.

PUBLICATION: The Use of Conditional Sentences in the Alexandrian Version of Pentateuch, March, 1907.

Steuernberg, John, b. Grand Rapids, Mich., Aug. 27, 1874. H.C. 1901, W.T.S. 1904, 1. by Cl. G.R. Jamestown, Mich., 2d, 1904-07, Chicago, Bethany, 1907-12, Kalamazoo, 1st, 1912-18, Overisel, Mich., 1918-19, Orange City, Ia., Trinity, 1919—

Stevens, Chauncey N., b. South Gilboa, N.Y., Sept. 10, 1878. High School Teacher. N.B.S. 1916, 1. by Cl. Schoharie 1916. Marbletown, Stone Ridge, N.Y., 1916-19, Grand Gorge and South Gilboa, N.Y., 1919—. Supt. Ulster Co., S.S., Ass., 1918-19.

Stevenson, James B., b. in Salem, N.Y., 1798; N.B.S. 1827, 1. Cl. Washington; Miss. to Lysander, Sparta, and Cato, 27-9, Florida, (Minaville), 29-54, Wynantskill, 54-64, died March 2.

A very useful minister in a new country. See Manual, 1902.

Stewart. See Stuart.

Stewart, Abel T., b. at Somerville, N.J., Aug. 4, 1822; R.C. 43, N.B.S. 46, lic. Cl. N.B.; Greenville, 46-50, Greenville and Bronxville, 50-2, Tarrytown, 1st, 52-66, Holland, 2d, Mich., (Hope), 66-78, d. May 24, at Watkins, N.Y. D.D. by R.C. 1873.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: A Hist. Disc. First Ref. Ch., Tarrytown. 1866.

Stewart, Charles Hugh, b. Ontario, Canada, March 27, 1875, Manitoba Col. 1899, Manitoba Sem. 1902, 1. by Pres. of Winnipeg 1902. (St. Paul's Pres. Winnipeg, 1902-13). Newark, N.J., North, 1913-18. (Presbyterian, North Pres. Ch., Buffalo, N.Y., 1918—. Bd. of Senate Manitoba Col. Bd. F.M. Pres. Ch., Canada. Bd. F.M. Ref. Ch. in Am. Chaplain, Canadian Club, N.Y.C.

PUBLICATIONS: Winning, Oct., 1917. Sermons, pamphlets, etc.

Stewart, D. C. (Pres.), S.S., Yonkers, N.Y., 1st, 1918-21. D.D.

Stewart, James W., Prin. of Washington Academy, Salem, 18...-34; Jackson, 1834-6, Warwick, 1838-42.

Stillwell, Aaron L., b. at Whitestone, 1828; R.C. 51, N.B.S. 54, 1. Cl. N.B.; Bergen Neck, 54-64, d. See Manual of 1879.

Stillwell, John Letson, b. Bayonne, N.J., Dec. 17, 1859; R.C. 79; N.B.S. 82, 1. Cl. Raritan; Montague, 82-4, Athenia, 84-6, Bloomingburgh, 86-1902, Buskirk's N.Y., 1902-08, Princetown, N.Y., 1908-16, S.S., East Somerville and Finderne, 1918-19.

Stimpson, Edward P. R.C. 1834, N.B.S. 1834; Greenbush, 1834-52, Castleton, 1853-61, suspended. 1869, deposed.

Stimpson, Henry B., b. 1772, in Framingham, Mass.; studied at Claverack and Kinderhook; studied Theology with Rev. Mr. Fuller, of Rensselaerville, and Rev. Mr. Townsend of Durham; lic. 1802; (Presby., Windham, 1802-1825), Agent for the Bible Society, 25-9, Windham, (Prattsville), 29-33, w. c. Died Ap. 28, 1851.

His father removed from Massachusetts to Greene Co., N.Y., at the close of the Revolution. He endured all the hardships and privations incident to a new country. He attended school only four months until more than 21 years of age, yet he subsequently acquired a good general knowledge. His pastoral field at Windham extended over 20 miles, but he was used to hardships, and often preached nine times a week. In the Presby-

terian Church at Windham there were three extensive revivals during his ministry. He received into this church more than 500 souls. But with the introduction of the "new measures" divisions came, and he finally separated from his people. He was a theologian of the old school. He was, however, subsequently recalled to the same field by the Dutch Church. He was a man of strong physical energy, and of uncommon powers of mind.

Stinson, William Charles, b. in N.Y.C. Ap. 1860; Bucknell Univ. 86, P.S. 80, ord. Presb. Monmouth; (Navwatos, Wis., 91-3, Providence, R.I., 93-5, both Congregational; Presbyt. Chillicothe, O., 1895-1900), Bloomingdale, N.Y.C., 1900-1911, Presbyterian. D.D.  
Stitt, Chs. H., b. 1819; R.C. 44, N.B.S. 48, l. Cl. N.Y.; New Paltz, 48-65, Kingston, 2d, 65-74, Bayonne, 74-81, d. Ap. 20. D.D. by R.C. 1866. See "Ch. Int." Ap. 28, 1881, for sketch.

PUBLICATIONS: "Gospel Law of Moderation in Regard to Intoxicating Drinks." 1861.—Dedicatory Address at New Paltz Cemetery. 1861.—"Hist. of the Church and Settlement at New Paltz." 1862.—"Fun. Ser. of Captain Johannes Lefevre," who fell in the battle of Cedar Creek, Va., Oct. 19, 1864. Pub. 1865.—Mem. Disc. on "Death of T. Lawrence Hasbrouck," 1866.—Sermon before Gen. Synod. "Ch. Int." June 9, 1870.—"Hist. Sketch of Second Ref. Ch. of Kingston." "Kingston Argus," Jan. 11, 1871.—"Progressive Theology"; a Charge delivered at Inaug. of Dr. A. B. Van Zandt as Prof. of Theology. 1872.—"Why Am I Not Saved?" Tract 49, R.C.A.—"The Lost Found." Tract 638, Am. Tract Soc.—"Our New City: its Prospect and Peril." In "Rondout Freeman," June 1, 1872.  
Stitt, Wm. Christie, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., Ap. 23, 1833; C.N.J. 56, P.S. 60, lic. Presb. Philadelphia; (S.S. Georgetown, D.C., 60-2; ord. 63; Hagerstown, Md., 62-8, Johnsonburgh, N.J., 68-72); Piermont, N.Y., 1872-87, (Hazelton, Pa., 87-8), Sec. Am. Seamen's Friends' Society, 1888—

Stobbelaar, H., Alto, 1858-60, Zeeland, 60-64, Holland, Wis., 64-73, Pella, 4th, 73-9.

Stockwell, Austin P., b. at Hadley, Mass., 1837; A.C. 62, U.S. 65, lic. 3d Presb. N.Y.C. Ap. 3, 63; ord. by same, May 14; (Pleasant Plains, N.Y., 68-9, Presbyt.), Assoc. Pastor, Millbrook, July, 69-71, Dec.; Gravesend, Jan. 1, 72-87, Sup. Howard Mission of Children's Aid Soc., N.Y.C., 87-99. Also supplying Centennial Chapel, Brooklyn, 1st, 90-3, and Greenwood Hights Chapel, 94-9. Died Nov. 21, 1900.

He was a man of gentleness and patient courtesy, tenderly affectionate and sympathetic. His life was filled with kindly and Christ-like deeds. He was painstaking in the discharge of all his duties, whether in the pastorate, or in the wide and character-moulding work that was his for so many years among the friendless little ones of God's poor. "Mints. Gen. Syn." 1901, 1243.

Stoebner, Frederick, Jamaica (Ger.), 1900—

Stofflet, James P., Presbyterian, Jersey City, Free, 1902-04. Jersey City, 3d Park, 1904-12. (Pres., Ridgefield Park, 1912—

Stoll, A., (from Ref. Ger. Ch., 1874); Philadelphia, 5th, 1874-9.

Stone, George Edwin, b. in Mexico, Oswego Co., N.Y., Sept. 2, 1873; Ham. Coll. 95, Aub. Sem. 98, l. Presbyt. of ....; ord. by Presbyt. of Syracuse, Ap. 11, 98; sailed for Arabia, Aug. 17, 98; at Bahrein, Oct. 9, 98-Feb. 14, 99; Muscat, Feb. 99-June 26, 99, d.

He came of a godly line of ancestors, and united with the church at eleven years of age. He was steadfast in his consecration to the Master. His winning, tactful manner made him a power for good, in church and college and seminary. But his service on the field was less than eight months when he was cut down. From the moment he had recognized his call to Arabia, he was ambitious to enter on his work. It is not for us to know why he was cut down so soon.—See "Mints. Gen. Syn." 1900, 203; "Sketch of Arabian Miss." 1901, pp. 28-30.

- Stoppels, Charles Anton, b. Muskegon, Mich., Aug. 8, 1889. H.C. 1915, W.T.S. 1918, l. by Cl. Michigan 1918. Allendale, 1st, Mich., 1918—. Mem. Joint Cl. Com. in Ch. Extension. Mem. Cl. Com. in Vacant Chs. and Ch. Extension.
- Stoupe, Pierre, New Rochelle, (French Refd.), 1723-60, d. July. See his description of New Rochelle, in Waldron, 34. He left eighty communicants at his death, having conformed to the Church of England. See Baird's "Huguenots"; collections of Huguenot Society.
- Stout, Henry, b. Jan. 19, 1838. R.C. 1865, N.B.S. 68, lic. Cl. Raritan. Missionary to Japan, 1869-1906, Bound Brook, N.J., 1907-09, S.S., Red Bank, 1909-10, d. Feb. 16, 1912. D.D., R.C., 1893. See Mins. Gen. Syn., 1912, 567.
- PUBLICATIONS: "A Brief Statement of Christian Doctrine"; a translation into Japanese, and adaptation of Rev. Dr. S. M. Woodbridge's Lectures on Sacred History, 1 vol.; and of his Lectures on Church History; 2 vols.
- Stout, James Coffin, b. Irvington, N.Y., Nov. 25, 1869. R.C. 1891, P.S. 97; Brighton Hights, 1898-1902. Presbyterian. Prof. Church History, Bible Teachers' Training School, N.Y.C.
- Stout, Nelson, b. at Harlingen, N.J., 1817; R.C. 1851, N.B.S. Died 1854. He did not begin his studies until nearly thirty years of age. He had been a sea-captain. He was a very conscientious Christian, and had consecrated himself to the foreign field, but died while in the Seminary.
- Stout, Royal A., b. New Brunswick, N.J., Nov. 14, 1885. R.C. 1907, N.B.S. 1910, l. by Cl. N.B. Netherwood (Plainfield, N.J., 1910-13. Presbyterian.
- Stowe, Wilbur Fiske, b. Berlin, Conn. Mt. Hope Col. 1898, Theo. Dept. Taylor Univ. 1901, l. by N.Y. East M.E. Conference. Ord. by Cong. Ass., Maine. (Cong., Freeport, Maine, Saugerties, N.Y.). Kingston, N.Y., Church of the Comforter, 1914—. D.D., Kansas City Univ.
- Strabbing, Alfred H., b. Graefschap, Mich., Sept. 20, 1856; H.C. 80, W.S. 80, l. Cl. Holland; Hamilton and E. Saugatuck, 89-93, Kalamazoo, 3d, 93-7, Marion, N.Y., 97-1900, New Holland, Mich., 1900-1904, Hamilton, Mich., 1904-09, Sheboygan, Wis., Hope, 1910-15, Holland, Mich., Ebenezer, 1915—
- Strail, H. A. S.S., Cicero, N.Y., 1883-4.
- Straks, Henry, b. Alto, Wis., Feb. 13, 1853; Normal School, Oshkosh, Wis., 75, W.S. 91, l. Cl. Wis.; Cleveland, O., 91-4, Maurice, Ia., 94-8, Ed. Agent and Teacher, Northwestern Academy, Orange City, Ia., 98-1901, Harrison, Dak., 1901-1909, New Era, Mich., 1909-12, d. June 23. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1913, 887.
- Straks, John H., b. Alto, Wis., Aug. 22, 1878. H.C. 1900, W.T.S. 1903, l. by Cl. Iowa. Clymer Hill, N.Y., 1904-09, Gibbsville, Wis., 1909-20, Maurice, Ia., 1920—
- Straub, John E., b. Hoboken, N.J., March 17, 1880. Bloomfield Acad. 1901, Bloomfield Sem. 1904, Univ. of Berlin 1906, l. by Cl. Bergen 1905. Callicoon, N.Y., 1906—
- Strauss, Preston Franklin. Franklin and Marshall Col. 1909, Col. Univ. 1915, U.S. 1915, l. by N. Cl. L.I. 1915. S.S., Steinway, L.I., 1913-15, Pastor, 1915—
- Street, William Dana, b. Lynn, Mass., Jan. 9, 1874; Columbia Univ. 95, U.S. 98, l. Cl. N.Y.; Assist. in Madison Av., N.Y.C. 98-1901, (Cong. Ch., White Plains, N.Y., 1901—).
- Streng, Samuel, b. at Pella, Ia., March 15, 1851; H.C. 71, N.B.S. 77, lic. Cl. Ill.; Clarkstown, N.Y., 77-82, Churchville, Pa., 82-90, Kalamazoo, Mich., 90-92, Classical Missionary, 92-94, Fairview, Ill., 94-97, w. c., died Oct. 3, 1900.

His parents were among the first Holland settlers of Pella, Ia., and were earnest Christians. He was a man of brilliant intellectual power, but



extremely modest in the estimate of himself. He was an untiring worker, spending himself in the service of his Master. His life was almost a continuous struggle with ill health, yet he was remarkably successful in his several fields of labor, and universally beloved by his people. He preached fearlessly, yet kindly, the truths of God, and many were born again, and others stimulated to a nobler life. His fidelity secured him many calls. During his last years he suffered severely, but his faith never wavered nor did he ever complain. See also "Mints. Gen. Syn." 1901, 1244.

PUBLICATIONS: Article in "Doylestown (Pa.), Democrat," May 29, 1883, on "Paulus Van Vleck." Also sketches of the North and South Hampton Church.

Stricker, William. l. by S. Cl. L.I. 1914. Presbyterian.

Strohauer, Paul John, b. Schenectady, N.Y., May 15, 1871; U.C. 97, N.B.S. 1900, l. Cl. Schenectady; Princetown, N.Y., 1900-02, Spotswood, 1902-05, Wyckoff, N.J., 1905-11, North and South Hampton, Pa., 1912-17.

Strong, Joseph Pascal (s. of T. M. Strong); b. 1825, at Flatbush, L.I. R.C. 45, N.B.S. 50, l. S. Cl. L.I., East New York, 50-4, Jersey City, 3d, 54-6, Aquackanonck, 56-69, Passaic, 2d, 69-72, Belleville, 72-80, Cohoes, 80-90, East Millstone, Aug.-Dec. 8, 1890, died.

In each of these fields he proved himself a laborer that needed not to be ashamed of his work. By his earnest preaching and by his kind words and gentle ways, he endeared himself to the hearts of his people. He was a warm-hearted and sympathetic man and an excellent preacher. His ministry was always attended with great success. He was a man of remarkable powers of description. His sermons were always interesting and instructive. He preached with great energy and power. The people of East Millstone called him with a wonderful unanimity and were delighted with his ministrations. A career of unusual prosperity seemed to be opened before that church when he was suddenly stricken with apoplexy.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATION: Fin. Address of Mrs. Dr. Hay.

Strong, Mason R. (s. of T. M. Strong), b. Dec. 30, 1834; N.Y.U. 1855, N.B.S., died 1861, Jan. 12.

Strong, Pascal N. (brother of T. M. Strong), b. in Brookhaven, L.I. 1793; C.C. 1810, studied under Mason, l. Presbyt. N.Y. 1815; New York, 1816-26, d.

He received calls to Harrisburgh and New York at the same time, but chose the latter. He and Dr. Knox started in life together as fellow-students under the same instructor, and as colleagues in the same church, though the ministry of the former was comparatively brief. About a year before he died, he was attacked by disease of a pulmonary character, proceeding from a severe cold. He went to St. Croix to spend the winter, but while there died. In a diary commenced in 1868, three years before he united with the church, he says: "I will regard the enjoyment of God as the supreme end of all my plans. I will consider love to God and zeal for His glory as my highest duty, and study to improve daily in these divine affections. I will for the future, unless unavoidably hindered, regularly devote one-half hour in the morning, and a like period in the evening, to religious concerns."

His disposition was amiable, his manners were courteous, his spirit was resolute and generous almost to a fault, his mind was gifted in more than an ordinary degree, and his opportunities of improvement had not been neglected. With a memory peculiarly tenacious, and the power of an accurate and precise discrimination for one of his years, his attainments in classical and critical learning may, without any exaggeration, be regarded as eminent. Critical research was with him a favorite employment. He wrote with elegance and force. His discourses were clear, accurate, and tasteful. His style was copious and adorned. His voice was melodious;



his enunciation, easy and natural; his preaching, evangelical and faithful. —"Gunn's Livingston," ed. 1856, p. 399. "Sprague's Annals." "Collegiate Ch. Year Book," 1895, 127.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Pestilence—Yellow Fever." 1822. 2d. ed. 1823. Strong, Robert Grier (s. of Thos. M. Strong), b. at Flatbush, L.I., 1837, N.Y.U. 55, N.B.S. 58, I. S. Cl. L.I.; assistant at Flatbush, 1858-60, Dec.; New Baltimore, 61-70, Flatbush, Miss. Chapel, 71-73; teaching a select school at Flatbush, 73-92, died. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1892, 656.

Strong, Selah Woodhull (s. of Thos. M. Strong), b. at Flatbush, L.I., Sept. 2, 1844; N.Y.U. 62, N.B.S. 65, I. Cl. N.Y.; Rochester, 65-70, West Troy, South, 70-84, Nov. 6, died.

He was a man "mighty in the Scriptures." For this reason both his preaching and pastoral work were very effective.

See Manual, 1902.

Strong, Thomas C. (son of Thomas M. Strong and Ellen Campbell, sister of William H. Campbell, late President of Rutgers College), came of a family of ministers. Born at Flatbush, L.I., May 23, 1824. U.C. 1841, N.B.S. 1845, I. S. Cl. L.I. 1845. D.D. from Rutgers College, of which he was a trustee from 1858 to 1874. Pastorates and Charges: Bloomingdale and Rosendale, 1845-49, Newtown, 1849-59, Greenwich, N.Y.C., 1859-66, Ithaca, 1866-71.

At this point he transferred his relations to the Presbyterian, and never resumed official connection with the Reformed Church. Pastor at Aurora, Cayuga Co., N.Y., and President of Wells College, 1871-75. In 1875 became President of Pennsylvania Female College at Pittsburgh, and in 1878 opened a private school for girls in Allegheny, at the same time taking charge of the Pittsburgh Central Presbyterian Church. Later he supplied, for a time, the pulpit of the Reformed Church of Geneva, N. Y. Several years before his death he was the subject of a very severe sunstroke, from the effects of which he never fully recovered, and which was the occasion to him of much loss of mental power as well as physical debilitation. In addition to all his other life work, Dr. Strong was Corresponding Secretary of the Reformed Church Board of Publication from 1859 to 1868, and a member of its Committee on Publication from 1868 to 1871. In these relations he was very active and efficient, and his labors were of great advantage to the Board. He died Sept. 13, 1890. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1867.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATION: Sermon at Funeral of Dr. C. W. Stothoff, 1855.

Strong, Thos. M. (brother of P. N. Strong), b. at Coopertown, N.Y., Aug. 28, 1797; C.C. 1816, studied under Mason and at P.S. 19, I. Presbyt.; (Norfolk, Va., 19-21, Assoc. Ref., Chambersburgh, and Shippensburgh, Pa., 21-2), Flatbush, 22-61, d. June 14. D.D. by U.N.Y. Stated Clerk of Gen. Synod 34 years.

He was possessed of the most thorough and indefatigable business habits, and was so completely at home in ecclesiastical affairs that his very word was law, from which no appeal could be taken. He was a man of remarkable clearness of thought and of simplicity of expression, of intense, yet well-balanced, mental energy and activity, of large attainments, though never ostentatiously paraded; combining, in a rare symmetry and exquisite proportion, affability with dignity, and gentleness with firmness, and withal a man of such pure innate modesty, and genuine Christian humility, that nothing but his actual removal from the Church would give her an accurate estimate of his real value. He possessed one trait of character of especial loveliness and power. He was eminently a *Christian gentleman*.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. of Flatbush, L.I." 1842.—Arts. in "Sprague's Annals," on Drs. S. S. Woodhull and P. N. Strong.

Strong, William Van Deurzen, b. Accord, Ulster Co., N.Y., Ap. 28, 1868; R.C. 91, N.B.S. 94, I. Cl. N.B.; Glenham, N.Y., 1894-1902, Jersey City, Bergen, Assistant, 1902-06. (Cong., Troy, N.Y., 1st, 1908-12). Ponds, N.J., 1912-18. (Cong., Woodbridge, N.J., 1918—).

Stryk, John A. Methodist Episcopal. Lodi, N.J. (Hol.), 1919-20. Albany, N.Y., 5th, 1920—

Stryker, Herman B. (s. of Peter Stryker), b. at Port Richmond, S.I., Ap. 2, 1794; N.B.S. 1822, 1. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Athol, Caldwell, Johnsbrough and Warrensburgh, (Warren Co., N.Y.), 22-3, Fairfield, and Miss. at Little Falls, N.J., 23-6, Agent of Miss. Soc., 26-7, Union Ch. in Amsterdam, 27-33, also Miss. at Johnstown in 30, St. Johnsville, 33-4, Glenville, 2d, 34-7, w. c. 37-61, Huguenots, S.I., 61-71, d. Dec. 11.

He was a pioneer in the temperance cause and an evangelistic preacher of great power.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Address before Cl. Bergen." 1828. "Mag. R.D.C.," iii. 132.—"Charge to Rev. Jas. Stevenson." 1829. "Mag. R.D.C.," iv. 235. Stryker, Isaac P., born at Harlingen, Nov. 27, 1811; R.C. 37, N.B.S. 40, 1. Cl. ....; voyage to Borneo, Nov. 40-March, 41, Borneo, 1841-2, d.

He was a man of remarkable piety and gave promise of great usefulness. But he died before his work was fairly under way.

See Manual, 1902.

Stryker, Peter, b. Dec. 23, 1763, in N.Y.C., studied under Livingston, lic. by the Synod of R.D. Chs. 1788, N. and S. Hampton, Sept. 15, 1788-Aug. 19, 1790, Staten Island, 1790-4, Belleville, 1794-1809, also S.S. at Stone House Plains, 1801-9, (Amboy, Presbyt.), 1809-10, Belleville and Stone House Plains, 1810-14, S.S. at Stone House Plains, 18-26, Miss. to Berne, 27-9, d. 1847. A.M. by C.C., 1804.

He was a good man and a powerful preacher. For many years he was the oldest minister in the Reformed Church.

See Manual, 1902.

Stryker, Peter (s. of H. B. Stryker), b. Fairfield, N.J., Ap. 8, 1826; R.C. 45, N.B.S. 48, 1. Cl. N.B. Raritan, 3d, 48-51, Rhinebeck, 51-56, Broome St.—after 1860, Thirty-fourth St.—N.Y.C., 56-68, (Philadelphia, Presbyt., 68-71, Rome, N.Y., 71-76, Saratoga, 76-82, Andrew Presbyt. Minneapolis, 82-89), N.Y.C. Thirty-fourth St. again, 89-96, Asbury Park, 96-1900, d. Mar. 15. D.D. by N.Y.U., 1866. Pres. of Gen. Synod, 1895.

He was a most genial man, whose presence was a benediction. He received into the church an average of 43 a year throughout his ministry.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Hist. Disc. at the last service in the Broome St. Ch., N.Y.C. 1860. Sermon on Rev. Dr. S. A. Von Vranken, in "Ch. Int.," Jan. 24, 1861.—"Christian Life"; a Disc. commem. of the late Leonard W. Kip. 1863.—"Little Gems in the Saviour's Crown; or, Facts from the Death-bed Experiences of S.S. Children."—"Hist. of the Sunday-schools of the Thirty-fourth St. Church."—"Jubilee Hymn of Thirty-fourth St. Church."—"Strange Children": a Temperance ser. 1873.—"The City wholly given to Idolatry: the modern Athens of America." In "Pulpit and Rostrum."—"The Lower Depths of the Am. Metropolis." In "Pulpit and Rostrum."—Very many articles in the several papers; numerous hymns and tracts.

Stuart, Wm., b. Aberdeen, Scotland, Oct. 18, 1837; Free Ch. Coll. Halifax, 59, Free Ch. Theolog. Hall, Halifax, 62, 1. Halifax Presbyt.; (assist. Christ Ch., Bermuda, 63-4; West Cape, Campbelton, etc., on Prince Edward Is., 65-9; Free Ch. Fredericton, New Brunswick, 70-5; Central Ch. Hamilton, Ont., 76; Greenhill, Pictou, Nova Scotia, 77-83, Carleton Ch., St. John, N. Scotia, 83-9); Franklin, N.J., 1890-1911, d. May 8, 1916. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 937.

Stube, C. E., b. Fultonville, N.Y., Aug. 22, 1886. Ham. Col. 1910, N.B.S. 1913, 1. by Cl. Montgomery, S.S., Secaucus, N.J., 1912-13, East Orange, Hyde Park, N.J., 1914-15, Missionary to India, 1915-17, Coxsackie, N.Y., 2d, 1917-19. Ph.D., N.Y. Univ., 1914.

Studdiford, Peter, b. 1763 in N.Y.C., C.C. 1786, studied under Livingston,

1. by the Christian Synod of R.D. Churches, 1787; Readington and Bedminster, 1787-1800, Readington, 1800-26, d. Nov. 30. Also appointed in N.B.S. instructor of Hebrew, in 1812. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1788.

Possessing large views of divine truth, and a rich store of various knowledge, he was ready, instructive, and forcible in his preaching. He loved his work, and shrank not from effort in its performance. He was a faithful and affectionate pastor, a patriotic citizen, and a humble, devout and liberal-minded Christian. He excelled as an extemporaneous preacher, transcending himself, when suddenly called on to take the place of some absentee. These efforts had all of the finish, and more than the force, of an elaborate preparation.—“Mag. R.D.C.,” i. 328. Quoted in “N.B.Sem. Centennial,” 459.

PUBLICATIONS: “Fun. Ser. of Rev. Dr. Jac. R. Hardenburg.” 1790.—Sermon on Rom. 5:1, 2; “Justification and its Fruits.” In “N.J. Preacher,” 1813.

Studdiford, Peter Augustus (s. of P. O. Studdiford), b. Lambertville, N.J., Ap. 2, 1828; C.N.J. 49, P.S. 52, ord. by Presbyt. Raritan, June 12, 55; (Milford and Holland, N.J., 55-9, Belleville, 60-6, (Lambertville, 66-86), d. Oct. 11. D.D. by C.N.J. 74.

Studley, Hobart Earle, b. Claverack, N.Y., Oct. 27, 1871; R.C. 93, N.B.S. 96, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Amoy, China, 96-1903. (Episcopal Missionary for Chinese, Manila, 1903—)

Sturges, Littleton, b. Maryland, Oct. 12, 1842. Pastor A.M.E. Church, New Brunswick, N.J., N.B.S. 1886-88.

Sturges, Smith. Whitehouse, 1858-63.

Suckow, Charles, F. C., b. Techentin, Amt. Goldberg, Mecklenburg-Schwerin, Ger., Feb. 15, 1840; N.B.S. 70, lic. Cl. Albany; Knox Memorial Chapel, N.Y.C., 68-70, New Brooklyn, 70-79, Philadelphia, 5th, 1879—

Sullivan, Andrew Jackson, b. Philadelphia, 1853; LaF. Coll. 75, U.S. 78, ord. by Cong.; Newark, N.J. (N.Y. Av.), 90-2. For other details, see “Union Sem. Gen. Cat.”

Sult, Emmet, Charles, b. Thorns ville, O., Aug. 5, 1866. Heidelberg Col. 1891, Ursinus Sem. 1893, l. by Cl. Lancaster, Ref. Ch. U.S. (Ref. Ch. U.S., St. Matthews, 1895-1912), Rochelle Park, N.J., 1912-17, Secaucus, N.J., 1917-18.

Sutherland, Robert R. (Presbyterian. Newark, O., Knoxville, Tenn.). Fairfield, N.J., 1908-15, d. Sept. 9, 1915. D.D. LL.D.

Sutphen, David Schureman (son-in-law of Rev. Ab. Polhemus), b. at Bedminster, N.J., Apr. 24, 1842; R.C. 64, N.B.S. 67, l. Cl. Raritan, New Utrecht, 1867-79, w. c. Died March 27, 1897.

A man of piety and ability kept long in retirement by ill health.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in the “Somerset Unionist,” 1864, 1872,—“Daft Willie”: a Poem. In “Ch. Weekly,” 1873; in “Sower,” 1874.—Arts on Rev. Peter Van Buren, in “Ch. Int.,” 1868: on the “Nativity”; two articles on our Theolog. Sem., Sept. 7 and 14, 1871.—Arts. in “Kings Co. Rural Gazette”:—Thanksgiving; “Letters on Travels in Canada,” 1874.—“How to Study the Bible”: an Essay deliv. before Kings Co. S.S. Assoc. 1876.—Hist. Disc. at 200th Anniver. R.C. New Utrecht, 1877.

Sutphen, James G., b. Millstone, N.J., 1853; R.C. 1875, N.B.S. 1876-8. Professor of Latin, H.C., 1885-1911, d. Dec. 13. Litt.D., R.C., 1906.

Suydam, John Howard, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., Oct. 1, 1832; R.C. 54, N.B.S. 57, lic. by S. Cl. L.I.; Fishkill-on-the-Hudson, 57-63, Philadelphia, 1st, 63-9, Jersey City, 3rd, 69-91, Rhinebeck, 1891-1903, d. Oct. 16, 1908. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1885. D.D., R.C., 1883.

He was a man of eminent literary ability and skill in the use of language. This gift was devoted to the service of the Master. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 536.

PUBLICATIONS: Two sermons on Hist. of R.P.D.C.—"The Lord of Hosts." 1859.—"Consolation"; on occasion of the death of Lieutenant Sprole, of Newburgh.—"Christian Patriotism."—"Hist of First Ref. Ch. of Philadelphia." 1868.—Books for Boys: "Cruel Jim." "The Cruger Family."—"The Wreckmaster."—"The Emerald Ring": "The Misunderstanding." Fugitive articles and letters by "Prout," in "Ch. Int." Numerous contributions to the press.

Swain, Geo., b. Glasgow, Scotland, June 30, 1841; R.C. 63, N.B.S. 66, 1. S. Cl. L.I.; Middlebush, 66-8, Freehold, 1st, 68-73, (Brooklyn, Presbyt. 73-4, Allentown, N.J., 1874-1912), d. Nov. 7, 1914. D.D. by R.C., 1878. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 597.

PUBLICATION: "Hist. of Presbyt. Ch. of Allentown, N.J.," 1876.

Swain, Jas. Ramsay, (son of G. Swain), b. at Marlboro, N.J., Sept. 8, 1872; Princeton Univ. 94, teaching in Am. Prot. College, Beyrout, Syria, 94-7, P.S. 1901, lic. by Presbyt. of Monmouth; Flushing, L.I., 1901-1905.

Swart, Peter, Lansing, Ill., 1897-1904, Hingham, Wis., 1904-10, LaFayette, Ind., 1910-12, DeMott, Ind., 1912-17, Oostburg, Wis., 1918-21, DeMott, Ind., American, 1921—

Swick, Minor, b. Ovid, N.Y., Sept. 16, 1829. R.C. 1858, N.B.S. 1861, 1. Cl. Geneva, 1861; Stuyvesant Falls, 1861-5, Wawarsing, 1865-9, Cato, 1869-71, Oyster Bay, 1871-77. (Pres., Jasper, N.Y., 1884-9). Blooming Grove, N.Y., 1889-94, w. c., d. Sept. 20, 1921.

Mr. Swick was a humble, devout man who excelled as a pastor.

Switz, Ab. J., b. at Schenectady, 1875; U.C. 1817, N.B.S. 20, lic. Cl. N.B.; Miss. in Cl. Montgomery, 21, at Westerlo and Oakhill, N.Y., 22, at Athol, Johnsburgh, Caldwell and Warren, N.Y., 22, Schaghticoe and Tyashoke, 23-9, Wawarsing, 29-35, Glenville, 2d, 37-42, Port Jackson, 57-9 and 62-3. d. Jan. 24, 1878. See Manual of 1879.

Talmage, David, (s. of J. V. N. Talmage), b. Amoy, China, Feb. 4, 1852; R.C. 74, N.B.S. 77, 1. Cl. N.B. Missionary to China, 1877-81. Bound Brook, 1882-4, Clarkstown, 1884-88, Westwood, 1888-1908. (Pres. Ponchatoula, La., 1909), d. Sept. 10, 1915.

Talmage, George Edwin, (son of Rev. John V. N. Talmage), b. in Amoy, China, Aug. 16, 1865; R.C. 86, N.B.S. 90, 1. Cl. N.B.; Mott Haven, New York City, 90-98, Schenectady, 2d, 1898-1907. Episcopalian.

PUBLICATION: Address on death of President McKinley, 1901.

Talmage, Goyn, b. Dec. 7, 1821, near Somerville, N.J.; R.C. 42, N.B.S. 45, 1. Cl. N.B. Rockaway, 45-51, Niskayuna, 51-55, Greenpoint, 55-62, Cor. Sec. Bd. Dom. Missions, 62-67, Rhinebeck, 67-71, Paramus, 71-79, Port Jervis, 79-87. Died June 24, 1891. D.D. by R.C. 1876. Pres. of Gen. Syn., 1874.

He came of a godly family and his own piety was deep and cheerful. His pastoral service was successful and his preaching was rich in matter and fresh in style. During the five years that he was corresponding secretary of the Board of Domestic Missions he rendered very efficient service.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Admonitions for the Times." 1861.—"The Reformed Dutch Church, a Goodly Heritage," with Hist. Appendix. "Greenpoint," 1862.—"Christ in the Storm." (Death of a Union Soldier). 1866.—"Religious Tests." Published in "Christian at Work." 1875.—"Perils of Young Men." 1878.—Annual Reports of Board of Domestic Missions. 1882-7.—"A Clean Young Man." 1885.—"Perils of Office Seeking." 1889. Talmage, Jas. R., b. 1808; C.N.J. 1826, N.B.S. 29, 1. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Pottsville, Pa., 29-31, Jersey City, 31-3, Pompton Plains, 33-6, Blawenburgh, 37-49, Athens, 49-50, Brooklyn, Middle, 50-2, Greenbush, 52-60,



Chittenango, 60-9, Wawarsing, 69-74, Wiltwick, 74-9. d. June 29. D.D. by R.C., 1864.

He was willing to sacrifice for the cause of Christ and he could stoop to serve. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: A Disc. occasioned by Death of Capt. Is. M. Talmage, his son. 1865.

Talmage, John Van Nest, b. Bound Brook, N.J., Aug. 18, 1819; R.C. 42, N.B.S. 45, lic. by Classis of Philadelphia; S.S., Central Ch., Brooklyn, 45-6, at Middle Ch., Brooklyn, 46. Missionary to China, 1847-89, in America, 89-92, died Aug. 19, at Bound Brook, N. J. D.D. by R.C., 1867.

He was ordained to the ministry at Millstone, N.J., on Aug. 26, 1846, at a joint meeting of the two Classes of New Brunswick and Philadelphia. Rev. Gabriel Ludlow preached from 2 Tim. 2:1, "Thou, therefore, my son, be strong in the grace which is in Christ Jesus," and the missionary, Rev. Elihu Doty, gave the charge to Mr. Talmage. A boy of eleven years of age, who was present, was influenced through that service to become a missionary to China. This was the subsequent secretary of the Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church, Rev. Dr. S. L. Baldwin.

He became thoroughly acquainted with the spoken language of Amoy. Few men had a more extensive knowledge of its vocables. He spoke like the Chinese themselves, idiomatically and beautifully. Such knowledge was indispensable to his success, and he attained it only by hard plodding and persevering study, before there was any aid from dictionaries. He was qualified, therefore, to take a prominent place in translation, in revision and in hymnology. As a preacher to the Chinese, he was unrivaled. The people hung on his lips and never seemed to lose a word.

He had learned stenography and practiced it on his first voyage to China that he might be able to reduce the spoken language of Amoy to writing. He soon found, however, that shorthand was not adequate for the purpose. Just how much he contributed to the adoption of the Romanized Colloquial, now in vogue through all China, will never be known. He never sought the credit of it for himself, but his friends ascribe much of it to him. It was a fitting culmination of his work that he only laid down his pen for the last time, when he had finished his last recension of his colloquial dictionary, a book which will increase in usefulness as the Church in the Amoy region expands. It requires only translation to be useful in other dialects as well. He spent over twenty years in its preparation, going over it time and time again, until he felt it was ready for publication.

He was of a sunny disposition. A smile was on his face and laughter in his eyes almost all day long. He was conspicuously cheerful and hopeful. The strength of his character was unusual and would bear victoriously very severe tests. Mental and moral ability of a very high order marked his participation in public exercises, and his demeanor in social life. In mind and heart these were the elements of greatness. Greatness he never sought, but avoided. But he was a leader among men. A wide range of knowledge was his. He maintained acquaintance with the research and discovery of the day although secluded in China. The deference with which he treated the opinions of others, and his own manner in presenting his knowledge and convictions to an audience, were extraordinary. He was courteously inquisitive, seeking from others what they knew and thought, and this often with men much his inferiors. He was eminently tolerant of the opinions of others.

He was animated, earnest and strong in public addresses. His mind was apt to take an independent and original view of things. His sermons were often very impressive and powerful. He was always and everywhere a Christian gentleman. Through his gentleness, sympathy, wide range of



knowledge, cheerfulness, animation, vigor of thought, and deference to others, he was a delightful companion. He asked for nothing for himself, but sought to contribute to the enjoyment of those around him. He was abundant in labors, and his life of inestimable value.

He perceived earlier than his brethren at home the true policy as to churches in heathen lands; that they should not be mere continuations of the denomination whose missionaries had founded them, but should have an independent existence of their own. In 1863 the General Synod refused to consent to an independent Chinese Church. But Dr. Talmage stood his ground, and in another year his arguments prevailed, and this principle is now almost universally acknowledged. Union on the foreign field is now everywhere a success. The native churches are self-governing and becoming self-supporting. They are to be permitted to develop according to the leadings of God's Providence and the teachings of his Spirit.

He stood in the very front rank of missionaries. For ability, for fidelity, for usefulness, he had few equals. As a preacher, he was clear, forceful, fearless. As a translator, his work was marked by carefulness and accuracy. In social life, his old-fashioned hospitality made everyone feel at home. He was a most interesting conversationalist.

See sketch by Rev. T. De Witt Talmage, in "Christian Herald" of Sept., 1892, and other religious papers of the day, especially "The Christian Intelligencer." "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1893, 889.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. of Rutgers College," 1893, 15. "Fagg's Life of Talmage; or, Forty Years in South China," 1894.—Also "Pitcher's Hist. of the Amoy Mission," 1893.

PUBLICATIONS: Translations into the Amoy Colloquial, in Roman characters, of the following (in which the other missionaries assisted to a greater or less extent): "A Primer," pp. 30. 1852.—"Spelling Book," pp. 15. 1852.—"First Reader," pp. 17. 1853.—"Burn's Version of Pilgrim's Progress," pp. 77. 1853.—"The Book of Ruth," pp. 20. 1853.—Several Hymns, pp. 26. 1859.—"The Gospel of Luke, and the following Epistles: Galatians, John, Peter, Ephesians, and Philippians": in all, 13 books of the Bible.—Also the "Heidelberg Catechism."—In English: "Hist. and Ecc. Relations of the Churches of the Presbyterial Order, at Amoy, China." 8vo, pp. 74. N.Y., 1863.

He was the founder and editor of "The Church Messenger," published monthly in the Amoy dialect.—"Dictionary of the Chinese Character in the Romanized Amoy Colloquial: entitled "Emng Ime Ji-Tiang," 1894.—Also "Book of Forms"; "Sacred History"; hymns; stories; an arithmetic.—"Sketch of the Amoy Mission."

Talmage, Peter Stryker (s. of Rev. Jehiel Talmage, see "Princeton Sem. Gen. Catalogue"), b. in Somerville, N.J., Oct. 5, 1819; J.C. 1845, P.S. 1848; ord. by Presbyt., Nov., 1848; (Oneida Valley, N.Y., 1848-50. Malta, N.Y., 1850-3); Stone House Plains, N.J., 1853-65; preaching in halls in northwestern Philadelphia, 1865-8; Philadelphia, Bethune Memorial, 1868; Bethlehem Miss., Philadelphia, 1869; Manayunk, Jan., 1870-74, d.

He was a transparent Christian and a very successful minister. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Comfort in Sorrow: On the Death of a Beloved Child." 1861.

Talmage, Thos. A., b. N.Y.C., July, 1837. R.C. 1857. N.B.S. 1860, d. 1861, July.

Talmage, Thomas De Witt, b. near Bound Brook, N.J., Jan. 7, 1832; U.N.Y.; N.B.S. 56, 1. Cl. N.B.; Belleville, N.J., 56-9, Syracuse, N.Y., 59-62, Philadelphia, Pa., 2d, 62-9; (Presbyt.; Central Presbyt., Brooklyn, N.Y., 69-94), Washington, D.C., 95-99. Died Ap. 12, 1902. D.D. by several institutions.

He was original and yet perfectly natural. He wrote, lectured, preached differently from any one else. Yet he never strove to be original and dif-

ferent from others. He was different in his personality. The same differences were observable in his home and among his acquaintances. Yet he did not know that he had these peculiarities. At first he was misunderstood. But he swept away all the cobwebs which had accumulated around the traditional methods of sermonic oratory. He pleaded with sinners with the energy and enthusiasm and intensity with which the lawyer would plead for the life of the innocent. While he dispensed with the ministerial gown, and refused the old-fashioned pulpit, he still clung to the old truths. He spoke the Gospel message in its simplicity.

His pulpit was the business of his life. He ate and slept and walked and nursed his strength for that. He had a tremendous capacity for work. When over seventy, his form was straight, his eye was clear and his mental force unabated. On his last journey, a trip to Mexico, only a couple of months before his death, he preached in rapid succession to great audiences at Macon, Charleston, Richmond, New Orleans, with his usual eloquence and power. His lecturing tours were not undertaken to make money, but to get away from home-tasks and to come back refreshed to do more valiant service for Christ. Railroad travel was his physical salvation. While he was a genius, he developed his talents by the severest application. No labor for him was too full of drudgery. He lived in his study, and took exercise only to fit himself for his pulpit. Into every sermon he put his best thought. He strove for quality and not for quantity.

He was a Gospel minister of unbounded cheerfulness. He believed that there was as much religion in the smile seen at the wedding of Cana, as in the sob heard in the house of mourning. He was an optimistic Christian, whose mind was free from gloomy presentiments. He always expected good things to come from the Divine Father. Therefore, he was willing to undertake big things. And when troubles came he was the better able to bear them. This was wonderfully illustrated when three of his churches were destroyed by fire, but he was never dismayed; and when successive bereavements came into his family, he bore them bravely. And his best sermon was his daily life, in his family and in the world. When assailed by others, he never struck back. He would forgive an enemy, and do anything in his power to serve him.

Critics often sought to analyze his character and account for his marvelous success. Various explanations were given. He was, indeed, a word-painter, quite unequalled. He could make his audiences laugh or weep. He could administer stinging rebukes to sin. He had also a loving personality. But these things represent only the outer garment of his power. He was a true Christian, and worked in the power of the Holy Spirit. Many testified to their conversion through the reading of his sermons. He was a man called of God to do a peculiar work. See the sermon of his son, Rev. Frank De Witt Talmage, in "The Christian Herald," April 23, 1902, whence this sketch is culled, which paper also contains many particulars of his life.

PUBLICATIONS: He edited, at times, "The Christian at Work," 1873-6.—"The Advance," 1877-8.—"Frank Leslie's Sunday Magazine," 1888.—And for several years before his death, "The Christian Herald."—Among the volumes published are: "Crumbs Swept Up," 1865.—"Around the Teatable," 1874.—"Masks Torn Off," 1879.—"The Marriage Ring," 1886.—"Woman, Her Powers and Privileges."—"From Manger to Throne."—"Sports that Kill."—"The Earth Girdled."—"The Pathway of Life."—"Old Wells Dug Out."—"Everyday Religion."—"Sundown."—"Fishing too Near Shore."—"Good Cheer," 1862.—"Almond Tree in Blossom."—"The Evil Beast," a Temperance Sermon, 1873.—"Abominations of Modern Society," 1872, 1876.—"Shots at Targets."—"Night Side of New York," 1878.—"The Battle of Bread."—"Orange Blossoms Frosted."—"As the Stars, Forever": in "Pulpit Eloquence, 19th Century."—Volumes of Ser-

mons, four series, 1872-5.—"The Brooklyn Tabernacle," a collection of 104 Sermons, 1884. In all, 20 volumes of selected sermons.

There are fifty books, or more, published under his name, but most of these are *pirated* from his "Works" and unauthorized. His sermons were published weekly for thirty or more years, without missing a single week; and through syndicates, for many years, were published in 3,600 different papers, reaching about twenty millions of persons weekly. They have also been translated into most of the European and into many of the Asiatic languages.

Talman, L. A., b. Spring Valley, N.Y., Jan. 31, 1890. Cornell Univ. 1912, N.B.S. 1916, l. by Cl. Paramus. Missionary to China, 1916—

Tanis, Herman, b. Ondorp, Neth., Aug. 30, 1871. Marysville Col. 1900, N.B.S. 1903, l. by Cl. Paramus 1903. Koster, Ill., 1904-05, Dalton, Ill., 1905-08, Randolph, 2d., Wis., 1908-11, Grand View, S.D., 1911-14, Paterson, N.J., 1st (Hol.), 1914-16, d. Sept. 16. Min. Gen. Syn., 1917, 254.

Tarbell, John Grosvenor, b. at Brimfield, Mass., 1794; Harvard Univ. 1820, N.B.S. 25, l. Cl. N.B.; ord. Cl. Bergen, 27; Miss. to Montville, 26, to Berne, 26, Stone House Plains, 27-8, Sand Beach, 30-2, Caroline, 32-40, Missionary in Central Michigan, 1840-1880, d.

See Manual, 1902.

Tasschemaker, Tassemaker, see Tesschemaeker.

Taylor, Andrew Brown, b. in Philadelphia, Dec. 28, 1813; R.C. 39, N.B.S. 42, l. Cl. Philadelphia; supplied Allegan, 42-43, supplied Grand Rapids, 43-48, Macon and Ridgeway, 48-52, (also supplied Congreg. Ch. at Raisin), Irvington, 52-55, English Neighborhood, 1855-92. Emeritus. Died Mar. 12, 1895.

He did pioneer work among the Holland element in Michigan and a flourishing church at Grand Rapids was the result.

In English Neighborhood beside his long and successful pastorate he conducted a school. See Manual, 1902.

Taylor, Benj. C. (son-in-law of Rev. J. V. C. Romeyn), b. in Philadelphia, Pa., Feb. 24, 1801; C.N.J. 19, N.B.S. 22, l. Cl. N.B.; Greenbush and Blooming Grove, 22-5, Aquackanonck, 25-8, Bergen, 28-1870.—Elected a trustee of R.C. 1857. S.T.D. by Hobart Coll. Geneva, 1843. Emeritus, 1870. Died Feb. 2, 1881.

He was sent to the famous school of Dr. Finley, at Basking Ridge, N.J. While there, a wonderful revival swept over the community, and he, with many others, was converted. Ten of those converts became ministers of the Gospel. His great work was done at Bergen, where he preached, with hardly an interruption, for forty-two years, when he was declared Pastor Emeritus; but his ministry there must be reckoned at fifty-two and a half years, and his entire ministry at almost sixty years. He kept an accurate journal, which shows that he officiated at about 8,400 services, including funerals, in his Bergen charge, that he solemnized 541 marriages; baptized 1,052 infants and adults; and received into the communion of that church, in all, 836 persons. He followed the dead of five generations to the grave.

He was pre-eminently a Bible Christian.

In the Classis he was the acknowledged authority as to all ecclesiastical usages. His voice decided debate. See "In Memoriam" of Rev. Dr. B. C. Taylor. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: A Sermon at English Neighborhood, N.J., before the Education Soc. of Cl. Bergen. 1828.—"The School of the Prophets": a Ser. before Bd. of Sups. 1839. Appendix contains a catalogue of the students, N.B.S., 1810-1839.—"Annals of the Classis and Township of Bergen," 12mo, pp. 479. 1856.—"A Disc. at 200th Anniv. of R.P.D.C. of Bergen, N.J." 1861.—Fun. Ser. of Capt. Wm. H. Cochrane. 1864.—"Manual of R.P.D.C. of Bergen." 1867.—Address at Fun. of Mrs. Sarah A. Birch. 1869.

Taylor, Charles F. Presbyterian. Herkimer, N.Y., 1905-08. Congregational.

Taylor, George Ira, b. Northumberland, N.Y., Aug. 25, 1823; U.C. 43, U.T.S. 44-7; lic. Presb. N.Y., Oct. 47; (ord. Presb. Troy, 49; S.S. Schroon and W. Moriah, N.Y., 48-9; Sandy Hill, N.Y., 49-51; Charlton, N.Y., 52-4, S.S., Winchester, Miss., 54-6, S.S., Lawrenceburgh, Ind., 56-65, S.S., Middletown, O., 65-7, Malta, N.Y., 68-74); Watervliet, (Boght), N.Y., 1874-91, w. c. d. Oct. 12, 1905. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 606.

Taylor, Graham (s. of W. J. R. Taylor), b. at Schenectady, N.Y., May 2, 1851; R.C. 70, N.B.S. 73, l. Cl. Newark; Hopewell, 73-80. (Hartford, Ct., 4th Cong., 80-92, Professor of Practical Theology, Hartford Theolog. Sem. 88-92, Prof. of Sociology in Chicago Congregational Sem., 1892—). Also Founder and Resident Warden of Commons Social Settlement, 140 N. Union St., Chicago, 1893—. Lecturer, Univ. of Chicago. Director, Chicago School of Civics and Philanthropy. Associate Editor of the Survey. D.D., R.C., 1888. LL.D., Ill. Col., 1897.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Practical Training Needed for the Ministry of To-day." 1888.

(Taylor, Hutchins. S.S., Chittenango, Nov. 1, 1828-May 9, 30).

Taylor, Livingston Ludlow (son of W. J. R. Taylor), b. Philadelphia, Pa., Sept. 16, 1860; R.C. 81, N.B.S. 84, l. Cl. Newark, 84; assistant pastor, Middle Collegiate Ch., N.Y.C., 84-7; ord. by Cl. Orange, 87; Port Jervis, 87-91, (1st Presbyt., Colorado Springs, Col., 91-4, Plymouth Congreg., Cleveland, O., 1894-1900, Puritan Congreg., Brooklyn, N.Y., 1901-1907. (Canandaigua, Congregational, 1st, 1907. Trustee R.C., 1907.

Taylor, Wesley. R.C. 1847, N.B.S. 1850, l. Cl. Paramus, 1850; Samsonville, 1851-2, North Esopus and Kleyn Esopus, 1853-4, 1858, susp.

Taylor, William J. R. (s. of B. C. Taylor), b. at Schodac, N.Y., July 21, 1823; R.C. 41, N.B.S. 44, l. Cl. Bergen; New Durham, 44-6, Van Vorst 1st (Jersey City, 2d), 46-9, Schenectady, 49-52, Jersey City, 3d, 52-4, Philadelphia, 3d, 54-62, Cor. Sec. Am. Bible Soc., 62-9, Newark, (Clinton Av.), 69-90, Cor. Sec. Am. Sabbath Union, 90-1, d. Nov. 12, D.D. by R.C., 1860. Pres. Gen. Synod, 1871. Editor of "Ch. Int.," 1872-6. Trustee of R.C., 1878-91.

His theological, as well as his literary course of preparation for the ministry, was pursued with conscientious fidelity; but he had special fitness for his sacred work, which neither the college nor the seminary could fully supply in that religious training which he had received in his home, the benefit of which was enjoyed through all the years of his ministerial life.

In 1862 Dr. Taylor had resigned his pastorate in Philadelphia to accept the office of Corresponding Secretary of the American Bible Society, which he held for seven years. Part of that time the mingled storms of civil war and political strife were sweeping over our divided country, and its national institutions of benevolence and even the churches were rent asunder. But the American Bible Society found its pathway open to every camp and battle-field. Its agents went everywhere, carrying the word of God to the soldiers of both armies, welcomed alike by the blue and the gray. An important part of the management by which the Society was enabled to accomplish its work so successfully was due to the wisdom of Dr. Taylor. His official services as Corresponding Secretary were highly appreciated, and at the time of his retirement in 1869 the managers placed upon record the most unqualified expressions of their regard, and especially of their high estimate of the value of his services during the Civil War, and at its close in adjusting the disturbed relations of the Society with the Southern States.

The most fruitful period of his ministry, in the maturity of his powers, was as the pastor of the Clinton Avenue Reformed Church, of Newark.



Here, for the third time, he was called to take charge of a new organization, and in this interesting field he spent twenty years, gathering the fruits of an earnest ministry and a faithful pastorate, which left their impression upon the community in which he lived. Besides the duties of his own parish, which were enough for one man, he was called upon for a share of that work which every minister in a large city finds outside of parochial bounds, in the evangelization of the masses, and in efforts for reform in its highest sense. He had taken a special interest for the better observance of the Lord's Day, and had contributed the influence of his voice and pen.

As one of the corresponding secretaries of the American Sabbath Union he was very successful. He was also devoted to various benevolent activities and was of great aid in the larger work of the Denomination. His service on important committees of the General Synod was of the highest value.

PUBLICATIONS: He wrote many articles for the press, published sermons, discourses, tracts, etc. For a list see Manual, 1902.

Taylor, Wm. Rivers (son of Wm. J. R. Taylor), b. Philadelphia, Pa., Sept. 28, 1856; R.C. 76, N.B.S. 79, lic. Cl. Newark; Franklin Park, 1879-84, Philadelphia, 1st, 84-8, (Presbyt., Rochester (Brick ch.), N.Y., 1888—), Director of Auburn Seminary. D.D. by University of Rochester, 1891.

PUBLICATIONS: Sermons and Addresses.—Articles for the Religious Press.—Address at 175th Anniversary of Six Mile Run Church. In "Memorial."

Tears, Egbert, b. Montgomery, N.Y., March 22, 1856. R.C. 1878, N.B.S. Died Jan. 27, 1880.

Teeuwissen, W. S.S., Chicago, Northwestern, 1916-17.

Te Grootenhuis, Dirk, J., b. Neth., Aug. 20, 1834. Theo. Sem., Kampen, 1866. Five pastorates in the Netherlands. Hospers, Ia., 1895-9, d. Jan. 3, 1910. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 831.

Te Grootenhuis, John H. E., b. Haarlem, Neths., May\*29, 1873; Gymnasium of Kampen, Neths.; W.S. 98, l. Cl. Iowa; Ebenezer, at Morrison, Ill., 98-1903, Muskegon, Mich., 3d, 1903-05, Detroit, Mich., 1905-10, Coopersville, Mich., S.S., 1909, Bethel, Leota, Minn., 1910-15, Clifton, 1st (Hol.), N.J., 1915-19, Chicago, Ill., Summit, 1919—

Teichrich, Henry, Delaware (Lennox), S.D., 1894-7, living at Pasadena, Cal. Presbyterian 1911.

Tekolste, Gerardus, b. Holland, Neb., Nov. 8, 1876. H.C. 1899, W.T.S. 1902, l. by Cl. Ia. Holland, Mich., Ebenezer, 1902-03, d. Feb. 27. Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 527.

Teller, Henry W., b. at Croton Falls, N.Y., July 16, 1843; R.C.; P.S.; (Presb. chs.; Essex, Ct.; Springfield, N.J.; Cambridge, N.Y.); Pompton Plains, N.J., 1885-July 2, 1891, d.

See Manual, 1902.

Teller, Jas. H., from Pres. of Washington. Miss. in Ludlow and Orchard Sts., N.Y.C., 1826-9, d. 1830.

Tellman, Henry E., b. Overisel, Mich., Sept. 16, 1876. H.C. 1901, W.T.S. 1906, l. by Cl. Holland, 1906. East Overisel, Mich., 1906-11, Pultneyville, N.Y., 1911-20, Palmyra, N.Y., 1920—

Ten Eyck, Conrad, b. 1756; studied under D. Romeyn; Amsterdam, New Harlem, (Fonda's Bush), and Mayfield, 1799-1803; Veddersburg, New Harlem, and Mayfield, 1803-4; New Harlem and Mayfield, 1804-12; Owasco and Sand Beach, (Owasco Outlet), 12-26; w. c. 26-44, d. Oct. 30, 1844.

He was for more than half a century an earnest and godly minister, of high repute in his own Church, and greatly esteemed by his Presbyterian brethren, especially in that region, with whom, in doctrinal views and measures for promoting the work of God, he was in such close sympathy."—Rev. Dr. J. B. Thompson. "Doc. Hist., N.Y., 4to ed. pp. 673. 683.

See Manuals of 1879 and 1902.



Ten Eyck, Jas. B., b. at Kingston, N.Y., 1798; U.C. 1818, N.B.S. 21, lic. Cl. N.B.; Berea, 1821-72, d. April 20.

He was for half a century a methodical, faithful pastor upon one field. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Translation of "Original Records of R.D.C. of Deer Park (Port Jervis)." 1879.

Ten Eyck, Wm. Hoffman, b. at Schenectady, N.Y., May 19, 1818; R.C. 1845, N.B.S. 1848, lic. Cl. N.B.; Hyde Park, 1848-53, Astoria, 1853-73, d. April 25, 1908. D.D. by R.C., 1870. Stated Clerk of North Classis L.I., 1864-1905. Permanent Clerk of Gen. Synod, 1871-1907. Member of Board of Ed., 1859-1908. Cor. Delegate to Ger. Ref. Ch., 1871; to Gen. Council, Refd. Epis. Ch. 1879.

Dr. Ten Eyck's service in the pastorate was worthy but his especial activity in the denomination was during his long period without charge. Through all those years his secretarial and executive service of the Reformed Church was such as to win the highest praise. Min. Gen. Syn., 1908, 236.

PUBLICATIONS: Address at Fun. of Judge R. H. Morris. 1855.—Add. at Fun. of Mrs. Mary V. A. S. Benner. 1867.—Add. at Fun. of Wm. B. Bolles, 1885.—Pamphlet on "Scriptural Temperance," 1885.—Many articles in "Christian Intelligencer" and in secular papers.

Te Paske, Arend J., b. Nov. 21, 1887, Orange City, Ia. H.C. 1910, W.T.S. 1913, l. by Cl. Ia. 1913. Pella, Ia., Bethel, 1913-16, Grand Rapids, Mich., Bethel, 1917-20, Marion, N.Y., 1st, 1920—

Te Paske, John W., b. Aalten, Neth., Dec. 25, 1857. H.C. 1893, W.S. 96, l. Cl. Ia. Classical Missionary, Cl. of Iowa, 1896-1901. Serving Silver Creek and Friesland, Minn., 96-8, Silver Creek, 1898-1901. Also supply at Maple Lake, 1898-9, Little Falls, N.J., 2d, 1901-06, New York Mills, N.Y., 1906-08, Dolton, Ill., 1909-12, Beaverdam, Mich., 1913-17, Three Oaks, Mich., 1918—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in De Hope.

Terborg, J. E. Pekin, 2d, Ill., 1883-9.

Terhune, C. Alexander, b. Ulster Co., N.Y. University of N.Y. Maine M.E. Conference Sem. Course 1907, l. by M.E. Church 1898. (M.E. pastorates 1898-1913. Presbyterian). Jersey City, Park Church, 1919—

PUBLICATIONS: Sermons, material for Homiletic Monthly.

Terhune, Edward P., b. in New Brunswick, N.J., Nov. 22, 1830; R.C. 50, N.B.S. 54, lic.<sup>1</sup> Presbyt. N.B., June, 55; ord. by Presbyt. West Hanover, Va., 55; (Charlotte Court House, Presbyt., 55-9), Newark, 1st, 59-76, Chaplain at Rome, Italy, 76-7, (Springfield, Mass., Cong. Ch., 79-84), Williamsburg, L.I., 84-91, (Brooklyn, Puritan Cong Ch., 91-5), d. May 25, 1907. D.D. by R.C., 1869.

Terhune, John A., b. Dec. 24, 1865. P.C. 1889, P.S. 1892, l. by Pres. of N.B. (Pres. Huyhsonsville, N.Y., 1893-1901, Millerton, N.J., 1901-12). S.S., Hohokus, N.J., 1913-17, Upper Ridgewood Community, 1917—

Terkeurst, Henry Darwin, b. Hamilton, Mich. H.C. 1914, Univ. Ill. 1915, W.T.S. 1918, l. by Cl. Holland. Milwaukee, Wis., 1918—

Ter Louw, John Samuel, b. Pella, Ia., Nov. 11, 1889. Central Col. 1916, W.T.S. 1919, l. by Cl. Pella. Hamilton, Mich., 1919-21.

Terrill, Lewis H. N.B.S. 1832-4.

Terwilliger, Floyd E., b. Dwaarkill, N.Y., Aug. 25, 1885. N.B.S. 1914. S.S. Kerhonksen, N.Y., 1913-16, S.S. Wawarsing, 1915. Not ordained.

Terry, Roderick, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., Ap. 1, 1849; Y.C. 70, And. Th. Sem. 72, U.T.S. 75; ord. by Presb. Westchester, Nov. 9, 75; (Peekskill, N.Y., 75-9), N.Y. City, South, 1881-1904. D.D. by C.N.J., 1881.

Te Selle, John Wm., b. Oostburg, Wis., Jan. 31, 1867; H.C. 94, W.S. 97, l. Cl. Ia.; Carmel, Ia., 97-1900, Hospers, 1900-1905, North Yakima, Wash., 1905-06, Fruitlands Mesa, Col., S.S., 1911—

Tesschenmaecker, Peter, University of Utrecht, 1671-(3?), supplying King-

ston, 1675-6; Guiana, S.A., 1676-8, supplying Kingston, again, Ap.Sept., 1678, New Amstel, Del., 1679-82, also supplying Staten Island, Bergen, etc., occasionally, 1679-82, Schenectady, 1682-91; but supplying Hackensack, 1686-7. Massacred by the Indians, Feb. 8, 1690.

Tesschenmaecker was living at Kingston, N.Y., in 1676, as a theological licentiate. On account of the great scarcity of Dutch ministers, only one having come from Holland during the preceding twelve years (Van Nieuwenhuysen), and only three being then in America, the Dutch and English inhabitants of Kingston united in petitioning Governor Andros to find means for the ordination of young Tesschenmaecker, who had already as a *proponent* officiated for them. The following is the petition, 1676: "To the Right Honorable Sr. Edmund Andros, Kt. Signor, of Saumares; Lieutenant and Governor-General Under His Royal Highness, James,

Duke of Yorke and Albany and Dependencies.

"The humble Pettison of Severall of the Inhabittance of Esopus humbly sheweth unto your Honor,

*Whereas*, this place is destitute of a Minister for the Instruction of the people: It is our earnest desiar and humble request, with all submission, that your Honor will bee pleased to bee aiding and assisting in the procuring one for us that can preache both English and Duche, which will be most fitting for this place, it being in its Minority and having great charges is not very able to maintaine two Ministares; neethar to bee at the Charge of Sending for one out of England or Holland; and wee are informed, Mr. Peettar Taschemaker is at liberty, who is a person, well known to your Honor and officiated in this place, for sum time; And if to be procured, is very well aproved and much desired by moste, hee beinge a man of a Sobar life and conversacon having Deportted himselfe to satisfaction of ye Inhabitanse,—Wherefore wee humbly pray that your Honor will bee pleased to be Instrumentall in the same and your Honor's humble petitioners shall every pray," etc.—Signed by 49 names. ("Doc. Hist., N.Y.," iii, 583).

But no response appears. Tesschenmaecker, for reasons unknown, then went to Guiana, where he remained a couple of years, after which he is found in Delaware. The people there greatly desired a minister, and requested the Dutch clergy to organize themselves into a Classis, and ordain him. The ministers were disposed to help this people to the Gospel, and the Governor desired to strengthen his distant colony. The Governor, therefore, issued the following order:

(Original English Copy).

Sir Edmond Andros, Knight, etc.:

Upon Application from New Castle in Delaware, That (being destitute) Mr. Peter Teschenmaker may be admitted to be their minister; By vertue of his Majesty's Letters patent and authority derived unto me, I do hereby desire and authorise you, to Examine the said Mr. Teschenmaecker and if you shall find him fitly Qualified, that then you ordaine him into the ministry of the Protestant Reformed Church to preach God's word and Administer His Holy Sacraments, and give him testimonialls thereof, as is usual.

Given under my hand and seal of the Province, in New Yorke, the thirtieth day of September, in the 31st year of his Majesty's Raigne, Annoq. Domini 1679. (This was the thirty-first year of Charles II. reckoning from 1649, when Charles I was beheaded; omitting the period of Cromwell).

EDMOND ANDROS.

To, Mr. Guilielmus Newenhuysen, minister or pastor of this city, or any three of more of the ministers or pastors within this government. Prepared and examined by me.

MATTHIAS NICOLLS, Sec.

From "General Entries," vol. 32, p. 61, in the Manuscript Department of the State Library at Albany, N.Y. Also in "Bi-Centennial of the Church of Schenectady."

The above English copy was translated into Dutch; and the following is a translation from the Dutch back into the English:

I, Edmond Andross, Knight, Patroon of Sausmars, Lieutenant and Governor-General Under his Royal Highness, James, Duke of York and Albany, and of all his Provinces in America, upon the request of the people of New Castle, do order that Mr. Peter Tesschenmaecker be permitted to be their minister. By virtue of his Majesty's letters patent, and authority entrusted to me, I desire and authorize you to examine the said Mr. Tesschenmaecker, and if you find him capable, to ordain him to the service of the Protestant Reformed Church, to preach God's Word, and to administer the Lord's Supper; and to give him the usual diploma.

Given under my hand and seal, of the province of New York, the 30th of September, in the thirty-first year of his Majesty's reign; and in the year of our Lord, 1679.

E. ANDROS.

The above order was directed to Mr. William Van Nieuwenhuysen, servant of the Holy Word of God in this city, or three or more other ministers under this government. Attested by Matthias Nicholls, Clerk.

The four Dutch ministers then in the Province met in New York City, and the following is their action, which we give in full, as this was

#### THE FIRST ORDINATION IN NEW YORK.

Copy of the Proceedings in our meeting at New York, on the 9th of October, 1679, in the matter of Domine Petrus Tesschenmaecker.

To-day, the 9th of October, 1679, a call from the congregation of the South River, for a minister, was handed in. This call was directed to Domine Petrus Tesschenmaecker, Candidatus S. Ministerii.

But inasmuch as such a case is without precedent, the Dutch ministers here (on the request of his Excellency, Governor Edmond Andros, and upon exhibition of the testimonials of the preparatory examination of said Domine Petrus Tesschenmaecker, written by the Dutch and English Consistories at the Hague, and in view of said congregation's necessities), feel it their duty to ratify the call of this candidate as minister to this place, and to ordain him.

And as it is very necessary that an Overseer (or Bishop) should be approved; therefore, the Rev. Assembly, consisting of the Dutch ministers in this government, together with other church officers (elders), do approve, without any special objection, the testimonials of his preparatory examination.

It was then further resolved, to proceed to the examination for ordination. (Lit., to the *promotie* itself).

Domine Tesschenmaecker was then called in and made acquainted with the above approbation of the Rev. Assembly. He was further asked, whether he was inclined to accept this call, and to serve that church according to the Ecclesiastical Rules of the Rev. Synod of Dort, and such other ecclesiastical regulations as exist, and whether he would conform to the same. He answered—Yes. He was willing and he bound himself to observe them.

This done, Domine Tesschenmaecker was first heard on the exposition of the text, Matt. 5:20, "Except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes," etc. His treatment of this text fully satisfied the Rev. Assembly.

The Rev. Assembly then proceeded to the examination. Domine Wilhelmus van Nieuwenhuysen, minister of the Holy Gospel in the principal city of the government, New York, was appointed Examiner.

The examination was finished, and the Rev. Assembly was satisfied with the answers of Rev. Tesschenmaecker, so that finally it was followed up by his ordination in the Name of the Lord, according to our Ecclesiastical Rules and Forms.

CASPARUS VAN ZUUREN,

Eccles. on Long Island, Secretary of the meeting, p. t.

The four Dutch ministers, Schaats, Van Nieuwenhuysen, Van Zuuren

and Van Gaasbeeck, then sent the following letter to the Classis of Amsterdam, explaining their action in ordaining Teessenmacker.

Reverend, Pious, Very Learned, Very Prudent Gentlemen, Fathers and Brethren in Christ.

Sirs:—In our common Christian faith, the saints profess to have fellowship with their Saviour, and through him to possess a common heritage of blessings. Therefore, believers must help one another in every possible way. They should console, admonish, edify and strengthen one another, as they become aware of the favorable or unfavorable circumstances of a neighbor or brother. They should weep with those who weep, and rejoice with those who rejoice; for nothing can occur to any believers without the sympathetic knowledge of others in Christ. He is the Head, and to Him all the members of the body belong. For this reason, we, who are obliged to labor in this transatlantic country, seeking to cultivate the vineyard of the Lord so far away from the great body of the Church, feel compelled to strive to keep up our fellowship with the churches in the Fatherland, and especially with those of our own Classis.

Therefore, according to your order and request, that we should write you about all our circumstances, that the welfare of the members of Christ may be the better promoted, and His whole body edified; His honor advanced and His Kingdom extended; and that in accordance with the Apostles' injunction, "Let all things be done decently and in order," as well as amicably, so as to prevent confusion and misunderstanding, (we report):

That some time ago, namely, in the spring of 1678, there arrived here one Peter Tesschenmacker, a bachelor of divinity. He had passed his preparatory examination at Rhenen, in the parish of Utrecht. He subsequently accompanied the fleet destined for Guyana, under Director N. Price, and had previously been a preacher in the English church at The Hague. And although the certificate of his examination was not exhibited to us, because it had been wrested from him by the enemy, together with other property and papers, at the conquest of Guyana; nevertheless, upon the testimony of certain people here, who knew him, and had also heard of his gifts in preaching, he was permitted by us to officiate. This he has now frequently done, and in several different churches here, to general satisfaction and edification. Besides preaching in other places, he performed this duty for four months in the congregation of Esopus, which is now served by the Rev. Domine Laurentius van Gaasbeeck. In the autumn of 1678, he was requested by the congregation of South River to take his turn in preaching there, and admonish the people to piety and godliness. He performed this duty so well that that church, to the general gratification of everybody there, called him to be their preacher, and the minister of the Holy Word and Sacraments.

In order to obtain the ratification of their call to him, and his ordination for such a service in the most convenient and speediest manner, the commissioners of said congregation first addressed themselves to us, notifying us of their call, and, with urgent reasons, earnestly requesting us, to meet in New York, with our elders, and deliberate on this business, in order to give proper assistance to their church. This was, indeed, an affair needing great deliberation, as it would be fraught with weighty consequence. Yet some of our church-members made not a few difficulties about it. But the Noble, Very Worshipful and Honorable Governor of this country (Andros), who was advised of the request of that congregation, also earnestly desired to see their prosperity. Accordingly, he served notice upon us, authorizing and requiring us, the ministers in this land, to meet together in the form of a Classis, and to examine the said Domine Tesschenmacker, and advance him, if he were found qualified to the ministry. This demand made upon us by his Honor, will be best understood from a copy, showing the authorization or order itself. This is a translation from the English original, which is on file here, and which was signed by the Governor himself.



Thus, legally impelled thereto, the advancement of Domine Tesschenmacker was resolved on by us, and carried out on the 9th of October, 1679. In performing this act, we regulated ourselves by the laudable customs and orders of the churches in our Fatherland. For the proper performance of his duties, we bound him by promises and his own subscription, just as we were bound to the same duties by your Reverences. Previous to our action there had also arrived excellent testimonials concerning the character and preaching abilities of Domine Tesschenmacker, from the Rev. Consistories of the Dutch and English congregations at The Hague. The candidate himself, also, in his sermon gave full satisfaction to all the members of our Assembly; and in his replies to our questions gave also very appropriate and excellent answers.

If in this business anything has been done by us, which is not within our official functions, or Christian (Church) Order, we humbly and fraternally request that you will look at our procedure with that benevolent disposition, which hopeth all things, believeth all things, endureth all things. Your Reverences are well aware that human hearts are like the soil of earth. If it be uncared for, and left uncultivated, it generally produces nothing else than briars and thorns. If a grapevine is to bear good fruit, no labor must be spared upon it. And in the particular case of this people, it is especially necessary, as it is a wild country, and the way of speaking is apt to be also somewhat rough. The manner of life is also correspondingly corrupt. The opportunities for evil are also manifold. Of these things, the commissioners of that congregation (New Amstel, or New Castle, Delaware) have frequently and sadly told us. The same things we also occasionally find among our own people.

One must consider also the inconvenience of the winter season here; the dangers of the voyage, if the candidate should seek to obtain his advancement from your Reverences; the embarrassments of the congregation by the long delay. For that congregation now numbers about one hundred and sixty or more. Then, also, the impossibility of our administering the Holy Sacraments there during the interval; for it is about forty (Dutch) miles (one hundred and twenty English miles) distant from here (New York); and our presence here is also always very necessary. And above all, consider the zeal, as well as the order, of our Worshipful, Honorable Governor, whom it would not be safe to disobey. Now, all these circumstances and reasons have induced us to undertake this business, shaping our action to the situation in which we, at present, find ourselves. We hoped thereby also to ward off further evils and misfortunes from ourselves. We trust, therefore, that your Reverences will please to pardon us, and inform us thereof by letter as soon as opportunity offers.

Relying thereon, we close with the prayer that God, the Almighty, may be pleased to bless your counsels both in the Classis and the churches, as well as your services, yourselves, and your families.

GIDEON SCHAATS, Pastor at New Albany, President.

WILHELMUS VAN NIEUWENHUYSEN, Pastor at New York, Examiner.

CASPARUS VAN ZUUREN, Ecc. on Long Island, Scribe.

LAURENTIUS VAN GAASBEECK, Ecc. Esopiensis.

(No date; but Nov., 1679).

#### CLASSIS OF AMSTERDAM.

#### *Correspondence from America.*

(A "Minute," made by some party unknown, connected with the call and ordination of Domine Peter Tesschenmacker, as minister of the church of New Castle, on the South River, Delaware. 1679).

The ministers of the Reformed Dutch Churches were invited to meet together and deliberate, viz., Domine Schaats, of New Albany; Domine



Van Nieuwenhuysen, of New York; Domine Van Zuuren, of Long Island, and Domine Van Gaasbeeck, of Esopus.

They assembled at the house of Domine Van Nieuwenhuysen in New York. Domine Van Gaasbeeck, not having yet arrived, it was thought best, after full debate, to proceed with the (examination), at the request of Messrs. Moll and Ephraim Hermans, delegates from the congregation of New Castle; and especially at the request of his Excellency, the Governor, who had furnished the above delegates with a letter.

Hereupon the time and manner of the examination and ordination were fixed. It was resolved to proceed, after nine days, viz., on the 9th of October, (1679). Domine Schaats was appointed President of the Classis; Domine Van Nieuwenhuysen, examiner; Domine Van Zuuren, secretary, and Domine Van Gaasbeeck, assessor. It was also resolved that Matt. 5:20 should be assigned as the subject upon which the candidate should preach; and that the ordination should be attended by the Consistories of the above churches.

On the day appointed, Thursday, all the members were present. The above-named delegates were asked whether Mr. Tesschenmacker had been freely and voluntarily chosen as their minister, and whether they desired he should be ordained as such, by this Assembly, constituted in the form of a Classis. The answer was yes. On the other hand, Domine Tesschenmacker was asked whether he was satisfied with the conditions requested of him in relation to the service, and purposed to fulfill them faithfully. He declared his good intentions, answering yes.

They then proceeded to the examination of Domine Tesschenmacker. He defended against objections, and explained satisfactorily to all, Matt. 5:20. In his examination he manifested such proficiency in, and acquaintance with, theology, as to command the approbation of all the members. He was then ordained by Domine Van Nieuwenhuysen by the laying on of hands.

After some days, the necessary instructions and orders, signed by all the members, were handed to the person ordained. Those agreed with the instructions of the Classis of Amsterdam, and the Rules of Church Government of the Synod of Dort. It was also stipulated that as the ministers here who ordained Domine Tesschenmacker, recognized their dependence upon the Classis of Amsterdam, and felt themselves bound faithfully to correspond with that Classis in all special circumstances; so also Domine Tesschenmacker should acknowledge the same subordination, and carry on correspondence.

The above proceedings were transmitted by letter to the Classis of Amsterdam, with the order and authority of the Governor in November following (1679).

The following action appears on the "Minutes of the Classis of Amsterdam" in reference to this ordination:

ACTS OF THE CLASSIS OF AMSTERDAM.

*Final Examination of Rev. Peter Tesschenmacker in New Netherland.*

1680, Jan. 29. A letter from New Netherland was read by the Deputies ad res Maritimas, in which it is made known that the ministers there, by order of the Governor (Andros), had subjected to final examination, after the manner of a Classical Assembly, and ordained to the ministry, the candidate, Rev. Peter Tesschenmacker, who had been called as minister to the South River. It was resolved that the Rev. Deputati aforesaid shall write to them, that this Assembly is pleased to be satisfied with their labors in this particular instance, and give them thanks for their account thereof. They recommend to them, however, the praiseworthy correspondence with this Rev. Classis, and the maintenance of that good order customary in the churches of the Fatherland. vii. 223. xix. 196.

The following letter was sent in reply:

1680, April 2. The Classis of Amsterdam to the Dutch Ministers in America. xxvii. 137.

Most Worthy and Reverend Brethren and Co-laborers:—

Having further considered the occurrence of the appointment of the Rev. Tesschenmaker as pastor on the South River, we cannot judge otherwise than that your Reverences have acted legally, wisely and well in that matter, even as the present need and service of the church demanded. We cordially and fully assent to all that was done, and gratefully acknowledge that the same has been communicated to us so circumstantially, clearly and with so well-cut a quill. We heartily desire that the commendable correspondence may continue, and that all the excellent orders, customary in our Fatherland churches, may be fully observed, unto greater unity and the best interests of God's Church.

Herewith, Reverend Brethren, we desire the blessing of the Most High upon your services, yourselves and your families. May he spare you, with health of soul and body, to the increase of his dearly bought church, and to the glory of His great Name; while we remain,

Your Reverences, Obedient and Affectionate Brethren and Fellow-Laborers, of the Classis of Amsterdam. In the name of all:

PETER SCHAACK,

Dep. ad res Maritimas, p. t. Præses.

ZEGERUS VAN ZAN,

Collegii Dep. ad res Maritimas, p. t. Scriba.

A. WOLPHUS DUCHER,

Dep. ad res Maritimas.

Amsterdam, April 2, 1680.

The relations of Domine Tesschenmaecker and the church of South River, largely owing to the difficulties of a frontier settlement, were not so pleasant as might be desired. In two or three years he earnestly sought another settlement, preaching on Staten Island, at Hackensack, Bergen, and elsewhere, and finally settled at Schenectady in 1682. Nine years later he was one of the victims of the terrible Indian massacre there.

The French were seeking to gain control of the Indian trade, and had carefully planned the capture of Albany and New York from the English, the year before. The plan was not wholly carried out, but a party of French and Indians left Montreal, and proceeding by the way of Lake Champlain, intended to attack Albany. But the Indian chiefs not consenting, they turned off toward Schenectady. They gave orders that Tesschenmaecker's life should be spared, on account of the information they could obtain from him. But his house was not known, and before he could be personally recognized, he was slain, and his house and papers burned. His head was cloven open, and his body burned to the shoulder-blades. This took place on a Saturday night at midnight. Sixty persons lost their lives—"N. Y. Gen. Entries," xxxii. 61. "Doc. Hist.," i. 179-195; iii. 583. "Col. Hist.," iii. 458; v. 458; ix. 468. "Broadhead's N.Y.," ii. "R.D.C. Mag.," ii. 328 "Smith's N.Y.," 66, 116, 125. "Centen. Discs.," 50. "Danker and Sluyter's Journal," 111, 142, 160, 190, 222. See many documents and letters in Ecc. Records of State of New York, Manual, 1902.

Tetard, Jean Pierre (French Refd.), b. in Switzerland, 1722; (Charleston, S.C., 1758-64, in the Huguenot Ch. there); supplied the French Ch., N.Y.C., 1764-6. Fordham and New Rochelle, frequently, 1766-75; appointed French interpreter on Gen. Schuyler's staff, and chaplain to the N.Y. forces, with major's pay, July 6, 1775—going to Canada; Professor of French in Columbia College, 1783-7. d.

He was the last minister in the old Dutch meeting-house at Fordham, which was built 1706—"Doc. Hist.," iii. 315. "Watson's Huguenots," 87, 88. "Waldron's Fordham." See also "Collections of the Huguenot Society."

Teves, John, b. Harlingen, Holland, March 7, 1854. Univ. Utrecht 1875.

Served churches in the Netherlands. Rec'd from Ref. Ch. of Netherland, 1908. N.Y. Mills, 1909-10, S.S., Holland, Mich., Gilderland, 1911-12, d. July 23, 1913. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 251.

Te Winkel, John William, b. at Winterswyck, Neths., Feb. 12, 1836; H.C. 66, W.S. 69, lic. Cl. Holland; Oostburg, Wis., 69-71, Holland, Neb., 71-5, Abbe Church, Clymer Village, 75-6, Kalamazoo, 1st, 76-82, East Williamson, 82-6, Alto, Wis., 86-8, Fulton, Ill., 88-95, Grand Rapids, 9th, 95-9, Muscatine, Ia., 99-1901, d. Nov. 6.

He came to America in 1854 with his parents, who settled at Clymer, N.Y. He was among the first students of Holland Academy, Hope College and the Western Seminary. He was the pioneer Dutch pastor at Holland, Neb., and through his efforts many were induced to settle there, whereby a Reformed Church was soon established. For a while, many of the new settlers were obliged to live in "Dug-outs," and experienced many of the privations and discomforts of early life on the prairies; but through the efficient leadership of their pastor, a substantial church and parsonage were erected, and the congregation is now strong and flourishing. He was an acceptable preacher, and richly blessed in all his pastorates. He was one of the special friends of Missions. He loved the young especially, and was always a consistent and enthusiastic servant of Christ.

PUBLICATIONS: A frequent contributor to the "Volksvriend" under the nom de plume of "Clericus."

Thatcher, Chs. O., b. Amsterdam, N.Y. 1842; U.C. 64, P.S. 67; Chittenango, 80-7. Other details, see "P. Sem. Cat."

Theilken, John G., b. in Germany, H.C. 1896, W.S. 99; l. by Cl. P.P. Wellsburg, Ia. 1890-1908, Belmond, Ia., Emmanuel, 1908-09, Meservey, Ia., S.S. 1909, Wellsburg, Ia., 1910-14, Forreston, Ill., 1914—

Thena, Robert, b. Feb. 7, 1886; Philadelphia, Pa., Ursinus Col., Mc Cormick Sem., 1918, l. by Gl. St. Joseph Ref. Ch. U.S. (Plymouth, Ind., Ref. Ch. U.S. 1919-21), Brooklyn, Kent St., 1921—

Thomas, Eugene Ellis, b. North Attleboro', Mass. Jan. 7, 1851; Brown University, 70, Newton Theolog. Inst. 73; lic. by Baptist Ch., N. Attleboro, 70; ord. by Merrimack River Assoc. 73; (North Tewksbury, Mass. 73-6, Woonsocket, R. I. 76-84, Newburyport, Mass. 84-8, Nyack, N.Y., Feb., 88-Nov. 89; all Baptist chs.), Tarrytown, 2d, N.Y., 89-94, Castleton, N.Y., 1894—1904, Dec. 5.

Also chaplain Mass. State Almhouse, 73-6; chairman of Bd. of Education, Tewksbury, Mass. 74-6; superintendent of Public Schools, Woonsocket, R.I. 80-4; member of R.I. House of Representatives, 80-2, and author of law for apportionment of Senators and Representatives in that State. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 285.

PUBLICATIONS: "Biographical Cyc. of Rhode Island," 1881. "Brown University Hist. Catalog," 1884. "Gen. Cat. of Newton Theolog. Sem.," 1899. Author of "Future Punishment," 1878. "Woonsocket, R.I., School Reports," 1880-4. Ed. of "Woonsocket Patriot," daily and weekly editions, 1879-81.

Thomas, Moses, b. Barryville, N.Y. 1845, Wms. Coll. 67, U.S. 69; Fishkill, 1881-8. Other details, see "U. Sem. Gen. Cat."

Thompson, Abram (brother of John B. Thompson), b. Readington, N.J., 1833; R.C. 57, N.B.S. 61, l. Cl. Philadelphia; Miss. at Pella, Ia., 62-8. Pella, 2d, 68-71, S.S., Pekin, Ill. 71-2, S.S., Pella, 2d, 72-4, Rector of Rutgers Coll. Grammar School, 74-6, N.Y.C., Knox Memorial Chapel, 77-1886, d. Sept. 18.

He united in a rare degree the best qualities of a student and a pastor See Manual 1902.

Thompson, Alexander Ramsay, b. in N.Y.C., Oct. 16, 1822; N.Y.U. 36-8, R.C. 39-40, N.Y.U. 41-2, P.S. 45, lic. 2d Presbyt. of N.Y.; assist. of Dr. Brodhead, Central Ch. Brooklyn, 45; (assist. of Dr. Thos. Ma-cauly, Astor Pl. N.Y.C., Presbyt. 45; Morristown, N. J., 46-7), Miss.

Bedford, Brooklyn, 47-8, Tompkinsville, 48-51, Stapleton, 51-9, (S.S. Cong. Ch. Bridgeport, Ct. 59-62), 21st St. N.Y.C. 62-73, N. Brooklyn, 73-84, also Chaplain, N. Eng. Hospital, N.Y.C., 63-5, Chaplain, Roosevelt Hospital, N.Y.C. 73-95, d. Feb. 7. D.D. by N.Y.U. 1866. See Manual 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Casting Down Imaginations": a Ser. at the Opening of Gen. Syn. 1874.—"The Points of Similarity between the Struggle for Independence in America and that of our Holland Ancestors." In "Centennial Discs." 1876.—Translations of many early Latin and Greek hymns. (His daughter published a volume of his ballads and hymns). Many contributions to the "S.S. Times."

Thompson, D.R. Fort Miller, 1843.

Thompson, Elias Wortman, b. Readington, N. J., March 31, 1866; R.C. 89, N.B.S. 92, lic. Cl. Raritan; Philadelphia, Pa., Talmage Memorial Ch. 92-94, Miss. at Havana, Ill., 94-95, Philadelphia, 1st (Assoc. Pastor), 95-96; Paterson (Broadway), 1896-1904, Missionary Superintendent, Okla., 1904-06, Hastings-on-Hudson, N.Y., 1906—. D.D., H.C., 1916. Chairman Finance Com. Bd. of Education, R.C.A., 1908-12. Pres. of the Bd., 1912-21.

Bd., 1912-21.

PUBLICATIONS: History of Classis of Paramus, 1901. History of Broadway Ref. Ch., Paterson, N.J., 1901. History of Ref. Ch., Glen Rock, N.J., 1900. Historical Sketch of the Van Bunschoten Bequest, 1915.

Thompson, Henry Post, b. in Readington, N.J., Nov. 30, 1831; R.C. 54; N.B.S. 57, l. Cl. Philadelphia; Peapack, 57-73; w. c. Died Oct. 22, 1891.

A child of grace, of kindly disposition, correct and faithful as a youth and a man, an acceptable teacher and a diligent student, he endeared himself to all his associates. Of excellent judgment, as well as of business qualifications, he was the counsellor and friend of his people, who consulted him in all their affairs. He wrote their deeds and their wills, and advised them with reference to the things of this life while doing also all the work of a pastor among them. It was a great grief to him, as well as to them, when an affection of the spinal cord so disabled him from active service that he was obliged to resign his charge. Returning to his father's house at Readington, he dwelt among his own kin until he entered into rest. See Manual 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: A sermon in memoriam, Abraham Lincoln, 1866.—Funeral sermon of Rev. Dr. John Van Liew, 1869.—"Lessons on the Gospel," in "S.S. Times," July-Dec., 1871—"Incidents of Christian Work," 1876.—"History of the Reformed Church of Peapack," 1881.—"History of the Reformed Church of Readington," 1882.—"History of the Reformed Church of Bedminster," 1884.—Many contributions to "The Sower," "Christian at Work," "Advance," "Occident," and New Jersey papers.

Thompson, John Bodine, b. in Readington, N.J., Oct. 14, 1830; R.C. 51, teacher, and agent of N.J. Teacher's Assoc. 51-7, N.B.S. 58, lic. Cl. Philadelphia; Resident Graduate, 58-9; Metuchen, 59-66, Tarrytown, 1st, 66-9, Saugerties, 69-71, (Free Church, Italy, 71-3), Peekskill and Courtlandtown, 73-4, Catskill, 74-84. (1st Presbyt. Ch. Berkeley, Cal. 84-8; also Professor in Theolog. Sem., San Francisco, and editor of "Occident" of that city; Inverness, Cal. 89, S.S. of churches in Trenton, 90-1), Highland Park, 91-6, w. c. d. Sept. 4, 1907.

He was prominent in the Educational Revival in New Jersey, which began about 1850. During three years he traveled throughout the State, holding Teachers' Institutes and pleading in behalf of Normal Schools. He was made Chairman of the Synod's Committee to provide Hymn Books for public and social worship, and the book thus prepared, called "Christian Praise," has had a very large circulation throughout the churches. He spent two years, 1871-3, in Italy, and cast in his lot with the new evangeli-



cal church (*Chiesa Libera Italiana*) which was then arising, and of which the famous orator, Alessandro Gavazzi, was the principal evangelist. With him he twice made the tour of the United States, visiting churches in almost every State of the Union. By these efforts, about \$50,000 were raised for evangelical work in Italy. Declining an invitation of the Board of Foreign Missions to take a professorship in Japan, he entered on his pastorate at Catskill, where his most effective ministerial work was done. While serving the Berkeley Church in California, he was, for a time, the editor of "The Occident," the Presbyterian paper of the Pacific coast, and also a professor in the Presbyterian Theological Seminary of San Francisco. In 1888-9 he again visited Italy, and upon returning to California, he spent a year in laying out and establishing the Presbyterian Summer Resort at Inverness, a name given to it by Dr. Thompson. He was long an earnest student of Philosophy, and in his sermons and addresses endeavored to present old truths in their proper relations to new facts. He was an advocate of the restatement of Christian doctrine on a trinitarian plan.— See also Dr. M. Cohen Stuart's "Zes Maanden in Amerika," Vol. ii. pp. 66-74; and Dr. David Murray's "Hist. of Education in New Jersey," pages 107-108.

PUBLICATIONS: Church Manual (Liturgy and Record 1st Ch. Tarrytown, 1867; 2d. Bd. enlarged for Ch. at New Haven, 1868; Asst. Editor Hymn of Prayer and Praise, 1870; Asst. Editor Christian Praise, 1870, Lessons on the Gospels 1870-71, Asst. Editor Christian Praise for Baptist Ch. 1872., also many sermons, addresses, articles. See Manual, 1902.

Thompson, John Henry (son of Abram Thompson), b. at Pella, Ia., Feb. 20, 1873; R.C. 94; N.B.S. 94-95, U.T.S. 95-97, assist. pastor, Presb. Irvington, N.Y. 1896-7. B.D. by U.T.S. 1897. In business.

Thompson, William, b. June 1, 1813; R.C. 41; N.B.S. 44; Stone House Plains, 45-46, d. See Manual of 1879.

Thompson, William J., b. in Readington, N.J., March 8, 1812; R.C. 34; tutor in Ancient Langs. in R.C. 38-41; N.B.S. 41; Ponds and Wyckoff, 42-5; Rector of R.C. Grammar School, 46-62; Principal of Classical Institute, Somerville, N.J., 65-67, d. March 19.

He was a born teacher. He knew how to translate crabbed mathematical problems into a species of epic eloquence; to make Latin and Greek texts disclose the honeyed sweetness of Hymettus, while Plato's bees seemed to repose as at home upon his lips, when with his fervent and never-flagging enthusiasm he commended to his pupils some striking beauties in the pages of classic writers. The boys who loved books and hard study found in him a friend and benefactor, who aroused them to diligence in their studies, not by promising them that they were to be Presidents, Governors, or Senators, but by awakening in them a hunger and thirst for the higher orders of knowledge.

See Dr. David Murray's "Hist. of Education in N.J.," pages 130-1. Manual, 1902.

Thoms, J. F., 1875.

Thomson, Frederick Bordine, b. at New Brunswick, N. J., Nov. 5, 1809; R.C. 1831; N.B.S. 1834; Upper Red Hook, 1834-36; Agt. Bd. of Miss. 1836-37; S.S. at Holmdel, 1837-8; Missionary in the East; Singapore, 1838-9, Batavia, Java, Oct. 2, 1839-41; Karagan, Borneo, Feb. 4, 1842-6; at Berne, Switzerland, 1847-8, d. March 3.

While quite young, he became religiously impressed; and when more matured, these feelings were so quickened under the preaching of the Rev. Isaac Ferris, as to encourage a formal profession of faith, which was carried into effect when the Rev. James B. Hardenbergh assumed the pastorate of the 1st Ref. Ch. of New Brunswick. In his address at the one hundred and fiftieth anniversary of that church, Dr. Ferris says: "After my ministry terminated, it overwhelmed me to hear from the precious man



and devoted missionary, Frederick B. Thomson, that the word of my lips had been made the word of life to his soul."

His mental aptitude, displayed at catechetical exercises, so won the attention of Dr. Hardenbergh, that he persuaded young Thomson to direct his attention to the ministry. In college, his scholarship secured the Latin salutatory. While in the seminary, the subject of missions greatly engaged his attention; and subsequent years so confirmed his convictions of duty in the matter, that a pleasant ministerial charge was resigned, in order to enter upon his great life-work.

The financial embarrassment of 1837 so affected the missionary enterprises of the day, that after his acceptance by the Board, his departure was delayed nearly two years. This time, however, was employed in ministerial labors at Holmdel, N.J., and in exciting a missionary interest in the churches by personal visitations. The long interval which passed between the landing at Singapore, and the final settlement at Karangan, was employed in complying with the requisition of a year's residence at Batavia, imposed by the government of Netherland India upon all our missionaries who contemplated laboring in districts subject to the jurisdiction of Holland, and in explorations in Borneo, with a view of ascertaining the most suitable location for the proposed mission. During the compulsory residence at Batavia, he experienced the first of his many afflictions, in the death of his devoted wife—daughter of Nicholas Wyckoff, of New Brunswick—"who left behind her," says a late writer, "a savor of meek, unobtrusive piety, and an example of Christian energy and efficiency which finds but few equals at the present day."

In the settlement at Karangan, in company with Youngblood and Steele, he went forth to the labors, the joys, and the sacrifices of a missionary career. While here died his second wife, Emma Cecilia Combe, "a most estimable Swiss lady, of eminent piety, who was sent forth to labor in the East, by the Female Missionary Society of Geneva."

The incessant labors of Mr. Thomson gradually impaired his health, and in one of his missionary tours he first discovered symptoms of the disease which finally ended his life. His weakening strength, as well as the necessities of his motherless children, required a visit to America by way of Europe. During the passage, his disease rapidly developed, and not long after his arrival at Berne he died, in the 39th year of his age. His sepulchre lies in the shadow of the Alps, marked with a plain marble tablet, although it was his heart's desire that Borneo should hold his ashes. Says he: "Here would I die, and here be buried in view of the people, that they might never forget that a teacher had been among them."

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Dyak Hymn Book" (the first printed book in the language). 1844.—"Brown's Catechism" (in Dyak). 1845.—MS. Works: Gospel according to Matthew (in Dyak). 1845; Genesis, chaps. 1-xx. (in Dyak). 1845. "The Economy of Missions," and an Essay entitled, "Shall the Borneo Mission be Sustained?" and his "Journal" in MS.

Thomson, John A., b. at New Kingston, Delaware Co., N.Y., May 12, 1857; R.C. 1884, N.B.S. 87, lic. by Cl. N. B.; Sprakers and Stone Arabia, 87-91, Sprakers and East Palatine, 91-94. Sprakers and Mapletown, 1894-1902. Middlebush, 1902-20, Middletown, N.J. 1921—, S.S. Cl. Montgomery S.C. Cl. N.B. Business Manager Somerset Ch. News.

PUBLICATIONS: Historical Address in Mapletown Church. Historical Address 75th Anniversary of Middlebush Church.

Thomson, J. Claude, (son of Rev. John A. Thomson), b. Sprakers N.Y., April, 18, 1889; R.C. 1910, N.B.S. 1915, l. by Cl. N.B. M.A. Columbia 1916, Missionary in China, 1917, (Teaching University of Nanking under Pres. Ch.

Thorman, Eugene Herman, b. Germany, Aug. 15, 1865; Köln Gymnasium 1844, Edam Sem. 1895, l. by Cl. Pleasant Prairie, (Rockfield), Wis.,

- Monroe, S.D., 1897-1903, Baileyville, S.D. 1903-10, Emmanuel, Belmond, Ia., 1910-17 d. Nov. 3.
- Thurston, John Albert, b. Pottersville, N.J., Dec. 27, 1868; R.C. 90-92, N.B.S. 95, l. Cl. Raritan; New Hurley, 1895-1903. Chicago, Norwood Park, 1904-16. Rochester, N. Y., 2d. 1917-21. Schenectady, N.Y., Bellevue, 1921— D.D. Midland University 1906.
- Thyne, Joseph B., b. Albany, N.Y., Nov. 20, 1830. U.C. 1858. United Pres. T.S. Xenia O., 1861. Settlements in U.P. and Pres. Ch. School Commissioner, Fulton Co., N.Y., 1883-9. S.S. Glen, N.Y., '88-'94. S.S. Bellevue 97, d. Nov. 18, 1910. Min. Gen. Syn. 1911, 264.
- Tietema, John Henry, b. Jan. 7. 1869, Friesland, Neth., Mac Alester Col. 1899, l. by Pres. Aberdeen, 1899. (Pres. Benis, S.D., 1899-1902. Alto, Wis., Calvary, 1902-07). Sheboygan Falls, 1907-11. Randolph 2d., Wis., 1911-14. Springfield, S.D., Emmanuel, 1914-19. Carmel, Ia., 1919—.
- Tilton, Edgar, Jr., b. Brooklyn, N.Y., Jan. 12, 1865; N.Y.U. 1886, N.B.S. 89, l. Cl. N.B.S.; Bethany Chapel, Brooklyn, 89-91, Jamaica, 91-98, Harlem, N.Y.C., 1898-1911, Harlem, Lenox Ave., 1911— D.D., R.C., 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: History of the Reformed Low Dutch Church of Harlem. 1910.

Tilton, Frank E., b. Keyport, N.J., Aug. 20, 1873. N.B.S. 1896-8. Teacher. Timlow, Heman R. C.N.J. 1852; from Presbyt. Londonderry, Mass.; Rhinebeck, 1859-66, Brighton, S.I., 1866-8, w. c. In 1872, Episcopalian.

PUBLICATIONS: A sermon on Death of President Lincoln. 1865.—A series of letters in the "Christian Intelligencer" from Boston, signed "Tremont," 1868-70.—"The Saints to be as Angels." In "Pulpit Repertory," 1860?

Todd, Aug. F. (brother of J. A. Todd), b. at Somerville, N.J., Feb. 11, 1826; R.C. 55, N.B.S. 58, l. Cl. N.B.; Athens, Pa., 58-65, Piermont, 65-71, Boonton, 71-2, Bloomingburgh, 72-6, Wurtsboro, 76-80, Schoharie, 80-4, Bound Brook, 84-86, w. c. d. July 8, 1907. Min. Gen. Syn. 1908. 240.

Todd, Harvey Ira., b. Poughkeepsie, N.Y., Oct. 2, 1890; R.C., 1915, N.B.S. 1918, l. by Cl. Poughkeepsie. Missionary in China, 1918—

Todd, John Adams, b. near Somerville, N. J., Nov. 22, 1822; R.C. 45, N.B.S. 48, l. Cl. N.B.; Griggstown, 48-55, Tarrytown, 2d, 55-86, w. c. Died March 15, 1900.

He was a man of unusual endowment which was developed by continuous study. He was a conspicuous success as a minister of the Gospel. He was also eminent in the councils of the denomination. D.D., R.C., 1868.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Memoir of Rev. Dr. Peter Labagh, with notices of R.D.C." 1860. (See "Princeton Rev.," 1860, p. 571.)—"The Character and Death of Washington Irving." 1859.—"Review of Boardman's Higher Christian Life." (See "Princeton Rev.," xxxii. 608-640.)—"The Posture of the Ministers and People of R.C.A. during the Revolution." In "Centennial Discs.," 1876.—Many contributions to periodical literature.

Todd, Wm. Newton, b. in N.J., 1844; R.C. 71, N.B.S. 74, lic. Cl. Raritan; Dashville Falls, 74-81, Gallatin, 81-5, Saddle River, 1885-92 (Presbyt.) D.D.

Toll, John C. U.C. 1799, studied under Livingston, l. Cl. Albany, 1801; ord. Oct. 9, 1803; Canajoharie, Middletown, Mapletown, Westerlo and Bowman's Kill, 1803-15, Middletown, Westerlo, Sprakers 15-22, suspended, seceded (Westerlo and Middletown, Sec. 22-5, these united churches were then called Canajoharie), 25-42. d. 1848.

Tomb, J. S. L. (son of Rev. Samuel Tomb, of Salem, N.Y.), b. 1805, lic. by the Congregationalists; (Presbyterian), Wynantskill, 1865-72. Died 1883, Apr. 12.

See Manual, 1902.

Tomkins, Irving Scott, b. Boonton, N.Y., Sept. 29, 1869; R.C. 1894., N.B.S. 1894-5. Business.

Tomkins, William Bishop, b. East Orange, N.J., Dec. 25, 1867; R.C. 1888, N.B.S. 1890-93. Presbyterian. d. March 27, 1904.

Torrens, William Renwick, b. New York City., May 15, 1876; In business. l. by Baptist Ass. 1895, (Baptist Phoenicia, N.Y. 1895-8. Presbyterian, Mansfield, Pa.). New Baltimore, N.Y., 1912-17. Buffalo, N.Y., 1917—

Tracey, William Henry, b. N.Y.C., Dec. 6, 1858; Aub. Sem. 82; (Dundee, N.Y. (Presbyt.) 83-87), Albany, 87-91, Philadelphia, 2d, 91-95, d. Dec. 20.

He received a commercial education, but gave it up for the ministry. His pastorates were all successful. He was a forcible preacher, very devoted to his calling. It was said by a prominent clergyman at his funeral that he had never known a minister who loved his profession more. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1896, 493.

Trimmer, John A. Pompton, 86-90; Episcopalian, at Helmetta, N.J.

Troost, Evert, b. Hooglyveen, Neth. Free University, Amsterdam, Neth. Pastorates in Holland. Pella, Ia., Bethel, 1904. Kalamazoo, Mich., 4th, 1904-16, d. July 7. Min. Gen. Syn. 1917, 250.

Trousdale, Otis M., Newark, N.J., 1st, 1911—. D.D.

Tulp, A. P., b. N.Y.C., May 1, 1880; N.B.S. 1904, l. by Cl. N.Y., Hasbrouck Heights, N.J., 1904-07, Newark, N.J., New York Av. 1907-09. Episcopalian 1909.

Turner, Jas. 1863.

Turner, Wm. Eaton, b. at Port Jervis, March 20, 1810; R.C. 38, N.B.S. 41, l. Cl. N.B.; Arcadia, 41-48, also Cicero, 45, Roxbury, 50-62, Arcadia, 62-66, Grahamville and S.S. at Upper Neversink, 67-72, Minisink, 72-75, Greenburg, 84-9. Died Jan. 26, 1893.

While at Roxbury, Jay Gould, who was then a young man, attended his church and Sunday-school. In after years when Mr. Turner was obliged to give up active work (through the infirmities of age), Jay Gould provided for his wants by granting him an annual donation. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1893, 893.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1893, 10.

Tyndall, C.H., b. Alton, N.Y., July 31, 1857; Wms. Coll. 82, Aub.Sem. 85, l. Presbyt. Albany, 84; ord. by Presbyt. Lake Superior, 85; (Escanaba, Mich. (Presb.)), 85-9, N.Y.C., Broome St. Tabernacle, 88-95. Post-Grad. course, N.Y.U., 92-5, Post-Grad., Berlin, Ger., 95-6), Mt. Vernon, 1897-1921. S.S., Yonkers, Miles Square, 1902-11. Lecturer, 1921—. Ph.D., Univ. City of N.Y. D.D., S.T.D., Harriman University.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Quickening, Filling and Enduing of the Holy Spirit."—"Object Sermons in Outline."—"Object Lessons for Children."—"Electricity and its Spiritual Similitudes." Articles for the press.

Tyndall, Stanley G., b. ———. Clarksville and New Sharon, 1903-08, Yonkers, Crescent Place, 1912-14, Brooklyn, Greenwood Heights, 1915-20. Congregational.

Tysse, Gerrit, b. Zaandam, Neths., Jan. 2, 1870; H.C. 94, P.S. 97, l. Cl. Wisconsin; Leighton, Ia., Ebenezer Ch., 1897-1903, East Williamson, N.Y., 1903-11, North Holland, Mich., 1911-19. Classical Missionary, Classis of Holland, 1919—

Uiterwyck, see Utterwick.

Underwood, Horace Grant, b. London, England, July 19, 1859; N.Y.U. 81, N.B.S. 84, lic. by Cl. of Bergen; ord. by Cl. of N.B., Nov., 84. Dismissed to Presbyt. of Jersey City, Presbyterian missionary to Korea, 1884-1916, d. Oct. 12. D.D., Univ. N.Y., 1891.

He grew up with the missionary enterprise in Korea and became one of its great leaders. He was continually busy with hand, tongue and pen, and the Church of Christ in Korea will always have reason to honor the memory of Horace Grant Underwood.

He was Corresponding Secretary of the Korean Religious Tract Society from its organization; and chairman of the Board of Translators of the Bible into the Korean language.

PUBLICATIONS: "Introduction to the Korean Spoken Language."—"Dictionary of the Korean Language," 1889.—A large number of Tracts in Korean. "The Call of Korea," 1908. "Religions of Eastern Asia," 1910.

Unglaub, Henry, b. Newark, N.J., Nov. 28, 1857; Bloomfield School, 77, Bloomfield Sem. 80, lic. Presbyt. Newark; ord. by Presbyt. of Washington, D.C.; (Miss. in Washington, D.C., and Providence, R.I., 77-81); Naumberg and New Bremen, 84-8, Callicoon, 1888-1904.

Utterwick, Henry, b. Amsterdam, Neths., May 22, 1841; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 66, l. Cl. Holland; Holland Ch., N.Y.C., 66-9, Vriesland, 69-72, Holland, Mich., 3d, 72-80, (Grand Rapids, 2d Congreg., 80-7, East Canaan, Ct., 1891-1901). Translated the "Amsterdam Correspondence," obtained from Holland (in 1897-8), 1901-1907, for Ecc., Rec., N.Y. Congregational, Rutherford, N.J., 1907-17. Supplying churches.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in the press.

Vale, Roy Ewing, b. May 18, 1885; Washington and Tusculum, 1909, P.S. 1912, l. by Holston Presbytery 1911, (Presbyterian, 1st, Lambertville, 1912-13). Somerville, N.J., Raritan 2d, 1913-17. (Presbyterian, 2d, Knoxville, Tenn., 1917-21, 1st, Oak Park, Ill., 1921—). Permanent Clerk, N.B. Presbytery. New Era Synodical Chairman, Synod of Tennessee). D.D. by Washington and Tusculum, 1917.

Van Aken, Alex. G., b. Rhode Hall, N.J., Jan. 17, 1852. R.C. 1873, N.B.S. 76, lic. Cl. N.B. Never ordained. Farmer.

Van Aken, Enoch, b. Esopus, N.Y., July 21, 1808; R.C. 30, N.B.S. and P.S. 33, l. Presb. N.B.; ord. Cl. Rensselaer, 34; Kinderhook, 34-5, N.Y.C., Bloomingdale, 35-84; d. Jan. 2, 1885.

He was a man of beautiful spirit, a very useful pastor in a difficult city field for half a century.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in the Intelligencer and elsewhere. See Manual, 1902.

Van Aken, Gulick, b. N.Y.C., Ap. 22, 1840; U.N.Y. 62, P.S. 62-3, U.S. 63-4; (Philadelphia, 64-7); Freehold, 67-71; (E. Kingston, 1871-2), d. Oct. 20.

Van Allen, Ira, b. Bethlehem, N.Y., June 1, 1846; R.C. 73, N.B.S. 76, l. Cl. Albany; Rotterdam, 2d, 76-83, S.S., Stuyvesant Falls, 83, Wynantskill, 83-90, Owasco, 90-92, Mohawk, 82-98, w. c. S.S., Owasco Outlet, 1902—

PUBLICATIONS: Contributions to the press.

Van Amburgh, Robt., b. Jan. 9, 1809; R.C. 37, N.B.S. 40, l. Cl. Poughkeepsie; Lebanon, 40-8, Fordham, 48-51, (Hughsonville, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 51-3), Lebanon, 53-69, High Bridge, 69-70, w. c. Died March 9, 1890.

See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1890, 195.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C., 1890, 13.

Van Antwerpen, Andrew Everett, b. Paterson, N.J., March 1, 1890. N.B.S. 1918, l. by Cl. Passaic. New Hyde Park, N.Y., 1918-20, West Sayville, L.I., 1920—

Van Arendonk, Arthur, b. Fremont, Mich., Oct. 10, 1871; H.C. 94, W.S. 97, l. Cl. Dakota; Luctor, Kan., 97-1901, Sheldon, Ia., 1901-1904, Classical Missionary, Grand River, Holland and Michigan, 1904-19, S.S., Decatur, Mich., 1916. Financial Secretary, Central College, 1920—

Van Arsdale, Cor. C. R.C. 1828, N.B.S. 31; supplied Brooklyn, Central, 38-40; supplied South Ch., Brooklyn, 40-1, Philadelphia, 1st, 41-9, Greenwich, N.Y.C., 52-4, d. 1856. D.D.

PUBLICATIONS: A Ser. at New Haven, by appointment of the Peace



Society, during the Session of Legislature of Ct., 1834.—"The Christian Patriot": An oration before the Alumni of R.C. 1837.—"Lessons of Wisdom for a Mourning People": On Death of Pres. Harrison. 1841.—"A Nation's Glory and Strength": Fast-day, 1841.

Van Arsdale, Elias B. (son of N. H. Van Arsdale), b. High Falls, N.Y., Aug. 2, 1869; R.C. 90, N.B.S. 93, l. Cl. Paramus; Farmer (Interlaken), N.Y., 1893-1916, North Paterson, N.J., 1916—. On Staff of Christian Intelligencer, 1916-1917.

PUBLICATIONS: Editorials and articles in Ch. Int.

Van Arsdale, Jacob R. R.C. 1830, N.B.S. 33, l. Cl. N.B.; Berne, 2d, 34-5, Mt. Pleasant (Stanton), 35-50, Tyre, 50-64, w. c. 1864-71, d.

Van Arsdale, Nathaniel Hixon, b. at Bound Brook, N.J., April 6, 1838; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 67, l. Cl. N.B.; Clove, 67-74, Jan. 1; Chatham, 74-80, (Batavia, Ill. (Cong.), 80-1), Paterson, Broadway, 81-95, Greenwood Heights, Brooklyn, 99-1901, Athenia, N.J., 1901-1909. Served in Civil War, mustered out with rank of 1st lieutenant. Member and Chaplain of N.Y. State Commandery of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of U.S. Associate Editor and Editor of Int., 1883-1917. D.D. by R.C., 1889.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Contrast": The First Hour and the Last in the Life of Jesus." 1876.—"Hist. of Broadway Ch., Paterson, N.J."—Several Sermons.—Editorials in "Ch. Int."

Reports of General Synod. for 25 years with editorials thereon.

Van Arsdale, Simeon, b. Northampton, Pa., 1754, studied under Hardenburg, lic. by General Meeting of Ministers and Elders, 1782; North Branch (Readington), 1783-6, d.

Few pastors of his day were held in equal esteem. He possessed great power as a preacher, and was untiring in all pastoral service. Of ardent piety, he was also a polished preacher. He received a call from the church in New York, but declined. He was cut off before his ministry had hardly begun. Elected a trustee of Queen's College, 1783.

Van Arsdalen, Cornelius C., b. 1806. R.C. '28, N.B.S. 1828-31. S.S., Central Church, Brooklyn, 1840-41, Philadelphia, 1st, 1841-9, Greenwich, N.Y., 1852-4, d. July 2, 1856. D.D.

Van Basten, Johannes Vermanus, preached, as a student, Dec. 2 and 23, 1739, at Poughkeepsie; Jamaica, Success, Oyster Bay and Newtown, 1739-40. See "Riker's Annals of Newtown," 238.

Van Benschoten, Wm. B., b. Ap. 15, 1835; R.C. 61, N.B.S. 64, l. Cl. N.B.; Wyckoff, 65-9, Lebanon, 69-72, Ephratah and Stone Arabia, 72-80, d. June 27. See "Ch. Int.," July 15, 1880.

PUBLICATION: "Hist. Ch. Wyckoff." In "Bergen Co. Democrat."

Van Beverhoudt, Octave, b. St. Thomas, W.I., July 15, 1871; c. to U.S. 1891; N.B.S. 1901, l. Cl. N.Y.; Colt's Neck, 1901-1918, d. Aug. 2. Killed by a R.R. train. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1919, 919.

Van Blarcom, G. Tyre, 1895-6.

Van Bosen, ———, (possibly the same as Vandenbosch), Kingston, 1691-3). "Mag. R.D.C.," i. 190.

Van Brackle, Henry. R.C. 84, N.B.S. 1884-5, d. June 7.

Van Bronkhorst, Alexander, b. Oct. 5, 1887, Forestgrove, Mich. H.C. 1913, W.T.S. 1916, l. by Cl. Holland, 1916. Missionary to Japan.

PUBLICATIONS: Occasional articles on Missionary subjects.

Van Brunt, Rutgers, b. N.Y.C., 1820; Hob. C. 40, N.B.S. 48, l. Cl. N.B.; Albany, 3d, 48-9, supplied Newark, 2d, 49, (Smithtown and Carmel, Presbyt.), 51-7, Waterford, and S.S., Schaghticoke, 57-61, d. Apr. 28, 1863.

He was a man of ability and piety. So quiet that he was not fully appreciated. See Manual, 1902.

Van Bunschooten, Elias, b. at New Hackensack, N.Y., Oct. 26, 1738; C.N.J. 1768, studied theology under Meyer, l. by Gen. Meeting of Min-



isters and Elders, 1773; Schaghticoke, 1773-85, Minisink, Mahakemack, and Walpack, 1785-8, Clove, N.J., Minisink, Walpack, Westtown, and Mahakemack, 1788-99, Clove, 1799-1812, d. 1815, Jan. 10. (In "M.G.S.," i. 473, he is said to have taken charge of Clove and Westtown alone, in 1797, but probably an error). Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1783.

He was the son of a farmer, Teunis Van Bunschooten, of Dutchess Co., N.Y. The family consisted of five brothers and three sisters. None of the brothers were married, but the sisters married and furnished many heirs to the family. The estate was twenty years in course of settlement, and amounted to \$60,000. The most of Elias' life was spent in the beautiful Kittatinny valley, which extends from the Delaware to the Hudson. He was installed in his charges here by his friend, Domine Hardenbergh, of Raritan. His parochial charge extended to the magnificent length of fifty miles, through which the settlers' axes had forced a few rough horse-tracks. There is a local tradition that a certain deacon who collected his pittance of salary at Minisink, defaulting in payment, mortgaged his farm to the domine as security. After he ceased ministering there, the mortgage was foreclosed, *and the place was given to the church as a parsonage!* The church of Clove was organized in the bounds of his charges in 1787. He removed to that place in 1792. He here enjoyed a precious revival in 1803, in which forty-two were added to the church. But after his death, that church was neglected by his own denomination, and in 1818 became Presbyterian, and is now divided into three churches. Mr. Van Bunschooten selected an admirable farm at the Clove—a glen of great beauty, with bold and forest-clad hills, and rushing mountain streams. Here he built a mill and a commodious residence, and increased in wealth, so that he left a farm of seven hundred acres, and other property, to a favorite nephew, besides his benefactions to the Church. His personal character had a strong tinge of eccentricity. His frugality sometimes displayed itself in the most whimsical forms. He was temperate in his habits, taciturn and grave, and yet communicative to his friends. The country in which he lived was still wild and unconquered, and the inhabitants were like the land. There was every thing to discourage the minister of Christ. Yet he labored on, and his happy influence there is felt to this day. He preached extemporaneously, either in Dutch or English. He was clear and distinct in argument, and scriptural in matter, and spoke mildly, yet with an earnest and holy unction.

But he will be always remembered as the first large benefactor of the Church. He and Dr. Livingston had been born not far from each other, had entered the ministry nearly at the same time, and had always been warm friends. When Dr. Livingston was about to leave the city, and take up his residence at New Brunswick, at great personal sacrifice, he wrote to his old friend a frank letter, suggesting the propriety of his dedicating a portion of his large estate to the cause of education. After several interviews, the matter was decided. He gave \$14,640 during his life and increased it to \$17,000 by his will, to educate "pious young men, who hope they have a call of God to preach the Gospel of Jesus Christ." It was entrusted to the care of the trustees of Queen's (now Rutgers) College. By accumulation, the fund was allowed to reach the sum of \$20,000. Many have been educated for the ministry through his liberality, some of whom have gone to heathen shores. He made himself a perpetual power for good in the Church and in the world. Being dead he yet speaketh. See an admirable sketch of his life in "The New Brunswick Review," 1855, from the pen of Rev. A. W. McClure. "Sprague's Annals." "Mills' Hist. Discs.," 1874, 1878. "Gunn's Livingston," ed. 1856, 395. See also "Centennial N.B. Sem.," p. 371, Corwin's Digest, 770.

The provision of Mr. Van Bunschooten's will requesting that the deed of gift be read at each stated meeting of the assemblies of the church was carried out for nearly one hundred years. Finally on the advice of competent

counsel by a unanimous vote of the Synod of 1917, this requirement was changed from obligatory to permissive.

Van Buren, B., 1856-61.

Van Buren, John Martin, b. Kinderhook, N.Y., Sept. 20, 1811; U.C. 35. Aub. Sem. 38, l. Presbyt. of Columbia; (Mt. Morris, 38-9, Cohoes, 39-41, (ord. by Cl., Ap. 23, 40), Fultonville, 42-51, New Lots, L.I., 52-72. Died May 12, 1892.

He was an earnest and faithful minister and an active worker in the cause of temperance. After giving up his charge at New Lots he devoted his time and the energies of his well trained mind and in writing short, but very interesting, articles for the religious press and temperance journals. His life, from the time he entered the ministry of the Church until its close, was an active and useful life. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1892, 657.

PUBLICATIONS: "Gospel Temperance," 1877.

Van Buren, Peter. U.C. 1802, studied under Livingston, lic. 1804; Charles-ton, 1st, and Glen, 1804-14, Union Village and Schodack, 14-20. Died 1832.

Van Buren, P. H. (s. of J. M. Van Buren), b. at Fultonville, 1846; U.N.Y. 64, N.B.S. 67, l. S. Cl. L.I.; called to Freehold, but prevented from settling by sickness, d. July 7, 1868. See Manual of 1879.

Van Burk, John, b. Oosterbeek, Neths., Sept. 25, 1863; Oberlin Sem. 91, lic. by Congregationalists, 91; engaged in evangelistic work, Holland, 91-3, New Salem and Clarksville (S.S.), 93-4, Johnstown, N.Y., 1894-1902, Athens, N.Y., 1st, 1902-06, West New Hempstead, N.Y., 1906-08 Missionary to immigrants, N.Y.C., 1908.

Van Buskirk, Peter V., b. at Bayonne, N.J., March 2, 1845; R.C. 1866, N.B.S. 69; lic. S. Cl. Bergen; Closter, 1869-87, Gravesend, 87-1912, d. March 9.

He was a true son of the Reformed Church but at his funeral not only his own people, but Roman Catholics, Jews and persons of no faith thronged around his coffin. Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 569.

Vance, James Isaac, b. Arcadia, Sullivan Co., Tenn., Sept. 25, 1862; King's College, Bristol, Tenn., 83, Union Th. Sem. at Richmond, Va., 86, lic. by Holston Presb., Syn. of Tenn., 84; ord. by Abingdon Presb., Syn. of Va., 86; (in Southern Presb. Ch., Wythesville, Va., 86, Alexandria, Va., 86-90, Norfolk, Va., 90-4, Nashville, Tenn., 94-1900), Newark, North, 1900-1910. Presbyterian.

See sketch in "Am. Cyc. Biog."

PUBLICATIONS: "The Young Man Foursquare."—"Church Portals."—"The College of Apostles."—"Royal Manhood."

Van Cleef, Cornelius, b. at Harlingen, N.J., Sept. 16, 1799; D.C. 1823. N.B.S. 26, lic. Cl. Philadelphia; Miss. at Palatine, 26, Miss. at Manayunk, 27-8, Athens, 28-33, New Hackensack, 33-66; d. June 13, 1875. D.D. by R.C. 1863.

His Christian character was beautiful and his influence like the most beneficent forces in nature was quiet yet powerful.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Art. in "Sprague's Annals" on Van Wagenen.—Address at Funeral of Rev. Edwin Holmes.—Papers on "Christian Union," in "Ch. Int.," Ap. 13, 1865.

Van Cleef, Paul Duryea, b. Millstone, Somerset Co., N.J., July 31, 1821; R.C. 43, N.B.S. 46, l. Cl. N.B.; ord. by Cl. Greene; Coxsackie, 2d, 46-9, Jersey City, 2d, (Van Vorst), 49—, Declared Pastor Emeritus, Ap., 1896, d. Nov. 26, 1902. D.D. by R.C., 1863. Trustee, R.C., 1869. Member of Bd. Domestic Missions 47 years. Stated Clerk of Gen. Syn., 1871-86.

Dr. Van Cleef came of a ministerial line reaching back to 1605. He was a preacher of rare excellence and a Christian pastor of supreme qualities. His position as Senior pastor of Jersey City was one of commanding influence

and his activities took in the wider fields of Denominational usefulness. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1903, 527.

PUBLICATIONS: Co-Editor of Centennial Vol., N.B.S., 1884. Many sermons, addresses and articles for the press. See Manual, 1902.

Van De Burg, Sheldon, b. Vriesland, Neth., April 10, 1865. N.B.S. 1899; Shawangunk, 1899-1903, Missionary, Oklahoma, 1903-08, Shawangunk, 1908-20, Classical Missionary, Classis of Orange, 1920—

Van de Erve, John, b. at Willemstad, Noord Brabant, Neths., Sept. 30, 1870; H.C. 95, W.S. 95-6, P.S. 96-7, 1. Cl. Michigan; Grand Rapids, Grace Ch., 97-1901, Prof. of Mathematics, Coe Coll., Cedar Rapids, Ia., 1901—, Presbyterian.

Van den Berg, Albert. H.C. 85, W.S. 88, Newkirk, Ia., 88-91, Overisel, 1891-1906, Grand Rapids, Mich., 3d, 1906-18, Vriesland, Mich., 1918-20.

Vanden Berge, E. Christian Reformed. Galesberg and Kilduff, 1911-16, Muscatine, Ia., 1915-17.

Van den Berg, Richard John, b. March 8, 1890, Newkirk, Ia. H.C. 1913, W.T.S. 1916, 1. by Cl. G.R. Kalamazoo, North Park, 1916-19, Chicago, Ill., Englewood, 2d, 1919—

Van den Bosch, K. Noordeloos, 1856-7, seceded.

Van den Bosch, Laurentius (same as Van Bosen?), (French Ref.), Boston, 1685, Rye, 1686 (?), Staten Island, 1686-87, Kingston, 1687-89, suspended by Selyns and others. Went to Maryland.

He was compelled to leave Boston, where he served a Huguenot congregation, because he acted haughtily, and refused to publish the banns of marriage, according to law. Upon coming to New York, he organized the French in Staten Island into a congregation independent of the French congregation in New York, and contrary to Daillé's wishes. The division was not healed until 1692.—See "Baird's Daillé's," 94. Ecc. Rec., N.Y.

Vanden Bosch, Thomas G., b. Grand Haven, Mich., Oct. 27, 1885. Calvin Col. 1912, W.T.S. 1915, 1. by Cl. Mich. 1915. Pennsylvania Lane, Ill., 1915-17, Cleveland, O., 1st, 1917-19, Grand Rapids, Knapp Ave., 1919—

Van den Bosch, T. M., b. Nyensleek, Neth., Aug. 3, 1843. Christian Ref. Ch. Sem. 1879. (Christian Ref. Form Church, 1879-89, Missionary to Indians, 1889-1894). Rehoboth (Lucas), Mich., 1894-7, De Mott and Koster, 1897-1904, S.S., North Blendon, 1907, North Blendon and Three Oaks, 1908-10, Agent of Chicago Tract Society, 1911, d. Aug. 19, 1913. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 252.

Vanden Burg, Louis, 1. by Cl. Iowa. Ramapo, 1901-04. Presbyterian.

Vanden Heuvel Arie J., b. Werkendam, Neth., Aug. 17, 1854. Calvin Col. 1890, 1. by Cl. G.R. of Ch. Ref. Ch. 1890. (Christian Reformed, Jamestown, 1890-92, Rotterdam, Kan., 1892-95, Cleveland, O., 1895-1901, Hospers, Ia., 1901-1903, Le Mar, Ia., 1904, Jan.-July, Rochester, N.Y., 1904-07, Passaic, N.J., 1907-12). Pastor and People, Passaic, N.J., joined the Reformed Church in America, March 22, 1912, as 4th Reformed Church of Passaic. Passaic, N.J., 4th, 1912-14, Atwood, Mich., 1914-17, Beverly, Mich., 1917-20, Twin Lakes, Mich., 1920—

PUBLICATIONS: Many Articles and Books in Dutch.

Van den Hook, John H., b. Middleburg, Zeeland, Neths., July 3, 1842; studied at Emelo, 67; lic. by Home and Foreign Missionary Ch., Holland, 67; Hopert, N.B., Neths., 67-9, Westerland, Groningen, Neths., 69-82; Kalamazoo, Mich., 82-5, Chicago, 1st, Holland Ch., 85-92, Chicago, N.W. Refd., 92-6, Bozeman, Mont., Holland, West Gallatin, Presbyt., 96-1902, emeritus.

Vanderbeek, John. H.C. 1902, W.T.S. 1905, 1. by Cl. Iowa. Oak Harbor, Wash., 1905-08, Churchville, Minn., 1909-14, Maurice, Ia., 1914-1920, Prairie View, Kan., 1920—

Vander Hart, Evert, b. 1847; H.C. 69, H.S. 72; Grand Haven, 2d, 72-6,

Battle Creek, Mich., 76-7, Grand Haven, 2d, 77-80, (Presbyt.), Rochester, 88-9, died Ap. 29.

As a man, minister, leader, organizer, and persistently devoted to his work, he was highly esteemed. He was a born leader, and his was the true leadership of drawing people, not driving them. All observant minds recognized these elements of his manly and symmetrical personality. A sweet and genial temperament, clean moral consciousness, sound judgment, firm purpose, remarkable tact and great energy. But he was not simply a man of refined and gentlemanly instincts and a good business man, he was much more. As a sympathetic and helpful pastor he had not many equals; and as a preacher he was at once scriptural, scholarly, thoughtful, spiritual and deeply impressive. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1889, 919.

Vander Heide, James, b. Sitten, Neth., Nov. 24, 1877; H.C. 1901, W.T.S. 1904, 1. by Cl. Holland. Archer and Le Mars, 1904-06, Rehoboth, Lucas, Mich., 1906-11, Chicago, Northwestern, 1911-14, Bethany, Sully, Ia., 1914-19, Wichert, Ill., 1919—. S.T.D., Temple Univ., 1911.

Van der Kam, P. Hospers, 1892-4, Leighton, Ia., Ebenezer, 94-6, 96-1900, Presbyterian, 1900-1914, S.S., Gilboa, 1914-16, S.S., Prattsville, 1914-16, S.S., North Blenheim, 1915. Presbyterian, South, 1916—

Vander Kley, W., c. to America, 1871; Pella, 1871-3, Graafschap, 1873-5, d. Dec. 20.

Vander Kreeke, Gerrit. H.C. 1868, H.S. 1871, (Boston, Mass., Cong., 1873-81).

Vander Laan, Eldred Cornelius, b. Muskegon, Mich., Feb. 16, 1890. H.C. 1911, N.B.S. 1916. 1. by Cl. Michigan 1917. Kinderhook, N.Y., 1917-20.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in Int., Leader, etc.

Vander Laan, Willard P. H.C. 05, W.T.S. 1909. Princ. Wisconsin Memorial Acad., Cedar Grove, Wis., 1909-18. Y.M.C.A. War Work, 1918.

Vanderlinde, Benj., b. at Pollifly, near Hackensack, N.J., 1719; studied under Dorsius and Goetschius, 1. by Cetus, 1748; Paramus and Ponds, 1748-89, also at Saddle River, 1784-9, d.

He was an American by birth, and was the first who appeared before the Coetus for examination in this country. On May 12, 1746, Haghoort had written to the Classis, asking permission that he and Erickzon might examine and ordain Vanderline. Dorsius had lost his right to *promote*, (says this letter), and Goetschius could not legally do it. The Cetus, although authorized to convene, by the Classis, amounted to nothing, as the majority of the ministers did not attend. The Classis replied, Oct. 3d, that he might be examined by the ministers, in Cetus assembled, in the name of the Classis. He made request, in Sept., 1747, of the Cetus, to be examined the next spring. The request and the answer both seemed to manifest the deep anxiety felt, and the almost doubtful propriety of such a revolutionary step as the Dutch examining a student in America, and not sending him to Holland. Vale, patria, was the language of the opponents. For such an innovation would surely produce defection from the Church in Holland. Nevertheless, he was examined, and his call to Paramus (still preserved in their records) was approved, Sept. 27, 1748. It is printed in the Manual and Record of the Church of Paramus, 1859. This call has some special interest, in being the first call which did not go through the Classis of Amsterdam for approval. Beside the ordinary duties, it stipulates that he was to preach on the first and second day of Christmas, on New Year's Day, on the first and second day of Easter, on Ascension Day, on the first and second of Whitsunday, and on each of these days only once. His charge was very extensive. Ramapo was organized out of it, in 1785, and a second church edifice was built at Saddle River, in 1784, which ultimately became an independent church, (1814). About a year before his death, he received, as a colleague, Rev. G. A. Kuypers; but he only continued there about ten months, when he was called to New York, and, three months after, the venerable Vanderlinde



went to his reward. He married a niece of General Schuyler. Ecc. Rec., N.Y. "Mints. of Cætus."

Vander, Linden Gradus, b. Pella, Ia. Central Col. 1916, W.T.S. 1919, l. by Cl. Pella. Jamestown, Mich., 1st, 1919—

Vander Meer, Meinhard D. W.T.S. 1909, l. by Cl. G.R. Beaverdam, Mich., 1909-11, Grand Rapids, Mich., 8th, 1912-17, Randolph, Wis., 2d, 1918—

Vander Mel, Cornelius, b. Grand Rapids, May 15, 1880. H.C. 1903, N.B.S. 1906, l. by Cl. G.R. Fairfield, 1906-08, Constantine, Mich., 1908-10, Fishkill, N.Y., 1910-16. Also S.S., Glen, 1911-12, w. c. 1916-20, Pultneyville, 1920—

Vander Meulen, Cornelius, b. at Middleharnis, Neths., Dec. 15, 1800; lic. Nov. 24, 1839; ord. following Sunday; Middleharnis and Rotterdam, Dec., 39-May, 40, Rotterdam alone, May, 40-June, 41; then served twelve chs. in Prov. of Zeeland, with headquarters at Goes, 41-7, c. to America with many members of his chs. Arrived in New York, July 2, 1847; Zeeland, Mich., 47-59, Chicago, 1st, 59-61, Grand Rapids, 2d, 61-73, emeritus. Died Aug. 23, 1876.

He joined the Christelyke Afgeschiedene Kerk in Nederland, a body which had separated from the National Church. This Separated Church suffered considerable persecution, and large numbers, therefore, emigrated to Michigan in 1847 and following years. Here Vandermeulen founded the flourishing village of Zeeland. The hardships of the enterprise were borne bravely by pastor and flock. They worshipped at first in the open air, and those early Sabbaths of worship, without any to molest or make afraid, are described as being Feast-days. He was a pioneer pastor in the west, a speaker of force and eloquence, of a strong personality, and was generally admired for his many gifts and good qualities.—See "Levensgeschiedenis van Rev. Cornelius Vandermeulen," by his sons, Revs. Jacob and John, and Rev. Peter De Pree.

Vandermeulen, Jacob (s. of C. Vandermeulen), b. Middleharnis, Neths., May 1, 1834; c. to America, 1847; R.C. 58, N.B.S. 61, l. Cl. Holland; Holland, Wis., 61-3, Polkton, 63-4, Kalamazoo, 64-8, Holland, 3d, Mich., 68-71, Grand Rapids, 1st, 71-2, Muskegon, 72-89, Westfield, S.D., 89—, (Baldwin, Wis. Presbyt., —), Rotterdam and Luctor, Kan., 94-6, Graafschap, 96-1900, Pella, Neb., 1900-1, d. Jan. 20. D.D. by H.C.

He had a strong personality. He was a voluminous reader, and a clear and original thinker. He refused to be bound by the stereotyped formulas of others, save as they appealed to him as of practical value for conduct or doctrine. He studied the newer sciences, but kept the faith. His liberality was not that of the rationalist, for he ever adhered to the Cross, and the necessity and power of the Holy Spirit. Christ and Him as Crucified, was with him inspiration, motive and object. His keen, philosophic mind made him a debater to be dreaded. He was a preacher of marked power and earnestness. His praise as a speaker and expounder of truth was in every church where he ministered. He had an impassioned speech and fiery eloquence, with a self-forgetfulness which was peculiarly his own. See "History of Ottawa Co., Mich.," pp. 104-5.—"Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1901, 1246.—"Biog. Notices Grads. R.C.," 1901, 10.

Vander Meulen, Jacob (son of Jacob Vander Meulen above), b. Grand Rapids, Mich., March 17, 1872; H.C. 97, W.S. 1906, lic. Cl. Michigan; Grand Haven, 2d, 1900-1907, Fairview, Ill., 1907-11, Kalamazoo, Mich., Bethany, 1911-19. Prof. Greek, H.C. Instructor N.T. Greek and Exegesis, W.T.S. Prof. of same, 1921—. D.D. by H.C., 1921.

Vandermeulen, John (s. of Cor. Vandermeulen), b. Middleharnis, Neth., Aug. 8, 1838. R.C. 1859, N.B.S. 62, l. Cl. Holland; Milwaukee, Wis., 62-70, Fulton, Ill., 70-5, Jamestown, Mich., 75-85, Holland, Mich., Ebenezer Ch., 1885-1891, Classical Missionary, Mich., 1891-5, Holland, Mich., Ebenezer, 1895-1901, S.S., Franklin, Wis., 1902-07, d. Nov. 15, 1908. D.D., H.C. On Editorial Staff of De Hope.



He was a great Hebrew scholar. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 537.

PUBLICATION of Jacob C. and John: Biography of Rev. Cor. Vandermeulen, their Father." In Dutch. 1876.

Vander Meulen, John (s. of Jac. Vander Meulen), b. Holland, Mich., Oct. 16, 1871; H.C. 95, N.B.S. 98, l. Cl. N.B.; ord. Cl. Ulster, July 26, 98; Blue Mountain, 98-1901, Wallkill Valley, 1901-1903, Chicago, Englewood, 2d, 1903-05, Clove, N.Y., 1905-08, Grand Haven, Mich., 2d, 1908-14.

Vander Meulen, John M. (s. of Rev. John Vander Meulen), b. in Milwaukee, Wis., 1870; Hope Coll. 91; P.S. 93-5, McCormick Sem. 95-6; lic. by ———; Kalamazoo, 2d, Mich., 96-9, Grand Rapids, 1st, Mich., 1899-1901, missionary among the white settlers in Oklahoma, 1901-1903, Cordell, Okl., 1903, Holland, Mich., Hope, 1907-09, N.Y.C., Hamilton Grange, 1909-12. Presbyterian.

Vander Naald, Henry, b. Sept. 27, 1878. H.C. 1903, P.T.S. 1906. Ord. by Cl. of Dakota 1906. North Yakima, Wash., 1906-10, Sheldon, Ia., 1910-22, Chicago, Ill., West Side, 1922—

Vander Ploeg, Harmen, b. at Zandt, Netherlands, Jan. 26, 1841; c. to America, 66; H.C. 74, H.S. 77, lic. Cl. Holland; Fremont Centre, Mich., 77-78, Greenleaf, 78-82, Fulton, Ill., 82-87, Vriesland, Mich., 87-90, Orange City, Ia., 90-1893, d. Jan. 13.

He was a minister thoroughly and earnestly devoted to the interests of the church in general and to those of his denomination in particular; and he was ever in full sympathy with all its missionary and educational operations. He was a dignified and popular minister of the Gospel, faithful to the terms of the spiritual contract both as an able expounder of the word of God and as a conscientious pastor and safe spiritual advisor. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1893, 896.

Vander Ploeg, Herman (nephew of H. Vander Ploeg, above), b. Zyldyk, Groningen, Netherlands, Nov. 19, 1862; H.C. 92, W.S. 95, l. Cl. Holland; New Era, Mich., 95-1900, Coopersville, Mich., 1900-1904, Luctor and Prairie View, Kan., 1904-08, Cl. Missionary, Cl. Ia., 1908-11, East Overisel, Mich., 1911-14, Litchville, N.D., 1914-18, Sheboygan Falls, Wis., 1918-19, Newton, Ill., Zion, 1919—

PUBLICATIONS: Poems in De Hope and Leader.

Vander Schaaf, John J., b. Orange City, Ia., Aug. 25, 1881. H.C. 1907, W.T.S. 1910, l. by Cl. Holland. Litchville and North Marion, N.D., 1910-12, Spring Lake, Mich., 1912-16, Bethel, Leota, Minn., 1916—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in De Hope.

Vander Schoor, C., b. Grand Rapids, Mich., July 23, 1876. H.C. 1905, W.T.S. 1908, l. by Cl. G.R. Baldwin, Wis., 1908-13, Grandville, Mich., 1913-15, Williamson, N.Y., S.S., 1915-17, Pastor, 1917-20, Manhattan, Mont. and Big Timber, Mont., 1921—. Also Big Timber and Alderson, 1921—

Vander Schuur, K., b. at Midwolda, Netherlands, April 17, 1803. Studied under Rev. Mr. Kok. Lic. and ord. by the Church of the Separated, 1840; Hoogeveen, 40-48, Graafschap, Mich., 49-50, Oostburg, Wis., 50-66, emeritus. Died Nov. 17, 1876.

Having received a religious training at home, he identified himself with the interests of those who had separated from the National Church—the seceders or separated ones. This secession took place about 1828, on account of errors in doctrine and practice, as alleged. He shared in the common persecution to which these seceders were exposed. At the advice of Rev. Mr. Kok, who was then educating young men for the ministry, he was induced to leave a thriving business and prepare himself for the ministry. Moving to Michigan in 1849, he shared in all the trials and hardship of western pioneer life.—John Hoffman.

Vander Schuur, K. South Holland, 49-51, joined the Assoc. Refd. Ch. Vanderveen, Christian, b. at Amsterdam, Netherlands, Nov. 15, 1838; c. to

America, 46; R.C. 58, N.B.S. 61, lic. and ord. by Cl. Holland; Grand Haven, 61-8, Grand Rapids, 1st, 68-70. Third Editor of "De Hope," 71-3, (Cañon City, Colorado, Presbyt., 74-5), Drenthe, 75-88, w. c. Died Oct. 17, 1896.

He was a man of intellect and literary skill. He suffered long from ill health but made the periods of his enforced retirement useful by the products of his pen. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles under the name of "Paulo" for the Int. and other papers.

Vanderveer, Cyrus G. (son of Ferdinand H. Vanderveer), b. at New Hurley, 1835; N.B.S. 59, l. Cl. Paramus; Miss. at Havana, 59, Davenport, 59-66, also Chaplain in the army, 61-2, Cor. Sec. Bd. Dom. Miss., 66-8, d. See Manual of 1879.

PUBLICATION: Art. on Inspiration in "Evang. Quarterly."

Vanderveer, David N., b. Florida, Montg. Co., N.Y., Sept. 22, 1841; U.C. 1863, P.S. 66, l. Presbyt. N.B. 65, Kingston, 67-76, (Chicago, Union Park, Cong., 76-8), Brooklyn, 79-86. Died 1902. D.D. by U.C.

Vanderveer, Ferdinand H., b. near Somerville, N.J., 1800; U.C. 1820, N.B.S. 23, l. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Hyde Park, 23, to Ovid, 23, Hyde Park, 23-9, New Hurley, 29-39, Newburgh, 39-42, Warwick, 42-76, w. c. Died July 10, 1881. D.D. by R.C., 1859.

See "Ch. Int.," July, 1881.

PUBLICATION: An Exegesis on "Baptize." 1880.

Vanderveer, John, b. in Hunterdon Co., N.J., May 5, 1800; C.N.J. 17, N.B.S. 22, lic. Cl. N.B.; Miss. at Mapletown, Westerlo, Canajoharie, Oppenheim, Fayette, Ovid and Union, 23; (Philipsburg, Pa., Presbyt., 24-7), teacher at Easton, Pa., 27-54; d. 1878. D.D. by R.C., 1852. See Manual of 1879.

Vanderveer, John Quick. R.C. 1877, N.B.S. 1880. Died and buried at sea, June 24, 1880.

Vanderveer, Lauren, b. near Amsterdam, N.Y., Sept. 6, 1856; U.C. 78, N.B.S. 82, l. Cl. Schenectady; supplied Albany, 3d, 83, Rotterdam, 2d, 83-9, Mt. Pleasant, 90-1897. Died Aug. 17, 1897. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1898, 234.

Vanderveer, Peter L., b. Brookside, N.J., Sept. 30, 1846. R.C. 1868, N.B.S. 1868-9, went to Germany to study. Became a lawyer. Died March 16, 1893.

Vander Voort, John C., b. at Bound Brook, 1798; Q.C. 1818, N.B.S. 1819, l. Cl. N.B. 1819; (German Valley and Fox Hill, Presbyt., 1819-26, Basking Ridge), 1826-34, Totowa, 1st, 1834-7, Kinderhook, 1837-42, Mellenville, 1842-5, New Paltz, 1845-8, Ghent, 2d, 1848-51, died June 21. See Manual of 1879.

Vandervolgen, John V., from Chester Assoc., Vt., 1842; w. c. 1842-50, d.

Vander Werf, Anthony, b. Neths., March 20, 1873, Grand Rapids Christian Refd. School, 95, W.S. 1901, l. Cl. Holland. Koster, Wichert, 1901-1903, LaFayette, Ind., 1903-06, Friesland, Wis. (Randolph Centre), 1906—

Vander Werf, Seth. W.S. 1895, Chicago, N.W. Ch., 96-9, Gibbsville, 1899-1902, Holland, Mich., 1st, 1902-05, Pella, Ia., 1st, 1905-14. Field Sec. Bd. D.M., 1914—

Vander Wart, Herman, b. in Arnheim, Netherlands, Sept. 9, 1851; H.C. 73, N.B.S. 76, lic. Cl. Albany; Glenville, 2d, 76-83, Athens, 83-6, Hackensack, 1st, 1886-1910, d. Jan. 6. D.D., R.C., 1906. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 832.

Vander Woude, Berend T., b. Hallum, Neth., April 25, 1884. H.C. 1913, W.T.S. 1916, l. by Cl. Holland. Newton, Ill., 1916-19, Portage, Mich., 1919—

- Van Dousen, Robert J., b. Fort Plain, N.Y., Jan. 18, 1873. Hartwick Sem. 1899, l. by Lutheran Synod, 1898. (Lutheran, Manheim and Ingham's Mills, 1902-04, Central Bridge, 1904-08, Ingham's Mills, 1909-10, Churchtown, 1910-15, West Camp, 1921). S.S., Katsbaan, 1921—
- Vandeventer, John Cornelius, b. N.Y.C., 1847; N.Y.U. 70, N.B.S. 73, l. Cl. Bergen; Cold Spring, 73-5, Glenham, 75-80, Paramus, 80-6, Nyack, 86-92, d. Nov. 8.  
See Manual, 1902.
- PUBLICATION: "The Pastor's Greeting," Jan. 1, 1881.
- Vandewall, Giles, b. in Holland, October 14, 1828; studied in Holland, came to America, 1846, N.B.S. 56, l. Cl. N.Y.; East Millstone, 56-8; Miss. in the West, and teacher in Holland Academy, 58-61, Bloemfontein, South Africa, 61-70, Paarl, South Africa, 1870-96, d. Jan. 2.  
He went to South Africa to help the evangelical party there against the rationalists. For thirty-five years he was recognized as one of the best scholars and leading men in the South African Church. His vivid description of the South African Church may be found in the Christian Intelligencer for 1862 and afterward.  
See Manual, 1902.
- Vandewater, Albertus, b. Bushwick, N.Y., Sept. 21, 1821; C.N.J. 46, P.S. 49; l.c. Presbyt. N.Y. 49; (Athens, Pa., Presbyt., 49-52); Spotswood, N.J., 54-67, North Blenheim and Breakabin, 67-9, Ponds, 69-72, w. c. In 1877 joined the Presbyt. of Potosi, Mo. Died Feb. 28, 1879. See "P.S. Gen. Cat."
- Vandeweg, Matthij, b. July 30, 1886, Dordrecht, Holland. Utrecht Univ. Medical, Chicago. Ord. Dutch Ref. Ch., South Africa, 1911. Missionary to China, 1919—
- Vande Werp, J. S.S., Corsica, S.D., 1915-16.
- Van Doorn, Marinus, b. Neths., Feb. 3, 1842; H.C.; N.B.S. 86, l. Cl. N.B.; ord. Cl. Geneva, May 5, 81; Clymerhil, 81-9, Newark, N.Y., 89-93, Pultneyville, 1893-1905, d. Oct. 20, 1910. Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 265.
- Van Doren, David K., b. Pluckamin, N.J., Feb. 18, 1841; N.B.S. 67, lic. Cl. N.B.; West Hurley, 67-9, Currytown and Spraker's Basin, 69-73, Albany, 3d, 73-5, Saratoga, 75-83, Scotia, 83-85, Middleburg, 85-90, Dist. Sup. Am. Bible Soc., 90-98, New Salem and Clarksville, 1900-1902, Schodack Landing, N.Y., 1902-07, d. Feb. 7, 1908. Min. Gen. Syn., 1908, 240.
- Van Doren, Isaac, b. July 9, 1773; studied under Livingston, lic. Cl. N.Y., 1798; (Hopewell, Orange Co., N.Y., 1802-25, teaching in Newark, 1825-9, Colleg. Inst. for Young Ladies on Brooklyn Heights, 1820-34; Coll. for Young Ladies at Lexington, Ky., 1834-8, Academy at Warsaw, Ky., 1838-40; Miss. Ch. at Iron Mt., Missouri, 1840-4, w. c., d. 1865).  
He at once entered the Presbyterian Church, and spent many years in teaching. His son, Rev. John Livingston Van Doren, was an Episcopalian, settled in the West. See "Our Home," a Somerville magazine, p. 340. His daughter, Mrs. Davidson, wife of Rev. Dr. Davidson, formerly of New Brunswick, embalmed his religious life in "The Old Parsonage," pubd. by Presbyt. Board.
- Van Doren, John Addison, b. N.Y.C., 1815; R.C. 1835, N.B.S. 1838, l. Cl. N.Y., 1838; Middlebush, 1838-65, supplied Lodi, 1866; S.S., Clinton Station, 1866-72, w. c. Died Aug. 24, 1886.  
He was an able man and a faithful pastor but for many years before his death laid aside by sickness.  
Manual, 1902.
- Van Doren, John Howard, b. at Princeton, N.J., Aug. 20, 1837; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 64, l. Cl. N.B.; Missionary to China, at Amoy, 65-8, speaking in behalf of missions in America, Oct., 68-Oct., 70, at Amoy, Dec., 70-Feb., 73, Cato, 74-6, Tyre, N.Y., 76-82, Gallupville, 82-6, Ulster Park, 86-92, Bath-on-Hudson, 92-8, died June 6.

During his seminary course, patriotism became so strong in him that, on Sept. 2, 1862, he enlisted in Co. K, 13th Reg. N.J.V. He was honorably discharged, June, 1863. He chose the mission field for his labors, but twice ill health drove him home. While in China, he was the author of a mental arithmetic in the Amoy Colloquial, which (1899) was yet in use in the schools of colleges of the district of Amoy. His advent to his last field of labor, Bath-on-the-Hudson, was under very discouraging circumstances. There was only a small nucleus for the organization of a church, but by great perseverance he succeeded in effecting an organization, and in erecting a fine edifice; yet not a dollar's worth of work was ever contracted for until the money was sure. He also refused to raise a dollar for the purpose by socials, fairs, excursions, or any expedients of such doubtful propriety. His efforts in his spiritual duties were as successful as his business capacities. He preached the Gospel of Christ from the heart, with great acceptance, and the word preached was not without its fruit. He was a man of mild and pleasing demeanor, a good neighbor and citizen, and, perhaps, he never had a personal enemy. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1899, 550.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1899, 16.

Van Doren, Luther H. (s. of Rev. Isaac Van Doren), b. Hopewell, Orange Co., N.Y., 1808; C.N.J. 1831; studied a while with Rt. Rev. R. B. Smith, D.D., LL.D., P.E. Bishop of Kentucky; 1. Presbyt. of West Lexington, Ky.; ord. Presb. of Columbia, Mo., 1834; (St. Louis, Farmington, Columbia, Mo.; Freehold, Tennent Ch., N.J.; Paducah, Ky.; Spring St., 50th St., New York; New Vernon, N.J., Presb., 34-71); Montville, 71-4; Middletown, N.J., 74-6, d.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Triumphs of Grace": A Disc. on the Death of Richard W. Redfield. 1847.—Commentary on the Gospels. 2 vols.—Com. on Romans. 2 vols. 1873.—"Mercantile Morals." 1852.—Many articles in the Religious Papers.—A Series of Letters in "Ch. Int.," in 1854-5, on his foreign travels.

Van Doren, Wm. H. (s. of Is. Van Doren). P.S. 1840 (?) Williamsburgh, 1840-9, Piermont, 2d, 52-3, w. c. (Presbyt. St. Louis, Mo.). D.D. by R.C., 1869. Died 1882. Sketch in "N.Y. Observer," Sept. 4, 1882.

Van Doren, Wm. H., b. Bucks Co., Pa., May 21, 1839. R.C. 1867, N.B.S. 71, lic. Cl. N.B.; West End, Jersey City, 71-7, Blooming Grove, 77-82, West Hurley and Stewartville, 83-4, Laboring for Ohio Tract Society, 85-6, Fairview, 88-93, Spotswood, 94-5, w. c.

Van Doren, Wm. Theodore, b. N.Y.C., 1819 (brother of J. A. Van Doren); R.C. 1837, N.B.S. 40, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Miss. in Batavia, 41-2, Woodstock, N.Y., 43-5. (Port Byron, Presbyt., 45-52), Mott Haven, 52-3, Ramapo, 53-7, South Bend, 57-9, Chaplain in Army, 7th Missouri Cavalry, 61-2, w. c. Died 1886.

Van Driessen, Johannes, b. 1697, matriculated at University of Groningen, May 13, 1717, as a student of theology, giving his residence as Monoghodamensis; lic. and ord. in New Haven, by a Congregational Council. Ap. 13, 1727; Claverack, Kinderhook and Livingston Manor, 1727-8, Kinderhook, 1728-35, intruding at New Paltz and out-stations, 1732, as well as at Germantown; Aquackanonck and Pompton, 1735-48, silenced. Also occasionally supplied Paramus, 1731-2; 1735-48.

He was educated in Belgium, but, with a letter from Patroon Van Rensselaer, he proceeded to Yale College, and was licensed and ordained by the Congregationalists. His brother Peter, of Albany, helped him in this matter, contrary to the emphatic advice of the ministers of New York and Kingston. When the Classis of Amsterdam heard of this circumstance, they expressed their profound sorrow that such a one as John Van Driessen had now succeeded in thrusting himself into the ministry. They censured Peter Van Driessen for his course, and commended those who opposed him. They declared John to be no legal minister in the Re-



formed Dutch Church, because the Independents in New Haven had no right to commission ministers for Dutch churches; because his conduct was then and had been very far from correct; and lastly, because he had previously, as well as in 1727, presented forged certificates. Owing to the lack of ecclesiastical judicatures in America, he managed to find, for twenty-one years, congregations which would accept him. Finally he was silenced. The Classis charged his brother with knowing the falsity of the certificates which John used at New Haven, and Peter's angry conduct in the matter toward the people of Claverack tends to strengthen the charge. No minister had yet been legally ordained in America by the Dutch, although Tesschenmaecker's ordination (1679) had been ratified afterward, while Paul Van Vleck's (1710) was altogether irregular. (Tesschenmaecker, Van Vleck, Freeman). Partly for these reasons the Classis permitted Boehme (1729) and Schuyler (1736) to be ordained by the ministers here, and thus the way was prepared for the Cœtus. Without some ecclesiastical authority in the American churches, such impositions could not be altogether prevented. "Ecc. Rec., N.Y.," several letters. "Stitt's Hist. of Ch. of New Paltz." "Zabriskie's Claverack Centennial." "Mints. of Cœtus." "Doct. Hist.," iii. 916. His professed literary testimonials from Momkendam, Hardenwyck and Utrecht are inserted in the Aquackanonck records. He continued his studies with his brother Peter at Albany. When his case was stated at Yale College, and his testimonials shown, he was ordained by a council for the service of the Dutch churches on the North River.

See Manual, 1902.

Van Driessen, Petrus Henricus (brother of Johannes Van Driessen), matriculated at Groningen University, Nov. 2, 1705, giving his residence as Coevordiensis. A Latin note appended to his name, reads as follows: *Hujus Dn. Patri per Pedellum remisi oblatum.*—Albany, 1712-38. Also supplied Kinderhook, 1712-27; Linlithgow, 1722-37?, and Schenectady, occasionally. Died Jan., 1738. He was also missionary to the neighboring Indians.

His conduct, in connection with his brother (see above) does not indicate a very high tone of character, and his letters leave the same impression. The old stone church at the foot of State Street in Albany was built in 1715, during his ministry there. He was married by Rev. Peter Vas, of Kingston, on Aug. 26, 1712, to Eva, daughter of Hendrick and Anna Cuyler. See "Rogers' Hist. Discourse." "Doc. Hist.," iii. 546, 548-552. "Ecc. Rec., N.Y."

PUBLICATIONS: *Aanbiddelijke wegen God's in zijne Souveraine Besturinge, besonder over de Machten deser Wereld verklaart en toegepast in drie Predicationen*, door P. V. D., V.D.M. te Nieuw Albania, N.Y., gedrukt by J. Pieter Zenger. 4to, pp. 79. 1726.

("Adorable Ways of God in his Sovereign Government, especially on the Powers of this World," explained and applied in three Sermons, by P. Van Driessen, Verbi Dei Minister in New Albany).

A copy of this rare volume was in possession of Hon. Henry C. Murphy, of Brooklyn, N.Y. Two of the above-mentioned discourses were preached on the accession of George I., and one on occasion of Governor Burnet's treaty with the Five Nations. The introduction to these sermons, addressed to Governor Burnet, is given by Dr. E. P. Rogers, in his "Hist. Discourse" at Albany, 1857, pp. 63-67.

Van Duine, Anthony M., b. Holland, Mich., Sept. 10, 1863; H.C. 89, W.S. 92. 1. Cl. Holland; ord. Cl. Iowa, June 17, 92; Holland, Neb., 92-1900, Newkirk, Ia., 1900-1904, Alton, Ia., 1904-10, South Holland, Ill., 1910-12, Chicago, Ill., Englewood, 1st, 1912-15, Passaic, N.J. (Hol.), 1915—

Van Dyck, Alexander S., b. N.Y.C., Nov. 25, 1858; C.C.N.Y. 79, N.B.S. 82, 1. N. Cl. L.I.; ord. by same, Oct. 17, 82; Missionary at Amoy,



China, Dec., 82-March, 95; Highland Park, N.J., 1897-1903, Cobleskill, N.Y., 1903-06, Philmont, N.Y., 1906-14, Syracuse, N.Y., 2d, 1915-21, Wanake, N.J., 1921—Supt. Home Dept. N.J. S.S. Ass. Member Ex. Com. N.J. S.S. Ass., 1899-1903. Director of Syracuse Training School of Religious Education, 1917-19.

Van Dyck, Cornelius L., b. at Kinderhook, 1804; U.C. 26, N.B.S. 29, 1. Cl. —; Marbletown, 29-53, North Esopus (Port Ewen), 56-66, d. See Manual, 1902.

Van Dyck, Cornelius Van Allen, b. at Kinderhook, N.Y., Aug. 13, 1818; studied at Kinderhook Academy; Jefferson Med. Coll., Philadelphia, Pa., 39; appointed medical missionary to Syria, by A.B.C.F.M. 39; voyage to Syria, Jan.-Ap. 2, 40; founded Boys' Sem. at Abeih, Mt. Lebanon, 43; in charge of same, 43-51; ordained by Syrian Mission, Jan. 14, 1846.

Principal of Missionary Sem., 48-52, transferred to Sidon field, 52-7, (in United States, 53-4); appointed to complete Arabic translation of Bible, and transferred to Beyrout, 57, manager of Mission Press at Beyrout, 57-80; elected corresponding member of the "Deutsche Morgenlandsche Gesellschaft," 1858; visited Europe in reference to the Arabic translation of Bible, 60; said translation completed, Aug. 22, 1864.—In New York City, supervising the making of electrotypes for said translation, 65-7, teacher of Hebrew in Union Sem., 66-7; (Heb. Professorship offered him in U.S., but declined).

Returned to Syria, 1867, director of the Mission Press; editor of first religious newspaper in Arabic; Professor of chemistry and pathology, in Med. Dept. of Syrian Prot. Coll.—After about five years, Prof. of Astronomy and director of the Observatory. (Much of that service, gratuitous; large part of the apparatus procured at his own expense, and subsequently transferred to the College at about half-price).

About 1871, as Prof. of Pathology in the Syr. Prot. Coll., became physician to the Hospital, founded and maintained by the Knights of St. John in Prussia. In 1879, received from the King of Prussia the gold decoration and "Order of the Royal Crown." In summer of 82, short vacation of six weeks in Vienna; in Dec., 82, resigned his connection with the College.

Physician to St. George's Hospital, which was founded and maintained by the Orthodox Greek sect of native Syrians, 83-94.—Jubilee celebration of his landing in Syria, Ap. 2, 1890. Died Nov. 13, 1895, aged 77 years.

M.D. by Jeff. Med. Coll., Philadelphia, 1839.—D.D. by R.C., 1865.—L.H.D. by R.C., 1890.—LL.D. by University of Edinburgh, 1892; Conferred "*in absentia*"—a very unusual honor.

He was the third son of Henry L. Van Dyck, M.D., and Catharine Van Alen. His brothers were the late Rev. Laurence H. Van Dyck; and Rev. Dr. Henry Van Dyck, of Brooklyn, a man of eminent character and wide reputation. The parents were of godly ancestry who had been identified with the Reformed Dutch Church of Kinderhook from its beginning. They were both of exalted Christian character, as well as of high social standing. The influence of their example and training, and the answers to their prayers appeared in the life and character of all their children, both boys and girls.

At the age of thirteen (Aug. 23, 1831), Cornelius became a member of the Kinderhook church, and thence his membership was never removed. The Kinderhook Academy, at which he was educated in English and the classics, was, at that time, an institution of high standing and almost national repute. Deciding to follow his father's profession, and having obtained his M.D. in Philadelphia, he offered himself to the service of the Lord in Syria. This was, at that time, a difficult and most unpromising field, but a high sense of duty and a consecrated heart made it a welcome field to him. On his arrival in Syria he applied himself to the study of Arabic, and with his diligence and an unusual aptitude for languages, his

progress was rapid. He quickly outstripped his fellow-students, and became so accurate and fluent in the language, that native-speaking Arabs mistook him, sometimes, for one of themselves; so that, on one occasion, indeed, from this cause, in a conflict between Maronites and Druses, his life was in danger. His Moslem dress and his perfect Arabic were regarded as disproving his claims to be an American.

Scarcely a question could be asked concerning an Arabic word that he was not ready to answer at once. And not only that, but having a wonderful memory as well, it was hard to find any Arabic word for which he could not quote a line of poetry off-hand, from some classic author, who had used it. He came to be recognized as the first Arabic scholar of the world. Under these circumstances, there was but one answer to the question of the Mission and the American Board, as to the man best qualified to complete the translation of the Bible, on which Dr. Eli Smith had labored for about eight years. Scarcely less proficient in Hebrew and Greek than in Arabic, he was peculiarly qualified for this monumental work of giving the Scriptures to the many millions of Arabic-speaking people. Revising, and, to a considerable degree, re-writing all of Dr. Smith's work, the Pentateuch excepted, he produced a translation which, for accuracy and elegance, is the wonder of scholars and the joy of all lovers of pure Arabic. This alone will give him an immortality of honor, and make his name precious to the hearts of Christians for generations to come. The best native scholars, and the world's most eminent Orientalists were constantly consulted. The result is an unsurpassed classic for all Arabic-speaking people. The Mission Press in Beyrout printed every year, about 15,000,000 pages, perhaps more, of this Bible, every word of which was first written in Arabic characters by these two men, whose graves are in the Beyrout cemetery. This work and these men have justly been termed "America's gift to the Moslem world."

The introductory outline (given above) of Dr. Van Dyck's life and labors reveals how many and varied were his services to Christ and humanity. They cannot be presented in detail in the space allotted to this sketch. Few have had such qualifications and opportunities for manifold service. He was a devoted Christian missionary; an accomplished, almost an encyclopedic scholar; an unusually successful writer and translator of many books of wide range; an eminent teacher and Professor, indeed, almost a well-equipped University Faculty in himself; a skillful and beloved physician and surgeon, he has rendered Christ. His church and the world a service rarely paralleled.

During fifty-five years of missionary service he visited his native land only twice; once on furlough, and once on missionary business. His habits of living were almost ascetic in their simplicity. He had great fondness for animals, especially for dogs, which always became devotedly attached to him. An American visitor speaks of seeing in his study a hanging lamp, around the top of the chain of which a swallow was building her nest; "and the gentle old man had carefully spread newspapers on the floor, to catch the falling bits. Dr. Van Dyck explained that the swallow had been driven in by other birds, and he could not turn it out."

He had a keen sense of humor and was very fond of a good joke. He was the staunchest of friends and the most outspoken of antagonists. Although not without acrimony, at times, in the heat of controversy, he scorned all that was unfair or underhanded. His character and services won wide recognition from all ranks and sects. The first marble Memorial erected in Syria in modern times was his marble bust in the court of St. George's Hospital; evincing the affection of the Orthodox Greeks for the faithful physician and missionary.

The tribute rendered to him at the Jubilee Services on the completion of fifty years in Syria, by Christians, Moslems, Maronites, Druses, Jews, of every rank and condition, was such as no foreigner had ever received.

A Syrian expression of the feeling of his people was: "We say—after God, Van Dyck."

In the autumn of 1895, Dr. Van Dyck, already much enfeebled, was attacked by prevailing typhoid fever, and after a short illness "feil asleep." His funeral was attended by a vast concourse, representing every rank, nationality and religious faith. His remains were placed in the Mission Cemetery at Beyrout, near the church in which he often preached, and not far from the graves of his honored predecessors, Pliny Fiske and Eli Smith. The whole Christian world grieved with the bereaved family, mission and people of Syria, and rendered glowing tribute to his life and service, while rejoicing in the assured and all-rewarding welcome of the King—"Well-done, good and faithful servant!"

He had married, on Dec. 23, 1842, Julia Abbott, daughter of the British consul. His widow, two sons and two daughters, survived him. The elder son, Edward, was an Egyptian government official; the younger, William Thompson Van Dyck, M.D. was a distinguished physician in Beyrout. To the latter the writer is much indebted for assistance in the preparation of this sketch. All other available sources of information have been freely used.—See also Manual of 1879. See "Anderson's Hist. of the Missions of the American Board to the Oriental Chs.," i. 249; ii. 328, 345, 366, 368. In "Bibliotheca Sacra," xxvi. 170, Van Dyck's opinion is quoted on the wines of Syria.

PUBLICATIONS IN ARABIC: "Westminster Assembly's Shorter Catechism," 1843. Last edition, 1884.—"Manual of Geography," 1852, 1876, 1885.—"School Geography," 1850; 3d ed. 1886.—"Manual of Algebra," 1852, 1877.—"Elements of Euclid's Geometry," 1857.—"Arabic Prosody and Versification," 1857.—"Translation of the Bible," 1857-64.—"Manual of Chemistry, Organic and Inorganic," 1869.—"Treatise on Smallpox and Measles," 1872.—"Manual of Trigonometry, Logarithms, etc., with Tables," 1873.—"Manual of Mensuration, Surveying and Navigation," 1873.—"Manual of Physical Diagnosis," 1874.—"Treatise on Astronomy," 1874.—"Text-Book of Pathology and Practice of Medicine," 1878.—"Translation of D'Aubinges's Hist. of the Reformation," 1878.—"Schonberg-Cotta Family," 1885.—"Primers of Science," 8 vols. 1886-9.—"Practical Astronomy," 1893.—Sundry Sermons, Catechisms, etc., etc., published from time to time.—Translation of Ben-Hur, 1896. Posthumous.—Many Tracts.—By Rev. Dr. Edward Collier.—See also Dr. T. W. Welle's "Ancestral Tablets," p. 238.

Van Dyck, Ezekiel Deyo, b. New Paltz, N.Y., Feb. 15, 1858; N.Y.U. 80, U.S. 83. A candidate in S. Cl. Long Is. 1883. See "Union Sem. Gen. Cat."

Van Dyck, Hamilton, b. 1807. Ham. Col. 26, York Sem. (G.R.) 29, (Chambersburgh, 1829-33), Prattsville, N.Y., 1833-6, d. See Manual, 1879.

Van Dyck, Lawrence H. (brother of C.V.A. Van Dyck), b. at Kinderhook, N.Y., Oct. 5, 1807; A.C. 1830, Aub. S. 33, lic. and ord. Presbyt. Cayuga, 33, agent in Kentucky for Tract Society, 33-5. (Cairo, N.Y., Presbyt. 35-9, Spencertown, N.Y., Presbyt. 39-44), Gilboa, 44-52, Helderbergh, 52-6, Blooming Grove, 56-61, Stone Arabia, 61-7, teaching, 69-70, Unionville, 70-6, Rector of Hertzog Hall, 76-81, w. c., d. at Brooklyn, N.Y., Jan. 24, 1893.

He was a faithful, conscientious minister of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, preaching the truth plainly, rebuking sin fearlessly and ever pointing to Christ as the only hope of the perishing. He was very eloquent in prayer, a modest, unassuming man, lacking, perhaps, in self-assertion, but pure of heart, true and steadfast to principle and duty; and from the beginning to the end of his ministerial career, devoted to the work of the Master, and earnestly concerned for the edification and salvation of mankind. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Death of the Righteous Desirable": a sermon at funeral of Mrs. Clarissa Page, 1847. "A History of the Bible Society of Montgomery County, N.Y.," 1867.

Van Dyck, Leonard B., b. 1802; U.C. 1824, (N.B.S. 1827), 1. by Presbyt. of Columbia, 1827; (Osbornville, (Windham), Greene Co., N.Y., 1828-70?) Died 1877.

He was refused a license in the Reformed Church because he was uncertain as to the doctrine "the extent of the atonement," the "eternal generation of the Son," and "the procession of the Holy Ghost." He entered the Presbyterian Church and exercised a useful ministry. See Manual, 1902.

See "Remarks on Liberty of Conscience, Human Creeds, and Theolog. Schools," suggested by the facts in a recent case, by a layman of the R.D.C., 8vo, pp. 102. 1828. (This was published anonymously, but was by Ab. Van Dyck, father of Leonard B. Van Dyck.) "Mag. R.D.C.," iii. 90. "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1828, 87-89; 1829, 86, 91, 175.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Unlawfulness of the Subscriptions Required of the Ministers of the R.D.C." By a friend of the Bible. 1829. See "The Examiner Examined," a Review of Van Dyck's Pamphlet. 1830?

Van Dyk, Adrian, b. Zeeland, Neth., Sem. Zeeland, 1911; 1. by Cl. Cascades, 1916. Monarch, 1st. Alberta, Can., 1916-19; Charles Mix, S.D., 1919. Missionary among the Dutch.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in the press:

Van Dyk, Frederick John, b. Grand Rapids, Dec. 20, 1889. H.C. 1912, W.T.S. 1915, 1. by Cl. of Mich. (Pres., Immanuel, Grand Rapids, 1915-17, Pres., Colored Mission, Louisville, Ky., 1917-20). Hamilton, Mich., American Reformed, 1920—

Van Dyk, John A., b. Holland, Mich., July 1, 1884; H.C. 1907. N.B.S. 1911, 1. by Cl. N.B. Lodi, N.J., 1st, Holland, 1911-18, Grand Rapids, Mich., 9th, 1918—

Van Dyke, Douwe, b. Groningen, Neth., Feb. 25, 1881; N.B.S. 1908-10. Missionary, Africa Inland Mission, 1910.

Van Dyke, Henry. H.C. 1917, W.T.S. 1920, 1. by Cl. Chicago. Beverly, Mich., 1920—

Van Eerden, Paul, b. Neth., Jan. 7, 1878. N.B.S. 1919, 1. by Cl. N.B. 1919. Melvin, Ia., 1919—

Van Egmond, Harry, b. April 14, 1893; Rynsburg, Neth. Educated in Netherland. Moody Bible Institute '16, W.T.S. 1919, 1. by Cl. Ill. Byron Centre, Mich., 1919-1920. Corsica, S.D., Grace, 1920—

Van Emmerick, Gerret. Sayville, L.I., 1873-88, Pella, Bethany, Ia. 88-9, Sully, Bethany, Ia. 90-1894, w. c.

Van Ess, Balster, b. at Kauteus, Groningen, Neths., May 15, 1844; Theolog. Sch. of Kampen; c. to America, 68; W.T.S. 70, 1. Cl. ....; North Holland, Mich., 70-84, Chicago, Roseland, 84-1900, d. Jan. 14.

His pastorates were distinguished for their prosperity. He was incessant in labor, as a pastor, and extremely popular as a preacher in the populous Dutch centres. He was an able and faithful expounder of the truth in its widest applications. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1900, 910.

Van Ess, Jacob, b. North Holland, Mich., June 8, 1877. H.C. 1898. P.S. 1901, 1. by Cl. Wis. S.S., Irving Park, Emmanuel Mission, 1901-02, Knox and Berne, N.Y., 2d, 1902-04, Bacon Hill, (North Cumberland and Fort Miller, 1904-09). Schoharie, 1909-11, Delmar (Bethlehem 2d) 1911-21. S.S., Union, 1913. Missionary P.S.A. U.S. War Dept. Albany Co. Draft Bd. 1917-19.

Van Ess, John, b. New Holland, Mich., Aug. 10, 1879; H.C. 1899. P.S. 1902, 1. by Cl. Wis. 1902. Missionary to Arabia, 1903— D.D., Cen. Col., 1918.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for the press. Spoken Arabic of Mesopotamia 1917. Practical Written Arabic 1921.



Van Fleet, Jacob Outcault, b. at New Brunswick, N.J., 1847; R.C. 73, N.B.S. 76, lic. Cl. N.B.; Kiskatom, 76-9, Stone House Plains, 80-3, Montville, 84-90, Little Falls, 90-8, New Baltimore, 1898-1911, Lishas Kill, 1911-17.

Van Gaasbeek, Laurentius, matriculated at University of Leyden, Feb. 5, 1659; sailed from Amsterdam, May 13, 1678, arriving in New York, Aug. 21; arrived at Kingston, Sept. 8, and delivered his first sermon there, Sept. 15. Kingston, 1678-80, Feb., d. Ecc. Rec. N.Y.

See Manual, 1902.

Van Gieson, Acmon P., b. West Bloomfield, N.J., Jan. 13, 1830; U.N.Y. 1849, N.B.S. 52, l. Cl. Bergen; Catskill, 52-5, Brooklyn, 55-9, Claverack, 59-65, Greenpoint, 66-7, Poughkeepsie, 1867-1906, d. April 19. D.D. R.C. 1872. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1873.

Dr. Van Gieson was one of the strong men of his generation and his work and name will long remain. He was always deeply interested in missions and for many years was a member of the Bd. of F.M. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 606.

PUBLICATIONS: Sermon in Memory of Dr. C. C. Van Cleef. 1875—"The Type of Doctrine of R.C.A.," as represented by the Symbols of Heidelberg and Dordrecht. In "Centennial Discs." 1876. "Hist. of Refd. Church of Poughkeepsie," 1893.

Van Gieson, David E. S.S. New Hyde Park, 1896-1900. S.S. East Williamsburg 1900. Dropped 1901.

Van Haagen, Henry C. New Salem and Clarksville, 1897-99, Clifton, N.J., 99-1900, Rosendale and Rosendale Plains, 1900-1902, Stuyvesant Falls, N.Y., 1902-04. Congregationalist.

Van Harlingen, Johannes Martinus, b. near Millstone, N.J., 1724; C.N.J. went to Holland to study Theology; lic. by Cl. Amsterdam, Ap. 6, 1761; ord. by same, May 4, 1761; Neshanic and Sourland, (afterward called Harlingen), 1762-95, died.

After commencing his theological course he went to Holland, for the double purpose of obtaining a more thorough preparation for the ministry, and being ordained by the Classis of Amsterdam. After completing his theological course at one of the universities of Holland, and receiving ordination, he returned to America. He served his double charge with zeal and fidelity for thirty-three years, when he fell asleep, universally beloved and lamented. He preached exclusively in Dutch until toward the close of his life, when, the younger part of his charge requiring English sermons, he preached occasionally in that language. He was an evangelical preacher, a faithful pastor, and a patron of learning. He was a member of the original Board of Trustees of Queen's College, and labored for its first endowment. Dom. Van Harlingen was twice married. His first wife was Sarah Stryker, by whom he had two children; his second, Elizabeth Van Deursen, who was the mother of three, one of whom died in infancy, and the others survived him. The fact that a very prominent church, village, and district of country are called by his name, might be taken for evidence of the estimation in which he was held.

See sketch in "Centennial of N.B. Sem.," 429. Manual, 1902.

Mr. Uriah Lott, of Glen Ridge, N.J., a descendant of the Van Harlingens, has prepared a genealogy of the family.

Van Harlingen, John M. (nephew of J. M. Van Harlingen, above), b. at Sourland, 1761; Q.C. 1783, studied under Livingston, l. by Christian Synod of D.R. Chs. 1786; Millstone and Six Mile Run, 1787-95, w. c. 1795-1812, Prof. Heb. and Ecc. Hist. 1812-3, d. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1785.

From early childhood, it is said, he was exceedingly fond of books, and spent much of his life in their exclusive society. After the relinquishment



of his first united charges, he never after settled, although he labored abundantly in assisting his brethen, and supplying vacant pulpits by classical appointment. He was very quiet and reserved in his disposition, and was seldom known to laugh or even to smile. His conversation was instructive, and his preaching solid and evangelical, but not popular. After his retirement from the pastorate, he translated Van Der Kemp's Sermons on the "Heidelberg Catechism," which were published in 1810, in two volumes. For several years previous to the establishment of the theological professorate at New Brunswick, he had been accustomed to receive young men at his residence, and instruct them in Hebrew and Ecclesiastical History with a view to their licensure. In 1812, the General Synod appointed him professor of these branches in the Theological Seminary. He accepted the chair of Hebrew, and agreed to instruct temporarily in Church History, but his career of usefulness was cut short by death in November, 1813. His loss was deeply felt by the Church and her institutions of learning.—Rev. Dr. P. D. Van Cleei.

PUBLICATIONS: "Translation of Van Der Kemp's Sers. on Heidelberg Catechism." 2 vols. 1810.

Van Hee, Isaac J., b. Pultneyville, N.Y., Jan. 20, 1868; R.C. 93, N.B.S. 96, 1. Cl. N.B.; assistant, Port Jervis, June 1-Nov. 30, 96, Alexandria Bay, 97-1901, Fultonville, 1901-1905; North Paterson, N.J. 1905-06; S.S. Little Falls, N.J. 1906-07; Pekin, Ill. 1908-14. Presbyterian 1914.

Van Hetloo, E., b. Gelderland, Neth., Nov. 24, 1833. Served several pastorates in Netherlands; Paterson, N.J. (6th Hol.) 1887-1905 d. Dec. 7.

Although he could not use the English language, he was a very influential man among the Dutch speaking portion of the community. Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 607.

Van Heuvelen, Bernard, b. North Holland, Mich., Oct. 3, 1868; H.C. 1899, W.T.S. 1902, 1. by Cl. Holland 1902; Atwood, Mich., 1902-09, Rotterdam, Kan., 1909-11, Archer, Ia, 1911-14, North Yakima, Wash., 1914-21. Missionary, Classis of Dakota, 1921, S.C., Cl. Cascades, 1915-21.

Van Hook, Isaac A. C.C. 1797, N.B.S. 1819, 1. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Spotswood, 19-21, Miss. to Stillwater, Sussex Co., N.J., 22, to Beavertown and Middletown, 22, to Kleyn Esopus, 22, to Tyashoke, 22, Fort Miller, and Argyle, 23-4, Miss. to Wilton, 25, Cor. Sec. Bd. Miss. 27, died 1834?

Van Horne, Ab., b. at Whitehouse, N.J., Dec. 31, 1763; Q.C. 1787, studied under Livingston, lic. by the Synod of D.R. Chs., 1788; Wawarsing, Marbletown, and Rochester, 1789-95, Caughnawga, 1795-1833, died June 3, 1840.

His father was a commissary in the American Army. When he resigned in 1783, Abram was appointed in his place. He was a great favorite of young people. He is said to have married 1,500 couples.—"Doc. Hist.," iii. 673.

Van Horne, David, b. Glen, N.Y., Dec. 11, 1837; U.C. 64, N.B.S. 67, 1. Cl. Montgomery; Union Village, 67-8, (Ger. Refd., Dayton, O. 68-75, Philadelphia, 1st, 75-88, Prof. of Sys. Theology in, and Pres. of Heidelberg Th. Sem., Tiffin, O., 1888-1907, Prof. of Syn. Theology, Central Theo. Sem., Dayton, Ohio, 1907). D.D., Heidelberg, 1877; LL.D., Ursinus, 1808; Pres. Gen. Syn. Ref. Ch., U.S., 1878-81; Pres. Bd. F.M. Ref. Ch., U.S., 1878-88.

PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. Refd. Ch. in Philadelphia," 1876.—"Companion of Praise."—"S.S. Hymn Book," 1873-1878.—"Shorter Heid. Catechism," 1881.—"Mountain Boy of Willhaus; or, Life of Zwingle," 1884, 1900.—"Tent and Saddle Life in the Holy Land," 1886.—"Religion and Revelation," 1892.—"The Church and the Future Life," 1904.

Van Houte, Jacob, b. Neth., Dec. 7, 1845; Trained privately; Served

churches in Netherlands, Cleveland, O., 1st, 1884-6, South Holland, Ill., 86-91, Holland, 1st, Mich., 91-1900, Grand Rapids, 4th, 1900-1903, Boyden, Ia., 1903-16, d. Oct. 19, 1919, Ass. Editor of *De Hope*, 1891-1900. *Min. Gen. Syn.*, 1920, 275.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles for the press.

Van Houten, Abraham, 1. by Seceders, 1852; Clarkstown, 52-7, Clarkstown and Paramus, 57-61, Clarkstown and Hempstead, 61, Schraalenburgh, 61-6, New York, King St., 66-78, Leonia, N.J. 78-84, Paramus, 84-8, Englewood, 88-92, Aquackononck, 82-95, d.

Van Houten, Abraham John, b. Middleburg, Neth., Nov. 6, 1881; H.C. 1909, N.B.S. 1912, 1. by Cl. Michigan, Lodi, N.J., 2d, 1912—

Van Hovenbergh, Eggo Tonkens, ord. by Cl. Amsterdam, for Surinam, April 1, 1743, (Surinam, South America, 1743-49), Livingston Manor and Claverack, 1749-56, Rhinebeck Flats, 1756-64, suspended, but continued to preach till 1767.

In 1749, on his way to Holland from Surinam, he stopped at New York, and the Consistory of that place wished to call him, as Du Bois was getting old; but as he would not promise to join the Coetus, he was not called. His language concerning the ministers in New York also turned the tide against him. Proceeding north, however, he obtained settlements.

Van Huysen (or Van Hoesen), Hermanus, b. in Rockland Co., N.Y., Oct. 23, 1751; studied under Livingston, 1. Cl. Hackensack, 1793; Helderbergh, Salem, and Jerusalem, 1794-1825, d. 1833, Nov. 26.

He was the first to receive a dispensation under the new Constitution of 1792. See *Manual of 1879*, and Rev. H. M. Voorhees' "Hist. Sermon at Helderbergh," 1889, in MSS.

Van Kampen (Van Campen), Isaac, b. Holland, Mich., Oct. 21, 1862; H.C. 90, N.B.S. 93, lic. Cl. Rensselaer; Saddle River, 1893—, also S.S., Waldwick, N.J., 1915, Bd. of Education, Saddle River, Ph.D., Univ. Ill., 1900.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for press.

Van Kersen, Wm. John, b. Kalamazoo, Mich., Nov. 25, 1873; H.C. 94, P.S. 97, lic. Cl. Wisconsin; Raritan, Ill. 1897-1902, Pella, 2d. 1902-10, District Sec. Bd. F.M. 1910—.

Van Keuren, Benj., b. 1800; N.B.S. 1824, 1. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Charleston, 2d, Mapletown, and Westerlo, 24, Esopus, 25-6, Esopus, Hurley, and Bloomingdale, 26-34, Esopus and Bloomingdale, 34-6, Warwick, 36-7, (Presbyt. 37-56), R.D.C. 1856, d. 1865.

Van Kleek, Richard D. U.C. 1822, N.B.S. 25, 1. Cl. N.B.; Raritan, 26-31, Teaching at Basking Ridge Academy, 31-4, Canajoharie, 34-5, Berne, 1st, and Beaverdam, 35-43, Teaching at Erasmus Hall, Flatbush, L.I., 43-60, at Grammar School, Jersey City, 60-70, d. D.D. 1870.

Van Liecop, J.B.H., b. Amsterdam, Hol., Dec. 27, 1880; Moody Bible Institute 18, W.T.S. 1921, 1. by Cl. of Ill., Yakima, Wash., 1921—

Van Liew, John, b. near Neshanic, N.J., Sept. 30, 1798; Q.C. 1816, N.B.S. 20, lic. Cl. N.B.; (Meadville, Pa., 20-3, Mendham, N.J., 24-5, both Presbyt.), Readington, 26-69, d. Oct. 18. D.D. by R.C. 1867.

He entered college at the early age of fourteen, and was under the care chiefly of Drs. Livingston and Schureman. Upon completing this course, he passed through a peculiarly trying circumstance. Imbued from his earliest years with a high regard for Christianity, and esteeming the ministry as a profession first in importance and honor and blessing, he instinctively turned to it. But he was not yet consciously a subject of divine grace.

In this frame of mind, acting principally under the advice of Prof. Schureman, he attended the course of lectures on theology by Dr. Livingston, not definitely with the purpose of entering the ministry, but that he might engage in that particular line of study which was most congenial to his tastes, and which alone seemed attractive to him. Sitting at the head

of that profound instructor, and devoting himself to the study of theology as a science, his mind became more and more absorbed in the subject as a matter of personal interest, until it became almost the only subject on which his thoughts could rest. Thus led by the Spirit, he unconditionally surrendered himself to the Lord Jesus Christ in 1817. His own words in reference to his experiences at that time were: "I cannot utter, words cannot express the joy of my soul, as I felt the blessed assurance that I was indeed a child of God, and that Jesus was at once my Brother, Saviour, Friend. Everything seemed to speak to me of God; the woods, the fields, the fruits and flowers—all spoke of his mercy and love."

Thereafter his course was plain. It was not a mere duty, but his heart bounded with joy that he was permitted to prepare for the ministry. And although he had attended theological lectures for a year, he began over again with the new class of the following year, and with that completed the course. Nearly or quite 600 united with the church under his ministry of forty-nine years.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Testimonial to Rev. Peter O. Studiford." 1866.—"Discourse at Dedication of R.D.C. at Readington." 1865. With a historical appendix.

Van Liew, John Cannon, b. at Middlebush, 18—; N.B.S. 1832, 1. Cl. N.B. 32; Catskill, Leeds, and Kiskatom, 32-3, Leeds, and Kiskatom, 33-4, Spotswood, 34-42, Rutgers Col. Gr. School, 41-45, (Piffard, 45-9, Groveland, Presbyt. 49-50.) Ephratah and Stone Arabia, 50-6, Berne and Beaverdam, 56-60, d. 1861. See Manual of 1879.

PUBLICATION: A Farewell Ser. at Spotswood, N.J. 1842.

Van Liewen, Wm. Holland, Wis., 1857-9.

Van Lummel, A.J., b. Utrecht, Neth., Nov. 10, 1861; Gymnasium, Utrecht, W.T.S. 1906, 1. by Cl. Michigan, Paterson, N.J. Hol. 6th 1906-17, Boyden, Ia. 1917-19, Grand Rapids, Mich., 7th, 1919—.

Van Nest, Abraham Rynier, b. Feb. 16, 1823, in New York City; R.C. 41, N.B.S. 47, lic. Cl. N.Y.; Miss. at Greenpoint, 47-8, (Newburgh, Assoc. Refid. 1848), New York City, 21st St., 48-62; (American Chapel on Rue de Berri, Paris, France, 63-4, American Chapel at Rome, Italy, 64-5, Am. Union Church, Florence, Italy, 66-75); Philadelphia, 3d, 78-83; w. c. Died June 1, 1892. D.D. by U.Pa. and R.C. 1860. President of Gen. Synod, 1870.—In 1871, he was made President of the Evangelization Committee of the Free Church, Italy, and, in 1875, organized the Church of Geneva, Switzerland, in which Rev. G. D. Consaul subsequently preached.

The great work of his life was done in Florence, where he was prominent, not only on the Evangelical Committee of the Free Italian Church (now called the Evangelical Church of Italy), and as the principal founder and supporter of the Ferretti Orphan Asylum, but also as the founder and pastor of the American Union Church. In this he used a part of the Liturgy of the Protestant Episcopal Church, and part of the forms of other denominations. He thus set an example of union in worship which attracted the attention of travelers not only from America, but also from Great Britain and the Continent. It was his genial catholicity of spirit that enabled him to hold together in one congregation for so many years, Christians of such various antecedents. Many are the families in America, which long cherished the memory of his kindness to relatives ill in Florence, whose needs, both temporal and spiritual, he was ever watchful to supply. Nor did his kindness fail when Americans died in that city. His familiarity with the language, and his good standing with the officials, enabled him frequently, and with comparative ease, to arrange for the shipping of the bodies of loved ones to their friends in America. Only those who were in Florence while he was there, can adequately understand how much time he gave to such works of Christian charity. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Sermon: "Signs of the Times." 1854.—"Ministerial Responsibility." 1859.—Occasional articles for "Christian Intelligencer."—Foreign letters for "Intelligencer" and "N.Y. Observer." 1863-1875.—Reports of Union Church, Florence, 1868, 1870, 1872.—Sermon on the Holy Catholic Church.—"Life of Rev. Geo. W. Bethune, D.D." 1867.—Reports of Florence Orphan Asylum, 1876, with sketch of Ferretti.—Edited "Cannon's Pastoral Theology," 1853, and "Bethune's Lectures on Heidelberg Catechism," 1864.—Closing address at Centennial of New Brunswick Sem., 1884, page 279.

Van Nest, Rynier, b. near North Branch, N.J., Feb. 8, 1739; studied (probably) under Hardenbergh; lic. by Gen. Meeting of Ministers and Elders, 1773; Shawangunk and New Paltz, 2d, (or Walkill), 1774-78; Shawangunk and Montgomery, 1778-85; (supplied Middleburgh, 1774-80, and Schoharie, 1780-5); Jamaica, Newtown, Oyster Bay and Success, 1785-97. Schoharie, 1797-1803, died July 9, 1813. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1786.

He was a genial, faithful man whose success was hampered by the war-like times in which he lived. See Manual, 1902.

Van Neste, Geo. J., b. Sept. 7, 1822, at Weston, N.J.; R.C. 42, N.B.S. 46, 1. Cl. N.B.; Bound Brook, 47-53, Lodi, 53-65, West New Hempstead, 65-69, Little Falls, N.J., 69-75, St. Johnsville, N.Y., 75-79, Kiskatom, 79-86, Flatbush, (Ulster Co.), N.Y. 86-88, Pottersville, N.J. 88-92. Died Jan. 18, 1898. See Manual, 1902.

Van Neste, John Alfred, b. Weston, Somerset Co., N.J., Dec. 23, 1849; R.C. 72, N.B.S. 75, lic. Cl. Passaic; Ridgewood, 1875-1917, P.Em. 1917, Pres. P.S.N.B. 1911, Pres. Bd. Supt. N.B.S. 1918, Agent Bd. F.M. and Bd. of Bible School Work. D.D. R.C. 1918.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in press.

Van Nieuwendyk, D. K. Wielenga, called by the Seceders in Holland, Mich., from the Netherlands, 1882. See "Ch. Int.," Aug. 9, 1882.

Van Nieuwenhuysen, Wilhelmus; ordained by Cl. Amsterdam, March 16, 1671; c. to America, 1671; New York, 1671-81; d. Feb. 17.

For a while after the English conquest the Dutch Church seemed paralyzed. But few letters passed back and forth to Holland. Selyns had returned to Europe, and a few years later, Blom and Samuel Megapolensis. John Megapolensis died in 1670. Only Schaats, Polhemus and Drisius remained. A considerable exodus of the people also took place. The Dutch were independent of all English ecclesiastical laws. Governors Nicholls and Lovelace acknowledged the Dutch Church as the established church, and taxed the inhabitants for the support of the Dutch clergy. But in seven years three of the clergy had returned to Holland, one had died, and none had come to America to take their places. In 1670, therefore, Governor Lovelace formally promised civil support to any Dutch clergyman who would come over to assist Drisius, who was becoming feeble. This proposition induced Van Nieuwenhuysen to come to America. This was also partly brought about through the influence of Selyns in Holland, who was a relative.

His ministry was peaceful for three or four years, until the reconquest of New York by the Dutch in 1674. This event, or perhaps the different disposition of Governor Andros, with other circumstances, now produced a change, and that struggle begun between the English governors and the anti-Episcopal churches, which continued with more or less severity until the independence of the country, a century later. Van Nieuwenhuysen successfully resisted the attempt to foist an Episcopalian on the Dutch church of Albany, 1675, until the latter promised to come under the Classis of Amsterdam. (Van Rensselaer). Four years later, at the direction or permission of Governor Andros, Van Nieuwenhuysen convened the four Dutch ministers then in the country, (viz., Schaats, Van Gaasbeek, Van Zuuren and himself), with their elders, and they organized a Classis, and



ordained Tesschenmaecker to the ministry. (Tesschenmaecker.) This was the first formal ecclesiastical body among the Dutch in America, and the last for about seventy years. (Coetus.) Their act of ordination was ratified by the Classis of Amsterdam. There was a constant and steady growth in the membership during his ministry in New York. He also supplied the churches on Long Island during their vacancy. His correspondence with the Classis impresses one that he was a faithful and judicious minister and pastor. He was a Cocceian in exegesis.—"Ecc. Rec., N.Y.," several letters. "Doc. Hist.," iii. 526, 583. "Munsell's Annals of Albany." "Col. Hist.," iii. 136; ix. 468. "Brodhead's N.Y.," ii. "Murphy's Anthology," 170. See Manual, 1902.

Van Nist, Jacobus, b. 1735; lic. by the American Classis, 1758; Poughkeepsie and Fishkill, 1758-61, d.

Van Olinda, Douw, b. at Charleston, N.Y., 1800; N.B.S. 1824, 1. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Johnstown, Mayfield, and Union, 25, Palatine, 25-7, Mapletown, Spraker's Basin, and Canajoharie, 27-31, New Paltz, 32-44, Caughnawaga, 44-58, d.

He was of large stature and commanding appearance, an edifying and instructive preacher, addressing rather the understanding than the feelings. His distinguishing trait was great executive ability.—"Stitt's Hist. Ch. New Paltz." See "Christian Intelligencer," Oct. 7, 1858.

Van Oostenbrugge, Cornelis, b. Gelderland, Netherlands, Aug. 2, 1853; H.C. 76, N.B.S. 80, 1. Cl. Holland; ord. by Presbyt. Winnebago, (Wis.) Sept. 80; (S.S. Weyauwega, Wis. 80-1, Stevens Point, Wis. 81-4), Raritan, Ill. 84-7, (Q St. Troy, Mo. 87-9, Lyons, Neb. 89-92), Naponoch and Kerhonksen, N.Y. 92-1900, Schodack, 1900-06, Lishas Kill, 1906-10. Schenectady, N.Y. Woodlawn 1910-12, Esopus, N.Y. 1914-19.

PUBLICATIONS: Translations of the Records of the Church of Napanoch.

Van Orden, John S., b. Spring Valley, N.Y., Dec. 6, 1867; R.C. 1890, N.B.S. 93, lic. Cl. Paramus; Blawenbergh, 1893-1904. In business. S.S. Clarkstown 1916—.

Van Pelt, Daniel, b. Oct. 10, 1853, at Schiedam, Netherlands; C.C.N.Y. 74, N.B.S. 77, 1. Cl. N.Y.; Spring Valley, N.Y., 77-78, Holland, Mich. (Hope Ch.) 79-82, East New York, 82-87, Astoria, 94-98. Died Oct. 23, 1900. D.D by R.C. 1896.

He was an excellent preacher but felt the call for historical work to which he devoted a large part of his life. As a student and writer, he held a very important place in the domain of historical research. He was fitted for the work. He had the judicial poise and calm of a historian. He came to be recognized everywhere as an authority in matters pertaining to Holland and those parts of his own country where he resided.

See Manual.

PUBLICATIONS: Picture of Early Church Life in N.Y.C. 1894; History of Greater N.Y., 2 vol., 1898; Chapters in Wilson's Memorial History of N.Y., 1892; Translation of Dutch Documents for the Church and State. Many pamphlets and articles on historical subjects. See Manual, 1902.

Van Pelt, Peter L., b. at Bushwick, L.I., May 27, 1778; C.C. 1799, studied under Livingston, 1. Cl. N.Y. 1801; Staten Island, 1802-35, Fordham, 36-47, d. Jan. 20, 1861. Also chaplain in the war, 1812-14. D.D by R.C., 1834.

He was a man of ardent patriotism, distinguished by his zeal in promoting the approved interests of society. He was a gentleman of dignified demeanor and imposing presence. He was invited, in 1851, by the citizens of Tompkinsville, S. I., to deliver an address, which was published and widely circulated, on account of the views it contained respecting slavery. He believed in its divine right. See "Mag. R.D.C.," iv. 37. "Dr. Jas. Brownlee's Hist. Sermons on Staten Island," 1865-75.



Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: An Oration is consequence of the death of General George Washington, late President of the United States, delivered by request in the Reformed Dutch Church of Flatbush, on Saturday, the 22d of February, 1800, by Peter Van Pelt, A.B., student of divinity. Here follows a quotation from Horace, and then: "Brooklyn: Printed by Thomas Kirk—1800." The oration is a memorial addressed to "Americans, Friends and Fellow-Citizens," and delivered in compliance with a late resolve of Congress, and the Proclamation of the President of the United States, and more immediately under the auspices of a committee of arrangements for Kings County, at whose instance a copy was sought for publication. The oration covers twenty-four printed pages, with the piquant, pointed sentiments peculiar to its author in after years, and closes: "Teach your children, and your children's children the unrivalled character of Washington, great in war, great in peace. And they, like us, will drop the tear of affection on the Urn of our departed Hero."

Disc. at the Fun. of Rev. Peter Lowe, 1818.—Oration on Life, Character, and Services of the late Hon. Dan. D. Tompkins. 1843.—Discourse at the Request of the Survivors of the Veteran Corps of the War of 1812, July 4, 1851.

Van Pernis, Gerard M., b. Rotterdam, Neth., Sept. 23, 1889; Academy, Private Theo. Course, 1. by Pres. of Spokane 1915, (Missionary to Indians of New Mexico, Nevada, Idaho and Washington. Waterville Pres. Church). Fremont, Mich., 1921—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for press.—Emancipation of the Red Man, *Smithonian Inst.*

Van Peursen, Garrett Dick, b. Maurice, Ia., March 7, 1880; Grinnell Col., one year, H.C. 1907, P.S. 1910, 1. by Cl. Ia., 1910. Missionary to Arabia, 1910—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for the Moslem World and Church papers.

Van Peursen, John, b. Aug. 30, 1876; H.C. 1902, P.S. and W.T.S. 1905, 1. by Cl. Ia. Coopersville, 1905-08, Chicago, Trinity 1908-12, Holland, Mich., Trinity, 1912-18, Kalamazoo, Mich., 2d, 1918—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for De Hope, Leader.

(Van Powpl, L.).

Van Raalte, Albertus Christianus (son of Rev. ——— Van Raalte), b. at Wanneperveen, Overijssel, Neths., Oct. 17, 1811; matriculated at Leyden University, June 16, 1829, signing himself as from "Wannepervena-Drenthinus, 18, T." (18 years old, student of Theology); graduated, 1831; Leyden Theology. Sem. 1834, examined in the Provincial Synod of The Hague, May, 1835, ordained for general service in Amsterdam, in the General Synod of The Separated, or Free Reformed Church of the Netherlands, March 4, 1836; Miss. first in Geneminden, then in Ommer, (Overijssel), 36-44, Arnheim, (Guelderland), 44-6. Arrived in America, Nov., 1846; Holland, Mich., 51-67; Miss. of the Classes of Holland and Wisconsin for the Emigration Field, Amelia C.H., Va., 69-70; Pres. of Council of Hope College, 70-4; d. Nov. 7, 1876. D.D. by R.C. 1858.

During his theological course the difficulties between the Separatists and the State were culminating. Alienated by the existing corruption in doctrine and practice, many of the humbler class withdrew from the regular Church and began their own ecclesiastical arrangements. Whereupon there was revived an obsolete law of the Code Napoleon, 10, which forbade the assembling together of more than a certain limited number of persons, except by permission of the government; and thus it was sought to crush out the secession. But, undeterred by the fear of legal penalties, they continued to meet for social worship, often in secret, and were pursued from place to place by the officers of the law.

Under these circumstances, young Van Raalte identified himself with the persecuted people of God, and was ordained by their few ministers in 1836. Although the seceders were destitute of influence, through education, social position, wealth or numbers, yet he cast in his lot with them. Possessed of high intellectual gifts and rare eloquence, he turned from the career which might have opened before him in the reigning Church, and was often subject to civil process, even to fines and imprisonment.

At length, when relief was sought by the people from the oppression which attended their assertion of the rights of conscience, their minds were naturally turned to these shores as an asylum, and in America many of them eventually found their haven of hope. While scattered families located in different cities, East and West, and while an important colony settled in Iowa, and to their new city of refuge gave the appropriate name of Pella, Dr. Van Raalte selected Ottawa Co., Michigan, because a suitable tract of land could there be found. But what little money the Hollanders had, Providence took away from them. They were obliged to encounter pioneer trials and distresses in no ordinary degree. But Dr. Van Raalte set an example of unflinching fortitude. Besides pastoral labors, he went from place to place at the East and solicited funds for the Holland Academy.

See an account of his persecutions and sufferings in "Hist. of Christian Reformed Church of the Netherlands." Translations into English of his successful examinations, but of the Refusal of the State Church to ordain him, may be seen in "Ch. Int.," Sept. 30, 1880. "Hist. Compendium of Ottawa Co., Mich.," p. 98.—"Moerdyk's Hist. Grand Rapids," p. 14.—"Levensschet's van Rev. A. C. Van Raalte, D.D. door Rev. H. E. Dosker," pp. 335; or "Sketch of the Life of Van Raalte," etc.

Van Raalte, Albertus Christian, b. Holland, March 29, 1889; Olivet Col. 1911, N.B.S. 1914 I. by Cl. N.B. Linden, N.J. 1914-17, Whitehouse, (Rockaway), 1917-19, Bayonne, N.J. 1st, 1919—.

Van Rensselaer, Nicholas, b. in Neths. 1647; lic. by . . . . .; recd. in Cl. Amst. Oct. 2, 1662; ord. as a deacon of Ch. of England, 1665; Dutch ch. at Westminster, 1665- . . . ; matriculated at Leyden University; ("Nov. 19, 1670, Nicolaus van Rentzelaer, Amstelodamensis, V.D.M. 23"); accepted by Cl. Amst. as an "Expectant for Foreign chs." Ap. 4, 1672; c. to America, 1674, Albany, 1675-7, deposed. Died 1678, Nov.

By what Classis he was originally licensed to preach does not appear. The first reference to him in the "Minutes of the Classis of Amsterdam," is dated Oct. 2, 1662.

He was a younger son of the first patroon of Rensselaerwyck. He is found in the train of Charles II., at Brussels, and luckily prophesied to him that he would be restored to the throne. When the event occurred, he accompanied the Dutch ambassador, Van Gogh, to London, as Chaplain to the embassy; and the King recollecting his prediction, gave Van Rensselaer a gold snuff-box, with his likeness in the lid, which is still preserved by the family at Albany. After Van Gogh left London, because of the Dutch war in 1665, Van Rensselaer received Charles' license to preach to the Dutch congregation, at Westminster, was ordained a deacon in the English Church by the Bishop of Salisbury, and was appointed lecturer at St. Margaret's, Lothbury.

But in 1670 we find him matriculating as a V.D.M. (Verbi Dei Minister), minister of God's Word, at Leyden University. He gives his residence as Amsterdam, and his age as twenty-three. Two years later, April 4, 1672 he was received by the Classis of Amsterdam as an "expectant" for foreign churches.

In 1673 the Dutch regained possession of New Netherland, and held it for a single year. It was then surrendered a second time, Andros becoming Governor. With him came over this Rev. Nicholas Van Rensselaer. He had sought and obtained a grant of the colony of Rensselaerwyck, but,

before the courts, he failed to retain it. He was now recommended by the Duke of York, (July, 1674), for a *living* in one of the Dutch churches in the colony. Andros arbitrarily resolved to induct him in the church of Albany as a colleague of old Domine Schaats. But the Consistory at Albany resisted, and the New York church sent their pastor thither, and for a time he seems to have acted almost as a colleague of Schaats. Dr. Rogers, in his sermon on the church of Albany, refers to Van Nieuwenhuysen as Nieuwenhyt, and as one of the regular pastors at Albany, not thoroughly understanding the history. When Van Rensselaer subsequently visited New York, he was warned not to baptize any children who might be brought to the church in the afternoon for that purpose. Van Rensselaer complained of this to the Governor.

This led to a discussion between the Governor and Van Nieuwenhuysen in regard to the validity of Anglican orders for the service in the Dutch Church. The question was finally settled by compromise. Van Nieuwenhuysen finally admitted that the Orders of the Church of England were sufficient provided the minister so ordained promised to conduct himself according to the Constitution of the Reformed Church of Holland. On Oct. 2, 1675 Van Rensselaer promised so to do and was admitted to service in the Dutch Church. Subsequently Van Nieuwenhuysen wrote an account of these events to the Classis of Amsterdam.

We pass by further troubles which occurred between Van Rensselaer and the church of Albany. Van Rensselaer continued to officiate for about a year, when he was imprisoned for some dubious words which he uttered in the pulpit. The Governor ordered him to be released, and summoned the magistrates to attend him at New York. The case was sent back to the magistrates of Albany. False doctrine was proved, but a reconciliation was enjoined. While the prosecutors were fined. In 1677, however, the Governor himself was compelled to depose Van Rensselaer, because of his scandalous life. His wife was Alida Schuyler, who afterward (1679) married Robert Livingston.—"Ecc. Rec. N.Y. Col. Hist.," iii 225. "Doc. Hist.," iii. 434, 526, 530. "Smith's N.Y.," 33, 34. "Brodhead's, N.Y.," vol. ii. For documents in full see Manual, 1902.

Note.—Brodhead, "Hist. of N.Y.," vol. ii. 272, 288, says that Van Rensselaer had been ordained in both England and Holland, but this is plainly a mistake. No record of his ordination in Holland appears on their records. He sought ordination in Holland, April 4, 1672, but he did not receive it.

Van Riper, Garrabrant, b. 1807; C.N.J. 1827, student in N.B.S., d. 1828, Jan. 11.—"Mag. R.D.C.," ii. 352, 374-5.

Van Santvoord, Cornelius, b. 1686, matriculated at Leyden University on Feb. 25, 1707, giving as his residence, Leidensis, and age as 21. The subject of study is not given. He studied under the famous John Marck.—Staten Island, 1718-42, also Belleville, 1730-2, Schenectady, 1742-52, d.

The first reference to him in the "Minutes of the Classis of Amsterdam" is in Nov. 22, 1717.

Upon his arrival he preached in both the French and Dutch languages to the people of Staten Island. He was an intimate friend of Domine Frelinghuysen of Raritan, sympathizing with him in all his trials, while his learning, acuteness, and manly independence qualified him to be his advocate. In this character, he appeared in a small volume entitled, "A Dialogue concerning the 'Complaint' of the People of the Raritan Valley; treating of the Matters which have in that Volume, both in general and in particular, been laid to the Charge of Cornelius Van Santvoord, Minister on Staten Island. Together with a Supplement in behalf of the Restoration of Peace." New York: Printed by J. P. Zenger, 1726.

The Dialogue is between "Considerans" and "Candidus," the former representing the Frelinghuysen side, and the latter the Complainants. It

is ingenious and suggestive, and without naming any of the ministers in the controversy, it really admits one into an inside view of the whole controversy. One familiar with the general history of the dispute can, without much difficulty, identify the different ministers involved. One cannot help but feel that the writer is fair to all parties, notwithstanding the controversy was between the more evangelical style of preaching and that which was not quite so enthusiastic. He refers to another book, "A Dialogue on Orthodoxy," which appeared while Van Santvoord was writing his *Dialogue*. That covers the same ground, and was written with similar intent. No copy of this other dialogue is now known to exist. It may have come from Presbyterian sources, as the Tennents and others were largely involved in this whole business. Van Santvoord avers that he is anxious only for peace. The book is reviewed by the Classis of Amsterdam in a letter of Dec. 1, 1726, in a severer way than it deserves.

Mr. Van Santvoord also translated Professor Marck's commentary on the Apocalypse, adding much to it by his own reflections. He sent it to Holland for approval, and it was not only approved, but adorned with a copious preface, by Professor Wesselius. The high respect entertained and shown by Mr. Van Santvoord for Professor Marck was but the counterpart of the professor's esteem for him. He declared that Mr. Van Santvoord was one of his most distinguished and apt pupils, and he was honored by the professor's friendship to the end of life.—"Ecc. Rec., N.Y."; "Brownlee's Hist. Dis. on Staten Island." See "Taylor's Annals of Classis of Bergen," "Sprague's Annals of Am. Pulpit," Vol. ix. "McCintock's Cyc."

The title in Dutch of the above alluded to Dialogue is: *Samenspraak over de Klaghte der Raritanders*. 12mo. ½ Morocco. Te Nieuw York. Gedrukt by J. Peter Zenger, 1726. A copy of this rare work was owned by Hon. Wm. Nelson, of Paterson, until the disastrous fire of 1902).

Van Santvoord, Cor. S. (s. of Staats Van Santvoord), b. at Belleville, N.J., Ap. 8, 1816; U.C. 35, N.B.S. and P.S. 38, l. by Presbyt. N.Y., 38; ord. Cl. Cayuga, Sept. 26, 38; Canastota, 38-9, supplied Coeymans and New Baltimore, six months, 39-40, Saugerties, 40-55, Union Village, 55-8, Coxsackie, 2d, 59, Schenectady, 2d, 59-61, Chaplain N.Y.S. Militia, 61-5, Assoc. Ed. of "The Interior," 69-71, Commissioner of Schools, Ulster Co., N.Y., 71-6, supplied churches of Bloomingdale, St. Remy, Linlithgo, 71-6, w. c. D.D. by R.C., 1855. Died Nov. 2, 1901.

In his decease, a blameless, well-rounded and beautiful life, thoroughly human, yet abundantly flavored with the Spirit of Christ, completed its earthly cycle.

His rare intellectual qualities, disciplined by careful and unrelaxing culture, the comprehensive acquisitions of his learning, and the constant zest which fanned them to a glow, invested him, to such as were admitted to the quiet seclusion of his friendship, with a stimulating charm.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: For a list of his numerous publications see Manual, 1902. Van Santvoord, Staats, b. Albany, N.Y., March 15, 1790 (great-grandson of Cor. Van Santvoord); U.C. 1811, N.B.S. 14, Cl. N.B.; Belleville, 14-28, Agent to collect funds for Theolog. Sem., 28-9; Schodack, 29-34, also at Coeymans, 29-30; New Baltimore, 34-9; Onisquethaw, 39-64, supplying also Berne, 2d, 41-2, and New Salem, 43-4, and pastor at Jerusalem, 45-57; in service of the Christian Commission, Nashville, Tenn., 1864, w. c. Died May 29, 1882. D.D. by U.C., 1876.

PUBLICATIONS: Installation Sermon at Onisquethaw, 1841.—"On the Sacrifice of Isaac," 1842.—Disc. at Dedication of R.D.C. Salem. 1845.—"A Spiritual Gift," in a Series of fifteen Discourses on the "Essential Doctrines and Duties of the Christian Religion." N.Y., 1851.

Van Schie, Cornelius, b. 1703; matriculated at Leyden University, Aug. 1, 1721, as a student of Philosophy, being 18 years old; residence, Delfensis; again he matriculated on Ap. 7, 1730, as a student of Theology,



being 26 years old. Delft is again given as his residence. Ord. by Cl. Amsterdam, June 4, 1731. Poughkeepsie and Fishkill, 1731-3; Albany, 1733-44; d. Aug. 15. He also supplied Rhinebeck (Dutch ch.) occasionally, 1731-3. Supplied Claverack, 1732-43.

The first reference to him in the "Minutes of the Classis of Amsterdam" is dated April 2, 1731.

See Manual, 1902.

Van Sinderin, Ulpianus, b. in Neths., Dec. 12, 1708; Brooklyn, Flatlands, Bushwick, New Utrecht, Flatbush, 1746-84, resigned; also Gravesend, 1747-65, emeritus, 1784. Died July 23, 1796.

The first reference to him is dated Oct. 4, 1745.

His call to the five churches on Long Island and his examination therefor is dated Jan. 11, 1746.

He was called in the place of Antonides. He almost at once incurred the displeasure of Arondeus, because he officiated at a marriage shortly after his arrival. Arondeus therefore refused to introduce him to the people. He brought over with him the letter from the Classis authorizing the formation of a Cœtus. He also showed a not altogether proper spirit in refusing to be reconciled to Arondeus privately, when the Consistory wished it. He insisted on a public reconciliation. The Consistories then retracted his call, and when he insisted on preaching, left their seats. In 1750 he was declared to be the only lawful minister in Kings County.—"Ecc. Rec., N.Y."; "Mints. of Cœtus." See Manual, 1902.

Van Slyke, Evert, b. 1836, Stuyvesant, N.Y.; R.C. 1862, N.B.S. 65, 1. Cl. N.Y.; White House, 65-7, West Farms, 67-71, Albany, 3d, 71-2, (Stamford, Ct.; 72-6), Syracuse, 76-85, Catskill, 85-96, S.S., Brooklyn, North, 96-1901. Spent some time in traveling and preaching in Europe. d., March 10, 1909. D.D., R.C., 1883. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1889.

He was a man of broad culture and literary ability. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1909, 538.

PUBLICATIONS: Paper before Alliance of Refd. Chs., Toronto.—Many contributions to the press.

Van Slyke, John Garney, b. at Coeymans, N.Y., Feb. 26, 1845; R.C. 1866, N.B.S. 60, 1. Cl. Albany; Readington, 69-70, Jamaica, 70-76, Kingston, 1st, 1876-1909. Pastor Emeritus, 1909-10, d. Dec. 15.

All three of Dr. Van Slyke's charges were ancient and in all three he did a notable work. In his long Kingston pastorate he not only maintained a high position in the church but became one of the most influential citizens in the town. Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 266.

PUBLICATIONS: Sermons, Reviews, Articles, and numerous contributions to the Religious Press. "Hist. of Ref. Ch. Jamaica, L.I." 1876.—"Prophetic Element in Preaching": Address before Alumni of N.B.S., 1894.—"Recollections of Dr. W. H. Campbell"; in "Memorial," p. 53.—Letters from Abroad, and other articles, in the "Ch. Int.," etc.

Van Strien, David, b. Grand Rapids, Mich., Dec. 11, 1886. H.C. 1909, P.S. and N.B.S. 1912, 1. by Cl. Mich. Missionary in Japan, 1912-20, Whitehouse, N.J. (Rockaway), 1920-22, Woodcliff-on-the-Hudson, 1922—

Van Strien, John James, b. Grand Rapids, Mich., May 18, 1888. H.C. 1914, N.B.S. and McCormack Sem. and W.T.S. 1917, 1. by Cl. Mich. New Prospect, N.Y., 1917-1922, Neshanic, 1922—

Van Thuysen, A. B. 1848.

Van Tubbergen, G., recd. into Cl. of Mich., Oct. 29, 1858, as a candidate. Had previously belonged to the Classis, but had seceded.

Van Varick. See Varick.

Van Vechten, Jacob, b. at Catskill, 1788; U.C. 1809, Assoc. Ref. Sem. 13, and N.B.S. 14, 1. Cl. N.B.; Schenectady, 15-49; died Sept. 15, 1871. D.D. Elected a trustee of U.C., 1837.

He came of a legal family and early in life intended to devote himself to the law but God called him to the ministry.



Dr. Van Vechten was a man of great usefulness in the Church, and stood high in the esteem of all who knew him. At the time of his death he was the oldest minister of our denomination, and widely known and honored. For more than fifty years he had been before the public, occupying very prominent positions, and he was regarded by all classes in the community as a man of high attainments and of great purity of ministerial character. He was a man of great amiability, very gentle in his intercourse with the people, in simplicity and frankness most remarkable, and utterly unselfish in his whole manner of life. In his own home he was kind and affectionate and a lover of hospitality, and in the homes of his people he was full of sympathy and encouragement. He was a model pastor, and among the afflicted no one could have been his superior. He was a man of deep piety and of very great devotion. No one could be in his company unless he was made to feel that his religion was a matter of the heart and life. His soul was filled with the love of Christ, and he would leave the impression that he was a spiritually-minded man and was devoted to his Master's work.

In 1825, the mistake of a surgeon in performing an operation crippled him for life, but he did not allow that misfortune to decrease his usefulness.

During his whole ministerial life he actively participated in the benevolent movements of the day and after his retirement from the pastorate he devoted himself to assisting his brethren and the aid of feeble churches.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Letter on Character of Dr. Peter Labagh." In "Todd's Mem. of Labagh."—Address at Installation of Rev. Samuel P. Leeds as pastor of the church at Dartmouth Col., N.H. In "Ch. Int." July 10 and 25, 1861.—Sermon at Installation of Dr. E. P. Rogers, Albany. In "Ch. Int." Dec. 4, 1856.—"An Effective Ministry." A Ser. before Classis of Albany. 1868.—"Memoirs of John M. Mason, D.D., S.T.P.," with portions of his Correspondence. 8vo. pp. 559. 1856. See "Princeton Rev.," 1855, 309. "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 65, 355.

Van Vechten, Samuel, b. 1796, at Catskill, N.Y.; U.C. 1818, N.B.S. 22, 1. Cl. N.B.; Miss. to Princetown and Guilderland, 22-3, to Ovid, Johnstown, Westerlo and Mapletown, Mayfield, Fonda's Bush, and Union, 23-4, Bloomingburgh and Rome, or Mamakating, 24-9, Bloomingburgh, 29-41, Fort Plain, 41-4, w. c.—Died Nov. 2, 1882. D.D.

Van Vleck, John, b. at Shawangunk, 1828; R.C. 52, N.B.S. 55, 1. Cl. Orange; Prin. Holland Academy, Mich., 55-9, Prin. Kingston Academy, 59-62, Middleport and Wawarsing, 62-4, d. 1865, Mar. 15.

Born and nurtured in the valley of Wallkill, under devoted pastoral and parental care, trained to patient endurance, his mind at the same time found food, and developed vigorously, under apparently unpropitious circumstances. Upon graduating he was made Principal of Holland Academy, and this institution, the germ of Hope College, is his monument. He also began English preaching in the Holland colony in Michigan, which culminated in the Second Church of Holland. He possessed warm impulses and an affectionate disposition, and loved his pupils dearly, for their own sakes and for Christ's. Many were led to study for the ministry through his influence. He was a most diligent student, an excellent Hebrew scholar, and an admirable exegete, and projected and almost completed several exegetical works. His "Gethsemane" was about completed, and is worthy to see the light. He had also advanced far on the "Song of Solomon." As a classical scholar and teacher he had few superiors, and as a writer his exegetical ability was only exceeded by his spirituality. See also "Ch. Int." Apr. 6, 1865.

Van Vleck (Van Vleecq), Paulus, b. in Holland; schoolmaster and precentor at Kinderhook, 1702; ord. irregularly by Rev. Bernardus Freeman, 1709; chaplain to Dutch troops going to Canada, in Queen Anne's war, 1709-10; Bensalem, Neshaminy, (Sammeny) and Germantown,

Pa., May 20, 1710-13; united with Presbytery of Philadelphia, Sept. 20, 1710.

He first appears as a schoolmaster and precentor at Kinderhook, N.Y., 1702. He also sometimes preached, for which he was complained of and made to desist. "Doc. Hist., N.Y.," iii. 528. In 1709 he sought to be admitted to the ministry as a chaplain to the Dutch troops going to Canada. The Governor, Col. Nicholson, ordered Domines DuBois and Antonides to ordain him, but they refused, declaring that it was contrary to Church-Order. He was finally ordained, it is said, by Freeman, upon which the Classis of Amsterdam expressed its disapprobation. Yet Freeman seems to deny it. In 1710 he turns up in Bucks Co., Pa., where he begins to organize churches, chiefly among a few Dutch families settled there; at Bensalem, Neshaminy and Germantown, of which he makes himself the pastor. In June, 1710, he organized a church at Wytnes (Whitemarsh), which afterward became, perhaps, the Presbyt. ch. of Abington; and he itinerated among the Dutch settlements from Pennsylvania to Staten Island, performing marriages and baptizing children. On Nov. 15, 1710, he organized the Church of Six Mile Run, N. J. On Sept. 11, 1711, he was married by Rev. Andrews, of Philadelphia, to Jannetje, daughter of Elder Van Dyck, of Sammeny. In three years he had organized three churches, supplied ten stations, married 15 couples, received 83 members into church-fellowship, and baptized 93 children. The last entry in his diary is on Apr. 24, 1713, when he marries a couple at Raritan, N.J. Within a year after his own marriage rumors began to circulate that he had a wife in Holland. After some delay this was confirmed, and on Sept. 21, 1715, it was reported that he had fled the country.

See "Webster's Hist. Presbyt. Ch.," 338.—Streng's Article in "Doylestown Democrat," May 29, 1883.—"Mulford's Hist. Discourse at 175th Anniv. of Ch. of Six Mile Run," 1885.—Prof. Hinke's Art. on "Church Record of Neshaminy and Bensalem," in "Journal Presb. Hist. Soc.," May, 1901.—"Hall's Hist. Presbyt. of Trenton," 40.

Van Vlieden, Peter, b. in Neths., Apr. 13, 1737; (St. Croix, W.I.), 1787-1792, Oakhill, N.Y., 1792-4, Catsbaan, 1793-1804, suspended. Restored July, 1804, d. 1821.

He was the last minister who came over from Holland (until the immigration in 1847), coming, however, by way of the West Indies, where he was settled for a time. He was a learned and able divine, graduating from the University with the highest honors. He left one son, who, in selling some silverware belonging to the family, sold a prize medal, which his father had won in the University of Leyden. It was later in possession of John Cooke, of Catskill. (We leave this as in Manual of 1879, but his name is not in catalogue of Leyden University).

PUBLICATIONS: "The Destiny of the Soul After Death": A Ser. at the Fun. of Rev. John Schunema. 1794.—"A Fast-day Sermon," at Catskill, 1812, publ. Albany, 1813.

Van Vliet, Thornton, b. Brooklyn. R.C. 1861, N.B.S. 1861-2. Merchant.

Van Vliet, William, b. Netherlands, March 19, 1882. Educated in Netherlands. Independent Ref. Ch., Muskegon, 1908-13, Chicago, Summit, 1913-16, Fulton, Ill., 1st, 1916-19, Kalamazoo, Mich., 4th, 1919—

Van Voorhis, Stephen. C.N.J. 1765, lic. by the General Meeting of Ministers and Elders, 1772; Poughkeepsie, 1773-6, supplied Dover, 1774, Rhinebeck Flats, 1776-85, Philipsburgh (Tarrytown), and Cortlandtown, 1785-8, (Kingston and Assynpinck, N.J., Presbyt.), 1793-6, d. Nov. 23.

Van Vranken, Adam H., b. Apr. 25, 1824; R.C. 48, N.B.S. 51, 1. Cl. Schenectady; Glen, 51-65, S.S., Auriesville, 54-5, Centreville, Mich., 65-1880, d. Oct. 27. See "Ch. Int.," Nov. 11, 18, 1880.

Van Vranken, Francis Vischer, b. Princetown, N.Y., Nov. 26, 1835; U.C. 58, N.B.S. 61, 1. Cl. Montgomery; Lysander, 61-6, Glen, 66-74, Newark,

2d, 74-82, Fultonville, N.Y., 82-92, Philmont, N.Y., 1892-1903, Leeds, N.Y., 1903-16, d. Dec. 5, 1918. D.D. by U.C.

He was a genial man, a conscientious pastor and a good preacher—an all around minister of Christ. Min. Gen. Syn., 1919, 1921.

Van Vranken, Herbert E., b. Schenectady, N.Y. H.C. 1914, N.B.S. 1917. Ordained as a missionary by Cl. Schenectady, 1917. Missionary to India, 1917—

Van Vranken, Howard H. (son of Adam H. Van Vranken), b. at Glen, N.Y., June 1, 1852; Miami Univ. 72, H.S. and N.B.S. 75, lic. Cl. Michigan; Linden, 75-7, Irving Park, 77-82, d. Nov. 4, 1904.

Van Vranken, Nicholas, b. at Schenectady, 1762; studied under Dirck Romeyn and Livingston, 1. by the Synod of R.D. Chs. 1790; Fishkill, Hopewell, and New Hackensack, 1791-1804, d.

He was a man of fine attainments, literary and theological, a fervent and eloquent speaker, and a most devoted servant of God. After completing his preparatory studies, he became principal of a flourishing academy in his native city, continuing in that position for six years. This academy was the germ of Union College. The records of his churches, so far as preserved, show numerous additions, evidencing that his labors were blessed. He was possessed of strong affections, ardently attached to his charges, no inducement prevailing with him to sever his connection with them. He declined calls from Albany and Schenectady. The change of language, from the Dutch to the English, took place in his charges during his ministry. His knowledge of his people was so complete, and his tact so great, that when, according to ancient custom, the communicants stood around the pulpit to receive the sacramental elements from the hands of their pastor, he adapted his remarks to the circumstances of each. His quick eye took in a moment individual peculiarities, and he also spoke to them in Dutch or English, as they were best able to comprehend the one or the other. Tradition represents him as a most faithful, devoted, and dearly beloved pastor. See Manual, 1902.

Van Vranken, Samuel A. (s. of Nicholas Van Vranken), b. Feb. 20, 1792; U.S. 1815, N.B.S. 1817, 1. Cl. N.B.; Middletown and Freehold, 18-26, Freehold, 26-34, Poughkeepsie, 34-7, Broome St., N.Y.C., 37-41, Prof. Didac. Theol. in N.B. Sem. and Prof. Evid. Ch. Relig. and Logic in Rutgers Col., 41-61, d. Jan. 1. Elected a trustee of Queen's Coll. 1819. S.T.D. by C.C., 1836.

No one ever met him, and conversed with him for even a few moments, who did not feel at once that he was a highly intelligent, noble-minded, and gifted Christian gentleman. His personal presence was imposing, his voice rang out freely, the grasp of his hand was animating, his eye rested confidently upon you, and when he spoke, you saw plainly that he was a man of a frank and open disposition, of large information, and possessed of such powers of intellect as would render anything that he might have to say worthy of your attention. He was an ingenuous man. He knew of no concealment, practiced no subterfuges, and might be understood in a few moments. Few were more unsophisticated, unsuspicious, and open-hearted than he in his intercourse with his brethren.

He was a most friendly, lovable man. As pastor he was much honored and as Professor he was the wise confidant of his students.

He was a good preacher and teacher. Yet he was rather a good general scholar than a specialist. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "The Religious Spirit of the Age": an Address at Anniver. of Miss. Soc. R.D.C. 1829. "Mag. R.D.C.," iv. 102.—"Socinianism Subversive of Christianity." 16mo, pp. 64. 1841.—"Whose Children are Entitled to Baptism." 16mo, pp. 135. 1841.—See Objections to his views. "Ch. Int.," Dec. 18, 1841. Sketch of Sermon preached at Ordination of Revs. Mabon and Taylor, 1844. In "Ch. Int.," Oct., 1844.—Address at Fun. of Dr. Knox, 1858. In "Knox Memorial."—Art. in "Sprague's An-

nals" on "Rev. Dr. John Schureman."—"System of Theology." In MS. in Sage Library.

Van Wagenen, John Hardenbergh, b. at Rochester (Ulster Co.), N.Y., 1802; U.C. 23, N.B.S. 26, l. Cl. Ulster; Beavertdam, Berne, 26-31, Niskayuna and Amity, 31-4, Niskayuna, 34-5, Linlithgo, 35-40, Linlithgo and Mt. Pleasant (Greenport), 40-1, Kingston, 41-4, d.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: A Ser. in behalf of the Widows' Fund. 1839.

Van Wagener, W. M., b. in N.Y.C., Feb. 14, 1842; C.C. 61, N.B.S. 61-2, P.S. 62-3, N.B.S. 63-4; Episcopalian; assistant of Dr. Tyng. Died July 25, 1866.

Van Westenberg, Anthony. H.C. 1916, N.B.S. 1920, l. by Cl. N.B. Newark, North, Assistant, 1920—

Van Westenberg, Isaac, b. Grand Rapids, Mich., Feb. 17, 1882. H.C. 1909, W.T.S. 1912, l. by Cl. Grand River. Marion, N.Y., 2d, 1912-14, Grand Rapids, Immanuel, 1914-19, Fulton, Ill., 2d, 1919—

Van Westenberg, John, b. Brouweisharen, Neths., Dec. 25, 1866; H.C. 1888, N.B.S. 91, lic. Cl. N.B.; Pultneyville, 91-92, Brighton, N.Y., 92-97, Albany, Holl. ch. 1897-1902, Pella, Ia., 1st, 1902-05, w. c. 1905-09, Cleveland, O., 1st, 1909-11, Jamestown, Mich., 2d, 1911-13, Grand Rapids, Mich., 9th, 1915-18, Fremont, Mich., 1918-21, Byron Center, Mich., 1921—. S.C. Classis Rochester, Albany, Grand River. Pres. P.S. Albany, 1902. Pres. P.S. Chicago.

PUBLICATIONS: Ref. Ch. in Netherlands, 1902.

Van Woert, Henry S., b. Lawyersville, N.Y., May 20, 1870. R.C. 1901, N.B.S. 1904, l. by Cl. Schoharie. Keyport, N.J., 1904-09, Bethlehem (Selkirk), 1909-19, Roxbury, N.Y., 1919—

Van Woert, Jacob H., b. West Athens, N.Y., 1823; R.C. 46, N.B.S. 49, l. Cl. Greene; North Blenheim and Breakabin, 50-2, Ghent, 2d, (West), 52-65, Lawyersville, and Sharon, 65-71. Died 1882, Dec. 16.

Van Wyck, Geo. P., b. at Bloomingburgh, N.Y., June 24, 1821; R.C. 40, N.B.S. 43, l. Cl. Orange; Deerpark, 44-52, (Presbyt. Berlin, Md., 52-6, Gettysburg, Pa., 56-60, Chester, Pa., 60-61, chaplain, Tenth Legion, 61-65, chaplain in U.S. Army, Georgia, 1865—. Died Aug. 5, 1899. See "Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1900, 12.

Van Wyck, Polhemus, b. in N.Y., 1823; R.C. 43, N.B.S. 48, l. Cl. Poughkeepsie; Greenport, 48-51, Gansevoort, and Northumberland, 53-6, West Farms, 56-67, Cortlandtown, 67-8, supplying churches, 68-1882, died May 17.

See Manual, 1902.

Van Wyk, John C., b. Orange City, Ia., Oct. 22, 1888. Grinnell Col. 1912, W.T.S. 1917, l. by Cl. Dakota 1917. Missionary to India, 1917-19. Maurice, Ia., American Reformed, 1919—

Van Zandt, Ab. B., b. in Schenectady, N.Y., 1816; U.C. 40, P.S. 42, l. Presbyt. Troy; ord. by Presbyt. North River, 42; Matteawan, N.Y., 1842, Newburgh, 42-8, (Petersburgh, Va., 48-55), Central, Ninth St., N.Y.C., 55-9, Montgomery, 59-72, Prof. of Didactic and Polemic Theology at New Brunswick, 72-81, d. July 21. D.D. by Hampden Sidney Coll., Va., 1853; LL.D. by C.N.J., 1873.

Dr. Van Zandt was a student. He had the power of concentration, and the endurance which enabled him to work intensely at his desk, day after day, and often far into the night. He carefully elaborated his sermons when a pastor, and his lectures when a professor. He gave great attention to analysis and style, but special care to comprehensiveness and precision in statements, and in definitions. His work never satisfied him until he had severely tested every part of it, and felt prepared to defend every point. He loved intensely the old-fashioned orthodoxy according to the standards of the Church, and almost scorned anything approaching broad-churchism. In his pastoral work he laid great stress upon the



faithful instruction of the children and youth, and attended personally and regularly to the catechetical exercises in the different parts of his congregations.

As a preacher, he had a fiery impetuosity of delivery which not only always commanded attention, but which often thrilled his audience. Yet his preaching was not what would be called emotional. It was clear, sound, solid reasoning, which instructed the understanding, and convinced the heart. The same characteristics were exhibited in debates in ecclesiastical bodies, and in the professorial chair. He was a clear thinker, had quick passions and an indomitable will.

In the class-room he was clear, logical and comprehensive in his definitions and arguments. He made much of the Covenant of Grace as a central truth. He left a carefully-written-out series of lectures on Didactic Theology, which is deposited in the Sage Library; also a Commentary on the Constitution of the Reformed Church. See "In Memoriam, A. B. Van Zandt, Catskill," 1881.—Also "Centennial of Sem. N.B.," 138, 141-2, 456.—Dr. Demarest's Address, in "Ch. Int.," Aug. 3, 1881. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Many sermons, orations, addresses, etc., and articles for the press.

See Manual, 1902.

Van Zandt, Benj., b. at Gelderland, N.Y., Feb. 14, 1809; U.C. 33, Aub. Sem. 36, lic. Presb. Cayuga, 36; Union Village, 36-42, Kinderhook, 42-52, Nyack, 52-56, Prin. of Rockland Institute, 56-68, (Presb. 58-62), Canajoharie, and Sprakers, 62-69, Leeds, 69-78, w. c. Died Oct. 14, 1895. D.D. by U.C., 1866.

He was a faithful man, earnest for the right as he saw it.

He was much involved in the abolition controversy of his day.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATION: Ser. at Fun. of Rev. Dr. Jacob Sickles, 1846.

Van Zandt, Peter, b. 1795. N.B.S. 1817, l. Cl. N.B. 1817; Schenectady, 2d, and 1st Ch., Fourth Ward, (Glenville), 1818-22, Miss. to Oakhill, 1823, d. 1855.

He was obliged to give up preaching on account of a throat difficulty. He then became a physician. Sketch in "Ch. Int.," Sept. 6, 1855.

Van Zante, A. B. l. by Cl. Ia. Fairview, Ill., 1903-07.

Van Zanten, Jacob J., b. South Holland, Ill., Mar. 27, 1858; H.C. 80, W.S. 90, lic. Cl. Michigan; ord. July 8, 1890; Instructor in N.W. Classical Academy, Orange City, Ia.; Grand Haven, 2d, 90-3, Muskegon, 1st, 93-9, Cedar Grove, Wis., 1899-1904. Educational Agent for Hope College, 1904. Beaverdam, Mich., 1904-08, d. Oct. 3.

On Nov. 13, 1900, academic instruction was begun in the chapel of the church of Cedar Grove, Wis., under the auspices of Mr. Van Zanten, and assistants, with twenty-six pupils, the first year, and thirty-six the second year. It was incorporated Oct. 9, 1901, as "The Wisconsin Memorial Academy," to commemorate God's providence in leading Dutch colonists to those parts in 1847. Proper grounds were now secured, and a suitable building erected. Rev. J. J. Zan Zanton was president of the Board of Trustees; Rev. John Sietsma, Secretary; and Christian Walvoord, Treasurer. The location is about fifty miles north of Milwaukee. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1900, 539.

Van Zanten, John W., b. Orange City, Ia., Jan. 1, 1885. H.C. 1907, N.B.S. 1910, l. by Cl. Holland. Metuchen, N.J., 1910-18, Chaplain U.S. Army, 1918-19, Brooklyn, 1st, 1920—

Van Zee, Charles William, b. Bayonne, N.J., Jan. 9, 1867; R.C. 1890, N.B.S. 93, l. S. Cl. Bergen; Freehold, 1st, 1893-1900, Trinity, Amsterdam, N.Y., 1900-1901, High Bridge, N.J., 1902-03, d. Aug. 16. Ph.D., Taylor Univ.; See Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 843.

Van Zomerén, John G., b. Kalamazoo, Mich. H.C. 1904, W.T.S. 1907, l. by Cl. Mich. 1907. Muskegon, Mich., 2d, 1907-10, Cleveland, O., 2d, 1911-14, Grand Rapids, Mich., 1914-21, Jamestown, Mich., 2d, 1921—

Van Zuuren, Casparus, b. 1648; matriculated at Leyden University, Sept. 7, 1668, for the study of Philosophy; his residence was Govdanus, and his age, 20; Flatbush, New Utrecht, Brooklyn, Flatlands, 1677-85; May 17, returned to Holland; Gonderach, Holland, 1685-1704, and perhaps longer. In 1695 his old congregations on Long Island recalled him, but he did not accept. He also preached occasionally at Bushwick, Gravesend, Bergen, and Staten Island.

On July 20, 1676, Van Zuuren requested to be received as "Recommended" by the Classis of Amsterdam for service in foreign lands.

After the death of Domine Polhemus in June, 1676, the Churches of Long Island requested that Domine Selyns be sent to them. He declined but Domine Van Zuuren was sent by the Classis. His salary was 750 guilders, Holland money (\$300), besides a free dwelling and fire wood.

Van Zuuren's letters are very long and prosy. They have a certain value, as they go elaborately into the relative values of the various kinds of currency then in use, and he was very particular as to the relative value of the currency in which he received his salary. See "Ecc. Rec., N.Y.," Manual, 1902.

Van Zyl, B. R., b. Newkirk, Ia., July 24, 1885. H.C. 1912, W.T.S. 1915, l. by Cl. Ia. 1915. Sanborn, Ia., 1915-20, Grandville, Mich., 1921—

Varick (Variq and Van Varick), Rudolphus, matriculated at University of Utrecht, 1666; in East Indies, 1673-8, at Hem, Neths., 1679-86, Brooklyn, Flatlands, Flatbush, New Utrecht, 1686-94, d. Aug. He also preached occasionally at Bushwyck, Gravesend, Bergen, Staten Island and Hackensack.

The first allusion to him in "Mints. of Classis of Amsterdam" was on April 6, 1671. On Jan. 5, 1672, he was appointed for service in the East Indies. But in 1678 he had returned.

According to the "Mints. of the Synod," in 1679 he had settled at the Church of Hem; and, perhaps, remembering the circumstances that Jonas Michaelius was once in this church, and afterward went to New Netherland, he now offered to go thither.

He sailed from Holland in March, 1686, and arrived early in July. (Letter of Sept. 9, 1686). He received letters of denization, July 29, 1686, with liberty to trade or traffic. He was received with very great kindness by the congregations on Long Island. A salary of 900 florins was given him and free fuel.

When the troubles about the Leisler administration occurred, he was for a long time patient under them, but at length, for his high-handed proceedings, felt compelled to denounce him. (Selyns). In this opposition, he stood together with all the Reformed ministers of the Province—Selyns, Dellius, Daillé. He found it necessary to flee, going to New Castle. But upon his return he was charged with being privy to a design to rescue the fort from Leisler, and he was dragged by a force of armed men from his house, taken to the fort and imprisoned, and kept in confinement for six months. This was in the fall of 1690. He was charged also with speaking treasonable words against Leisler, and was sentenced to pay a fine of £80, by Lanoy, a pretended judge, to be deposed from his ministerial functions, and kept in prison till the fine was paid. Domine Selyns offered himself and property as bail for him when imprisoned, but was refused, and threatened with imprisonment himself. He was finally released without fine, though he ultimately died of his ill-treatment, while Leisler, his persecutor, was at length deposed and executed.—"Ecc. Rec., N.Y." "Doc. Hist.," ii. 247. "Col. Hist.," iii. 749, 753; iv. 219. "Gen. and Biog. Record," ix. 95. "Murphy's Anthology." "Brodhead's N.Y.," vol. ii. See Manual, 1902.

Vas, Petrus, b. about 1638. Kingston, Dec., 1710-1756. He also often officiated at Rhinebeck, having organized that church.

His name does not appear in the printed Catalogues of the Universities of Leyden, Utrecht or Groningen.

There is a Petrus (Vas?) van Gent, referred to as a candidate of Theology, on Oct. 6, 1681, and Mar. 16, 1682. He requested to be received as an "Expectant" of the Classis, but not for foreign churches. ("Mints. Cl. Amst.," vii. 313). But it is uncertain whether this is the same one who, nearly thirty years later, went to Kingston. If so, he was still a candidate in 1699, when he requested, as a candidate, to be recommended to the service of the foreign churches, at the same time that Gualterus Du Bois made a similar request. At this same meeting (May 4, 1699), there was an election, among three candidates, Gualterus Du Bois, John Lydius, minister at the Olyfberg; and Petrus Vas, for the church of New York, when Du Bois was chosen. (viii. 304; xix. 255).

In 1699 he is mentioned as a candidate at 's Gravelant, Holland. He succeeded Beys (Bois) in 1710. The Classis says "he has a good witness among us, and we hope he will be received in love and good-will." A larger allowance than usual was asked of the church of Kingston for his voyage, as the journey was tedious, expensive, and dangerous on account of the war, and Vas had a large family.—"Ecc. Rec., N.Y." "Doc. Hist.," iii. 585.

Vaughn, Jonah, b. New Vineyard, Me., Ap. 30, 1851; R.C. 78, N.B.S. 81, l. Cl. N.B.; Franklin Furnace, 81-4, Owasco, 84-9, Linlithgo (at Livingston), 89-1900. w. c. d. Oct. 30, 1913. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 253.

Vaughan, William (brother of Jonah Vaughan), b. Sept. 21, 1855, in Maine; R.C. 1880, N.B.S. 83, l. Cl. N.B.; South Bergen, 83-8, Knox Memorial, N.Y.C., 1888-1802, East Belfast, Maine, Trinity, 1907—

Vedder, Edwin, b. Aug. 22, 1815. R.C. 1841, N.B.S. 44, l. Cl. Schenectady; Little Falls, 45-9, S.S., Glenville, 2d, 49-51, Berne, 1st, and Beaverdam, 51, Beaverdam, 51-5, Middleburgh, and Schoharie Mt., 55-63, Gallupville and Knox, 63-8, Gallupville, 68-71, Schoharie, 71-3, Jerusalem, 73-85; emeritus, d. Nov. 24, 1911. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1912, 570.

Vedder, Henry, l. 1803.

Vedder, Hermanus, b. at Rotterdam, N.Y., Nov. 17, 1777; U.C. 1799, studied under D. Romeyn and S. Froeligh, lic. Cl. Albany, Sept. 29, 1801; Greenbush and Taghkanic, 1803-47, also supplied Linlithgo, 1806-14, Greenbush (Gallatin), 50-64; died, 1873, June 29.

His ministry of 72 years was contemporaneous with the rise and progress of the America Republic. He remembered the Revolutionary war and was keenly interested in the Civil War. For many years he was the wise spiritual adviser in a territory which is now occupied by ten churches.

See Manual, 1902.

Veenhuizen, A. B., b. in Netherlands, 1814, studied theology under Merle D'Aubigne and his associates in Geneva, Switzerland; engaged in preparing young men for the ministry in Netherlands with Revs. Brummelkamp and Van Raalte; came to America, 1846; labored at Schraalenberg, N.J., 46; Albany, 46-50, Rochester, 50-3, (East Williamson, Presbyt.), and Pultneyville, 53-62, S.S., at Pultneyville, 65-85. Emeritus. Died Mar. 23, 1895.

At first expecting to become a physician, he prepared for that profession, but afterward felt himself called to enter the Gospel ministry. He had done some evangelistic work in the days of the secession of the State church in the Netherlands. For about three years he preached in the French language, in a field which was opened to him, and then received a call from the Hollanders at Rochester, N.Y. At the close of twenty-eight years of faithful service he was declared by the Classis of Rochester pastor emeritus of the church at Pultneyville, where for ten years he lived and his life closed. His knowledge of medicine gave him the opportunity to minister to the bodies of his people as well as their souls. The subject of his conversation and preaching was Christ and Him crucified. An elder asked him if he was firm in the faith. He replied, "I know that my Redeemer liveth," and then began to speak about heaven as his home.

He longed to depart and be with Christ, and in that frame of mind obeyed the summons.—"Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1895, 218.

Veenker, Gerrit A., b. Aug. 7, 1856, at Pilsun, East Friesland, Ger.; c. to America, 68; (studied, Mission House, Franklin, Wis. (R.C., U.S.), 80. Theolog. Ed., same, 82. l. Cl. Sheboygan (R.C., U.S.), 82; Miss. Marathon and Clark Cos., Wis., 82-4); Parkersburg, 84-92, Cl. Miss. for work among the Germans, 92-9, Forreston, Ill., 1899-1904, Clara City, Minn., Bethany, 1904-1909, Classical Missionary, Classis of Pleasant Prairie, 1910—

Veenschoten, Henry Michael, b. Feb. 4, 1892, Orange City, Ia. H.C. 1914, W.T.S. 1917, l. by Cl. Holland, 1917, Missionary to China, 1917—

Veenschoten, Wm., b. at Ede, Neths., 1844; H.C. 71, N.B.S. 74, l. Cl. Ill.; Schodack, 74-86, Greenport (Columbia Co.), N.Y., 86-90, (Hornellsville, N.Y., Presbyt., 90-4, E. Stroudsburg, Pa., 1894-1908, d. July 5).

PUBLICATIONS: "Should the Refd. Church Continue a Separate Organization?"—"A Plan for Organic Union." 1887.—Articles on "Church Union," in the "N.Y. Independent."—Sermon: "Knowledge-Power in Religion": in "Homilet. Rev."—Sermon: "Life and Death of a Child."

Vehslage, Henry, b. in N.Y.C., Feb. 12, 1837, Coll. City of N.Y., 58, N.B.S. 61, l. by S. Cl. N.Y.; Irvington, 61-1894, d. Mar. 4.

He enjoyed a very high character for scholarship and pulpit ability, for pastoral faithfulness and for practical tact in his intercourse with men, and in his work. He was remarkable for modesty. He never took the first step to put himself forward. He was a peculiarly well-balanced man. Endowed with talents of a high order, with consecrated heart and warm affections, all dominated by that rarest of all gifts, common sense, he was ever master of the situation, whatever it might be.—"Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1894, 220.

Veldman, Henry J., b. Eibergen, Gelderland, Neths., June 14, 1865; H.C. 92, W.S. 95, l. Cl. Grand River; Cedar Grove, Wis., 95-98, Pella, 1st, Ia., 1898-1901, Milwaukee, 1st, 1901-1906, Holland, Mich., 1st, 1906-19, Newkirk, Ia., 1919-21, Detroit, Mich., 1921—, Vice Pres. Gen. Syn., 1913. In charge of Am. Ch. in Hague, 1913.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in De Hope, Leader, etc.

Veneklasen, James T., b. Zeeland, Mich., Aug. 25, 1886. H.C. 1907, N.B.S. 1912, l. by Cl. Holland. (Presbyterian, 1912—).

Vennema, Ame, b. Holland, Mich., May 25, 1857; H.C. 79, N.B.S. 82, lic. Cl. Holland; New Paltz, 82-6, Kalamazoo, 2d, 86-9, Rochester, 2d, 89-92, Port Jervis, 92-5, Passaic, 1st, 1895-1911. President Hope College, 1911-18. Ramapo, Mawah, N.J., 1918-20. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1907. Member Bd. of Education and F.M., R.C.A. D.D., H.C., 1904, R.C., 1916.

PUBLICATION: "Hist. of Ch. of New Paltz," 1883. On joint committee for publication of the Hymnal of the Reformed Church.

Vennema, Sanders A., b. Netherlands, 1839, Christian Reformed Church. Ord. 1890. Danforth, Ill., 1889-92, Falmouth and Vogel Centre, and Modersville, 92-8, w. c. d. Grand Rapids, Mich., March 2, 1921. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 636.

Verbeck, Guido Fridolin, b. at Zeist, Province of Utrecht, Netherlands, Jan. 23, 1830; Auburn Sem. 59, l. Presbyt. Cayuga, 59; Missionary to Japan, 1859-1898; Nagasaki, 59-Mar., 60, Miss. at Tokio; also in the service of the Imperial Government in educational, translation, and advisory work, 69-78, Bible translation and evangelistic tours, with occasional visits to America, (and one to Europe in 89), 79-98; died in Tokio, March 10, 1898. D.D. by R.C.

"Verbeck of Japan, the greatest under God of the makers of the new Christian nation that is coming and even now is," was descended, on his father's side, of ancient Dutch stock, and on his mother's side from a Dutch family which had originated in Italy, whence, having become adherents to Biblical Christianity, they had fled at the breaking out of the Reformation. When the Moravian settlement at Zeist was formed, in



1776, Jan Verbeek, an ancestor, was living there, and the father of Verbeek of Japan, though born at Choldorf, in Germany, grew up in Zeist, marrying Ann Kellerman, becoming burgomaster of the village of Rysenburg, not far distant, but living at "the Koppel," in Zeist, where Guido, their sixth child, was born. From his father, the future missionary inherited his simplicity and modesty, and from his mother his love of music. From the Moravians he received his missionary inspiration. Gutzlaff, of China, who visited Zeist, was especially quickening to young Guido. It is remarkable that this apostle to the Chinese was, under God, the means of directing to the East two such able men as Guido Verbeek and Sir Harry Parkes. Educated at the Moravian School, in four languages, Dutch, French, English and German, and confirmed in the Moravian Church, he spent twenty-two years in Zeist, and then at the Polytechnic Institute of Utrecht came under the care of Professor Grotte. As he was born in the year that railways were introduced in the Netherlands, his parents decided that he should be an engineer. After some experience in the foundry at Zeist, it was through the suggestion and invitation of his brother-in-law, Rev. George van Deurs, backed by the Rev. Otto Tank (who married a wealthy Dutch lady in Zeist), that Guido came to America, going to Green Bay, Wis., beginning early his process of becoming an "Americanized Dutchman." He wrote, in 1852, "I am determined to become a good Yankee."

Tired of repeatedly pronouncing his name in proper Dutch style, he changed its spelling to Verbeck, though on his monument in Tokio the original orthography, Verbeek, is preserved. He accepted an offer to go as an engineer to Helena, Ark., and was there engaged in drafting and engineering calculations when he was struck down by the fever. During his sickness he covenanted with God that if restored to health he should consecrate his life to service in the missionary field. Returning to Green Bay, he spent the winter of 1854-1855 very happily. At this time, unknown to the young Dutchman, the Japanese military commander at Nagasaki, found floating in the water a New Testament. Becoming acquainted with its contents, through the Dutch and a Chinese translation, he began the study of the book, praying that some teacher might further enlighten him. Providence was already preparing the teacher.

In the autumn of 1855, invited by Mr. van Deurs and encouraged by William E. Dodge, of honored name, he came to Auburn. He excelled both as a student and as a singer in the seminary quartette. He also preached in German to a German congregation in Auburn. Meanwhile, Perry's expedition had been fully discussed in America and the Reformed Dutch Church had promptly laid the foundations, in prayer and money, for a mission in Japan. The Rev. Samuel R. Brown, then settled at Owasco Outlet, a beautiful spot near Auburn, had offered his services to the Board as pioneer, and being accepted, was looking for an "Americanized Dutchman" to go with him, Dutch being then the key to the cultured men of Japan, who made this one European language their basis of communication with the Western world and their medium of science. Meeting the Board in New York, Jan. 28, 1859, Verbeck was appointed missionary Feb. 16, licensed and ordained as an evangelist by the Presbytery of Cayuga on the 22d of March, and received as a member of the Reformed Dutch Classis of Cayuga the next day. Then, having no status as a Dutch subject, he went to Albany, remaining three days, to secure American citizenship from the Legislature, which, he found, could not be done. So as "a citizen of no country," he lived and died. On the 18th of April he was married to Miss Maria Manion, who thus became his devoted wife and helper for nearly forty years and the honored and beloved mother of the eight children born to bless the union. The ship *Surprise* with a missionary party, Brown, Verbeck and Simmons, sailed from New York, May 7, 1859, reaching Shanghai on the 17th of October. The "right wing" of the mission, Brown and Simmons reached Kanagawa Nov. 1, and on Nov. 7, after a voyage of 187 days, Verbeck stepped ashore at Nagasaki.

Then began a most wonderful work of nearly thirty years, which we may divide into three portions, each one covering, roughly, a decade, the first being that of the teacher and missionary, the second of the educator, organizer and statesman, the third of the Bible translator and evangelist. Coming among high-spirited and suspicious people who had been hermits on their own island for nearly three centuries, and whose idea of Christianity was that it cloaked sorcery and political conspiracy, Verbeck began slowly but surely to make friends and to win pupils. Notwithstanding that the government prohibitions of the Christian religion, with menace and reward to the informer, hung all over the land, yet Mr. Verbeck attracted young men of taste and education to his house. His wonderful linguistic accomplishments, he having already a speaking knowledge of four living and a scholar's acquaintance with three dead languages, helped him at once and made him unusually valuable throughout his career. So thoroughly did he give himself to the mastery of the Japanese that he was soon able to converse fluently, and, from the first, so accurately, that his conversation was the delight of natives of dignity and culture, while in later years many Japanese declared that he was the only foreign public speaker of the vernacular whose nativity could not be detected when he was unseen. After teaching a few young men in his own home, the Governor of Nagasaki established a school for the training of interpreters and engaged Verbeck to teach in it ten hours a week, at a salary of twelve hundred dollars a year. Happily for the good of Japan and the furtherance of true Christianity, the Board gave its hearty assent, and from that time until 1878 Mr. Verbeck was a self-supporting missionary. Into this school came the sons and relatives of the rulers and leading men of the southwestern provinces, including two nephews of the famous Yokoi Héishi, two sons of the Prime Minister Iwakura, two young men who afterward became members of the emperor's cabinet, and scores of others who later occupied high office and were powerful agents in the making of the new Japan, and numbering altogether hundreds.

Meanwhile, through young men who passed to and fro between Nagasaki and Saga, where Murata and his fellow-students lived, Mr. Verbeck kept up his unseen Bible class for three years. In May, 1866, the pupil came to visit his teacher, and on May 20th, according to the form of baptism used in the Reformed Church, Mr. Verbeck baptized Murata ("Wakasa"), the officer who had found the floating Bible in the water twelve years before, with two of his young men, Iyabe and Motono. The children and grandchildren of these first converts are still active in the Christian churches in Japan.

When the revolution of 1868 broke out, several of Mr. Verbeck's pupils, who under him had studied, especially, the Constitution of the United States and the New Testament, became active in the new government. Mr. Verbeck, not having been for five years outside of a circle of a radius of four miles, improved the opportunity and made a trip to Osaka, so as to be near Kyoto, the capital. His visit was effective in getting Japanese young men sent, under imperial auspices and support, as students to America. Already, as early as June 10th, 1866, he had started the two nephews of Yokoi-Isé, and Numagawa, the first of a host to go abroad, and the beginning of a procession of five hundred or more, who, with Mr. Verbeck's introduction, were helped in various ways when in America by friends in the Reformed churches and the Board. Of this prolonged and varied kindness, the Emperor's commissioners, when in America in 1885, made grateful acknowledgment. When, according to the Mikado's oath in 1868, "learning and talent" were "sought throughout the world to re-establish the foundations of the empire," Mr. Verbeck was called to Tokio to plan out a system of national education and to organize the Imperial University. His first letters from that city are dated June 21, 1870. In July he received orders from the Department of Education to bring out from America young men

as teachers for the Japanese, under which arrangement Messrs. Griffin, Clark, Wyckoff and others came out to Japan. See the pamphlet, "The Rutgers Graduates in Japan," 1886.

From this time forth Dr. Verbeek continued his multifarious and incessant labors in the national capital.

Besides re-organizing the Imperial University, appointing teachers and attending to manifold details, he taught the Scriptures in his own house, helped hundreds of inquirers and private students, served informally as general adviser of many of the officers in the new government (then without the staff of experts provided later), and made the original proposition and mapped out the route of the great embassy to the treaty powers of the world. When this was organized and ready to start, led by one of the highest nobles, the junior premier Iwakura, and several members of the cabinet, Dr. Verbeek found that half of the personnel of the embassy had been under his instruction as pupils. Transferred in 1874 to the service of the Genro-in, or Senate, he wrought daily and continuously with the statesmen who were preparing the national Constitution and making ready for the imperial Diet which was to assemble in 1889. He translated into Japanese, with the co-operation of native scholars, the "Code Napoleon," Bluntschli's "Staatsrecht." "Two Thousand Legal Maxims," with commentary, the constitutions of the states of Europe and America, forest laws, various compendiums and forms, and hundreds of legal and political documents. He also wrote a powerful paper on "The Freedom of the Press," which had great influence upon the Emperor's ministers. He made them acquainted also with the relations of Church and State in other countries, and especially with the American system of trustees, to whom are given the charge of property and secular matters relating to the church.

On severing his connection with the government, July 1, 1877—the large number of expert advisers and assistants then in the employ of nearly all the government departments enabling him to do this with a good grace—though he still lectured in the Nobles School, the Emperor bestowed on him the decoration of the Third Class of the Order of the Rising Sun. Concerning this, Dr. Verbeek wrote: "This is the first piece of jewelry I ever owned," and also, "indirectly it is a tribute to the cause of missions." This ever active missionary never for one moment concealed his character and purposes, and in after years refused to preach in any place where his decoration by the Emperor was advertised or mentioned. To the organization of the Koji-Machi Church in Tokio, Dr. Verbeek gave much time, thought, prayer, love and labor and money, often having the whole congregation as a Bible class.

He now began that course of preaching tours which lasted until his decease, going into every section of the empire and always speaking to profoundly interested audiences. His tremendous power, coming, indeed, from his mastery both of scholarly and vernacular Japanese, his profound insight into what was in the minds of his hearers, his power of illustration, his knowledge of human nature, the flavor of mysticism in his temperament, and his close acquaintance, both critical and familiar, with the Bible—these account in a manner for his marvelous power over audiences, but above all he was a great preacher in Japanese, because he seemed to be anointed with the Holy Spirit so that his speech was ever full of weight, point, unction and power.

In 1889 he visited America and Holland, speaking in many of the churches, seeing his native village of Zeist, enjoying publicly the opportunity of using his mother tongue in awakening missionary interest, whether speaking in the Groote Kerk in Delft or in the humblest meeting house. In 1891 we find him again in Tokio lecturing four hours a week in the Nobles School, preaching on Sunday, busy on Bible translation, and helping to steer the gospel ship safely through the currents of ultra-nationalism and amid the rocks of rationalism, both of the old native and of the newer foreign

sort. He lived to see the complete Bible in Japanese. In beauty, clearness, and heart-moving language, it has been said that "above this great tableland of divine truth in the vernacular, the book of Psalms, on which he spent nine years, stands up, much as Fujiyama rears itself above the lower peaks."

He aged visibly during the last year of his life, and in October, 1897, his physician, much to his profound sorrow, forbade any further evangelistic tours. He preached for the last time on the night of February 26th, 1898. One of his latest works was the preparation of an address in English to His Majesty on the occasion of the presentation of a handsome copy of the Bible in Japanese, on which many scholars had labored more or less during a generation. After his sudden and easy death, on March 10, 1898, some of the highest noblemen and officers in the empire attended the funeral services in the Shiba Church, which took place three days later on the twenty-sixth anniversary of the organization of the First Reformed Church organized in Japan (the edifice standing on Commodore Perry's treaty ground at Yokohama). In Tokio the Emperor presented five hundred *yen* to pay the funeral expenses, and ordered two companies of soldiers, veterans of the Imperial Guard, to escort his body to the grave. The burial lot was deeded to Dr. Verbeck's family by the city government of Tokio. "Claimed by three nations but a citizen of none, he has found for his weary body a final resting place in Japan, and Japan has not failed to show due appreciation of the honor." See "The Japan Evangelist" for 1898, and the biography, an octavo, entitled "Verbeck of Japan: A Citizen of No Country," by Rev. Wm. Elliot Griffis, D.D., New York, 1900.

PUBLICATIONS: The "fit audience though few" for Mr. Verbeck's writings was made up, in earlier years, of young men who helped to make, and of the statesmen in the government of Japan. His manuscripts and translations were too many to be noted here. One of the former is an elaborate study of the Greek text of the gospels, showing the author a master of both textual and literary criticism. He was one of a staff of writers who produced "An Outline History of Japanese Education," prepared for the Centennial Exposition, 1876. "Classical Poetry of the Japanese"—a notable article in the "Chrysanthemum" (magazine), Yokohama, 1881; "History of Protestant Missions in Japan," Yokohama, 1883, pp. 163; Letters to the "Christian Intelligencer." "A Synopsis of all the Conjugations of the Japanese Verb," pp. 95, Yokohama, 1887.

Verbryck, Samuel, studied under J. Leydt, J. H. Goetschius, Vanderlinde, and perhaps T. Frelinghuysen, of Albany; lic. by Cœtus, 1749; Tappan (Orange), and New Hempstead (now Clarkstown), 1750-84, d. He was one of the original trustees of Queen's College.

The Classis of Amsterdam very reluctantly gave permission for his ordination in America. He was ever a firm friend of the Cœtus and the American Classis, and helped greatly in securing ecclesiastical independence. He was clerk of the last regular meeting of the Cœtus, when the resolve was made to get the votes of the churches respecting a Classis. He greatly furthered this scheme, while Ritzema opposed it. (Ritzema). As clerk he had a right to the Minute-Book of Cœtus, but it was generally left in New York for convenience and safe-keeping, and hence it fell into the hands of the Conferentie, who recorded their own minutes thenceforth in this volume, 1755-1767. Probably the Cœtus expected to secure the book again, and transcribe their minutes therein, but this was never accomplished, and hence the minutes of the American Classis, 1755-1771, are lost. The facts in general, however, may be understood from the voluminous Amsterdam correspondence. Verbryck was one of the eleven who signed the commission of Rev. Theodore Frelinghuysen, 1755, to go to Holland to secure funds for a university. While the latter was in Europe, 1759-61, followed by Hardenbergh of kindred spirit, 1761-3, and while Ritzema and Leydt were writing their pamphlets *pro* and *con* respecting ecclesiastical independence, 1761-5, Verbryck was laboring with untiring zeal to secure a



charter from the Governor of New Jersey for a distinctively Dutch literary institution. Failing the first time, he tried a second and a third from successive Governors, until he succeeded, and the charter for such an institution was signed May 10, 1766, to be called *Queen's College*, so as not to be outdone in loyalty to the English crown by *King's College*, in New York. But by the time this success was gained, the great controversy and lawsuit in New York respecting the introduction of English preaching had taken place, and been decided against the Dutch party. (De Ronde). It became obvious that a mistake had been made in the proposed character of the institution, and after four more years of waiting and labor, another charter, more liberal and unsectarian in character, was secured. This is dated March 20, 1770. (Rutgers College). It would have been more natural to locate this institution for the Dutch Church in New York State along the banks of the Hudson, where the majority of the Dutch resided. The river also would always have been a convenient highway. But there was no prospect of success in securing another institution in New York, and in the choice between Hackensack and New Brunswick, the latter location was finally decided on, although at the very southwestern extreme of the Dutch Church, in view of the German Reformed element in Pennsylvania, which was also under the care of the Classis of Amsterdam. This one-sided location led, soon after the Revolution, to the founding of Union College at Schenectady. (Union College).

Verbruyck's character is indicated by his untiring zeal as above exhibited. Yet this very zeal for a literary institution, so necessary for the ministry, offended many of his people, *so that they refused to pay salary to him!* He also opposed all forms of prayer, and the celebration of the festival days, which conduct was then considered a great innovation. The Conferentie wrote to the Classis of Amsterdam bitterly against him, urging them to take him in hand. They declared that if he got a charter for an American institution, it would tend to the increase of the same kind of ministers! (Numbers xi. 29). "Ecc. Rec., N.Y." "Minutes of Cœtus." "Centennial Discs." 62, 75-91. See "Cole's Hist. Ch. Tappan," 1894.

Verbruycke, J. Russell (son-in-law of Rev. T. C. Easton). b. New Brunswick, N.J., Nov. 5, 1860; R.C. 81, N.B.S. 84, 1. Cl. N.B.; Preakness, 84-7, Piermont, 87-93 (Washington, D.C., Gurley Memorial Presb. ch.), 1893—

Verburg, James A. H.C. 1910, T.S. 1913. Grand Haven, Mich., 2d, 1914-15. (Pres., Boston, Mass., 1915—).

Ver Hulst, Anthony L., b. Drenthe, Mich., Sept. 9, 1886. H.C. 1910, N.B.S. 1910-11. Pres. Sem. of Kentucky, 1911-12.

Vermeule, Cor. C., b. 1786; Q.C. 1812, N.B.S. 14, 1. Cl. N.B.; Tutor in R.C. 12-14, Prof. of Langs. in Queen's Col. 14-15; Harlem, 16-36, d. 1850, Jan. 15. D.D.

When he resigned his pastorate in 1836, on account of impaired health, the Consistory voted him a year's salary, as a mark of their respect and esteem. He was tall and slender in appearance, grave, reserved, and dignified in manner, a good preacher, and an earnest and faithful pastor, of more than usual modesty and humility of spirit, and of great tenderness and sensibility of feeling.—"Mandeville's Hist. Dis." 1875.

Vermeule, Frederick. Q.C. 1814, N.B.S. 1814-16, d. Jan. 30, 1865.

Vermilye, Ashbel G. (s. of T. E. Vermilye). b. at Princeton, N.J., 1822; N.Y.U. 40, N.B.S. 44, 1. Cl. N.Y.; ord. by Presbyt. Albany, 45. (Little Falls, N.Y., 45-50, Newburyport, Mass., 50-63); Utica, 63-71; Schenectady, 71-6, Chaplain of the Marine Chapel, Antwerp, Belgium; sailed, March 26, 79; 79-82, w. c. d. July 9, 1905. D.D., R.C., 1860.

After retiring from the pastorate he was very active in the larger work of the Denomination. For 19 years he was a member of the Board of Direction. He was also a member of the Committee on Hymnology, which prepared the "Hymns of the Church" and "Hymns of Prayer and Praise."

He was a member of the N.Y. Hist. Society and one of the founders of the Huguenot Society. He possessed an analytic mind, finely balanced judgment and splendid oratorical powers. He had a genial wit and courtesy and a Christ-like gentleness which endeared him to all who knew him. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 608.

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles in various papers, addresses, etc. For list see Manual, 1902.

Vermilye, Dupuytren, b. Sept. 16, 1833, at Hopewell, N.Y.; R.C. 60, N.B.S. 63, l. Cl. Poughkeepsie; ord. by Cl. Mich. 63; Miss. to Jefferson and Pittsford, 63-65, Miss. at Palisades, 65-8 (also Cong. ch., Fort Lee, 67-8). (Guilderland, Presbyt., 69-71). Supplying churches. d. June 8, 1907.

Vermilye, Thomas E., b. in N.Y.C., Feb. 27, 1803; Y.C. 21, Princeton, 25, l. Presbyt. N.Y. 1825 (Vandewater St., N.Y.C., Presbyt., 26-30, West Springfield, Mass., Cong., 30-35); Albany, 35-39, New York, 39-93, d. March 17. D.D. by R.C. and U.C., 1838; S.T.D. by C.C. 1875; LL.D. by Jeff. C., 1857. Elected trustee of R.C., 1849.

His early ancestors were Walloons, who took refuge in London in the latter part of the 16th century, and thence removed to Leyden. They came to this country in 1662, and settled first at New Amstel (New Castle), Delaware, and afterward at Harlem. The family name is honorably associated with the early history of New York, and three of Dr. Vermilye's brothers were long prominent as bankers of high ability and character. He was himself, in his boyhood, placed in a lawyer's office, but his tastes inclined him to the study of theology, which he studied privately, at Princeton, under the instruction of some of the professors. He was called to the Collegiate Church in New York in 1839, being installed in the Middle Church, as the Cedar street church was then yet called. But the pulpit in which he was oftenest heard, and to which he gave great renown, was that of the New Middle Church on Lafayette place and Fourth street. His colleagues, Dr. Knox, Dr. Brownlee and Dr. DeWitt, were all at that time in the prime of their years and usefulness. But Dr. Vermilye proved himself worthy, both in character and ability, to be associated with them. He soon ranked among the most attractive and popular ministers of the city, and was especially noted for his grace of manner and beauty of style.

He was not only loyal but enthusiastic in his devotion to the Dutch Church, with whose principles and methods he was in heartiest sympathy. He performed his share of its classical and Synodical work, and from 1849 until his death was one of the trustees of Rutgers College. As the senior minister of the Dutch Church in New York City, he was one of the trustees of the Leake and Watts Orphan House, an institution in whose welfare he took a very deep interest. For well nigh fifty years he was one of the chaplains of the St. Nicholas Society. For many years he was a member of the important "Committee on Versions" of the American Bible Society, and rendered valuable service at a stirring period, until his resignation in 1857.

Increasing deafness made it in his later years more and more difficult for him to conduct public worship or take part in discussion, and he was released by the Consistory from the active service of the church after the first Sunday in May, 1869. During the subsequent twenty-four years, he lived in tranquillity and comfort, occasionally appearing in the pulpit or on the platform, and always retaining a keen interest in public affairs, and possessing a singularly correct knowledge of what was taking place around him. The fiftieth anniversary of his installation in the Collegiate Church was celebrated by an imposing service on the 29th of October, 1889, in the church at Fifth avenue and Forty-eighth street. He then delivered an address which showed that neither his mind nor his spirit had been weakened by age. He was in the ministry sixty-seven years, and in the Collegiate Church ministry for fifty-four years. He was more than ninety

years of age at his death. See "Collegiate Ch. Year Book," 1890, 94; 1898, 643; "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1893, 894.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1893, 3.—See "Dr. E. B. Coe's Disc. Commemorative of," 1893. Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Many Sermons, Addresses, Articles. For list see Manual, 1902.

Vernol, Thos. Powell, b. Orange Co., N.Y., Jan. 31, 1856; National Sch. of Elocution and Oratory, Philadelphia, 89, N.B.S. 92, lic. Cl. Passaic; Paterson, 1st, 1892-1920. Pastor Emeritus, 1920. Pres. P.S., N.B., 1909. Bd. Supt., N.B.S., 1906.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for the press.

Verwey, Daniel George, b. Rochester, N.Y., Feb. 26, 1878. R.C. 1905, N.B.S. 1908, 1. by Cl. Rochester. Wallkill, 1908-16, N.Y.C., Union, High Bridge, 1916—

Vetter, G., Racine, Wis., 1892.

Viele, Jas. Pattison, b. Saratoga, N.Y., Mar. 25, 1835; U.C. 61, P.S. 64, ord. Presb., Troy, 67, (S.S., Caldwell, N.Y., 65-7, at Pittstown, 67-9), Schaghticoke, 69-72, (Middle Granville, 72-5, Sand Lake, 76-82, Vernon, 82-6, Home Miss. in Kansas, 87-99), Northumberland (Bacon Hill), N.Y., 1899-1902, d. June 3, 1906. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1907, 918.

Vis, Jean Abraham, b. Waddinxveen, South Holland, Nov. 28, 1883; H.C. 1910, W.T.S. 1913, 1. by Cl. Grand River, New Sharon, Ia. 1913-17, Morrison, Ill. Ebenezer 1917—.

Visscher, John, H.S. 1877.

Voegelín, Chs. Fred. Nordt, b. Paterson, N.J., Apr. 8, 1877; Bloomfield Sem. 1901, lic. Presbyt. of Morris and Orange; Central Bridge and Howes Cave, 1900-1902, Howe's Cave alone, 1902-04, Brooklyn, Ocean Hill 1904-09.

Voerman, Arthur H., H.C. 1918, N.B.S. 1921, 1. and Ord. Cl. Monmouth 1921, Freehold, N.J. 2d. 1921—.

Volckmar, Johann Rheinhard, Stone Arabia, 1787-88.

Vonck, see Funck, French.

Von Pompl, Rudolph, Hudson, Hungarian 1916-18.

Von Romondt, see Romondt.

Von Schlieder, Albert Henry (son of F.E. Schlieder), b. West Leyden, N.Y., Jan. 13, 1869, R.C. '93, N.B.S. '96 1. by Cl. Montgomery; Hurley 1896-1903, Montclair Heights, 1903-10, Hackensack, 1st, 1910—. Also S.S. Highwood, N.J. 1915. D.D. by Central Col. Ia. 1918, Pres. P.S. N.B. 1914, Pres. Bd. of Health, Hackensack 1914-20, Pres. Bd. Supt. N.B. Sem. 1920-21, Pres. Health Center, Bergen Co. 1919-22.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in press.

Voorberge, J.P.J.K. (same as Krays-Voorberge.), 1. by Cl. Holland 1912, Ustick, Ill. 1912-18, Vesper, Wis. 1918-21. Left for the Netherlands 1921.

Voorhees, Henry Martin, b. in Hunterdon Co., N.J., 1840; R.C. 1859, N.B.S. 1863, 1. Cl. Raritan, 1863; Port Jackson, 1863-5, Bethlehem, 1st, 1865-71, North and South Hampton, 1871-7, Port Jervis, 1877-9, Belleville, 80-2 (Presbyt.), Helderberg, 86-89, High Bridge, N.J., 89-92. Died, 1895, Nov. 20.

Voorhees, Henry V., b. in New Brunswick, N.J., Dec. 19, 1826; R.C. 47, N.B.S. 50, 1. Cl. N.B. Geneva, 51-4, Broome St., N.Y.C., 55-6, Bound Brook, Jan. 58-62, Washington Heights, 62-5, South Bushwick, 67-9, Nyack, 71-8, w. c. (Presbyt.: Princess Ann, Md., 80-89, Delaware Water Gap, 91-95); died Oct. 10, 1897.

When only about ten years of age, to please his mother, he committed in one Sabbath afternoon the whole of the 119th Psalm, and recited it. He united with a Presbyterian church in Princeton, but when he resolved to study for the ministry he turned to the institutions of the church of his

fathers. He was a most brilliant preacher. Few could be more eloquent than he. But he was obliged to contend with ill-health through all his ministry. Hence he was obliged to rest a year or two between his successive charges. His several congregations always parted from him with great regret. Revivals accompanied him in every field. See Manual, 1902. Voorhees, John Brownlee (son of Wm. Brownlee Voorhees), b. Blawenburg, N.J., Jan. 27, 1875; R.C. 96, N.B.S. 99, lic. Cl. N.B. Union High Bridge, N.Y.C., 1899-1907, Corresponding Secretary Bd. D.M. 1907-12. (Congregational 1912-1919, d. Jan.). D.D., R.C., 1913.

He was a child of the covenant and throughout his whole life he adorned the doctrines of grace. As secretary of the Bd. of D.M., he exercised a remarkable influence over the churches and attracted attention to himself by his consecrated service. This led to a call to an important church in another Denomination. In 1918 he gave his service as a Y.M.C.A. worker at the front. Very soon he was wounded and after a tedious period of suffering he was released from his pain.

Voorhees, Louis B., b. Rocky Hill, N.J., June 10, 1847; C.N.J. 1868, student in N.B.S. 1867-9, Andover Sem. 1871, (Cong. North Weymouth, Mass. 1871-6, Worcester, 1st Cong., 1877-80, Saundersville, Grafton, Mass., 1882-5, Salem, Mass. 1885-9, Santa Anna, Cal. 1889-90, Silverton, Cal. 1890-91, North Attleboro, Mass., 1892-3, Groton, Mass., 1893-1901, d. July 26.)

Voorhees, Oscar McMurtrie, b. near Somerville, N.J., Dec. 29, 1864; R.C. 88, N.B.S. 91, l. Cl. Raritan; Three Bridges, 1891-1903, High Bridge, N.J. 1903-09, N.Y.C. Mott Haven 1909-22. D.D. Univ. Miami 1911, Vice Pres. Bd. of Publication, Chairman Evangs. Com., Delegate to Federal Council of Chs. of Christ in America, Sec. and Treas. United Chapters Phi B. K., 1901—, Editor Phi B. K. Key, 1910—

PUBLICATIONS: Numerous articles in the press.

Voorhees, Stephen, see Van Voorhees.

Voorhees, Wm. Brownlee, b. at Readington, N.J., March 10, 1838; R.C. 60, N.B.S. 63, l. Cl. Philadelphia; Clover Hill, 63-70; Blawenburg, 1870-92, d. June 13. See Manual, 1902.

Voorhis, Jacob N., b. 1815 in Bergen Co., N.J.; N.B.S. 1845, l. by Cl. Bergen, 1845; S.S. Day, 1848-9, Shokan, 1849-51, Greenport, 1851-6, S.S. Greenport, 1856-7, Clove, 1857-66, Esopus, 1867-80, w. c. Died, March 9, 1889. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1889, 917.

Voskuil, Henry John, b. Cedar Grove, Wis., Feb. 10, 1880; Macalester, Col. St. Paul 1904, Ch. Ref. Sem. Grand Rapids and P.S. 1907, l. by Cl. Newark, Ch. Ref. Ch. 1907, Ord. by Cl. Newark 1907. Missionary to China, 1907—

Vredenburg, John Shureman, b. Mar. 20, 1776; Q.C. 1794, studied under Livingston, l. Cl. N.Y. 1798; Raritan, 1800-21, d. Oct. 4. Elected a trustee of Q.C. 1800.

Among the good men who have served the churches in Somerset County, the name of John S. Vredenburg will always find a record which will be savory, affectionate and kind. He was an evangelical and useful preacher, and his labors in the end were greatly blessed. He at least sowed the seed of a most abundant harvest.—Rev. Dr. Ab. Messler. "Mag. R.D.C.," iv. 71. "Sprague's Annals," Vol. ix. See also Walsh, "The Martyred Missionaries," ix., 107, 201.

Vroom, Wm. Henry, b. in Somerset Co., N.J., 1840; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 65, l. Cl. Raritan; Hoboken, 65-7, Davenport, 67-9 (La Cynge, Kan. Presbyt., 69-74); Clove, 74-87, Paramus, 1887-1906, P.E. 1906—. S.S., Hawthorne, N.J., 1909-14, Acting Cor. Sec., Bd. D.M., 1906-08, Trustee Lake George Chapel, Ass. at Sabbath Day Point, 1884, and Pres. since 1895. D.D., H.C., 1898.

PUBLICATIONS: History of Classis of Paramus, 1900. Many articles for the press. See Manual, 1902.



Vrooman, Barent, b. in Schenectady, Dec. 24, 1725; studied with Cor. Van Santvoord and T. Frelinghuysen; University of Utrecht, 1750-2; lic. Cl. Utrecht, June 7, 1752 ord. Cl. Amsterdam, July 3, 1752; New Paltz, Shawangunk and Montgomery (Wallkill), 1753-4, Schenectady, 1754-83, d. Nov. 15. He was one of the original trustees of Q.C. also S.S. Fonda 1758-72.

He was the son of Walter Vrooman, and great-grandson of Hendrik, the immigrant. This Hendrik, and two sons, Adam and Bartholomew, with the wife and infant son of Adam, were slain and burned at Schenectady, Feb. 9, 1690, in the Indian massacre. He went to Holland to complete his education. The Classis of Amsterdam had great doubt whether the signers of his call to New Paltz had legal right to call him. Nevertheless he was ordained with the earnest wish repeatedly expressed in different letters that he might be cordially received, and that his ministry might be conducive to the building up of the kingdom of Christ. His ministry, however, in Ulster County was short. In returning from Europe, in company with Schuneman and the two Frelinghuysens, Ferdinand and Jacobus, that sad event occurred which so greatly influenced the desire for ecclesiastical independence, viz., the death of the Frelinghuysens of small-pox at sea. Vrooman also was attacked, but recovered. This circumstance naturally made him a firm friend of the Coetus, and he signed the commission of Frelinghuysen to go to Europe to collect funds for an American institution of learning. During his long and laborious pastorate at Schenectady he received more than 400 members in the church, married 358 couples, and performed 3,451 baptisms. See Manual, 1902.

Vruwink, Henry Andrew, b. Grand Rapids, Mich., April 29, 1886; H.C. 1910, N.B.S. 1913, l. by Cl. Michigan. Missionary to Indians, Colony Okl, 1913-17, Columbia Memorial, Okl. 1914-17, Grand Haven, Mich. 2d, 1917—

Vyverberg, Henry J., b. Rochester, N.Y., May 25, 1878; R.C. 1901, N.B.S. 1904, Hurley, N.Y. 1904-11, S.S. Marbletown 2d. 1904-11, Marlboro, N.Y. 1912-14. (Congregational).

Waalkes, A. H., b. German Valley, Ill., Feb. 2, 1889; Mission House Col. Wis. 1913, W.T.S. 1916, l. by Cl. Pleasant Prairie, 1916, Delaware, Lennox, S.D., 1916-18, Belmond, Ia., Emmanuel, 1918—

Wabeke, Cornelius, b. in Zeeland, Mich., 1854; H.C. 74, H.S. 77, lic. Cl. Holland; Marion, 77-80, d. Feb. 21. See Sketches in "Ch. Int.," Mar. 18 and 25, 1880.

(Wack, Casper, b. 1752; Tohicken, Indian Field, and Great Swamp, Pa., 1771-3, the same Nacomixen, 1773-82, German Valley, Fox Hill, and Rockaway, N.J., 1782-1809; also supplied at this time Stillwater, Hardwick and Knowlton, N.J., Germantown and Whitmarsh, Pa., 1809-21, Whitmarsh, 21-3, d. 1830. Of these then Ger. Ref. Chs. Fox Hill is now Presbyterian, and Rockaway is the Ref. D. Ch. of Lebanon). Some accounts continue him at Lebanon until 1813.

His father, John George Wack, came to Philadelphia in 1748, from Wittenberg, his native place. Besides Casper, another son, John Jacob, entered the ministry, having labored in the Reformed (Dutch) Church at Fort Plain. Casper studied under Dr. Weyberg, beginning in his eleventh year. His talents were remarkable. He received calls at the early age of eighteen (1770), but his licensure and ordination were deferred till the Classis in Holland could be consulted. Very favorable reports were sent over concerning him. He was invited to visit Europe, without expense, but declined. He was very extensively useful in New Jersey (Somerset, Morris, and Hunterdon Counties), having a very large field among the Germans who had settled there as early as 1707. These people had fled from Rhenish Prussia to Holland in 1705, and in 1707 embarked for New York. Adverse winds took them to Philadelphia, and in crossing New

Jersey they were attracted by the beautiful valleys, and settled there. Hence Germantown, German Valley, etc. Most of their descendants have passed into Presbyterian and Reformed (Dutch) churches, since German ministers could not be supplied them from Pennsylvania. (See "Minutes of Cl. New Brunswick," 1813.) He was a man of great physical elasticity and agility. He had no taste for speculative theology, but was eminently practical. His perceptions were quick, his wit keen, and his conversation exceedingly sprightly; he was resolute, energetic, and persevering. With advancing age he would not cease preaching, until infirmities compelled him. He was a man of prayer, and had, in all his declining years, full assurance of faith. He reached the age of 87. He was a warm patriot in the Revolution. (His son, Geo. Wack, spent his whole ministry in G.R.C.)—"Harbaugh's Lives," ii. 406. "Dubbs," 323.

Wack, Chs. P. (grandson of Casper Wack); b. 1807; N.B.S. 1829; Caroline, 31, Bellona, 31-5, Lebanon, 35-40, Trenton, 1st, 41-4 (G.R.C.), 45-52, d. 1866.

PUBLICATIONS: Sketches of prominent ministers in R.D.C. MSS.—See "Sprague's Annals" R.D.C., p. iv.

Wack, John J. (brother of Casper Wack), b. in Philadelphia, June 14, 1774; studied with his brother; (Amwell, N.J., 1798-1803, also supplied Knowlton (Stillwater) and Hardwick), 1798-1805, Fort Plain (Canajoharie), and Stone Arabia, 1803-14, suspended, 1816; (independent. Canajoharie, and Stone Arabia, 1816-27; preached in the independent church at Tillaborough for several years; d. at Ephratah. N.Y., May 26, 1851).

He studied theology with his brother Casper, while the latter was settled in German Valley, N.J. His churches on the Mohawk were originally German, but were finally brought into the Dutch communion. During his chaplaincy in the army of the North, his churches fell into disorder, and ultimately he stood as an independent minister, over two churches, on the Mohawk.

He was a man of commanding personal appearance, rather above the ordinary stature, and proportionately heavy and full in his corporeal development. His eye and countenance were expressive of a certain undauntedness of character, mingled with much vivacity and humor; and when he opened his mouth to speak, you were not disappointed in these indications. He was a ready and fluent speaker in both German and English. He was prompt and decided in action, once during the war (of 1812) taking the sword of the commanding officer, and compelling the men to obedience, when the officer had failed.

He was remarkably popular and influential, yet somewhat rarely unfortunate. He became intemperate, and though suspended, continued to exercise the ministry until his death. His churches refused to have their pulpits declared vacant, received Mr. Wack in their houses, and bade him God-speed. He resembled more a bishop in his diocese than an ordinary country pastor. He was the last of the ministers of the old Sand Hill church of Canajoharie, the church parsonage and glebe having been sold to pay claims for salary.—"Harbaugh's Lives," ii. 406.

Wacker, Geo. Gottfried, b. Newark, N.J., July 4, 1875; Bloomfield Sem. 98, lic. and ord. by Presbyt. of Newark; Assist. pastor in Ger. ch. Ave. B, N.Y.C., 99-1900, St. Peter's, Brooklyn, 1900-1917, also S.S., German Evangelical, Manhattan 1917-1919, Brooklyn, Trinity, 1919—Sec. House of Aged, Chauncey St., Brooklyn, Sec. Orphan Asylum Soc. Jamaica, L.I.

Wadsworth, Charles, b. in Litchfield, Ct., May 8, 1814; U.C. 37, P.S. 40; (Troy, 2d, Presbyt., 42-50, Philadelphia, Arch St., 50-62, Calvary ch., San Francisco, Cal., 62-9); Ref. D. ch., Philadelphia, 69-73; (Immanuel Presbyterian Ch. formed by the attempted union of the 3d R.D.C. and the Western Presbyt. Ch., 73-76. The R.D. Ch. being

separated by law, the adherents of Dr. Wadsworth were invited by the Clinton Ct. Church to worship with them, 76-8; their formal union took place in 1878, under the name of the Clinton Street Immanuel Ch., 79-82. Dr. Wadsworth died, 1882, Apr. 1st.

In 1873, during his pastorate of the 3d Reformed Dutch Church in Philadelphia (situated on the corner of Tenth and Filbert streets, and known as the Bethune Church), that congregation resolved to unite with the Western Presbyterian Church, under the name of Immanuel Presbyterian Church. This led to a protracted legal contest, 1873-75. It was finally decided that the church edifice and other property could not be carried into different ecclesiastical connection, but must "remain in fulfillment of the trust established by its founders, 'a temple for the worship of Almighty God after the order of the Reformed Dutch Church of North America.' " It was the effort to carry this church forcibly out of the Reformed Dutch denomination, and its acceptance by the Presbytery of Philadelphia which was largely responsible for the defeat of the attempt at union of the two denominations in 1874. The union tide was then running very strong, and the expectation of successfully uniting the two bodies was very great. The General Synod met in Poughkeepsie, in 1874, and the debate was there carried on. (See speeches in full, in the "Christian Intelligencer," June and July, 1874.) Rev. H.D. Ganse's speech for union was a remarkable effort, and is worthy of special publication as a classic on this subject. Party feeling ran high. It was generally understood at the time that the report of the efforts made to transfer this 3d church, in rather an arbitrary manner, defeated the effort for the re-appointment of the committee to take measures to consummate the union.

Dr. Wadsworth was an earnest and eloquent preacher, and in his palmy days had few equals in the pulpit. He always came to his Sabbath ministrations thoroughly prepared, with his mind and heart deeply imbued with his subject, and his whole soul intent on so presenting the truth as to reach the hearts and consciences of his hearers. In later years his delivery was rendered less effective by some partial failure of the vocal organs, but his discourses never lost their freshness or vigor. His later sermons were characterized by the same beautiful imagery and brilliancy of thought that made his ministry so popular a quarter of a century before. Dr. Wadsworth was a lineal descendant of Joseph Wadsworth, who secreted the Charter of the Connecticut Colony in the famous Charter Oak at Hartford.) D.D. by . . . . . See "Minutes of the Classis of Philadelphia," 1873, onward. "Minutes of Gen. Syn.," 1873, 615, 617, 721, and onward for many years. See case of 3d Ref. Ch., Philadelphia; Master's Report and Exceptions; 8vo, pp. 42, 1873. (In Court of Common Pleas; in Equity.)

PUBLICATIONS: "Christian Influence: Grace and Works United." 1858.—"Mother's Sorrow": Disc. to Young Men. 1865.—"America's Mission": a Thanksgiving Disc.—"Thankfulness and Character": Two Discs.—"Politics in Religion."—Thanksgiving Sermon. 1861.—Ser. on Death of Chs. Lyman, Esq. 1848. A volume of Sermons, 1869.

Wagner, John Martin, b. at Flonheim, in the Palatinate, July 8, 1826, c. to America 44, R.C. 53, N.B.S. 56, l. Cl. N.Y., Silver Creek, Ill., 56-61. S.S. at West Leyden, 62-63, Melrose 63-66, Ger. Evang., Brooklyn, E.D., 66-94, d. Jan. 21.

He was devoted to the evangelization of the German people of Brooklyn. See Manual, 1902.

Wagner, Paul, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., May 6, 1895; Bloomfield Academy, Bloomfield Sem. 1919, l. L.I. Conference 1919, (Bapt., Malverne, N.Y. 1918-20), Lebanon, N.J. 1920—.

Wahl, Henry J., b. Frankenberg, Hessen, Germany, Sept. 14, 1875; Bloomfield Acad. Dept. 1903, Theo. Dept. 1906, l. by Pres. Newark 1906, (Missionary German Pres. Ch., S.I., 1906-08), Raritan, 4th, Ger., N.J.,

1908-18, Flatbush, L.I. 2d. 1918—. Instructor Theo. Sem. Bloomfield 1907-09.

Walden, Islay (colored), N.B.S. 1879, lic. and ord. by Cl. N.B. July 1, 1879; evangelist at Lassater Mills, N.C., 79-84, d. See "Ch. Int.," Nov. 11, 1880, p. 9.

Waldron, Charles E., b. Nyack, N.Y., March 21, 1872; Wesleyan Univ. 1902, Ord. by Wyoming Con. M.E. Ch. 1902, (M.E. pastorate 1902-09), Brookdale, N.J. 1909-1921.

Waldron, Chs. Newman, b. Albany, N.Y., Dec. 25, 1821 (?); U.C. 46, P.S. 49 (S.S. East Hampton, N.Y., 49); ord. Cl. Watervliet, Oct. 3, 1849; Cohoes, 49-79, S.S. Hillsdale, Mich., 79-81. Died at Detroit, Mar. 2, 1888. D.D. by U.C. 1871.

He was a man who made his church grow. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATION: Address at Quarter-Century Anniversary of Settlement of Dr. I. N. Wyckoff, of Albany. 1862.

Wales, E. Vine, b. 1816. Oneida Int. 39, Auburn Sem. 43. From Otsego Presbytery, 1859; Spraker's Basin, 59-61; died 1878.

Wall, John J. (possibly the same as Wack), l. 1803; Stone Arabia, 1803.

Wallace, A.V.S. Presbyterian. Greenburgh, N.Y. 1811-18. Presbyterian.

Wallace, Wm. G. F., b. at Kingstree, S.C., Jan. 22, 1852; Davidson Col. 1873, N.B.S. 1876, l. by Presbytery of East Alabama 1875. Presbyterian d. June 3, 1901.

Walser, Oliver Harris, b. Tompkinsville, S.I., 1856; R.C. 75, N.B.S. 78, l. Cl. N.Y.; studying theology in Edinburgh, Bonn and Leipzig, 78-81, Boonton, 81-2, Prospect Hill, 83-8, Jamaica, 88-90, Cohoes, 1891-1921. Also supplying Boght, 1893-1921, Mariner's Harbor, N.Y. 1921—. S.C. Cl. of Saratoga. D.D. by R.C. 1900.

Walser, Theodore Demarest (son of Rev. O. H. Walser), b. N.Y.C., Aug. 3, 1888; U.C. 1910, N.B.S. 1911-12, U.T.S. 1912-14. Ord. by Classis of Saratoga 1914, (Pres. Ch. Morristown, N.J., Ass. Pastor 1914-16), Missionary to Japan, 1916—

Walter, Andrew Judson, b. Warrington, Bucks Co., Pa., Apr. 12, 1869; R.C. 97, N.B.S. 1900, l. Cl. N.B.; Gallatin, N.Y., 1900-1902, Harlingen, N.J. 1902-10, Philadelphia, 4th. 1910-12, Addisville, Pa. 1912-20, North Hackensack, N.J. 1920—. S.C. Cl. Philadelphia 1908-20.

Walvoord, William C., b. Cedar Grove, Wis., Dec. 27, 1883; H.C. 1908, W.T.S. 1911, l. by Cl. Wis., Byron Centre, Mich. 1911-14, Hamilton, Mich 1st 1914-1918, Waupun, Wis. 1918-22, Jamestown, Mich. 2d, 1922—

Walz, Ernest L., b. Brooklyn, N.Y. Columbia College, 4 years, U.T.S. 1893-97, l. and ord. by Pres. Elizabeth, N.J., Oct. 6, 1897. (Pres. Riceville, N.C. 97-9; City Park Branch, Brooklyn, N.Y. 1899-1900, Sea and Land, N.Y. City, 1900-01; Congregational, Plainfield, Vt. 1901-3; Green St., San Francisco, Cal. 1903-12; White Plains, N.Y. 12-17; Presbt. Bethlehem Chapel, N.Y. City 1917-22). Brooklyn 1st, Asst. 1922—

PUBLICATIONS: Children's Sermons in "Congregationalist."

Ward, Henry, b. Guilderland Centre, N.Y., April 4, 1838; U.C. 1864, N.B.S. 1867, l. Cl. Schenectady, New Hackensack, 1867-87, Closter, 1887-1909, P.E. 1909-1915, d. Sept. 19, Pres. Bd. of Publication 1904. D.D. R.C. 1906. Min. Gen. Syn. 1916, 930.

Ward, Isaac, b. Jersey City, June 10, 1874; N.B.S. in Class 1913, l. by Cl. South Bergen, Philadelphia 4th 1913-16, Evangelistic work (Presbt. 1st, Boston 1919—).

Ward, John Wm., b. New York City, June 20, 1801; C.N.J. 1821, P.S. 1821-3, ord. Presby. Cayuga, Jan. 31, 24; (Union, Broome Co., N.Y. (Presb.) 24-31), New Prospect, 32-7, Naponoch, 39-41, Upper Red Hook, 41-5, Greenpoint, 49-54, w. c. Died at Rahway, N.J., Sept. 4, 1859.

His father was Gen. Jasper Ward, from whom Ward's Island in the East River takes its name, it having been his property for a time, before it was acquired by the City of New York. Mr. Ward was the first Presb. pastor of Union, it having been a Dutch church since 1794, and was the



first church organized through the domestic missionary operations, after the Revolution. He became greatly attached to the Dutch Ch. and formed warm friendships among its people. He was greatly instrumental in building up the Greenpoint church into comparative strength. He was dignified in manner, precise in speech, careful in all affairs, and greatly beloved by all. After a communion service he was stricken with paralysis of the throat, which disabled him from further service.

Ward, William Davis (son of Henry Ward), b. New Hackensack, N.Y., June 16, 1869; R.C. 90, N.B.S. 93, l. Cl. Bergen; Kiskatom, 1893-1902, Oyster Bay, 1902-1908, d. July 12. See Min. Gen. Syn. 1909, 540.

Waring, Hart, E., b. West Hyde Park, Ulster Co., N.Y., Mar. 12, 1811; R.C. 33, N.B.S. 36, l. Cl. Ulster; supplied Berne, 2d, 36-38, and Lawyersville, and Cobleskill, 39-40, Miss. to Grand Rapids, 1840-3, (Presbyt.) ; supplied churches. Died Ap. 20, 1897.

He was accepted and ordained as a foreign missionary by the Cl. of Ulster, but lack of funds prevented his going. He visited churches in the interest of missions, and supplied churches during the greater part of his life. Meantime, he bought a farm, in 1854, near Grand Rapids, Mich., and here he made his home. See "Biog. Notices of Grads. of R.C.," 1897, 7.

Warner, Alexander H., b. 1803, N.B.S. 32, Clarkstown, 32-7, Hackensack, 1st, 1837-65, chaplain of State Prison, Trenton, 68-77, w. c. Died 1882, Aug. 22. See Manual, 1902.

Warner, Isaac W., b. Brooklyn, Y.C. (?) 52; N.B.S. 1860, l. S. Cl. N.Y. 1860. d. 1883.

Warnshuis, Abbe Livingston (son of John Wm. Warnshuis), b. Clymer, N.Y., Nov. 22, 1877; H.C. 97, N.B.S. 1900, l. Cl. Grand River; Miss. to Amoy, China, 1900-1921, Secretary of International Missionary Committee, London, 1921—. D.D., H.C., Vice Pres. Gen. Syn., 1909, Acting Foreign Sec. B.F.M. 1920-21, National Evangelistic Sec. China, Continuation Com. 1917-21.

PUBLICATIONS: Several pamphlets and Translations into Chinese.—Manual of Amoy Vernacular Revised Edition of Dr. Talmage's Amoy Dictionary.

Warnshuis, Henry W., lic. Cl. Cayuga, 1877; Naumberg and New Bremen, 77-80, West Leyden, 80, Lennox, Dak. (S.S.) 81-2, Dakota and Turner, 82-3, Turner and Centreville, Dak., 85-91, (Presbyt.)

Warnshuis, John Henry (son of Rev. J. W. Warnshuis), b. Alton, Ia., April 20, 1889; H.C. 1910, N.B.S. 1913, l. by Cl. Michigan 1913. Missionary to India, 1913—

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in Church papers on Missionary subjects.

Warnshuis, John Wm., b. Prov. Guelderland, Neths., Nov. 23, 1840; R.C. 65, N.B.S. 68, lic. and ord. by Cl. Geneva; Cleveland, O., 68-71, Marion, N.Y., 71-6, Clymer (Abbe ch.) 76-8, Alton, Ia., 78-87; Passaic (Hol. 87), N.Y.C. (Hol. ch.), 87-8, Alton, Ia., 88-91, Chicago (Gano ch.), 91-5, Grand Rapids, 4th, 95-1900, Kalamazoo, 3d, June, 1900-1901, d. Mar. 6.

He came to United States with his parents when four years of age. He was distinctively a builder of churches during all his pastoral career. He was possessed of a magnetic personality, a broad spirit of brotherhood, a manner and speech which provoked not only the interest, but the co-operation of all with whom he came in contact. This, coupled with a true scholarliness, a keen intellect and a profound faith, made him not only a leader, but a builder up of both men and churches. He went not where ambition, but where opportunity called. As soon as he found his church on firm foundations, he would leave it for a weaker one, broken in finances or rent with dissension. His career was a series of self-sacrifices and successes. He was one of the foremost sympathizers in the cause of the Boers in South Africa (1900-1), and was vice-president of the Kalamazoo Branch of the Transvaal League. He was a leader in all the great moral questions of the day. As a preacher, he was faithful and earnest, holding forth in its simple purity, the Word of Life. A man of large capacity, he

spent himself in the service of others. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1901, 1251. —"Biog. Notices, Grads, R.C.," 1901, 13.

Waters, David, b. at Harland, Scotland, Jan. 18, 1828. Toronto University, 55-9; studied theology in the Divinity Hall of United Presb. Ch.; came to Canada, 1840. (Southampton and Dumblane, 61-3, Port Hope, 63-8, St. Mary's 68-73, St. David's Ch. at St. John's, N.B., 73-81; all in Canada); Newark, N.J. (North) 81-93. Died Aug. 4, 1897. LL.B. by Univ. Toronto, 1869. D.D. by R.C. 1870.

In 1840 his father removed from Scotland to Canada, where David worked on a farm. Although his schooling had been limited, he was always studious. Before entering the university he spent several years in teaching. During his ministry in Canada he took an active interest in educational matters. He was Superintendent of Schools in Southampton and Port Hope, and Inspector of Schools in St. Mary's and at the same time a member of the Board of Education of their respective counties. For several years he was Secretary of the Home Mission Committee of the Canada Presbyterian Church, and during another period Secretary of the Committee of Bills and Overtures of the General Assembly of the same church. His business aptitude was made available in similar ways in the Reformed Church. He was a member of the Councils of the Alliance of the Reformed Churches at Belfast in 1884, at London, 1888, at Toronto, 1892, and at Glasgow, 1896, and was one of the two secretaries at Toronto and Glasgow. At the time of his death he was Recording Secretary of the Western Section of the Alliance. He also rendered valuable services as a member of the Board of Domestic Missions of the Reformed Church, and as a member of the Board of Superintendents of the New Brunswick Theological Seminary.

He was a correct and well-read theologian, a distinguished linguist, an able preacher, a painstaking and diligent pastor. He was well-read in almost every department of literature, and made historical research a constant study. He was thoroughly conversant with Church law and the business of Church courts, in which he took an active part, and where his keen debating powers were often exercised. His contributions to the Pan-Presbyterian volumes, to the "Scottish-American Journal," where he frequently wrote under the name of "Orlig Harland," and other journals, stamped him a ready, pungent and most entertaining writer, and indicated rare gifts in this department had he seen fit to make it the work of his life. All that he did, he did well. See Manual, 1902.

Waters, S. A. Thomas, Okl., 1908.

Warren, Ulysses Grant, b. 1872; Syracuse Univ. 1896, Col. Univ., Yale 1899. Congregational. Syracuse, N.Y. 1st 1916-20. Superintendent Brooklyn City Mission 1920—. Congregational 1921.

Watermulder, Gustavus W. (son of Rev. L. H. Watermuelder), b. Sheboygan, Wis., Oct. 2, 1874; H.C. 97, N.B.S. 1900, 1. Cl. Pleasant Prairie, Oyster Bay, 1900-1, Fairview, 1902-1903, Grand Rapids, Mich., 1st, 1903-05, Kalamazoo, Mich., 2d, 1905-08, Winnebago Indian Mission, 1909-11, Winnebago, Neb., 1911-18, also 1920.

Watermulder, Louis Herman, b. Bunde, Germany, April 6, 1847; Mission House Col. 1870, Sem. 1872, Ebenezer Ch., Oregon, Ill., 1874-86, Forrester, Ill. 86-7, Lennox, S.D. 91-4, Forrester, 94-9, Buffalo Centre, Ia. 1899-1913, Baileyville, Ill. 1913, S.S. Baileyville, Ill. 1917-19, d. March 3d, 1921. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 637.

Watkins, John E., b. at Hamptonburgh, Orange Co., N.Y., 1828; R.C. 57, N.B.S. 60, 1. Cl. Bergen; sailed for China in the ship "Edwin Forrest" in Aug., 1860. She was never heard of again after leaving New York. See Manual of 1870.

Watson, Alexander, b. Sept. 6, 1805; 1. Cl. Westchester, 1857; Bible Agent; ord. by same Classis, Sept. 6, 1880. Died Oct. 14, 1885.

For many years he was a colporteur in the worst districts of New York; for nearly thirty years a licentiate of the Classis of Westchester. On his seventy-fifth birthday he was ordained to the full ministry.

- Watson, Chs. S. S.S., Belmont, 96-7.
- Watson, John, b. near Strabane, County Tyrone, Ireland, 1810; c. to America, 31; R.C. 38, N.B.S. 41, lic. Cl. N.Y.; Athens, 41-4, Flatbush (Ulster Co.), 44-7, (Presbyt., Amsterdam and Harlem, Ohio, 1847-50, Harlem and Bloomfield, O., 50-64), d. April 22. See Manual of 1879.
- Watson, Robert Anderson, b. Baldeck, Nova Scotia. Dalhousie Col. 1907. Pres. Sem., Halifax, N.S., 1910, l. by Pres. Halifax, 1910. Brooklyn, Green Point, Kent St., 1911-17, South Brooklyn, 1917—
- Watson, Thos. G., b. Aug. 11, 1836, Geneva, N.Y.; Hob. C. 57, N.B.S. 61, l. Cl. Geneva; Cato, 61-2, Cato and Wolcot, 62-5, Cato, 65-9, Brighton Heights, 69-71, (Presbyterian). Died Oct. 28, 1900.
- Wauchope, W. C. Columbia Memorial, Okl., 1910.
- Waugh, Arthur John. Brooklyn, Bethany, 1916-18. Presbyterian.
- Wayenberg, Peter, b. at Nunspect, Netherlands, Feb. 19, 1856, c. to America in his boyhood, H.C. 55, W.S. 88, l. Cl. —; Pultneyville, 88-90, Maurice, 90-1893, d. Aug. 5. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1894, 209.
- Wayer, James. H.C. 1901, W.T.S. 1904, l. by Cl. Holland. Holland, Mich., Ebenezer, 1914-07, Grand Rapids, Bethany, 1907-19, Holland, Mich., 1st, 1919—

PUBLICATIONS: C. E. Topics in Leader, 1913—

- Weber, August. Universities of Berlin and Strassburg, Germany. Sem. Evangelical, Basel, Switzerland. Ord. Basel, Switzerland 1886. Vicar, Kemselz, Alsace, 1886-7, l. in U.S.A. by Evangelical Synod, German Ref. Ch., 1892. (Ger. Ref. Ch., West End, Ind., Taylor, Pa., Warren, Pa., Dayton, O.). Hackensack, N.J., 3d, 1912—
- Weber, Herman Charles (son of Rev. Jacob Weber), b. Mina, Chautauqua Co., N.Y., 1873; R.C. 95, N.B.S. 98, lic. S. Cl. L.I.; West Farms, 98-1902, assistant, West End Collegiate Ch., N.Y.C., 1902-1906, Brooklyn, Edgewood, 1906-12. (Pres. Brooklyn, City Park Branch, 1st, 1913—).
- Weber, Jacob. Mina Corners, 1871-4, West Leyden, 74-9, Brooklyn, New, 79-93, Superintendent of Orphanage, East Williamsburgh, L.I., 93-5, S.S. at Ridgewood, L.I., 95-1897. Ref. Ch. U.S., —, 1905, Yonkers, N.Y., Miles Square, S.S., 1914-15.
- Webinga, John. U.P. Pres. Ch. Galesburg and Killduff, 1904-06, Koster, Wichert, Ill., 1906-11, Ada, Mich., S.S., 1911-12, Rehoboth, Lucas, Mich., 1912-17, Atwood, Mich., 1917-20, Clifton, N.J., 1st Hol., 1920—
- Webster, William Stuart Cross (son of Rev. — Webster), b. at Baltimore, Md., Sept. 12, 1844, C.N.J. 64, P.S. 69, lic. by Presb. of Luzerne, Pa.; (Weatherly, Pa., 72-5, Port Jefferson, 77-85, Islip, N.Y., 85-97, all Presbyt.), Bronxville, 1897-1903. Presbyterian, 1904. D.D.
- Weeksteen, Johannes, b. about 1628; matriculated at Leyden University, Oct. 10, 1644, aged 16; residence Leiden; no subject of study given. Matriculated again at Leyden University, Feb. 27, 1674, aged 30, ? for the study of Theology. No residence given. Kingston, N.Y., 1681-7, d. March 17.

The first allusion to him on the "Mints. of Classis of Amsterdam" is on May 5, 1681, when he was received by the Classis as "Recommended" for the churches in foreign lands. He was chosen by the Classis to take the place of the late Rev. Laurentius Gaasbeek as pastor at Esopus. His salary consisted of 600 bushels of wheat and a free dwelling house.

See Manual, 1902.

- Weidman, Paul, b. 1788. U.C. 1818, N.B.S. 1820, l. by Cl. N.B. Schoharie, 21-36, Manheim, 37-41, S.S., Schoharie, 1843-4, S.S., Gallupville, 1844, Manheim, 1852-60, d. March 25, 1862.

PUBLICATION: Charge to Rev. E. P. Stimpson. "Mag. R.D.C.," iv. 172.

Weidner, David Crawford, b. West Shokan, N.Y., March 27, 1877. R.C. 1899, N.B.S. 1902, l. by Cl. N.B. Hagaman, N.Y., 1902-05, S.S., Cranes-

- ville, 1903-05, Schuylerville, 1905-13, S.S., Fort Miller, 1910-13, Jersey City, 3d, (Park), 1913-15, Glen Rock, N.J., 1915-19, Rochelle Park, N.J., 1919—
- Weiland, K. B. Pella, 3d, 1860-6, Parkersburg, 80-3, Lennox, Dak., 84-6, Classical Missionary, Sheldon, Ia., 1886.
- Weiss, Edward M., b. Wurtemberg, Germany. N.B.S. 1859, l. Cl. Bergen, 1859; (Paterson, Presbyt., 1859-66). Business, 1866-92, d. May 12.
- Weiss, George Michael, born at Eppingen, in the Palatinate, 1700; matriculated at Heidelberg University, Oct. 18, 1718, as student of Philosophy; ordained at Heidelberg, 1727; arrived in America, Sept. 18, 1727, sent out by the Palatinate Consistory; pastor at Philadelphia, Skippack and Germantown, Pa., 1727-31; (in Holland, ten months, June, 1730-April, 1731); Huntersville, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1731-2; Catskill and Coxsackie, N.Y., 1732-36; Burnetsfield (German Flats), N.Y., 1736-42, also Herkimer, Rhinebeck, N.Y., 1742-46; Gosenhoppen, Pa., 1746-67, died.

His diploma and appointment by the Palatinate Consistory are dated May 1, 1727. He sailed from Rotterdam, apparently, without coming into communication with the Ecclesiastical Synods or Classes in Holland. Four hundred German emigrants came over in the same vessel. Boehm had already, before this, viz., in 1725, although unordained, begun to preach in Philadelphia; but Weiss, being an ordained minister, at once installed a Consistory in Philadelphia, and celebrated the Lord's Supper. He also formally organized the church at Skippack, where Boehm had also officiated. In 1729 he issued a little book from the press, against a fanatical sect called the "New-Born," who were believers in perfection, etc. Dr. Jedediah Andrews, the Presbyterian minister of Philadelphia at the time, speaks in high praise of him.

In 1730 he advertised for scholars who wished to be taught Logic, Natural Philosophy and Metaphysics; but before his teaching could have taken very definite shape, he went on his mission to Europe, leaving Boehm, who had been ordained in 1729 by the Dutch ministers in New York, as the only German Reformed minister in Pennsylvania. Weiss accompanied his intimate friend, Jacob Reiff, an elder from Skippack. The two congregations had given authority to Reiff, with the assistance of Weiss, to collect money for the two German churches. Reiff acted as treasurer; and in case Weiss did not return, Reiff was to bring another minister back with him.

Early in 1728 the Palatinate Consistory had requested the Synod of South Holland to look after the welfare of the Pennsylvania churches, on account of their great poverty. That Consistory naturally turned to that Synod, since the German emigrants sailed from Rotterdam, which was within the bounds of that Synod. Weiss and Reiff arrived in Holland just in time to attend the Synod of Breda, which held its session July 4-14, 1730. This circumstance was very favorable to their mission. Upon the representations of Weiss and Reiff, the Deputies of that Synod, in conjunction with some others, made a Report concerning Pennsylvania, which was at once printed. (For full Title, see below). This Report consisted of two parts. I. The Report (Berigt) about Pennsylvania; and II. Instructions (Onderrigtinge), as to the regulation of the churches there.

I. The "Report" gives quite an elaborate description of Pennsylvania, its climate, products, minerals, wild beasts, and the Indians dwelling there. It then refers to its civil history under the Swedes, and the purchase by Penn.; that its population of 30,000 (this is an overestimate for 1730 by about one-half; the Germans of Pennsylvania did not reach that number until 1752), half of which were of the Reformed faith, were without religious privileges, and many went over to the Quakers.

It then speaks of the possibility of the conversion of the Indians, and suggests that Pennsylvania might yet become an Asylum for the Hollanders, if they should again be subjected to persecutions. It also says that



the log church of Skippack ought to be replaced by one of stone, and four additional churches ought to be built.

II. The "Instruction" relates to the proper organization of the German churches there. That Dutch Synod of Breda planned large things for the Germans of Pennsylvania. It proposed a complete Church-Order like that of Holland, looking forward even to the organization of Classes. It demanded subscription to all the Standards of Doctrine of Holland, including the Canons of Dort.

It was under such circumstances and conditions that the Particular Synod of South Holland came to take charge of the German churches in Pennsylvania. It was the large number of pastorless people of the Reformed faith, which so greatly touched the hearts of the Hollanders. But Weiss and Reiff also solicited help in the Synod of North Holland, and especially in the Classis of Amsterdam. Here also they were successful, receiving considerable sums of money.

Weiss returned home about May, 1731. He already seems to have had some suspicion that Reiff was not dealing honorably with the money. Reiff remained in Holland a year longer than Weiss, and was speculating with the money. After his return, Weiss soon left Philadelphia, removed to the regions of the Germans in Schoharie, and on the Hudson and the Mohawk. His going among these Germans as the first Reformed minister put an end to the efforts of the Church of England to proselyte these Germans. (Haeger, J. F.; Oehl, J. J.). While in those parts of New York, he also did mission work among the Indians, especially on the Mohawk, even writing a book about them. A long and unpleasant correspondence now sprung up about the funds in Reiff's hands. Weiss was completely exonerated, but the case hung fire for many years, and was only very partially settled a score or more years after the collection.

See Dr. Good's "Earl Fathers of Refd. Ch.," 1897; also his "Hist. of Ref. Ch. in U.S.," 134-143, 153-159. See also Manual of 1879. Dr. John B. Thompson, when pastor at Catskill, also delivered an historical address, having many allusions to Weiss and his labors on the Hudson. It is a point worthy of investigation whether the visit of Weiss to Europe, in 1730, had anything to do with the coming of Mancius to the Germans in 1730. There is probably some connection. See also "Smith's Rhinebeck"; and Dr. J. B. Drury's "Hist. of Church of Rhinebeck."—Also Prof. Hinke's article on Weiss in "Ch. Int.," Nov. 16, 1898.

PUBLICATIONS: "George Michael Weiss, V.D.M., der in der Americanischen Wildnütz unter Menschen von verschiedenen nationen und religionen hin und wieder gewandelte und verschiedentlich angefochtene Prediger. Abgewahlet und vorgestellt in einem Gespraech mit einem Politico und Neugeboren Verschiedene Stück, insonderheit die Neugeburt betreffende. Verfertigt und zu Befoerderung der Ehr Jesu selbst aus Eigener Erfahrung an das Licht gebracht. 8vo. Title and Hymn, iii-v. pp. 29. Pubd. by Andrew Bradford, Philadelphia, 1729.

Or; "George Michael Weiss, V.D.M., the minister who had wandered among men of various nationalities and religions, and who has been attacked in divers ways. Depicted and presented in a dialogue, with a political and new-born separatist, treating especially of the New-Birth. Composed and brought to the Light, out of one's own Experience, for the furtherance of the Honor of Jesus, 8vo. Title and Hymn, pp. iii-v; pp. 29. Pubd. by Andrew Bradford, Philadelphia, 1729."

Berigt en Onderrigtinge nopens en aan de Colonie en Kerke van Pensylvanien. Opgestele en Uytgegeven door de Gedeputeerden van E. Christelyke Synodus van Zuyd-Holland, benevens de Gecommitteerden van de Classis van Delft en Delftsland, en Schieland. 18mo. pp. 18. 1731; Or, "Report and Instruction concerning the Colony and Church of Pennsylvania, prepared and published by the Deputies of the Rev. Christian Synod of South Holland, together with the Committees of the Rev. Classis of Delft and Delftland and Schieland." 1731.

Weiss did not write this Report, but the Deputies wrote it on information given by Weiss. See the points of it, above. A copy of this was transcribed, and sent by Prof. Buddingh to Rev. Dr. Thomas De Witt, in 1850. Dr. Good had photographic copies of the book made in 1898.—Een getrouwe beschrijving der wilden in Noord Amerika, aengaande hunne personen, eigenschappen, natien, taelen, naemen, huyzen, Kleedasiën, verziësen, huywelken, spijs, drank, huysgereedschap, huysbonding, jaegen, visschen vechten, superstitie, politieke, regeering, neevens andere merkis-naedige zaken opgesteld uyteige erwarenheit van Georg Michael Weiss, V.D.M. Pp. 96½. Albany, 1741. Or, "A Faithful Description of the Indians in North America; concerning their persons, qualities, tribes, languages, names, house, dress, ornaments, marriages, food, drink, domestic implements, housekeeping, hunting, fishing, war, superstitions, political government, besides other remarkable matters, composed from personal experience," by George Michael Weiss, V.D.M. Pp. 96½. Albany, 1741.—This was accompanied by a small painting of Indians, men and women. Weissgotten, Z. 1865.

Welch, Ransom Bethune, b. Greenville, Greene Co., N.Y., Jan. 27, 1824; U.C. 46, Andover Sem. 48-50, Auburn Sem. 50-2, lic. by Presbyt. of Onondaga, June 12, 1851; Gilboa, Dec., 54-6, S.S., Blenheim, 55, Catskill, 56-9, traveling, 59-60, Albion (a few months), 60, writing, etc., 60-6, Prof. of Logic, Rhetoric and Eng. Lit. in Union Coll., 66-76 (also teaching Metaphysics and Political Economy part of this time), Prof. of Christian Theology in Aub. Sem., 76-90), died. D.D. by R.C. and U.N.Y., 1868. LL.D. by Maryville Coll., 1872.

Also one of the editors of "Presbyt. Review," 1881, and subsequently of the "Presbyt. and Reformed Review."

Induced by his delicate health, he spent a year on horseback in the south, especially in Mississippi, as a colporteur of the American Tract Society. His sales of books were unprecedented. In his pastoral charges he was abundantly successful, large revivals following his preaching, in Gilboa and Catskill. Excessive labors compelled him to take time for rest, and he spent nearly a year in travel in Europe, Egypt and Palestine (July 2, 1858-May 19, 1860). He was well equipped to get the most from such a tour, as his letters to the "New York Herald" and "Tribune," the "Christian Intelligencer," the "Independent," the "Observer," the "Evangelist," abundantly testify. His wide scholarship is evident from his list of publications. In the Chair of Theology, he aimed at a Christocentric system. He encouraged questions from the students. He never treated doubt harshly or trivially; but he sought to train up pastors and preachers rather than theologians. He subordinated scholarship to Christian discipleship. Hence, his theological teaching was not detrimental to vital piety.

He represented the Presbyterian Church at the Alliances at Belfast, 1884, and at London, 1888. He was a member of the General Assembly's Committee to revise the proof-texts of the Confession of Faith; and of the Committee on the Organic Unity of the Christian Church.

Three characteristics, as a teacher, stood out prominently in him. First, his earnestness for the truth. Out of this came a second characteristic, a conservative caution. Clearly and sharply drawn, in his own thinking, was the line between revealed and speculative truth. In regard to the latter, he was exceedingly careful. Where a sure word of Scripture was not behind him, he was cautiously reticent. Two reasons seem to have shut out the Socratic method from his class-room. He wished to avoid useless discussion, and to place before his students a system of truth in its entirety. He was convinced of the ultimate fruitlessness of all merely impulsive discussion. The third point was his progressive and charitable spirit. He was cautiously progressive.

He was a gentleman of singular polish and courtesy; a scholar of wide and accurate research; a teacher, whose clearness and frankness won, and

whose thoroughness stimulated, every pupil; a preacher of gentle, though logical and persuasive eloquence; a writer of lucid and vigorous style; a theologian of views as broad as they were sound and Scriptural; a friend always thoughtful, self-denying and steadfast; a man of affairs, keenly alive to every social and public interest; a Christian that impressed every observer as living each hour very near his Lord.

See Memorial Addresses in "Auburn Daily Advertiser," Nov. 12, 1890.

PUBLICATIONS: For a list of his numerous publications, see Manual, 1902. Welius, Everardus, matriculated at Utrecht University, 1650; ord. by Cl. Amst., Apr. 10, 1657; New Amstel, 1657-9, d.

The new colony on the Delaware were at once anxious for a minister. On March 19, 1657, the Classis called Welius. His examination was set for April 10, when he was also to preach on Ps. 127:1. ("Mints. of Classis," vi. 39-40; xix. 41).

"A man of piety and learning, whose death was very much deplored."—"Spotswood's Hist. Ser." See Manual, 1902.

Welles, Theodore Wyckoff (son of Ransford Wells), b. at Newark, N.J., May 6, 1839; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 65, 1. Cl. Montgomery; Bergen Neck, 65-73, Freehold (Marlboro), 73-87, Philadelphia, 4th, 87-89, Totowa, 2d, 1889-1908, emeritus, 1908. D.D., R.C., 1893. Rec. Sec. Bd. Publication, 1870-74. Supt. of Public Schools, Bayonne and member Sch. Bd. Examiners, Hudson Co., 66-7. Member Bd. Education, 1890.

PUBLICATIONS: Volumes.—"Victory Turned to Mourning," Lincoln Memorial, Jersey City, 1865. 8vo, pp. 24.—"The Classis of Monmouth; Its Members, Its Churches, and Its Work"; Freehold, 1879, 8vo, pp. 30.—"The Days of Old: a History of the First Church of Freehold"; New York, 8vo, pp. 96. 1877.—"Faith's Triumph": a Memorial of Jennie Schanck, New York, 8vo, pp. 52. 1881.—"Death, What Is It?" Memorial of E. V. Hobart, Freehold, 8vo, pp. 14, 1885.—"Ancestral Tablets; from Colonial Times to Present Era," Paterson, 8vo, pp. 382, 1893.—"The Pastor and the Church, or John H. Duryea and the 2d Ref. Church of Totowa"; New York, 8vo, pp. 172, 1896. Many sermons and articles for the press. See Manual, 1902.

Wells, C. E. Gardiner, N.Y., 1909-13, West Hoboken, N.J., Assistant, 1913-16. (Congregational, 1916—).

Wells, Cor. L., b. at New Brunswick, N.J., Sept. 16, 1833 (s. of Ransford Wells); R.C. 52, N.B.S. 55, 1. Cl. Schoharie; Niskayuna and Lisha's Kill, 55-58, Jersey City, 3d, 1858-62, Flatbush, L.I., 1862-1904, d. Dec. 12. D.D., R.C., 1878. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1903.

Dr. Wells came of distinguished ministerial stock and proved his character and ability in his long pastorate over an ancient and influential church. But however great were the demands of his own church upon him, he was always ready to serve with acceptance in the larger work of the Denomination.

PUBLICATIONS: "Sacrifice of Continual Praise": a Thanksgiving Ser. 1864.—Ser. on Death of Louisa D. Garvin. 1865.

Wells, Ransford, b. at Catskill, Sept. 6, 1805; R.C. 27, N.B.S. 30, 1. Cl. —; Canajoharie, 30-3, Newark, 33-42, Sec. Bd. Missions, 42-4, Schoharie, 44-57, Fultonville, 57-68, S.S., Auriesville, 58-60, Stuyvesant Falls, 68-71, Brookfield, Ct., 71-5, teaching at Marlboro, 75-6, Cato, 76-80, w. c. Died March 4, 1889. D.D. by R.C., 1851. He was Pres. Gen. Syn., 1855.

He was a descendant of the sixth generation of Thomas Welles, a Puritan, who left his home and estate at Rothwell, Northamptonshire, Eng., for conscience sake, and coming to America in 1636, was one of the original settlers of Hartford, Ct., and Governor of the province, 1656-8. Dr. Wells was also a descendant, through his mother, Mary Allaben, of John Bouton, of Danbury, Ct., a French Huguenot, who fled to America in 1633. The labors of Dr. Wells were arduous and eventful. While he did not hesitate

to serve in any field, however limited, his ministry was successfully exercised in founding and establishing the two important churches of Canajoharie, N.Y., and the First Church of Newark, N.J. The memory of his pastorate at Newark is perpetuated by a memorial window, affectionately placed by his old parishioners in their house of worship. He further wrought for missions by serving efficiently as secretary for two years, 1842-44. Nor was his zeal for godly service limited to the organization and establishment of churches. He spent also a part of his life in promoting instruction in sound learning, and honored his advanced years by visiting charitable institutions and private homes.

See Manual, 1902.

Welmers, Thomas E., b. Sept. 12, 1874, Grand Rapids, Mich. H.C. 1903, P.S. 1906, l. by Cl. Mich., 1906. Ord. by Cl. Ia., 1911. Teaching Northwestern Acad., 1908-10. Principal Northwestern Academy, 1910-20. Also engaged in missionary work under Classis of Iowa, 1911-20. Greek professor, Hope College, 1920—. S.C., Cl. Ia. and East Sioux and of P.S., Ia.

Wemple, Jeremiah V., b. Dec. 3, 1868, Duaneburgh, N.Y. U.C. 1892, U.T.S. 1895, l. by Cl. of Schenectady 1895. (Pres., Ballston Center, N.Y., 1896-1904, Albany, 6th, 1904-11). Saugerties, N.Y., 1911-21.

Wenisch, John, l. S. Cl. N.Y., 1860; Newtown, 2d, and Astoria (Ger.), 65-6, Newark, West (Ger.), 67-74, Newtown, 2d, 74-8; died Aug. 18, 1885.

Werring (or Wernich), John Aemilius. Stone Arabia, 1752. Ecc. Rec., N.Y.

Wernecke, Herbert Henry, b. July 24, 1895, Timothy, Wis. Milwaukee State Normal School, Mission House Col., 1917. W.T.S. 1920, l. by Cl. P.P., 1920. Baileyville, Ia., 1920—

Wesselink, John, b. July 28, 1875, Sioux Centre, Ia. H.C. 1901, Univ. Chicago, W.T.S. 1905, l. by Cl. Ia., 1905. North Holland, Mich., 1905-10, Maurice, Ia., 1910-13, Pella, Ia., 1st, 1913—. Instructor, Northwestern Academy, 1901-02. Sec. Ex. Com., Central College, 1916.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles in church papers.

Wessels, Peter Alonzo, b. Cherry Valley, N.Y., Feb. 12, 1841; Wms. Coll.; Drew Sem., 76-8, Aub. Sem., 78-9, lic. by Henry Presbyt., Neb., 80, ord. by Nebraska City Presbyt., 80 (Home Missionary work at Hansen, Neb., and Nemaha City, 79-81, under Presbyt. Board); Columbia, 82-4, Neperan, 84-7, Gilboa, 87-90, also S.S., Prattsville, 87-9, S.S., Grand Gorge, 88-9, Princetown, 90-3, Raritan, Ill., 93-4, Wynantskill, 94-7, South Glens Falls, 97-9, S.S., Auriesville, 1906-09.

West, Jacob, b. Middleburgh, N.Y., Sept. 18, 1818; R.C. 42, N.B.S. 45, l. Cl. Albany; Middleburgh, 45-52, Piermont, 1st, 52-5, East Brooklyn, 55-68, Cor. Sec. Bd. Dom. Miss., 68-88. Honorary Secretary, 88-90, d. Jan. 22. D.D. by R.C., 1870.

He was one of the most open-hearted and unaffected of men. He possessed telling characteristics which go to make up a well-rounded manhood and an attractive Christian minister. One was *sterling honesty*. Business integrity and fidelity to friendship were part of his being. He was entirely unselfish; he never seemed to think of himself. His ruling question always was—What is right? Another trait was *fidelity in his work*. When the Domestic Board was struggling with difficulties his spirit vitally identified itself with its experiences and carried its sufferings; and when relief came, entered into its joys. Whatever he undertook had his whole heart. He was faithful—always and everywhere. Another trait was his *cordiality of manner*. He always had a bright look and cheery words for every one. Strangely enough, this trait was emphasized at his funeral by every speaker. He was a light in the home, in the church, in the place of business. His cordial words and ways made his office, as Secretary of Domestic Missions, an attractive place to visit. Still another trait was his



youthful spirit among the young. He was always a welcome guest to young people and children. He grew old gracefully. He was, however, always a man of hard work, and this told on the ultimate progress of the church. See "Mints Gen. Syn.," 1890, 193.—"Biog. Notices of Grads., R.C.," 1890, 17. Westbrook, Cor. D., b. at Rochester, N.Y., May, 1782; U.C. 1801, studied under John B. Romeyn, l. Cl. Albany, 1804; tutor in U.C., 1803-5; Fishkill, 1806-30, Ed. "Christian Intelligencer," 1830-3, Rector of Gr. School at N.B., 1833-6, Cortlandtown, 1836-50, d. 1858. Elected a trustee of R.C., 1829. D.D. by R.C., 1829.

He was descended on his paternal side from the Puritans, and on the maternal from the Huguenots. His father served his country in the Revolution. His mother died, leaving him a frail infant, the object of constant solicitude.

The distinguishing feature of his mind was its originality. There was a freshness, a sort of childlike wonder in his mind, in viewing a subject. He viewed it as if he had never been told how it appeared to others. Nor did he much regard the impression it had made on others, in forming his own opinions of it. He cared little for the authority of great names. He was a bold thinker, and his views on many mooted questions, and on prophecy, of which he was an enthusiastic student, were often striking and highly original. He also possessed a remarkable quickness of mental capacity—both quickness of apprehension and conclusion. His judgment was instantaneous, and he would leap into the middle of a subject to approve or condemn, almost before the statement of it was concluded. His mind was capable of great concentration and intense action. He was capable of conducting a connected and logical argument, but he was not *fond* of it. He would not submit to the restraint of rigid and fixed rules in anything. His arguments, though striking and convincing, were seldom strictly deductive. They did not gradually accumulate strength, but fell in successive and rapid blows.

In character he was notably disinterested—one of the most unselfish of men. He would sacrifice his time, comfort, and means, for the sake of serving a friend. There was no calculation in his friendships, but they were led by the native sympathies of his generous soul, and were really prized by him as a means of advancing the interests and happiness of others.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Art. in "Sprague's Annals" on Rev. H. Schoonmaker.—Editorials in "Ch. Int.," 1830-3.

Westerfield, Wm., Jr., b. N.Y.C., Aug. 21, 1844; Coll. C.N.Y., 64, U.S. 68; student at Halle and Tübingen, Ger., 68-9, ord. Cong., Oct. 10, 1871; (Morrisania, N.Y., 71-4); in Europe, 75, Jersey City, 76-85, Hamilton Grange, N.Y.C., 80-90, w. c. Name removed from roll, 1905.

Westerlo, Eilardus (s. of Rev. Isaac Westerlo, pastor at Gröningen), b. at Gröningen, Holland, 1738; matriculated at Gröningen University, Oct. 11, 1754, for study of Theology; residence Denekamp Transisalanus; lic. 1760; Albany, 1760-90, d. Dec. 26. Also supplied, quarterly, Schaghticoke. His maternal grandfather was Rev. Eilardus Reimers, pastor of Dalen, in Drenthe, Holland, after whom he was named.

He had just been licensed in Holland, when a call arrived from the church of Albany. He sustained a high character for early attainments and fair promise. He was accordingly selected for this important field, second only to New York, though only twenty-two years of age. He at once gained the character of an accomplished gentleman, a good scholar, and a sedulous student. His preaching was characterized by careful preparation and able exposition. But while his ability and the soundness of his views were confessed, the more pious part of the church felt it desirable that a more direct, practical, and experimental character might be given to it. A little praying band carried him and his ministry to a throne of grace (1768). Soon after,

his mind became deeply impressed with a sense of the responsibility of his ministerial office, and with a conflict as to his spiritual state. He then sought free and intimate intercourse with this band, and, in the result, the light and power of the gospel penetrated his soul more clearly and precious-ly. His preaching still exhibited the same thorough preparation and intellectual vigor, but became more distinguished by spiritual unction, and discriminating application of divine truth to the various classes of hearers. Thus while his preaching attracted and gratified the more cultivated of his hearers, he became more and more the favorite of plain and experienced Christians. The influence of his ministry gradually increased and diffused. The neighboring churches sought his counsel and services, and were crowned with blessings. He was wise in council, and conciliating and peaceful in his spirit and course. In the Cœtus and Conferentie strife his influence was to soothe and heal. He arrived at the hottest period of the strife, and gained the respect and confidence of both parties, though known to be favorable to the Cœtus. In the Revolution he espoused the principles of the Whigs, and boldly avowed them and consistently adhered to them. He married the widow of Patroon Stephen Van Rensselaar, and left several children, but there are no descendants of the name of Westerlo.

In 1777, when Burgoyne with his hostile army was moving toward Albany from the north, amid the general terror that prevailed among the friends of liberty, he appeared calm and serene. He prudently conducted his family to a place of safety, but returned to Albany himself, directed the doors of his church to be opened, where prayers were offered in behalf of his country's cause, while he exhorted the remaining members. This was continued till Burgoyne with his army became prisoners of war. He was assisted in these services by Dr. Livingston, who was his brother-in-law. In 1782, when General Washington visited Albany, he delivered the address of welcome. He began to preach in English in 1782. He derived much pleasure from an extensive correspondence with several eminent ministers of his own and of other denominations. Among these were Livingston, Laidlie, Meyer, Rodgers, Mason and Stiles. The latter was the president of Yale College, and well known as an antiquary and scholar of various learning. He corresponded with him in Latin, and even occasionally in Hebrew. Dr. Stiles came to Albany to visit him once, but Dr. Westerlo was in New York, and these great men never met each other. Dr. Stiles said of him that he wrote Latin in greater purity than any man he had ever known. In few men did greater and more amiable qualities unite.

His last sickness affected his mind and rendered him melancholy for a while, but his mind became again serene, and he was cheerful and happy. A little before his death his house was filled with his people, who came from all parts of the city to see him, and he left them with his blessing, in such a solemn manner that it was thought that he did as much good in his death as in his life. See "Dr. Rogers' Historical Discourse." "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 15. 347. "Sprague's Annals." "Munsell's Annals," i. 118, 121.

PUBLICATIONS: Autobiography, containing many references to the circumstances of the times, 1761-90. MSS.—"A Greek Lexicon." MSS.—"A Hebrew Lexicon." MSS.—Translation from the Dutch of Alberthoma's Catechism, 1790. 2d ed. 1805.

Westervelt, John P., b. at Paramus, N.J., Nov. 7, 1816; R.C. (1837), teaching in Lafayette Academy, Hackensack, 1838, teaching in private and in female seminaries in N.Y.C. and Brooklyn, 1839-44; studied theology under Rev. Albert Amerman, lic. by Cl. Union (T.R.D.C.), 1845 (Johnstown and Mayfield, Independent, 1845-55); (Presbyterian). S.S. at Ephratah, 1858-9, d. 1879, Jan. 15.

His health failing he was obliged to relinquish the pastorate. He then devoted himself to study and became a distinguished linguist. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Translation from the Dutch of Van der Palm's Life and Sermons. 1865.—Contributions to the "Princeton Rev.," as follows: Article on Van der Palm, 1861; on Bilderdijk, 1862; on Strauss and Schleiermacher, 1866. Also several articles in "McCintock's Cyc."

Westervelt, Ralph A., b. 1777 (son-in-law of S. Froeligh), studied under his father-in-law, l. Cl. Paramus, 1801; Rochester, Wawarsing, 1802-8, and Clove, 1807-8, Bethlehem and Coeymans, 1808-15, Wynantskill, 1815-23, d. Apr. 12, while preparing to secede.

Westervelt, Sam. D. N.Y.U. 1839, l. by Seceders, 1839; New York, 1839-50, became a Presbyt. Sketch in "McClintock's and Strong's Cyc."

Westervelt, Theodore R., b. Teaneck, N.J., Aug. 18, 1880. In class 1909, R.C., N.B.S. 1910. Missionary African Inland Mission, 1910.

Westfall, Benj. B., b. at Claverack, 1798; U.C. 1823, N.B.S. 1826, l. Cl. N.B. 1826; Miss. at Sand Beach, 1827-8, Rochester and Clove, 1828-34, Rochester, 1834-8, Stone Arabia and Ephratah, 1838-44, d.

He had a deep religious experience. This made him eminent as an evangelist although in theology he was a rigid Calvinist. See Manual, 1902.

Westfall, Simon V. E., b. at Rhinebeck, 1802; R.C. 1831, N.B.S. 1834, l. Cl. Rensselaer, 1834, Hyde Park, 1834-7, Union and Salem, 1837-47, Miss. in Illinois, 1847-8, Pekin, 1849-53, Vanderveer, 1853, Pekin, 1853-6, d. See Manual, 1902.

Westing, Evert, b. Dec. 20, 1839, Bierum, Neth. Holland Academy. U.P. Sem., Monmouth, Ill. (Summitsville, U.P. Ch.), Bethel, Ia., Otley, Ia., 1882-86, Pella, Neb., Rotterdam, Kan., 1894-1896, emeritus, 1898-1909, d. June 7. Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 833.

Westveer, Adrian, b. in Holland, Nov. 2, 1840; R.C. 65, N.B.S. 68, l. Cl. Holland; Westerlo, 68-9, Clarksville, 69-71, Clymer Village, 71-2, Wiltwyck, 72-4, Shokan, 74-6, Berea, 82-7, Stanton, 87-90, S.S. in Presbyt. ch., 90-2, Wyckoff, 1892-1904, Stanton, N.J., 1904-09, New Salem and Clarksville, 1909-11, Pottersville, 1911-17, d. June 30. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1918, 596.

Wettstein, Adalbert Q. l. by Presbytery of Newark, 1918. Far Rockaway, N.Y., 1918-1920, Hoboken, N.J., German Evangelical, 1921—

Weyberg, Casparus Diederus. Easton, Pa., Ap.-Oct., 1763, Philadelphia, 1763-90, d.

He was a Swiss by birth, and after being educated in Europe, came as a minister to this country, about 1763. He left Easton so soon on account of the large size of the circuit. But in Philadelphia he found sad feuds in the congregation. The previous pastors had been brief. The church was the reproach of the world. But with his arrival peace and prosperity began. He was a warm patriot and defender of the cause of liberty in the Revolutionary struggle. He became a chaplain in the army. When the British held Philadelphia, he preached to the Hessian troops, and boldly vindicated the American cause. He denounced the wickedness of the oppressors. Not a few of the Hessian troops deserted the British flag, through his preaching. He was cast into prison, and his church was used as a hospital.

He was remarkable for his calm determination. He took an independent course in his ministry, not caring for the judgment of men. He was an earnest preacher, though with an impediment in his voice.

Weyberg, Philip. In Pennsylvania, 176—17—. One of the original trustees of Q.C., 1770.

Wheaton, see Lyman-Wheaton.

Whistler, George H. Candidate, Classis of Newark, 1913. Not ordained.

Whitacre, H. W. Tulsa, Okl., 1908.

Whitbeck, Andrew, studied under Livingston? l. 1803 (?)

Whitbeck, John, b. Nov. 12, 1812, in Cocksackie, N.Y.; R.C. 37, N.B.S. 40, l. Cl. N.B., Waterford, 41-8, S.S., Henderson, 49-50, Arcadia, 50-52, Caroline, 52-68, w. c. Died Oct. 12, 1888. See "Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1889, 914. "Biog. Notices of Grads., R.C.," 1889, 15.

- Whitbeck, Richard M., b. Livingston, N.Y., March 7, 1838. R.C. 1859, N.B.S. 62, l. Cl. N.B.; Mapletown and Currytown (and S.S., Buel, Presbyt.), 1863-4, Tyre, 1865-8. School Commissioner, 1st District, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1876-9.
- White, Benjamin Franklin, b. Paterson, N.J., April 7, 1873. In Class 1901, R.C., N.B.S. 1904, l. by Cl. Passaic. Three Bridges, N.J., 1904-10, Germantown, N.Y., 1910—
- White, Erskine Norman, b. N.Y.C., May 31, 1833; Y.C. 54, U.T.S. 57, lic. Presbyt. N.Y., 57; stud. Halle, Ger., 57-8; ord. by Classis N.Y., June 9, 59; Richmond, S.I., 59-62, New Rochelle (Presb.), 62-8, Buffalo, Westminster Ch., 68-74, West 23d St., N.Y.C., 74-86; Cor. Sec. Bd. Ch. Erection, U.S.A., 1886. D.D. by U.N.Y., 1874.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Personal Influence of Lincoln," 1865.—"Hist. 23rd St. Ch., N.Y.C.," 1876.—50th Anniversary of same, 1884.—"Why Infants Are Baptized," 1900.
- White, Geo. W.C. 1861, Aub. S. 1864, lic. Presbyt. Cayuga, 1863; Schaghticoke, 1864-9, d. 1870.
- Whitehead, Chas., b. 1801; D.C. 1823, N.B.S. 1826, l. Cl. Philadelphia, 1826 (Batavia, Presb., 1827-8); Hopewell, 1828-35, Somerville, 2d, 1835-9 (Fishkill, Presbt., 1840-2), Walden, 1842-9, Houston St., N.Y.C., 1849, Poughkeepsie, 2d, 1849-52, Washington Heights, 1853-61, Chaplain in City Hospital, 1861-73, d.
- A true "Son of Consolation." See Manual, 1902.
- Whitehead, John E., b. N.Y.C., Nov. 13, 1823. R.C. 1844, N.B.S. 1844-5, U.S. 1845. M.D., Col. P. and S., 1864. Teacher, d. Feb. 22, 1892.
- Whitehead, Joseph Henry, b. N.Y.C., Oct. 18, 1847; W.C. 69, U.S. 72, lic. Presb. N.Y.; Pompton Plains, 72-84 (1st Presb., East Orange, N.J., 84-6), Passaic, North, 1886-1905, Wortendyke, N.J., Trinity, 1905-18. P.Em., 1918-20, d. Oct. 21. Member of Bd. of F.M., 1890-1920. Sec. of Bd. of F.M., 1905-1920.
- He was a preacher of unusual force. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 633.
- PUBLICATIONS: "Hist. of the North Church of Passaic," in "Hist. of Classis of Paramus."
- Whitehurst, Jacob, b. in Cheshire, Eng., 1839; Brooklyn Lay Coll., April, 75; lic. Cl. L.I.; ord. ditto, 77; Miss. pastor of Bethany Chapel, Brooklyn, 77-81.
- Whiting, ———. Princetown, 18—1822? became a Baptist.
- Whitney, William W., b. 1832. In M.E. Church until 1886. Ephratah, N.Y., 1885-8, Linlithgo, N.Y., 1889-93, North Blenheim, N.Y., 1896-99, S.S., Dashville Falls and Ghent, 1901, Cuddebackville, N.Y., 1901-10, d. May 23. Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 833.
- Whittaker, Chs. H. Lower Walpeck, 1893-1900.
- Wichers, John W., b. Zeeland, Mich., March 11, 1888. H.C. 1910, P.S. 1914, l. by Cl. Holland. Post Graduate, Edinburgh University, 1914-15, d. April 9, 1918. Min. Gen. Syn., 1918, 600.
- Wick, Robert Kerr, b. Grove City, Pa., Dec. 9, 1861; Westminster Col., Pa., 1882; U.T.S. 1883-6; ord. by Presb. Rochester, Sept. 30, 1886 (Presbyt., Sparta, N.Y., 1886-90); Jersey City, Wayne St., 1890-99, Jamaica, 1899—
- Wiersma, Fedde M., b. Aug. 16, 1866, Hallum, Neth. H.C. 1899, W.T.S. 1902, l. by Cl. Wis. Rehoboth, Lucas, Mich., 1903-05, Rotterdam, Kan., 1906-08, Pella, Neb., 1908-11, Sodus, N.Y., 1911-13, Classical Missionary, South Blendon, Mich., 1913-21, Harlem, Mich., 1921—
- Wiersum, Harry J., b. Chicago, July 16, 1874. H.C. 1896, P.S. 99, lic. and ord. by Cl. of Iowa, Sept., 99; Missionary in Arabia, 1899-1901, d. Aug. 4. Min. Gen. Syn., 1902, 213.
- Wiggins, Ebenezer, b. 1813. U.N.Y. 1834, tutor in R.C. in Anc. Langs., 1836, N.B.S. 1837, l. Cl., 1837; Totowa, 1837-56, Manhattan, N.Y.C., 1857-70, d. 1878. D.D.



- Wightman, John C., b. Portadown, Ireland. Ulster National College, Moody's Schools, Andover Sem., l. by Cong. Ministerial Ass., Franklin Co., Mass., 1896. (Cong., Wendell Moores' Corner, Leverett, South Williamstown, Mass.). Linlithgo at Livingston, N.Y., 1904-11, Rochester, Accord, N.Y., 1911-14. (Hampshire Co., Mass. Pastor at large of Congregational Chs., 1914—).
- Wilber, Francis Edmond, b. New Brunswick, N.J., Dec. 9, 1884. R.C. 1905, Hartford Sem. 1908-10, N.B.S. 1911, ord. by Cl. N.B. 1911. Missionary under International Y.M.C.A., North China, 1911-17, Y.M.C.A. War Work, 1917-19, Presbyterian Labor Temple, N.Y.C., 1919-20. (Cong., Bound Brook, N.J., 1921—).
- Wilcox, A. J. S.S., Cicero, N.Y., 1892.
- Wilcox, Wm. W., b. Dec. 9, 1867, Craigsville, N.Y. Syracuse Univ. and N.Y. Univ. 1894. M.E. Conference Course of Study, l. by Central N.Y. Conference M.E. Ch. 1892. M.E. pastorates—Entered Ref. Ch., 1916. Editor and Publisher, Walden Citizens' Herald, 1913-18, Army Y.M.C.A. District Director and Camp Gen. Sec., 1918-20.
- Wiley, Chs., b. May 30, 1810, C.C. and C.N.J., 1825, 30-1, Aub. Sem., 35-6, New Haven Sem.; ord. by Northampton Council, Nov. 8, 37 (Northampton, Mass., 37-45); Utica, 45-55, Pres. of Milwaukee University, 55-7, Lafayette, Ind., 58-9, Birmingham, Ct., 59, Geneva, N.Y., 59-65, teaching in private school, Hackensack, 66-71, died Dec. 21, 1878. D.D.
- PUBLICATIONS: Edited "Ordo Series of the Classics"; "Cæsar's Commentaries," 1873, "Cicero's Orations," "Virgil's Ænid," 1874 (Holt & Co.).—"Principles of Love to God," 1850—"Ten Reasons Why I Am Not a Churchman," 1864.—Addresses, 1852; one commem. of Hon. Edward Everett, 1865.
- Wiley, Edward C., b. Dorset, Vt., June 11, 1858; Wms. Col. 81, Aub. Sem. 89, ord. by Presbyt. Geneva, May 14, 89 (settlements in Presbyt. ch.); Fort Miller, S.S., 1900-2.
- Wilkinson, A. J. Timmons ville, S.C., 1912—
- Will, Peter (London, Eng., 17—1802), Ger. Ref., N.Y.C., 1802-4, returned to Europe.
- Willets, Alphonso A. From M.E. Church 1849; Philadelphia, 1st, 1849-60, Brooklyn, 1860-5, Lee Avenue, Brooklyn, 1865-6 (Arch St., Philadelphia, Presbyt.).
- Williams, David F., b. Baltimore, Md., Feb. 4, 1854. From Methodists; ord. by Cl. N.B. 1884, N.B.S. 86, New Salem, N.Y., 86-87, S.S., Kiskatom, 87-8; Livingston at Linlithgo, 97-8, S.S., Ephratah, 1904. Presbyterian Home Missionary, Black Hills, S.D., d. Feb. 25, 1915. Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 605.
- Williams, Melancthon B., C.N.J. 1814; Lysander, 34-7.
- Williams, Richard R., b. Waterford, Ireland, Sept. 19, 1843; U.S. 70, ord. Cl. Montgomery, 70; Canajoharie, 70-83, engaged in editorial work, 1883-1915, d. Sept. 30.
- For many years he was editor of the Iron Age, and superintendent of the S.S. of the Classon Ave. Pres. Ch., Brooklyn. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1916, 933.
- Williams, Robt. George, b. Festiniog, N. Wales, G.B., July 13, 1838; C.N.J. 70, P.S. 73; ord. Cl. N.B., Jan. 21, 74; Griggstown, N.J., 74-7 (Presbyt.). See "Princeton Sem. Cat."
- Williamson, George R., b. at Caldwell, N.Y., 1823; R.C. 40, N.B.S. 43, l. Cl. N.Y.; Ghent, 2d, 44-8, Newark, 2d, 48-9, Amity, 49-52, died September 4, caused by explosion of boiler on steamboat Reindeer.
- See Manual, 1902.
- PUBLICATIONS: "The Gathered Flower." "Memoir of Rev. David Abeel." 1848. See "Princeton Review," xx, 309.
- Williamson, J. F., b. Sidney, N.J., April 7, 1856. Laf. Col. 1878, U.S. 1881. (Pres., Glen Cove, L.I., 1881-7, Kingston, 1st, 1887-99). Annandale, N.J., 1902-03, d. Dec. 4. Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 844.

Williamson, N. DuBois (grandson of Rev. W. R. Smith), b. at Flagtown, N.J., Dec. 2, 1819; R.C. 40, N.B.S. 43, lic. and ord. Cl. Philadelphia; Pekin, 43-8, Cicero, 49-50, Chatham, 50-1, Glenville, 2d, 51-5, Wawarsing, 55-61, Pekin (S.S.), 61-2, Chicago, Livingston Ch., 62-5, Havana, 65-6, Sab. School Miss. in Chicago, 66-70, Norris, Ill., 70-2, South Bend, Ind., 1872-96, d. Sept. 12. Also Western Miss. of R.C.A., 1871.

Although long troubled with ill health, with great devotion to his Master's cause he performed the service of a robust man. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Reminiscences of Dr. Peter Labagh." In "Todd's Memoir of Labagh."—Ser. on Death of Rev. Geo. R. Williamson. In "Cypress Wreath."—Mem. Ser. of Prof. Benjamin Wilcox, the successful Christian Teacher, South Bend. 1875.—"God's Highway for our Church." 1875.—Sermon at funeral of Hon. Schuyler Colfax, 1888. Many contributions to the press.

Williamson, Peter S. C.N.J. 1824, N.B.S. 1834, 1. Cl. Philadelphia, 1834; Rockaway, 1835-9, Brooklyn, 4th (Wallabout), 1841-2, teaching at Schodack Academy, 1843, at Belleville, 1843-6, at Jamaica, 1846-52, at San Francisco, 1852-80, d.

Williamson, Wm. Hall, b. Flagtown, N.J., Apr. 26, 1855; R.C. 73, N.B.S. 81, 1. Cl. N.B.; Annandale, 81-3, Tappan, 83-9, Irving Park, Chicago, 89-92, Grand Rapids, 1st, 92-9, Philadelphia, 2nd, 1899-1905, d. April 22. Min. Gen. Syn., 1905, 287.

Willis, Ralph, b. in London, England, Aug. 16, 1815. Came to America, 1830; R.C. 39, N.B.S. 42, lic. Cl. Philadelphia; Bethlehem, 42-51, Freehold, 1st (Marlboro), 51-68, Spotswood, 68-80, Rector of Hertzog Hall, New Brunswick Seminary, 80-8; died March 16, 1895.

He was a good man, very useful in each of his pastorates, especially at Spotswood. While there he became Superintendent of Schools for Middlesex County, which office he held with eminent success for twenty years.

See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Recollections of Dr. W. H. Campbell"; in "Memorial," 81.

Willoughby, Henry Clifford, b. Newark, N.J., Mar. 6, 1866; N.B.S. 96, 1. Cl. Newark; Philadelphia (Talmage Memorial), 1896-1903, Fort Plain, N.Y., 1904-16, Schenectady, N.Y., Woodlawn, 1916—

Wilson, Ab. D., b. at Amwell, N.J., Nov. 15, 1789; Q.C. 1811, N.B.S. 15, 1. Cl. N.B.; New Prospect and Shawangunk, 16-20, North Branch, 31-8, Miss. to Illinois, 38-41, Fairview, 41-56, w. c. Died July 21, 1876.

He visited Fairview, Ill., in 1837, but did not finally locate there until September, 1838. He will ever be known and esteemed in our church as the "father of Western missions. Parishioners and friends from New Jersey began to locate in Central Illinois; he cast in his lot among them, and for more than twenty years ministered more or less to the spiritual wants of the settlements. Hence the Classis of Illinois, and the strong mother church of Fairview. See Manual, 1902.

Wilson, Chs. W. (nephew of E. Nevius), b. at Ovid, N.Y., 1826; R.C. 61, N.B.S. 63, 1. Cl. Geneva; Miss. at Kewaskum, 1864-7, at Two Rivers, 1867-77, d. Jan. 21. See "Manual of 1879."

Wilson, Ferdinand Schenck, b. at Millstone, N.J., Sept. 2d, 1864; R.C. 88, N.B.S. 91, 1. Cl. N.B.; Pompton, N.J., 1891-1902, Bayonne, N.J., 5th St., 1902-20, Paterson, N.J., Church of the Covenant, 1920—. Pres. Bd. of Publication and Bible School Work.

Wilson, Fred. F., b. Somerset Co., N.J., 1830; R.C. 59, N.B.S. 62, 1. Cl. Raritan; Glenville, 2d, 64-70, Mohawk, 70-2, Cato, N.Y., 72-3, Boonton, 1873-6, Asbury Park, 76-8, Wilcox, Pa., 78-9, Cold Spring, 86-7, supplied various churches, 1879-90, d. Oct. 16, 1910. Min. Gen. Syn., 1911, 268.

PUBLICATIONS: "Semi-Centennial of Ref. Ch., Glenville." 1868.—"Hist. of 25 Yrs. at Asbury Park, N.J.," 1902.

Wilson, Hugh Nesbit, b. at Elizabeth, N.J., May 7, 1813; C.N.J. 30, P.S. 34, lic. Presbyt. Elizabeth, Apr. 23, and ord. by same at Evang., Oct. 7, 35; (Southampton, L.I., 35-52, Hackettstown, N.J., 52-8); New Brunswick, 2d, 58-62; (S.S., Southampton, L.I., 63-7), died 1878. June 4. Director of Princeton Sem., 1851-8. See "Manual of 1879." D.D. by U.V., 1852.

Wilson, James B., b. near Somerville, N.J., 1824; R.C. 48, N.B.S. 51, 1. Cl. N.B.; Long Branch, 51-78, Long Branch, 2d, 78-80, Jericho, L.I., 80-82, Bloomingburgh, N.Y., 82-1886, d. Mar. 22.

He was the founder of four churches at Long Branch, N.J., and vicinity. He was the founder and Father of the Reformed Ch. at Asbury Park, N.J., where so many sessions of our General Synod have been held since 1890.

PUBLICATIONS: "A Remembrance of the Past"; a Decennial Sermon, 1861.—Hist. Ser. at Bloomingburgh, N.Y., 1820-85.

Wilson, Joseph, b. 1797; C.N.J.; N.B.S. 1821, 1. Cl. N.B. 21; (Middletown and Cantivell's Bridge, Presbyt. of New Castle, 22-30, Greenbush Village, Presbyt., 30-2), Westerlo, 32-4, Athens, 34-6, Principal of Poughkeepsie Female Inst., 36-8, Fairfield and Little Falls, 38-45, Tarrytown, 45-9, Fairfield, 49-73, w. c., died 1878, May 1.

His ministry was blessed by several revivals of religion, the greatest of which was at Fairfield, N.J., during the awakening of 1857-8, when nearly every adult in his congregation, who was not previously a member, was brought into the communion of his church.

Mr. Wilson was a genial, modest, quiet, retiring man, a consistent Christian, a faithful minister, an instructive preacher and sympathizing pastor, and everywhere he was the "man of God." See Manual of 1879.

PUBLICATIONS: "Selfishness and its Remedy."

Wilson, Peter Q. (brother of Fred. F. Wilson), b. 1831, at Roycefield, N.J.; R.C. 58, N.B.S. 61, 1. Cl. Raritan; Greenbush, 1861-6, (Spencertown, N.Y., Presbyt., 1866—), S.S., Guttentberg, 1875, S.S., Ponds, 1877-9, S.S., Blue Mountain, 79-82, S.S., Ephratah, 82-5, S.S., Cranesville, 86-7, w. c. Died Feb. 26, 1902. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1902, 215.

PUBLICATIONS: Hist. Discourse at Ponds, 170th Anniversary of Ch. 1880.—"Hist. Ch. Ephratah, N.Y." 1885.—"Life of Rev. Sumner Mandeville, of Masonville, N.Y."

Winant, Walter, b. Jersey City, N.J., May 17, 1865; R.C.; N.B.S. 92, 1. Cl. Paramus; Berea, N.Y., 92-4, Cocksackie, 1st, 94-1897. Retired because of ill health. Business.

Windemuth, George, Melrose, 1870-6, Hackensack, 3rd, 77-1880.

Winfield, Aaron B., b. at Montague, N.J., Dec. 13, 1815. R.C. 1839, N.B.S. 1842, 1. Cl. Orange, 1842; (Friendsville, Pa., Presbyt.), 1842-4, Sand Beach, 1844-51, Paramus, 1851-6, emeritus, d. Nov. 17.

See Manual of 1879; also "Hist. Classis of Paramus," 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Ser. at the Funerals of J. G. S. and G. W. S. Van Nest, and Mrs. P. Wyckoff, murdered by W. Freeman, near Auburn. 1846.—"Christian Baptism." 1849.—"Antidote to Universalism." 1850.—"Safety and Sure Defense of Zion." With a History of R.D.C. Paramus. 1853.

Winne, John E., b. Castleton, N.Y., Nov. 13, 1861. U.C. 1888, N.B.S. 91, 1. Cl. Rensselaer; ord. as a Home Missionary by Cl. Ulster, 91; Wiltwyck, (Kingston), 1891-1902, Kiskatom, 1907-09, Helderberg (Guilderland Center), 1909-11, Cortland, N.Y., S.S., 1911. Presbyterian, 1913.

Winter, Egbert, b. in Neths., Jan. 5, 1836; R.C. 60, N.B.S. 63, 1. Cl. Holland, Cuddebackville, 63-6, Pella, 1st, 66-84, Grand Rapids, 2d, 84-95, Prof. Did. and Pol. Theology, Western Th. Sem., 1895-1904, d. Dec. 2, 1906. D.D. by Heidelberg Univ. and H.C., 1890. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1907, 918.

Dr. Winter was faithful as a pastor and during the many years he was connected with the western institutions of the Reformed Church, he dis-

charged all his duties well. Nor did his interest ever cease, nor did he limit himself to spoken word but used his pen for the advancement of Christ's Kingdom.

PUBLICATIONS: "What is Inspiration?" an Answer to Dr. John De Witt's Book on Inspiration. 1894. Many articles in the press.

Winter, Jerry P., b. Holland, Mich., Nov. 20, 1869; H.C. 91; W.T.S. 94, 1. by Cl. Holland; Manito and Spring Lake, Ill., 94-7, South Bend, Ind., 97-99, Orange City, Ia., 1899-1909, S.S., Sandham, 1902, Sandham, 1908, Clinton, Okl., 1909-11, Fairview, Ill., 1911—. Member Council H.C. Bd. Supt. W.T.S.

PUBLICATIONS: Articles for the Leader, etc.

Winter, Jurry E., b. Holland, Mich., April 9, 1873. H.C. 1898, W.T.S. 1901, 1. by Cl. Holland. Monroe, S.D., 1901-05, Sioux Falls, 1905-08, Monroe, S.D., 1908-10, Maurice, Ia., 2d, 1911-12, d. Jan. 10, 1914. Min. Gen. Syn., 1914, 254.

Wirth, Albert E., b. Germany. Bloomfield Acad. 1887, and Sem. 1890, 1. by Pres. Hudson. (Ger. Pres., Nyack, 1890-92, Elizabeth, N.J., 1st Ger., 1892-6, Cincinnati, 1st Ger., 1906-18). N.Y.C., 4th German, 1919—. Editor *Deutscher Evangelist*, 1895-1899.

Wiseman, John, from Ind. Ch., England, 1851; S.S., Stone House Plains, 51-2.

Wolfe, Geo. L., b. at Lewes, Del., 1837; Danville Sem., Ky., 59-61, P.S. 61-2, lic. Presb. Lewes, 61; ord. Cl. Bergen, 73; Jersey City (Central Av.), 74-5; to Presbyt. West Hanover, Va., 1877. See "P. Sem. Gen. Cat."

Wolfe, W., came from Germany, 1853; S.S., Jeffersonville, 53-4, Naumberg and New Bremen, 56-60, Miss. to Hackensack, 3d, 62, Warren and Plainfield, 65-6.

Wolff, Chs. H. H., b. in Holland about 1840; Amsterdam Gymnasium; Aub. S. 1870; ord. by Presbyt. Auburn; Miss. and teaching at Yokohama, Feb., 1871-2, Dec.; teaching at Hirosaki, in the north of Nippon, Dec., 1872-3, Dec.; at Nagasaki, Feb., 1874-5, when his relations to the For. Miss. Bd. of R.C.A. ceased; Government Schools in Japan, 1875-82. Name removed from roll, 1905.

Wolterink, John, b. Overisel, Mich., April 21, 1884. H.C. 1909, W.T.S. 1912, 1. by Cl. Holland. Clymer Hill, N.Y., 1912-14, Marion, N.Y., 2d, 1914-21, Baldwin, Wis., 1921—

Wolvius, Wm., b. Niezyl, Neth., Feb. 19, 1866. Calvin Col. 1893, W.T.S. 1896, 1. by Cl. Holland, East Overysel, 96-8, Boyden, 1898-1903, Holland, Mich., 4th, 1903-07, Fulton, Ill., 1st, 1907-11, Graafschap, Mich., 1911-15, Randolph, Wis., 2d, 1915-18, Kalamazoo, Mich., 3d, 1918—

Wood, Alphonso, b. at Chesterfield, N.H., 1810; Dartmouth Col. 34, A.S.; lic. Sullivan Assoc., N.H., Cong., 37; joined Cl. Westchester, 70, never ordained. Instructor in Kimball Union Academy, N.H., 34-49, Prof. and Pres. Ohio Female College, 52-60; supplied churches occasionally.

PUBLICATIONS: "Class-Book of Botany." 12mo, pp. 645. Boston, 1845.—"First Lessons in Botany." 16mo, pp. 255. Boston, 1848.—"New Class-Book of Botany." 8vo, pp. 869. New York, 1860.—"Object Lessons in Botany." 12mo, pp. 346. New York, 1863.—"American Botanist and Florist." 12mo, pp. 620. New York, 1870.—"Plant Record." 8vo, pp. 170. New York, 1877.

Wood, Chs. Wiltshire, b. Green Bay, Wis., 1836; Rochester Univ. 64, P.S. 67; (S.S., Oakfield, N.Y.); New Lotts, 74-7, Cherry Hill, N.J., (S.S.), 77-8, S.S., Leeds, 1878-9. See "P. Sem. Gen. Cat."

Wood, Clinton T., in Cl. of N.Y. 1898, with address Wellington, South Africa. Dismissed to Dutch Reformed Church, South Africa, 1904.

Wood, Joel. Fort Miller, 1840-5. Had been a missionary to the Indians.

Woodbridge, Samuel Merrill, b. Greenfield, Mass., Ap. 5, 1819; N.Y.U. 38, N.B.S. 41, 1. Cl. N.Y.; South Brooklyn, 41-50, Cocksackie, 2d, 50-3,



New Brunswick, 2d, 53-7, Prof. of Ecc. Hist. and Ch. Govt. in N.B. Sem., 1857-1901, Prof. Emeritus, 1901-1905, d. June 24. D.D. by R.C., 1857 and U.C., 1858. LL.D. by R.C., 1883. Also Professor of Metaphysics and the Philosophy of the Human Mind in Rutgers College, 57-64.

See "Life of Rev. John Woodbridge, D.D.," (uncle of S. M. Woodbridge), for a history of the family, in which there have been eleven generations of ministers in regular succession, beginning with Rev. John Woodbridge, born in England, 1493, a follower of Wyckliffe.

To few of his servants does God grant a larger opportunity of usefulness and very few are they who use their opportunities so well as Dr. Woodbridge. In the pastorate he was a prophet and in the professor's chair he was unique. His strong personality made dry subjects to glow with life. He was very firm in the faith but his loving heart made him kindly even toward those whose opinion he considered dangerous. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1906, 609.

PUBLICATIONS: "Principles of Our Government." A Thanksgiving Disc. 1853. In "New Brunswick Fredonian."—Sermon on Human Government. 1856.—Inaugural Disc. as Professor Ecc. Hist. In "Christian Intelligencer," Dec., 1857.—"On the Family." In "Nat. Preacher."—"Power of the Bible." Before Aux. Bib. Soc., N.B. 1865.—Address at 150th Anniversary of 1st R.D.C., New Brunswick. 1867. See "Steele's Hist. Disc."—Address at Centennial of North R.D.C., N.Y.C. 1869.—Disc. on Benevolence. Before Gen. Synod at Albany. In "Ch. Int." June, 1871.—"Analysis of Theology." 1872-3. Second ed. 1882.—"Faith: Its True Position in the Life of Man." 1875.—"Manual of Church History." 1895.—"Text-Book of Church Government." 18....—"Historical Theology": An Address at Centennial of N.B.S. 1884.—"Recollections of Dr. William H. Campbell": in "Memorial," 33.—Address at 40th Anniversary of his professorship. 1897. Woodhull, Selah Strong, b. in N.Y.C., Aug. 4, 1786; C.C. and Y.C., 1802, studied under his uncle, Dr. Woodhull, of Freehold, and at P.S.; 1. Presbyt. N.B. 1805; (Bound Brook, Presbyt.), 1805-6, Brooklyn, 1806-25, Prof. Ecc. Hist. in N.B.S. and of Metaphysics and Philosophy of Human Mind in R.C., 1825-6, d. Elected a trustee of R.C., 1825. D.D. by U.C. 1822.

He was the impersonification of activity, decision, energy, and persevering industry; you could see all this in his very expression and manner. His motto seemed to be onward and onward still further, upward and upward still higher. He seemed to say in his every movement, life admits not of amusement, or of procrastination, or even of useless speculation. He was everywhere the thorough man of business, the thoroughly practical man. It is said of him that, even when leaving his home for recreation, he provided himself with texts, pens, ink, and paper, that he might spend some of his time in the composition of sermons, and be beforehand with his work. His remarks to the students when meeting them for the first time after his inauguration as professor in the theological seminary, throw light upon his character, "Young gentlemen, you must expect, while under my charge, to study hard, and I will set you an example." The example was before them but a short time. The professor of much promise and lofty aspirations was very soon laid low by disease, resulting in death. The church expected much from him, and on good grounds; but God had ordered it otherwise. Had he been permitted to live and to retain his health, he would have effected much.—Rev. Dr. G. Ludlow.—"Mag. R.D.C.," i. 140, 233, 265, 269.—"Evang. Quarterly," ii. 114.—"Sprague's Annals."—"Centennial of N.B. Sem.," 435.

Woods, John. Gibbonsville, 1835-6, Montville, 1838, S.S. at Preakness, Dec., 1842-June, 1843.

Woolsey, A. B. New Concord, 1898.

- Wormser, Andrew, b. at Nyverdale, Neths., 1846; H.C. 72, H.S. 75, lic. Cl. Holland, Bethel, Iowa, 75-8, Cleveland, 78-81, Cedar Grove, Wis., 81-7, Grand Haven, 1st, 87-90, S.S., Wormser City, Mont., 1891. Dutch consul and promoter of Dutch settlements. d. 1914. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 604.
- Wormser, Willem. Central Univ., Ia., 1879, N.B.S. 1882, 1. Cl. N.B.; Passaic (Hol.), 1882-4, S.S., Bethel (near Pella), 84-6, Jamestown, 84-9. Died Feb. 5, 1922.
- Worrall, Henry Rufus Lantford, M.D., b. N.Y.C., Jan. 28, 1862; R.C. 84, Dartmouth Med. Coll. 93, lic. by Methodist Epis. Ch. 1894; Missionary, Busrah, Arabia, 1894-1917, practicing medicine, Pulaski, Pa., 1917—
- Worthington, William A., b. Poplar Grove, Ill., May 30, 1877. In class 1909, R.C., N.B.S. 1909, 1. by Cl. Monmouth. Missionary to Kentucky, 1909—. Annville, Gray Haw, etc. Supt. Educational Work of Ref. Ch. in Mountain of Kentucky.
- Wortman, Denis, b. Ap. 30, 1835, Hopewell, N.Y.; A.C. 57, N.B.S. 60, 1. Cl. Poughkeepsie; South Bushwick, 60-3, Philadelphia, 3d, 63-5, Schenectady, 1st, 65-70, supplying churches, 70-80, Fort Plain, 80-83, Sauger-ties, 83-1901. Secretary for Ministerial Relief, 1901-18. Trustee of Union College, 1883-1901. D.D., U.C., 1870. L.H.D., U.C., 1904. Pres. Gen. Syn., 1901.
- PUBLICATIONS: *Reliques of the Christ*, 1888. *The Divine Processional*, 1903. Many articles, sermons, addresses, poems, etc. See Manual, 1902.
- Wouters, Alexander, b. Antwerp, Belgium, Dec. 24, 1869. Ham. Col. 1893, Aub. Sem. 1897, 1. by Pres. of St. Lawrence 1893. (Wyandotte, Pres. Ch., 1897-1900, Syracuse, Memorial Pres., 1900-1910). Brooklyn, Wil-liamsburgh, 1910-16, Brooklyn, Edgewood, 1916—. Pres. Presbyterian Union Syracuse and Onondaga Co. Lecturer, Dept. Education, N.Y.C. Civilian Naval Chaplain, Brooklyn, 1917-18. Lyceum Lecturer.
- Wright, Chs. S., b. in New Utrecht, June 29, 1844. R.C. 1873, N.B.S. 76, lic. S. Cl. L.L.; Flatbush Mission, 77-83, Jersey City Heights, 1883-1909, w. c.
- Wright, Frank Hall (Indian), b. Old Boggy Depot, Indian Territory, Jan. 1, 1860; U.C. 82; U.T.S. 82-5; ord. by Presb. of Ind. Ter., Aug. 23, 85; (missionary at Old Boggy Depot, Ind. Ter., 85-90, evangelist in N.Y. and N.J., 90-2, Ind. Ter., 92-3); in Harlem, N.Y.C., having joined Refd. Ch. in Am., 94-5, Miss. to Blanket Indians, Oklahoma Ter., 1895—. D.D. by Westminster Col., 1917.
- PUBLICATION: *Doubtful Things and How to Settle Them*.
- Wright, Roscoe C., b. Central Bridge, N.Y., 1872. Pennsylvania Col. 1895, Hartwick Sem. 1897; ord. by Hartwick Synod, 1897. (Pres., West Camp, 1897-99, Rhinebeck, 1899-1907, Amsterdam, 1907-11, Highland, 1911-13, Millerton, 1913-18). Chatham, N.Y., 1918—
- Wubben, Albert, b. Shannon, Ill. H.C. 1904, W.T.S. 1907, 1. by Cl. Pleasant Prairie. Chancellor, S.D., 1907-15, Bristow, Ia., 1915-20, also Fair-view, Ia., 1918-20, Peoria, Ill., 1920—
- Wurts, John Conrad (formerly spelled Wirtz), (s. of Rev. J. C. Wurts, of Zurich, Switzerland). Sancon, and Springfield, Pa., 1746-49; Rocka-way and Valley, N.J., 1750-62, York, Pa., 1762-63. Died.
- Born in Zurich, Switzerland, 1706, he, when a young man, was an officer in the army of the King of the Netherlands. Later he practiced law at Zurich. With a large band of Switzers and Palatines, he came to America in 1735, and settled in Pennsylvania, where, unlicensed, he preached to the people, at their earnest solicitation, that they might not be altogether without the word of life. He frankly stated the circumstances to Schlatter, and asked for a regular induction to the ministry, for which his studies and experience had fitted him. This he failed to obtain from Schlatter.

Later, in 1752, the Presbytery of New Brunswick ordained him over the Church of Rockaway, which had sought their care and government. He was dismissed from the Rockaway Church, in 1762, that he might accept a call to York, Pa. Here his ministry was short, for he died in 1763. In York, his last settlement, tradition has preserved his name in good savor, as an earnest and pious minister. At the laying of the cornerstone of his new church, at York, he said, "In the church now to be erected, may piety preside, holiness reign, truth ever prevail, love and harmony dwell, that the congregation may uninterruptedly flourish."—"Harbaugh's Lives and Rev. W. A. Wurts."

Wurts, Wm. A., b. at Louisville, Ky., Oct. 15, 1838; Lafayette Col. 1859, N.B.S. 62, I. Cl. Philadelphia; Canastota, 63-8, (Vernon Presbyt., S.S., 68-71); Lysander, 71-6; S.S., Canastota, 77-8, Woodstock, 82-6, Berne and Beaverdam, 86-93, Hagaman, 93-1901, Sharon, N.Y., 1902-09, S.S., Lawyersville, 1910-12.

Wust, W. C., from Holland; Buffalo, (Hol.), 1855-6, Rochester, 56-64, Lodi, (Holl.), N.J., 64-8, suspended, (Lodi, N.J., independent, 68-78, ret. to Holland).

Wyberg, see Weyberg.

Wyckoff, Abram Nevius, b. at Bedminster, N.J., 1844; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 67, I. Cl. Raritan; Glenham, 67-71, in Europe, 71-74, Centennial Chapel of 1st R.D.C., Brooklyn, 75-79, (New Orleans, Canal St., Presbyt., 1879-83), w. c. Died May 10, 1895.

See Manual, 1902.

Wyckoff, Ab. V., b. in New Brunswick, 1823; R.C. 42, N.B.S. 45, I. Cl. N.B.; Prattsville, 46-51, Greenburgh, 51-2, died Oct. 20.

PUBLICATION: "Sketch of Rev. F. B. Thompson," with portrait. 1853.

Wyckoff, Albert Clark, b. Germantown, N.Y., Oct. 27, 1874. U.C. 1897, U.S. 1900, I. by Pres. North River, 1900. (Pres., Valatie, N.Y., 1900-06). Castleton, N.Y., 1906-09, Spring Valley, N.Y., 1909—

PUBLICATIONS: Many articles for the press. The Science of Prayer, 1918.

Wyckoff, Benj. V. D., b. at Middlebush, N.J., June 1, 1856; R.C. 75, N.B.S. 78, I. Cl. N.B.; Preakness, 1878-84, Readington, 1884—. S.C. and T. Cl. Raritan, 1895-1921. S.C. and T. P.S. N.B., 1914—

PUBLICATION: Historical Discourse at 175th Anniv. of Readington Church, 1894.

Wyckoff, Charles Sterling, b. West Troy, N.Y., March 20, 1866; R.C. 88, N.B.S. 91, I. Cl. L.I.; Manito and Spring Lake, 91-4, student Yale Sem., 1894-7. S. Philadelphia, 97-8, S. West Troy, 98-9, Grace Chapel, Flatbush, L.I., 1900-1903. Pastor of same as Grace Ref. Ch., 1903-10. Congregationalist, 1913—

Wyckoff, Cor., b. in Readington, N.J., 1810; R.C. 35, N.B.S. 38, I. Cl. Philadelphia; Northumberland, 38-41, Rochester, 41-65, High Bridge, 66-9, d. at New Brunswick, May, 1870. See Manual of 1879.

Wyckoff, Cornelius Emerick (s. of Rev. De Witt B. Wyckoff), b. at Woodstock, N.Y., July 28, 1866; R.C. (left on account of illness); N.B.S. 91, I. Cl. Rensselaer; Castleton, N.Y., 91-3, Bethany Chapel, Brooklyn, 93-7, Irvington, N.J., 97-1901, Ap. 11, d.

See Manual, 1902.

Wyckoff, De Witt Bevier (s. of Cor. Wyckoff), b. at Rochester, Ulster Co., N.Y., Nov. 17, 1842; R.C. 62, N.B.S. 65, I. Cl. Kingston; Woodstock, 65-70, Gallatin, 70-80, Hurley, 80-87, Ghent, 1st, 87-1894. Died Oct. 15, 1895.

He joined the church at 11 years of age, and at once had the ministry in view. He was an earnest minister of Christ, and adorned his religion by a pure and holy spirit. All his relations in life were influenced by the indwelling Christ. His ministry was earnest and consecrated. "Mints. Gen. Syn." 1896, 491.—"Biog. Notices of Grads. R.C.," 1896, 22.

Wyckoff, Garret, b. Roycefield, N.J., Aug. 13, 1855; R.C. 81, N.B.S. 84,

1. Cl. Passaic; Annandale, N.J., 84-6, Currytown, N.Y., 86-7, Metuchen, N.J., 87-94, Holmdel, N.J., 1894-1909, S.S., Annandale, N.J., 1911, S.S., Flatbush, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1913-16, S.S., First Pres., Red Bank, d. April 8, 1921. Ph.D., Taylor Univ., 1900. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1921, 641.

Wyckoff, Henry V. (brother of I. N. Wyckoff), b. near Millstone, N.J., 1771; studied under Livingston, I. Cl. N.Y., 1798; Charleston, 1799-1803; Charleston, 2d, 1803-20, suspended; 1822, seceded; Charleston, 2d, Sec., 22-9, Charleston Independent, 29-1830, d. 1835, March 6. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATION: Reason for withdrawing from Reformed Dutch Church. 1820.

Wyckoff, Isaac N., b. near Millstone, N.J., 1792; R.C. 1813, N.B.S. 1817, I. Cl. N.B. 1817; Leeds, 1818-33, Catskill, 1833-6, Albany, 2d, 1836-66, d. 1869, March 29. Elected a trustee of R.C., 1851. D.D. by U.C., 1838, by R.C., 1839.

Dr. Wyckoff was one of the most successful ministers of his day. He was a man whose piety flowed up from his heart through all his life and glorified the whole. Hence as pastor, preacher and minister of the Reformed Church he was eminent. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: He published a number of memorial sermons, addresses, etc.

Wyckoff, Jacob Snediker, b. July 22, 1834, at New Lots, L.I., R.C. 53, N.B.S. 56, lic. S. Cl. L.I.; Colt's Neck, 56-65, West Troy, South, 65-70, w. c. Died July 30, 1883.

Wyckoff, Jas., b. Lodi, N.Y., Jan. 16, 1839; R.C. 61, N.B.S. 64, I. Cl. Geneva; Queens, 64-71, Bushnell, 71-4, Germantown, 75-83, (Pine Plains, (Presbyt.), 83-96; Leonia (Chr. Refd. Ch.), 96-9, Leonia, (Presbyt.), 1899-1905), d. Jan. 3.

PUBLICATIONS: Sermon on Life and Character of Rev. Geo. De Witt Bodine.—Two Sermons and two Addresses in "Banner of Truth."—"Our Sons in the Ministry," in "Ovid Independent."—Contributions to papers.

Wyckoff, John Henry, b. Roycefield, Somerset Co., N.J., Sept. 28, 1851; R.C. 71, N.B.S. 74, lic. Cl. N.B.; Missionary to India, 1875-86, (Home Missionary Presbyterian Church, Orange Road, Florida, 87-8), Claverack, N.Y., 89-92, Missionary to India, 1892-1915, d. April 29. Professor Theological Seminary, Arcot, 1899-1915. D.D. by H.C. 1892, by R.C., 1899.

Dr. Wyckoff was a constructive missionary statesman. He did much to establish the Church of Christ in India. Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 607.

PUBLICATIONS: Sketch of the Arcot Miss. in English, 1885; Tamil, 1901.—Sundry Letters to Papers and Magazines:—In "Harvest Field," Mysore, India: (1) "Co-operation in Mission Work," 1894. (2) "Development of the Native Pastorate," June, 1895. (3) "The Kudumi," Nov. and Dec., 1897. (4) "Discipline in the Native Church," Nov., 1900. (5) "Harvest Festivals," June, 1901.

Editor, "Mongola Vasanam," 1895-1901, an Anglo-Tamil Paper published by the Arcot Mission. Since 1900 the joint organ of the Church of Scotland, the Free Church of Scotland, and the Arcot Mission.

Sermons.—"Blessings of the Hard Times." In "Hudson (N.Y.), Republican," Mar., 1891.—"Sketch of Rev. Richard Sluyter," Claverack, 1890.—Sermons in Tamil, published in the "Tamil Homiletical Magazine" and the "Mongola Vasanam."

Wyckoff, Theodore F. (son of I. N. Wyckoff); b. at Catskill, 1820; R.C. 39, N.B.S. 42, I. Cl. Albany; Ghent, 2d, 43-4, South West Troy, 45-54, St. Thomas, W.I., 54-5, d. Jan. 19. See "Manual of 1879."

Wynkoop, Jefferson, (brother of Richard Wynkoop), b. N.Y.C., Sept. 11, 1801; C.C. and U.C. 19, N.B.S. 24, I. Cl. N.B.; West New Hempstead and Ramapo, 25-36, Athens, 38-42, (Gilbertsville, Delhi, and Cuba, N.Y., Presbyt., 42-54), Sec. of Society for Ameliorating the Condition of the Jews. Died Aug. 21, 1855.



Mr. Wynkoop was much interested in the early development of the temperance cause. He was also an ardent revivalist and his efforts to save souls led to a physical break-down which compelled him to retire from the pastorate. See Manual, 1902.

Wynkoop, Peter Silvester, b. at Kingston, March 28, 1787; U.C. 1807, N.B.S. 13, l. Cl. N.B.; assistant of Vredenburg, at Raritan, 13-14, Catskill, 14-17, Hyde Park (Staatsburgh), 17-20, Hyde Park and Pleasant Plain, 20-2, Ghent and Hillsdale, 23-40, Ghent and Claverack, 2d, 40-3, Ghent, 43-4, Blooming Grove, 44-8, d. Nov. 1.

He practiced law for a time but soon turned aside to the ministry. He was very conscientious and his walk was close with God. Hence his labors were largely blessed. See Manual, 1902.

Wynkoop, Richard, b. N.Y.C., Dec. 16, 1798; C.C. 1819, N.B.S. 22; lic. by 2d Presbyt. N.Y. (Assoc. Ref.), Ap. 5, 26, Missionary, Cato, N.Y., 1826-7. (Pres., Yorktown, N.Y., 1827-34, Hagerstown, Md., 1834-42, d. April 5.

See Manual, 1902.

Wynveen, Benjamin J., b. Cedar Grove, Wis., 1884. Wis. Memorial Academy 1906, W.T.S. 1914, l. by Cl. Wis., 1914. Harlem, Mich., 1914-18, Ustick, Ill., 1918-21, Aurora, Stickney, S.D., 1921—

Yates, Andrew, b. in Schenectady, 1772; Y.C. 1793, studied theology under Livingston, l. Cl. N.Y., 1796; Prof. Latin and Greek in Union College, 1797-1801, (East Hartford, Cong., 1801-14), Prof. Mental and Moral Philosophy, Union College, 14-25, Prin. of High School at Chittenango, 25-36, Chittenango, Sept. 17, 32-Apr. 3, 34. Died 1844.

In his youth he overcame feeble health and graduated with honor. He had exalted ideas of his duty as a minister and did not know the fear of man. Teaching and preaching went together with him and in both he was successful. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: "Blessedness of Dying in the Lord": a Ser. at the Fun. of Mrs. Amelia Flint. Hartford, 1810.—"Charity, the Evidence of Piety": a Ser. before Female Benev. Soc., Hartford, 1810.—"The Effectual Preacher": A Ser. at Install. of Dr. John Ludlow, at Albany, 1823.—"God's Blessing in our Institutions": a Ser. at Dedication of R.D.C. Chittenango. 1829.

Yates, John Austin (s. of And. Yates), b. at East Hartford, Ct., 1801; U.C. 1821, N.B.S. 24, lic. Cl. N.B.; tutor in U.C., 23-7, Prof. Oriental Langs., U.C., 27-49, (spent 27-9, after the above appointment, in Europe), S.S., Fonda, 42-4, called to Jersey City, 1st, 49; accepted, but died before installation.

He was a man of brilliant, well trained mind, well qualified for the professor's chair, and probably adapted for the pastorate which he was about to enter when death called him. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATION: "Righteousness Exalteth a Nation." 1839.

Young, Alex. H., b. at Louisville, Ky., Feb. 13, 1838; Miami Univ., Oxford, O., 59, Lane Sem., Walnut Hill, O., 63; lic. by Presb. of Cincinnati; ord. by Presbyt. Chillicothe, O., 64; (South Salem, O., 64-9, Oxford, O., 69-72, Presbyt.), Greenville, N.J., 72-83, (Presbyt., Newton, N.J., 1883).

Young, Archie G., 1890-91.

Young, Chas. J. (Yaphank, L.I., 1875-8); Long Branch, 1st, 1879-86.

Young, Frederick P. Brooklyn, N.Y., Bay Ridge, 1908-18. In business.

Youngblood, William, b. at Montgomery, N.Y., 1800; R.C. 32, N.B.S. 35, l. Cl. Orange; Missionary to East Indies, Batavia, 36-8, (studying the Malay language), teaching a Malay school at Pontianak (Borneo), Nov., 39-42, Karagan (Borneo), Sept., 42-Jan., 47, returned to America, 1849, d. 1859.

He had early religious impressions which seem to have matured about

the fifteenth year of his age. He then had a strong desire to study with a view to the ministry. But being the eldest of the family, he was needed at home by his widowed mother, and for some years took charge of the paternal farm.

While in the seminary his mind was much exercised in regard to the duty of devoting himself to the foreign missionary work. The appeals of the heavenly-minded and devoted David Abeel, who had just returned from China, had the effect of bringing him to a decision. He was accepted by the American Board, and designated, with other brethren of our church, to the island of Java. They embarked on the 8th of June, 1836. After many efforts, the Dutch Government not allowing them to operate on that island, they embarked for Pontianak, on the coast of Borneo, in December of 1838. While residing there some of the brethren engaged in the study of the Chinese language, with a view of establishing a mission in China as soon as the way opened. Brother Youngblood, having gained some knowledge of the art of printing, and of the Malay language, he spent his time in visiting the neighboring Kampongs, preaching and distributing tracts, and, unaided, he printed with his own hands, by means of a press presented by the officers of an American squadron, Malayan books for the use of a school of poor children he had gathered.

At length, in the beginning of the year 1842, Brothers Youngblood and Thompson founded a station among the Dyaks, about one hundred and forty miles in the interior of the island. After many trials, and incredible toil, owing to the unwillingness of the natives to assist, they succeeded in erecting with their own hands two temporary dwellings in the midst of the jungle. After a few months, joined by their families, in these lonely wilds they began the work of pioneer missionaries. Brother Thompson's health soon failing, he departed for his native land by the way of Europe, where he was called to his heavenly home. About four years after the establishment of the mission among the Dyaks, Brother Youngblood's health also gave way. The trial of a voyage to Singapore not proving, as hoped, efficacious to his restoration, he embarked January, 1849, for America. This was a trial harder to be borne than when he left his native shore. The seed of God's word had just begun to germinate in some minds, and now that all prospects of usefulness should be destroyed was painful in the extreme. "Never," said Mrs. Youngblood to the writer, "did I see my husband, in all my life, shed tears so profusely, and endure a trial so distressing, as when he bade farewell to his Dyak field." No reinforcements arriving, he saw the mission must be given up. For years this good brother lingered, able only to preach an occasional sermon, till his death. During these years his heart was still set on the great work of missions. He said to the writer, "I do not regret having personally engaged in the work of foreign missions, but it is rather to me a source of joy. I feel that it was the highest honor conferred on me, in being permitted to engage in this blessed cause, and become a co-worker with the Lord of missions. Gladly would I now return to our distant field of labor, or any other among the heathen, did my health and that of my companion permit, and toil till death for the salvation of perishing men. It is sweet to endure toil and privation for Christ."—Rev. Dr. J. H. Duryea.

Ypma, Martin A., from Holland; Vriesland, 1847-52, Graafschap, 52-5, High and Low Prairie, 55-61, Alto, 61-3, d.

Zabriskie, Albert A., b. at Bergen Point, N.J., Ap. 11, 1843; R.C. 65, N.B.S. 68, l. Cl. South Bergen; Farmer Village, 68-9, Keyport, 69-73, Preakness, 73-8, Franklin Furnace, 78-81, Flatbush, Ulster Co., N.Y., 81-86, Jersey City Free, 87-91, Manhasset, 91-93, Orange City, Ia., 94-6, S.S., Highlands, N.J., 1899-1900, Browns, N.Y., 1900-04, Kiskatom, N.Y., 1904-06, Greenport, N.Y., 1906-09, Bloomington, N.Y., 1910-19, Pastor Emeritus, 1919. S.S., St. Remy, 1911-14.

Zabriskie, Francis Nicholl (grandson of J. V. C. Romeyn), b. in N.Y.C., 1832, April 29; N.Y.U. 50, N.B.S. 55, l. Cl. N.Y.; Livingston Ch., N.Y.C., 56-9, Coxsackie, 2d, 59-63, Ithaca, 63-6, Claverack, 66-72 (Saybrook, Ct., 72-6, Wollaston Heights, Mass., 76-80); Editor-in-chief of "Christian Intelligencer," 80-3; w. c. Died May 13, 1891. D.D., Univ. N.Y., 1868.

Dr. Zabriskie had a feeble body which hampered his activity but which did not lessen his cheerfulness. Compelled because of poor health to relinquish the pastorate, he devoted himself to literary work for which he was pre-eminently qualified. His ability becoming recognized he became in great demand as a writer and was widely known. See Manual, 1902.

PUBLICATIONS: Life of Horace Greeley, 1891. Very many addresses and articles, particularly those known as the "Old Colony" papers and expositions of the S.S. lessons.

Zabriskie, Jeremiah Lott, b. at Flatbush, L.I., Feb. 3, 1835; (grandson of J. L. Zabriskie); C.C. 54, N.B.S. 63, l. S. Cl. L.I.; Cuddebackville, 66-70, New Baltimore, 70-82, w. c., d. April 2, 1910.

He was obliged to retire from the pastorate because of throat difficulty. For many years he engaged in scientific studies with great enthusiasm. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 834.

Zabriskie, John Lansing, b. at Albany, March 4, 1779; U.C. 1797, studied theology under D. Romeyn, l. Cl. Albany, 1800; Greenbush and Wyant-skill, 1801-11, S.S., Hillsdale, 1808-11, Hillsborough (Millstone), 1811-50, d. Aug. 15. Elected a trustee of Q.C., 1811.

During his long pastorate at Millstone he maintained his influence and his standing unto the end. He was a man of many excellences; kind, social, unaffected, and sincerely and zealously pious; a gentleman of the old school, simple in his tastes, unostentatious in his life, and unsophisticated in his daily conduct. All who knew him loved him, and those who knew him best esteemed him most. See Manual, 1902.

Zandstra, Fred., b. Chicago, Ill., June 13, 1889. H.C. 1912, W.T.S. 1915, l. by Cl. Wis., 1915. Wichert, Ill., 1915-19, Mt. Greenwood, Ill., 1919—

Zandstra, Sidney. H.C. 1903, P.S. 1906, l. by Presbytery of New Brunswick, 1906. Lodi, N.Y., 2d, 1909-12, Little Falls, N.J., 2d, 1912-18, Immigration Work, 1907-18, Insurance Underwriter, 1918. Ph.D. by Columbia Univ., 1909.

Zastera, F. From Church of Rome. Miss in 4th Ger. Ch., N.Y.C., 1858.

Zelie, John Sheridan, b. Princeton, Mass., May 3, 1866; Wms. C. 87, Y. Sem. 90, lic. Litchfield S. Assoc., 90; (Plymouth, Ct., 90-4, Cleveland, O., 94-1900), Schenectady, 1st, 1901-1903. Presbyterian, 1903, Plainfield, N.J.

PUBLICATIONS: Editorials in "S. S. Times."—Sketches in Periodicals.—Joint author, with Rev. Carroll Perry, of "Bill Pratt, the Saw-Buck Philosopher."

Ziegler, A. G., b. Amsterdam, Neth., May 11, 1833; Sem. of Free Ch. of Scotland, Amsterdam, Neths.; ord. by Belgian Christian Missionary Church; Spring Lake and Manito, Ill., 87-8, Bethel and Otley, Ia., 88-92, Le Mars, 92-3, Harrison, S.D., 93-1900, Pella, 4th, 1901-1904, w. c., d. March 13, 1915. See Min. Gen. Syn., 1915, 606.

Ziegler, Lorenz, b. Feb. 24, 1846, Germany. Mission House Col. 1873, Mission House Sem., l. by Cl. of Sheboygan, 1873. (Ref. Ch. U.S., Alma, Wis., 1873-4, Dahlgren, Minn., 1874-5, Bongard, Minn., 1875-82, Gaylord, Minn., 1882-1901). Hope, George, Ia., 1903-17, Bethel, George, Ia., 1903-08. Practiced medicine 27 years.

Ziegler, Vacslav, b. 1877. Presbyterian. Grand Gorge, N.Y., S.S., 1916, South Gilboa, N.Y., S.S., 1916-19, (Presbyterian, City Missionary, N.Y.C., 1919—). Among the Czecho-Slovaks.)

Zimmerman, Frederick, b. July 19, 1885, London, England. London Poly-

technic, R.C. Cl. of 1914, N.B.S. 1919, 1. by Cl. Paramus. Metuchen, 1919—

Zindler, Gottlieb, b. Falkenberg, Silesia, Ger., Aug. 30, 1849; studied privately, 69-72, (Mission House, Ref. Ger. Ch., Franklin, Wis., 74, lic. Cl. Sheboygan (Ger. Refd.), Wis.; Ebenezer, Wis., 74-79, Denver, Col., 79-81, Hope, Wis., 81-86, all in Ger. Refd. Ch.), Baileyville, Ill., 86-96, Peoria, Ill., 1896-1901, S.S., Sibley Mission, Ia., 1901-03, also S.S., Baker, Ia., 1901-03, North Sibley, Ia., 1903-09, Aplington, Ia., 1909-17. Classical Missionary, Pleasant Prairie Classis, 1901-03. 2d Classical Missionary, Pleasant Prairie Classis, 1917—. Treasurer Bd. of Benevolence, Pleasant Prairie Classis. Editor of *Der Mitarbeiter*.

Zubli, E. B. Pella, 3d (S.S.), 1876.

Zurcher, J. N. S.S., at Silver Creek, 1853.

Zwemer, Adrian, b. in Oost-Kapelle, Zeeland, Neths., Feb. 12, 1823; c. to America, 1849, with Rev. H. G. Klyn; studied theology with Rev. John Van Vleck, in Holland Academy, Mich., 1858; lic. Cl. Holland, Ap. 14, and ord. Ap. 18, 1858; Vriesland, 58-68, Low Prairie, 68-70, Milwaukee, 70-73, Albany (Hol.), 73-76, Graafschap, Mich., 76-86, Free Grace, Iowa, 86-91, Spring Lake, Mich., 91-98; emeritus. d. March 27, 1910.

After the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes the Catholics of France severely persecuted the Huguenots. Among these were three brothers named Sur-Mer, who fled to North Holland. One of them remained there, while the other two went to Zeeland. Their family name now became changed to Swe-Mer, and ultimately to Zwemer. Being Calvinists, they all received a warm welcome in the Reformed Church of the Netherlands; but the family again experienced great troubles during the Napoleonic rule. In 1842 Mr. Zwemer was drafted, and served in the army for two years. He was Receiver of Taxes, 1846-49, when about 150 families, under the care of Rev. H. G. Klyn, came to America. Mr. Zwemer settled in Rochester, N.Y., and became an elder in a Holland Presbyterian church. In 1853, when the pulpit became vacant, he suggested the transfer of this church to the Ref. Ch. in America, which was accomplished, and it joined the Classis of Geneva. In 1855 he went to the Holland Academy, when 32 years of age, to study for the ministry, and served different fields as above indicated. Four sons became ministers, two of them going to Arabia, and one daughter, Miss Nelly Zwemer, is a missionary in the Amoy Mission, China.

He was a power for good wherever he went. Min. Gen. Syn., 1910, 835.

Zwemer, Frederick James (son of Rev. Adrian Zwemer), b. Holland, Mich., Jan. 24, 1858; H.C. 80, McCormick Sem., Chicago, 85, lic. Cl. Wisconsin, 85; 1st Refd. Charles Mix Co., Dakota Ter., 85-87, Grand View, Dak. Ter., May-Nov., 87, Classical Missionary in the two Dakotas, Nov., 87-Dec., 92, Graafschap, Mich., 92-96, Miss. of Classis of Illinois, in Iowa, 96-98, Sheboygan Falls and Hingham, Wis., 1898-1903. Missionary of Classis of Wisconsin, d. Aug. 19, 1903. Min. Gen. Syn., 1904, 845.

Zwemer, James Frederic (son of Rev. Adrian Zwemer), b. Rochester, N.Y., Sept. 1, 1850; H.C. 1870, W.T.S. 73, lic. Cl. Holland; Fyuaart, Mich., 73-79, Spring Lake, Mich., 79-83, Alto, Wis., 83-86, Alton, Ia., 86-88, Agent to secure endowments for the Western Institutions, 88-90, Principal, Northwestern Academy, Orange City, Iowa, 90-98, Grand Rapids, 7th, 1898-1900, Gen. Synod's Agent for Western Theolog. Sem., 1900-1907. Professor of Practical Theology, W.T.S., 1907-16. Emeritus Professor in charge of Seminary Finances, 1916-21, d. Oct. 5th. D.D. by H.C., 1918.

Dr. Zwemer as a man was the soul of kindness, much preferring to suffer pain than to cause it. His helpfulness was proverbial and he was full of restless activity. As a preacher he was spiritual and intensely practical. Because of his practical turn of mind he knew how to organize material forces in behalf of the Kingdom of God.



PUBLICATIONS: Three Catechetical Manuals. Contributions to the press. Zwemer, Peter John (son of Rev. Ad. Zwemer), b. at South Holland, Ill., Sept. 22, 1868, H.C. 88, N.B.S. 92, l. Cl. Michigan; ordained by the Cl. of Grand River, Sept. 14, 92; sailed for Busrah, Arabia, Oct. 19, 92, Muscat, 93-98, returned home, 98. died Oct. 18, 1898, in the Presbyterian Hospital, New York City.

He grew up in an atmosphere of grace. He taught school for a year after college graduation, at Middleburg, Ia. While a student in college he was employed, during one of his vacations, by the Am. Bible Soc. His field extended from Michigan to New York. He made, at this time, addresses in school-houses and country churches. In the destitute oil regions of S. W. New York, he received his first impulse to missionary work. He finally determined to follow his brother, Rev. Samuel M. Zwemer, to Arabia. At Muscat he remained alone most of the time. His life was often in danger. Frequent attacks of fever prostrated him, unpleasant conditions surrounded him, the heat often overwhelmed him; still he clung heroically to his post, uttering no word of complaint. His sympathies were soon drawn out for the African slaves. At his earnest solicitations the school for rescued slave boys at Muscat was opened, with 18 boys rescued from slavery. He could have had many more. To these his heart went out. But at length fever and rheumatism compelled him to decide to return home. He had to be carried on the steamer. At Milan, he spent a few days in the hospital. From there he went to Antwerp, and thence to New York, and was immediately taken to the Presbyterian Hospital, being assisted through the city by a student for orders of the Roman Catholic church. There he was cheerful, hopeful, but resigned, until he entered into rest.—“Mints. Gen. Syn.,” 1899, 557.—See also Dr. S. M. Zwemer’s “Arabia,” pp. 366-373; and “Sketch of Arabian Mission,” 1901, 24, 25.

Zwemer, Samuel Marinus (son of Adrian Zwemer), b. Vriesland, Mich., Ap. 12, 1867, H.C. 87, N.B.S. 90, l. Cl. Ia.; S.S., at Clarkstown, N.Y., 89-90, Missionary to Arabia, July, 1890-1915. Transferred to Egypt, 1915—. Traveling Secretary. Student Volunteer Movement, 1906-07. Field Secretary Bd. of F.M., 1907-10. Editor of *The Moslem World*, 1911. Corresponding Member Victoria Institute, London. D.D. by R.C., 1901. D.D. by H.C. LL.D., Muskingum Col. F.R.G.S., 1894.

PUBLICATIONS: *Arabia, the Cradle of Islam*, 1900. Raymond Lull, 1902. *Topsy-Turvy Land*, 1902. *The Moslem Doctrine of God*, 1905. *Religion of Mission Fields*, 1905. *The Mohammedan World of Today*, 1906. *Methods of Mission Work Among Moslems*, 1906. *Our Moslem Sisters*, 1907. *Islam, A Challenge to Faith*, 1907. *The Moslem World*, 1908. *The Unoccupied Mission Fields of Africa and Asia*, 1911. *Zig-Zag Journeys in the Camel Country*, 1911. Lucknow, 1911. *Islam and Missions*, 1912. *The Moslem Christ*, 1912. *Daylight in the Harem*, 1912. *Mohammed or Christ?* 1915. *Childhood in Moslem Lands*, 1915. *The Disintegration of Islam*, 1916. *The Influence of Americanism on Islam*, 1920. *Moslem Seeks of God*, 1920. Many articles in many magazines and papers.

Zyperus (Siperius), Michiel, c. from Curacoa, Aug., 1659, to New Netherlands, as a proponent (or candidate); joined the ch. in New Amsterdam as a student of divinity in Jan., 1660; went toward Virginia, 1664.—“Ecc. Rec. N.Y.” “Gen. and Biog. Rec.,” vii. 64; ix. 72. He conformed to Ch. of Eng. in Va.—Was yet living in 1687.

# PART THIRD

## THE CHURCHES.

Abbe, see Clymer, N.Y.

Accord, see Rochester, N.Y.

Ackley, see Washington and Zoar, Ia.

Acquacononck, see Passaic, N.J.

Ada, Mich., 1903. Menning, S. J. 1903-1906, Klooster, F. 1906-1910, Webinga, John (S.S.) 1911-1912, Kriekard, C. (S.S.) 1912-1917, Douma, R. W. (S.S.) 1917-1918, Pastor 1918-1920.

Adams, Neb. See Pella, Lancaster Co.

Addisville, Richboro, Bucks Co., Pa., 1864. (North and South Hampton). Bodine, 64-8, Amerman, J. L. 68-71, Collier, I. 71-84, Birdsall, 84-8, Lawsing, 1888-1907, Furbeck, Howard R. 1908-1912, Walter, A. J. 1912-1920, Polk, T. M. 1921—

Albany—Albany Co., N.Y., churches in:

1. Albany. (Fort Orange, Rensselaerwyck, Beverwyck, Willemstadt 1673-4), foot of State st. until 1798, then in N. Pearl st. 1, 1642, Megapolensis, J. 1642-9, (Grasmeer, 1650-1), Schaats, 1652-94, (Van Rensselaer, 1675-7), Dellius, 1683-99, supplied by Nucella, 1698-1700, Lydius, 1700-9, (Barclay, Episcop., 1709-12), Van Driessen, P. 1712-38, Van Schie, 1738-44, Frelinghuysen, T. 1745-59, Westerlo, 1760-90, Bassett, 1787-1804, (Bogart, D. S. 1792-6?) Johnson, J. B. 1796-1802, Bradford, J. M. 1805-20, DeWitt, J. (Sr.) 13-15, Ludlow, J. 23-34, Vermilye, T. E. 35-9, Kennedy, 41-55, Rogers, E. P. 56-62, Clark, R. W. 62-83, Chapman, J. W. 85-90, Johnson, E. P. 1891-1906, Kittell, James S. 1907-22.

Chartered 1720. Eng. preaching begun by Westerlo. See *Ecc. Rec. N.Y., many letters*; *Munsell's Annals of Albany*, 10 vols., 12mo, 1850-9; *Sketch in i.* 86-121. *Collections on the History of Albany*, 3 vols., 8vo, 1865-70; *Col. Hist. N.Y.*, see index—ALBANY, containing many references to the church; *Doct. Hist. N.Y.*, see Index; *Barnes' Settlement and Early Hist. of*; *Histories of N.Y. State by Smith, O'Callaghan, and Brodhead, Anderson's Hist. of Colonial Church, (Episcopal)*. See also *Bibliography of Pastors Bassett, Wyckoff, Rogers, Johnson, E. P.*

2. Albany, (Ger.) 1770? Doll, 1772-5.
3. Albany, 2d, 1815, Beaver st; now Madison ave. De Witt, J. (Sr.). 1815-23, (Steele, J. B. supplied, 23), Ferris, I. 24-36, Wyckoff, I. N. 36-65, Elmendorf, J. 65-72, Bartlett, 74-81, Davis, W. R. 82-8, Dowlings, 89-92, Selden, E. G. 1893-1904, Jones, J. A. 1905-20, Locke, R. E. 1922—

Hist. sketch in Albany Argus, March, 1881. See also Memorial volume.

4. Albany, 3d, 1834. Ten Eyke Ave. Holmes, E. 35-40, Yates, A. (S.S.) 40-1, Campbell, W. H. 41-8, Van Brunt, 48-9, Holloway, (Sr.) 49-53, Dickson, 53-60, Miller, W. H. 61-2, Bailey, 63-8, Searle, J. 68-71, Van Slyke, E. 71-2, Van Doren, D. K. 73-5, Campbell, J. B. 76-82. See E. F. 83-6, Davis, Jos. P. 86-7, Tracy, W. H. 88-90, Dailey 90-8, MacBride, 98-1900, Leggett, L. 1900-1903, Mcengs, J. G. 1903-1907, McNab, John, 1908-1909, Hotaling, B. J. 1909-1917, Hansen, Andrew, 1918—

5. Albany, (Ger.) 4th Magnolia Ter. Schuyler St., 1855. Schnellendreus-slar 55-65, Neef 65-86, Miller, H. 88-98, Mueller, F. 1899—
6. Albany, 5th (Hol.), 1859, Jay st. Houbolt, 61-4, Bahler, P. B. 65-7, Houbolt, 71-3, Zwemer, A. 73-6, Kriekaard, C. 77-9, Boer, 79-85, Dykstra, L. 86-8, Duiker, W. J. 89-92, Flipse, 93-6, Van Westenburg, 1897-1902, Lubbers, Fred. 1903-1906, Ossewaarde, John 1908-1911, Dykhuizen, H. 1911-1916, Jacobs, H. C. 1917-1919, Struyk, J. A. 1920—
7. Albany, (Dudley Ch.) 1859. Dissolved, 1862.
8. Albany Park Chapel, Dusenberre, Ap.-Oct., 1866.
9. Albany, 6th, 1897, Allen st. Furbeck, G. W. 1898-1909, Miller, E. W. 1909-1912, Burrowes, C. W. 1914, Blessing, F. F. 1915—
- Albany, Bush, see Amsterdam.
- Alberta, Canada, see Monarch.
- Alderson, Canada, see New Holland.
- Alexander, (Palsville), Ia., 1896. Ch. End. Ch. 18. Reeverts, A. J. (S.S.) 1897-1902, Reeverts, F. 1902-1908, Schoon, J. H. 1909-1911, Schaefer, John 1912-20, Heyenga, W. J. 1920—. See Meservey, Ia.
- Alexandria Bay, see Thousand Isles.
- Allegan, Allegan Co., Mich., 1843. Taylor, A. B. (Miss. and S.S.) 1842-3.
- Allegan, First, Mich., 1918.
- Allendale, 1st, Jenison, Mich., 1918. Stoppels, Charles A. 1918—
- Alliendal, see India.
- Alligerville, N.Y., 1902.
- Allison, see Fairview, Ia.
- All Souls, Florence, S. C. 1904. Colbert, J. T. 1905-1911, Ray, H. C. (S.S.) 1913-1915, Barnes, H. A. 1915-18, Garland, D. G. 1919-20.
- Altamont, Albany Co., N.Y., 1896. Staats, B. B., Ap.-June, 96, Fletcher, 1896-1904, Black, John 1904-1908, Furbeck, G. W. 1909—
- Alto, Waupun, Fond de Lac Co., Wis., 1855. Baay, G. 48-50, Stobblear, 58-60, Ypma, 61-3, Pieters, 65-9, Karsten, 69-82, Zwemer, J. F. 82-6, Te Winkle, 86-9, Karsten, 89-93, Harmeling, H. 94-1900, Lumkes, 1900-1908, Pietenpol, H. J. 1908-1916, Hekhuis, G. J. 1917—
- Alton, formerly East Orange, Sioux Co., Ia., 1877. Warnshuis, J. W. 78-87, Zwemer, J. F. 86-18, Warnshuis, J. W. 88-91, Lepeltak, 1891-1903, Van Duine, A. M. 1904-1910, DeJong, J. P. 1910—
- Alvord, Ia., 1916.
- Amara, see Arabia.
- Amelia Court House, Va. See Mattoax.
- American, see DeMotte.
- American, see Hull, Ia.
- American, see Maurice, S.D.
- American, see Orange City, Ia.
- American Reformed, see Chicago 2nd.
- American Reformed. Hamilton, Mich., 1913, Meengs, R.D. 1915-20, Van Dyk, F. J. 1920—
- Amersfort, now Flatlands. *Col. Hist.* ii. 404.
- Amherst, S.D., see Weston.
- Amity, (Clifton-Park, Rexfords, Rexfordville, Visscher's Ferry), Saratoga Co., N.Y., 1803. Romeyn, Thos. (Jr.) 1806-27, McKelvey, J. 27-31, Van Wagenen, 31-4, Chittenden, 34-9, Bronson, A. 40-2, Halloway, 43-9, Williamson, G. R. 49-52, Raymond, 53-6, Schoonmaker, R. L. 56-61, See, W. G. E. 61-8, Letson, 68-80, Bartholf, 81-7, Graham, J. E. 1888-1914, DeHollander, J. A. 1916-1918, Many, D. J. Jr. 1918-21.
- Amity, (Miss. station), Dwight, M. W. 1823, Murphy, Miss. to, 1830.
- Amoy, see China.
- Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1795. Supplied. Ten Eyck, Conrad 1799-1803. Became Presbyterian. See Dailey's Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 109-10. *Doc. Hist. N.Y.*, iii, 673, 683.

- Amsterdam, (Albany Bush, after 1821 Union) 1815. Morris, J. 1827, Stryker, H. B. 1827-31. Became extinct. See Fonda's Bush and Union, Dailey's Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 110.
- Amsterdam—Seceder. (Union) 1822, Palmer, 1822-30. See Dailey's Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 110.
- Amsterdam 1st, (Port Jackson), Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1850. Roof, 50-5, Gates, 56-7, Switz, A. J. (S.S.) 57-59 and 62-3, Duryea, I. G. 59-62, Voorhees, H. M. 63-5, Quick, A. M. 65-9, Pettingill, (S.S.) 70-2, Minor, 73-80, Kyle, J. R. 1881—. See Dailey's Hist. of Montgomery Classis 11, Christian Intelligencer, Oct. 17, 1900.
- Amsterdam, Trinity, 1892. Beattie, Jas. A. 92-4, Blekkink, 94-9, Van Zee, 1900-1901, Furbeck, H. R. 1901-1903, Dailey, W. N. P. 1903-1911, Murphy, J. H. 1911-1916, Muste, C. B. 1917-1918, Steininger, G. 1919-22. See Dailey's Hist. Montgomery Classis, 13.
- Ancram, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1746, supplied by Livingston, J. L. 1779-81, by Lansing, N. 1781-4.—*See Gallatin. Smith's Hist. N.Y.*, 307.
- Anderson Memorial, (Belmont), see N.Y.C., borough Bronx.
- Andriestown, 1798. Branch of the Church of German Flatts, continued in the Columbia Church. See German Flatts, Columbia. Dailey's Hist. of Montgomery Classis 111. See Canada.
- Angelica, Alleghany Co., N.Y., 1797, Gray, A. 1797-1819.
- Annandale, (Clinton) Hunterdon Co., N.J., 1866. Van Doren, J. A. 66-72, Van Amberg supplied; Cleveland, 77-81, Williamson, W. H. 81-3, Wycoff, G. 84-5, Henderson, 86-91, McWilliams, (S.S.) 91-4, Mershon, A. L. 95-8, Allen, H. B. 98-1901, Williamson, J. F. 1902-1903, MacQuesten, Rockwood, 1904-1910, Wyckoff, Garret (S.S.) 1910-1912, Furbeck, H. R. 1912-1917, Luther, M. F. 1918-21, Robertson, G. I. 1922—
- Annville, Kentucky, 1911. Worthington, Wm. A. 1911—
- Aomori, see Japan.
- Apache (Indian), Lawton, Okl., 1907 (Fort Sill). These Indians were at first U.S. prisoners of war. Legters, L. L. 1907-10, Sluyter, H. 1911-13, Baxter, J. H. 1913—, Dykema, J. 1913-15, Harper, R. H. 1915.
- Apache, 1918, see White Tail, N.M.
- Aplington, Monroe, Butler Co., Ia., 1886. Schaefer, F. 1886-1901. Dropped. See Monroe, S.D.
- Aplington, Ia., 1908. Zindler, G. 1909-1916, Schnucker, G. 1916—
- Arabia. Mission Field.

The Arabian Mission was organized in 1889 and its first missionary sailed on Oct. 16th of that year. At that time the Board of Foreign Missions found it impossible to accept any responsibility for this new enterprise, and the Mission was organized as an independent society. After many difficulties in the home administration it was transferred to the supervision of the Board in 1894. The distinct existence of the old corporation is still preserved, and the accounts are kept separate from those of the other missions of the Reformed Church. The administration is altogether in the hands of the Board. The mission occupies the territory along the Persian Gulf and the great rivers flowing into it. The language is Arabic.

The stations at which missionaries reside and the dates of their opening are as follows:

Basrah .....	1891
Bahrein .....	1893
Maskat .....	1893
Kuweit .....	1911
Nasaria .....	1919
Amara .....	1920
Baghdad .....	1921

Besides these there are several outstations.



Missionaries	Went Out	Retired
Rev. James Cantine, D.D. ....	1889	
Mrs. Elizabeth G. (DePree) Cantine .....	1902	
Rev. Samuel Zwemer, D.D. ....	1890	
Mrs. Amy (Wilkes) Zwemer .....	1896	
C. E. Riggs, M.D. ....	1892	1893
Rev. Peter J. Zwemer .....	1892	1898*
James T. Wyckoff, M.D. ....	1894	1894
Rev. H. R. L. Worrall, M.D. ....	1895	1917
Mrs. Emma (Hodges) Worrall, M.D. ....	1901	1917
Rev. Fred. J. Barny .....	1897	
Mrs. Margaret (Rice) Barny .....	1898	
Rev. George E. Stone .....	1898	1899*
Sharon J. Thoms, M.D. ....	1898	1913*
Mrs. Marion (Wells) Thoms, M.D. ....	1898	1905*
Mrs. May (DePree) Thoms (1906-1913) .....	1918	
Rev. Harry J. Wiersum .....	1899	1901*
Rev. James E. Moerdyk .....	1900	
Rev. John Van Ess, D.D. ....	1902	
Mrs. Dorothy (Firman) Van Ess .....	1909	
Miss Jennie A. Scardefield .....	1903	
Arthur K. Bennett, M.D. ....	1904	1916
Mrs. Jessie (Vail) Bennett .....	1904	1906*
Mrs. A. Christine (Iverson) Bennett, M.D. ....	1909	1916*
Miss Lucy M. Patterson, M.D. ....	1904	1905
Miss Fanny Lutton .....	1904	
Mrs. Martha C. Vogel .....	1905	1914
C. Stanley G. Mylrea, M.D. ....	1906	
Mrs. Bessie (London) Mylrea .....	1906	
Rev. Dirk Dykstra .....	1906	
Mrs. Minnie (Wilterdink) Dykstra .....	1907	
Rev. G. J. Pennings .....	1908	
Mrs. Gertrud (Schafheitlin) Pennings .....	1912	
Miss Thyra H. Josselyn, M.D. ....	1908	1910
Rev. Edwin E. Calverley .....	1909	
Mrs. Eleanor (Taylor) Calverley, M.D. ....	1909	
Paul W. Harrison, M.D. ....	1909	
Mrs. Regina (Rabbe) Harrison .....	1916	
Rev. Gerrit D. Van Peursesem .....	1910	
Mrs. Josephine E. (Spaeth) Van Peursesem .....	1910	
Miss Sarah L. Hosmon, M.D. ....	1911	
Mr. Charles F. Shaw .....	1911	1914
Mrs. Adele F. (Bayly) Shaw .....	1911	1914
Hall G. Van Vlack, M.D. ....	1911	1917
Mrs. Mercy I. (Dye) Van Vlack .....	1911	1917
Mr. Philip C. Haynes .....	1911	1914
Miss Minnie C. Holzhauser .....	1913	1916
Miss Charlotte B. Kellien .....	1915	
Rev. Henry A. Bilkert .....	1917	
Mrs. Anna (Monteith) Bilkert .....	1917	
Miss Mary C. Van Pelt .....	1917	
Louis P. Dame, M.D. ....	1919	
Mrs. Elizabeth (Purdie) Dame .....	1919	
Miss Ruth Jackson .....	1921	
Miss Rachel Jackson .....	1921	
Miss Cornelia Dalenberg .....	1921	

\*Died.

- Arapahoe, Okl., 1903. Legters, L. L. 1903-05, Conklin, M. T. 1905-1910, also Hoffman, J. J. 1908-1911. Church dismissed to the Southern Presbyterian Church, April, 1911.
- Arcadia, (Fairville), Wayne Co., N.Y., 1835. Nevius, 1835-6, Turner, W. E. 1841-8, Whitbeck, J., 1850-2, Snyder, B. F. 1855-6, Turner, 1862-6. Disbanded 1870.
- Arcadia, Newark, Wayne Co., N.Y., 1883, (Hol.) Baas, 83-8, VanDoorn, M. 89-93, Dangremond, G. 1895-1907, Hogenboom, S. M. 1908-1917, DeYoung, Ben. 1918—
- Archer, O'Brien Co., Ia., 1900. Vander Heide, James 1904-1906, Classical Missionary and supplies 1906-1911, Van Heuvelen, B. 1911-1914, Mennig, S. J. 1915-1919, Duiker, W. J. 1919-21.
- Arcot, see India.
- Argyle, Washington Co., N.Y., 1809, merged in Fort Miller, 1838. Ostrander, S. (S.S.) two years, Johnson, I. Y. 17-21, Van Hook, 23-4, McKelvey, J., Miss. to, 27, Fonda, (S.S.) 1822, 27 and 29. Mair, Miss. to, 29, Laing, 1832-3.
- Arlington, N. Y., see Poughkeepsie.
- Armour, 1885, see Grand View, S.D.
- Arni, see India.
- Arpin, Wis., see Vespers.
- Artesian, S.D. (Station) 1910-1914, Classical Missionary.
- Asbury, Palco, Kan., 1907-1912. Supplies.
- Asbury Park, Monmouth Co., N.J., 1876. Wilson, F. F. 76-8, Enos, 78-9, Ballagh, W. H. 80-6, Preyer, 86-8, Scudder, E. C. (Sr.) 89-95, Stryker, P. 96-1900, Conger, W. 1901-1905, Broek, J. Y. 1906-1908, Conover, G. M. 1909—
- Ashokan, now Shokan.
- Asquach, same as Osquak.
- Astoria, 1st and 2nd. See N.Y.C., borough of Queens.
- Athenia, see Centerville, N.J.
- Athens, Greene Co., N.Y., 1826. Abeel, D. 26-8, Van Cleef, C. 28-33, Wilson, Jos. 34-6, Wynkoop, Jef. 36-40, Holmes, E. 40-1, Watson, J. 41-4, Cornell, W. A. 44-8, Talmadge, J. R. 49-50, Betts, (S.S.) 51-4, Buckelew, 55-9, Spaulding, 60-8, Campbell, A. D. 68-82, Vander Wart, H. 83-86, Hill, W. B. 86-90, Ashley, 90-2, Schomp, 93-7, Dailey, 97-1901, Van Burk, John 1902-1906, Purdy, M. S. 1907-1909, Herge, H. J. 1909-21, Davis, E. E. 1921—
- Athens 2d, N. Y., 1859. Prentiss, 1904, Spaulding, 60-6, supplied by DeMund, 71-1875. Occasional supplies. Dropped 1909.
- Athens, Bradford Co., Pa., 1858. Todd, A. F. 1858-65, Berry, P. 1865-8, Shaw, J. F. 1868-70.
- Atlantic Highlands, see Highlands, N.J.
- Atwood, Central Lake, Mich., 1889. Pool, Wm. 1897-1902, Van Heuvelen, B. 1902-1909, Burggraaff, Elder (S.S.) —1912, Deelsnyder, C. W. 1912-1914, Vanden Heuvel, A. J. 1914-1917, Webinga, J. 1917-20, Schroeder, P. E. A. 1921—
- Auburn, see Owasco Outlet, N.Y.
- Aurelius, Cayuga Co., N.Y., 1813. Probably the same as Owasco Outlet. Ten Eyck, C. 1813-26.
- Auriesville, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1839. Jukes, 1839-1844, Olinda, Douw, (S.S.) 1845-1846, Root, 1846-1850, Burnham, I. P. (S.S.) 1851-1854, Van Vranken, A. H. (S.S.) 1854-1855, Wells, R. (S.S.) 1858-1860, Nott, J. (S.S.) 1861-1878, Dysart, J. P. (S.S.) 1878, Kip, F. M. 1879-1883, Boyd, J. C. (S.S.) 1884-1899, Enders, J. H. (S.S.) 1901, Faber, J. P. (S.S.) 1902, Wessels, P. A. 1906-1909, Meeker, E. J. (S.S.) 1909-1914, other supplies (S.S.) Hageman, T. A. —1921. See Dailey's Hist. Montgomery Classis, 13.
- Aurora, Stickney, S.D., 1915. Classical Missionary, 1916-1919, Dykstra, B. D. 1919, Wynveen, B. J. 1921—

Aussenberg, 1806, see Canada.

Avenue B, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.

Avon, S.D., see Tyndall, S.D.

Bacon Hill, see Northumberland, N.Y.

Bahrein, see Arabia.

Baileyville, Ogle Co., Ill., 1884, Zindler, 86-96, De Beer, J. 98-99, DeWitz, 1899-1902, Thormann, E. H. 1903-1910, Bracker, B. 1911-1914, Landsiedel, Wm. 1914-1915, Watermulder, L. (S.S.) 1917-1919, Wernecke, H. 1920—

Baisic, now Westerlo.

Baker, (Sibley, Melvin), Osceola Co., Ia., 1894, Missy, A. 1896; supplied, Zindler, G. (S.S.) 1901-1903, Denekas, W. 1904-1909, supplied by Clasis, etc., 1910-14, Niehaus, H. H. 1914-15.

Baldwin, Wis., 1905, Bloemendal, R. 1905-1907, Vander Schoor, C. 1908-1914, Laman, A. T. 1914-21, Wolterink, J. 1921—

Bannertown, Woodford Co., Ia., 1882.

Barren Island, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.

Basrah, see Arabia.

Bath-on-the-Hudson, 1892, see Rensselaer, N.Y.

Battenville, N.Y., 1807, Duryee, P. H. (S.S.) 1807.

Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., Mich., 1855, Schultz, 1855-7, Brown, H. J. 1858-62, Rogers, S. J. 1862-5, Collier, I. 1866-70, Halloway, W. W. 1872-3, Vander Hart, 1876-7.

Bayonne, see Jersey City, N. J.

Bayridge, see N.Y.C., borough of Brooklyn.

Beach Woods, Tioga Co., N.Y., 1823, Mandeville, G. 24-6.

Beacon, N.Y., see Fishkill-on-Hudson, Glenham.

Beacon, N.Y., Italian Mission. Moncada, P. S.

Beaverdam, Berne, Albany Co., N.Y. First Baptisms 1763, Somer, 1765-7, Schuyler, 1767-77, Schneyder, 1785-89, Broffel, 1789-95, Van Huysen, 1795-97, Bork, 1797-1808, Labagh, 1808-11, DeVoe, 1811-16, Bogardus, 1821-25, Blair, 1825, Van Wagenen, 1826-31, Myers, 1831-35, Van Kleeck, 1837-42, Mersereau, (S.S.) 1844, Demarest, Wm. 1846-50, Vedder, 1851-55, Van Liew, J. C. 1856-60, Miller, E. 1860-72, Doig, 1872-86, Wurts, 1886-93, Roberts, 1894-1901, Sluyter, H. 1902-04, DeGraff, G. D. L. 1905-08, Seso, A. A. 1911-1919, Reynolds, K. M. 1921—

Berne, 1st, was one body with Beaverdam until 1830.

Beaverdam. See Roxbury.

Beaverdam, Zeeland, Ottawa Co., Mich., 1870, Brock, J. C. 72-84, Bahler, P. G. M. 85-9, Baas, J. 1891-1903, Van Zanten, J. J. 1904-1908, Van Der Meer, M. 1909-1911, Te Paske, J. W. 1913-1917, Maassen, Herman, 1919—

Becker's Corners, N. Y. Noted as a church. Min. Gen. Syn., 1901, p. 1290.

Bedford, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.

Bedminster, Somerset Co., N.J., 1758. Hardenbergh, J. R. 1758-81, Romeyn, T. F. 1784-5, Studdiford, P. 1787-1800, Duryee, J. 1786-1800, Schureman, 1801-7, Hardenbergh, C. 1808-20, Fisher, I. M. 21-39, Schenck, G. 40-52, Brush, W. 52-65, Pool, 66-75, McNair, 76-92, Jones, T. W. 1892-1906, Kruizenga, E. R. 1907-1913, Mallery, G. G. 1914-1919, Durfee, J. F. 1920—. See H. P. Thompson's Hist. of. Christian Intelligencer, July 7, 1897.

Beekman, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1825, Amerman, T. A. (S.S.) 1830-1.

Bejou, Minn., 1921, Hibma, T. 1921—. See Spring Creek, Minn.

Belfast, Maine, Trinity, see East Belfast.

Belgrade, Minn., 1921.

Belle Mead, N.J., see Griggstown, N.J.

Belleville, (Second River), Essex Co., N.J., 1700. Bertholf, G. (S.S.) 1700-24, Coens, 1725-30, Van Santvoord, C. 1730-2, Haeghoort, 1735-76, Leydt, M. 1779-80, Schoonmaker, H. (S.S.) 1784-94, Stryker, P.

- 1794-1809, again 1810-12. Van Stanvoord, S. 14-28, Abeel, G. 28-34, Meyers, A. H. 35-7, Garretson, J. 37-49, DeMund, 50-6, Talmage, T. D. W. 56-9, Studdiford, P. A. 59-66, Halloway, W. 67-71, Strong, J. P. 71-9, Voorhees, H. M. 80-2, Brokaw, R. W. 82-8, Leggett, W. J. 89-93, Hageman, A. 95-9. Connor, 1899-1911, Miller, W. J. 1911-1914, Hamner, J. G. Jr. 1915—
- See *Stearns's Hist. Newark, N.J. Taylor's Annals Classics of Bergen.*
- Bellevue, 1893, see Schenectady, N.Y.
- Bellona, see Benton, N.Y.
- Belmond, 1884, see Emmanuel, Ia., see Meservey, Ia.
- Belmont, see Anderson Memorial, N.Y.C., Borough of the Bronx.
- Bemis, S. D. 1918. Grull, G. D. 1919-20.
- Bensalem, Bucks Co., Pa., 1710. (In union with N. and S. Hampton, until 1719, when it became Presbyterian). Van Vleck, P. 1710-13, Malachi Jones, 1713-19. See Ch. Records Journal Pres. Hist. Soc. Vol. 1, No. 1, May, 1901.
- Bentheim, see East Overisel, Mich.
- Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., 1817. Afterward, Bellona; occasionally supplied by Duryee, John, from New Jersey. Wack, C. P. 1831-5. *Became Presbyterian.*
- Berea, Walden, Orange Co., N.Y., 1819. (This was an offshoot of the Presbyt. Ch. of Goodwill, but became R. D. C. in 1822, in order to secure the services of Mr. Ten Eyck). Ten Eyck, J. B. 21-72, Comfort, 72-9, Milliken, P. H. 79-82, Westveer, 82-7, Burrows, 88-91, Winant, 92-4, Searle, E. V. V. 96-9. Dropped 1902.
- Bergen, 1660, see Jersey City.
- Bergen Neck, 1829, see Bayonne and Jersey City.
- Bergen Point, 1854, see Bayonne and Jersey City.
- Berkshire Valley, Tioga Co., N.Y., 1826. Mandeville, G. 1826-8.
- Berne 1st, Albany Co., N.Y., 1830. (See Beavertdam). Tarbell, Miss. to, 1826, Van Wagenen, 26-31, Meyers, A. H. 31-5, Van Kleek, 35-43, Demarest, W. 46-51, Vedder, 51-4, Van Liew, J. C. 56-60, Miller, E. 60-72, Doig, 72-85, Wurts, 86-93, Roberts, 94-1901, Sluyter, Henry, 1902-1904, De Graff, G. D. L. 1905-1908, Seso, A. A. 1911-1919, Reynolds, K. M. 1921—
- Berne, 2d, (Knox), Thompson's Lake, Albany Co., N.Y., 1826; supplied by J. G. Tarbell, 26, Cahoon, 27, Stryker, P. (Sr.) 27-9; by Blair, Haliday, Fort, A. Van Santvoord, S. 28-32; Van Arsdale, J. R. 34-5, Van Kleek, (S.S.) 36, Waring, (S.S.) 38, Van Santvoord, S. 39-41, Kuieskern, 41-5; Sill, Middlemas, Van Santvoord S., Cordell, 45-68, Ballagh, W. H. 68-77, Slocum, 79-83, Lansing, A. G. 84-5, Parsons, 86-94, Lockwood, H. 94-1901, Van Ess, Jacob, 1902-1904, Kelder, Edward 1905-1908, Appel, J. B. 1909-1910, Davis, W. E. 1911-1915, Read, Geo. O. 1921—. See Knox.
- Bethany, Sully Co., Ia., 1886. Van Emerick, 87-94, (S.S.) Zwemer, F. 96-8, Gruys, 1898-1905, Mansen, F. B. 1907-1910, Muller, C. 1910-1913, Vander Heide, James 1913-1919, Bakker, A. 1919-21, Petterson, H. M. 1921—
- Bethany, 1892, see Chicago, Ill.
- Bethany, 1893, see Grand Rapids, Mich.
- Bethany, 1899, see Clara City, Ia.
- Bethany, see Roxboro, Philadelphia, Pa.
- Bethany, see N.Y.C., borough Brooklyn.
- Bethany, Memorial, see N.Y.C., borough Bronx.
- Bethany, see Kalamazoo, Mich.
- Bethel, Wis., 1850.
- Bethel, Pella, Marion Co., Ia., 1866. De Pree, 67-72, Wormser, 75-8, Westing, 82-4, Wormser (S.S.) 86, Ziegler, 87-92, Heines, 94-6, Troost, 99-1905, DePree, H. P. 1905-1907, DeBruine, S. 1909-1913, TePaske, A. J. 1913-1916, DeBruine, S. 1917-1919, Haan, G. G. 1921—
- Bethel, Leota, Minn., 1891. Dangremond, G. (S.S.) 93-5, Pietenpol, 1895-



- 1902, Schuurmans, H. P. 1903-1906, Hollebrands, J. J. 1907-1910, Groot-enhuis, J. H. E. 1910-1915, Van der Schaaf, J. J. 1916—
- Bethel, George, Ia., 1894. Janssen, 96-8, Schnucker, 1899-1903, Ziegler, L. 1903-1908, suppld 1908.
- Bethel, Davis, S.D., 1896. Teichrieb, 96-7, Koerlin, E. F. 1897-1903, vacant, 1903-1906, Koerlin, E. F. 1906-1908, vacant, 1908-1912, Kramer, G. 1912-1916, Hortsch, H. W. 1917-21.
- Bethel, Detroit, Mich., 1898. Husted, 1898-1901. Dismissed to the Classis of Toledo, R.C. U.S. 1901.
- Bethel, Shiloh, Magnolia, Lynchburg, S.C., 1904. Nance, Thomas A. 1904-1911. Disbanded Oct. 10, 1911.
- Bethel, see Grand Rapids, Mich., 1906.
- Bethel, see Ellsworth, Minn., 1914.
- Bethlehem, Selkirk, Albany Co., N.Y., 1763. Bork, 1798-1803, Overbagh, 1805-6, Westervelt, R. 1808-16, Kissam, 1818-41, Willis, 42-51, Simonson, 52-64, Voorhees, H. M. 65-71, Skillman, 72-83, Davis, J. P. 84-6, De Hart, 87-8, Dykstra, L. 88-91, Nasholds, 1891-1905, Hotaling, B. J. 1906-1909, Van Woert, H. S. 1909-1919, Mallery, C. G. 1919—
- Bethlehem 2d, Delmar, 1848. Ch. Building erected 1841 as "East Branch of Union Ch." Served by Simon V. E. Westfall 1841-7, Lansing, J. A. 48-60, Pearse, 60-98, Clowe, 99-1900, Allen, H. B. 1901-1910. Name changed to Delmar, 1st, 1913, which see.
- Bethlehem, Albany Co., N.Y., Secession*, 1824.
- Bethlehem, Milwaukee Co., Wis., 1850.
- Bethlehem, New Sharon, Taintor, Ia., 1894. Supplied occasionally by Classical Missionary, 94-1900, Dykstra, B. D. 1900-1901, Classical Missionary, 1901-1905, Bruins, B. 1905-1907. Dropped 1913.
- Bethlehem, see Wilhelmina, Md., 1900.
- Bethsaida, Magnolia, S.C., 1904. Peyton, J. B. (S.S.) 1904. Dropped 1912.
- Beverly, Mich., 1915. Van den Heuvel, A. J. 1917-20, Van Dyke, Henry 1920—
- Beverwyck, see Albany.
- Biglow, Minn., 1914. Hoffs, Harry 1917-1919.
- Big Timber, Mont. 1911—see Hope.
- Blawenburgh, Somerset Co., N.J., 1832. (See Harlingen 2d). Heermance, Henry, 32-5, Talmage, J. R. 37-49, Romeyn, T. B. 49-65, Fritts, 65-70, Voorhees, W. B. 71-92, Van Orden, 1892-1904, suppld 1904-1906, Depue, F. E. 1906-1907, Keator, E. (S.S.) 1908, Fingar, C. J. 1910-1915, Hotaling, H. K. 1915-1919, Olandt, C. 1921—
- Blendon, North, Hudsonville, Mich., 1903, see North Blendon.
- Blendon, South, Hudsonville, Mich., 1883, see South Blendon.
- Blenheim, N.Y., 1798. Labagh, P. 1798-1803 (?). Schermerhorn, C. D. 1803-1807, Paige, W. suppld at times 1810-1820, P. 1820-1830, Salisbury, Wm. 1831-1834, Bogardus, C. 1834— (?), Knight, Wm. (S.S.) 1840. Dropped 1842. See South Gilboa.
- Bloomfield, N.J., see Brookdale, N.J.
- Bloomburgh, Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1819. Du Bois, G. 20-4, Van Vechten, S. 24-41, Mills, S. W. (S.S.) 42-3, pastor, 43-58, Serale, Jer. (Jr.) 58-62, DuBois, H. 63-66, Frazee, J. H. 66-9, Beattie, R. H. 70-2, Todd, A. F. 72-6, Lydekker, G. 77-82, Wilson, J. B. 82-6, Stillwell, J. L. 86-1902, McIntyre, J. 1903-1907, Lydecker, G. D. 1907-1909, Campbell, D. G. 1909-1911, DuBois, A. A. 1912-1914, Colden, Wm. (S.S.) 1915, P. 1915—
- See *Wilson's Hist. Discourse*, 1885.
- Bloomington, Bloomington, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1796. Smith, T. G. 1799-1808, Hasbrouck, J. R. H. 1809-13, Van Keuren, 1826-35, McFarlane, 1844-5, Strong, T. C. 1845-9, Snyder, B. F. 1850-2, Lente, 1855-63, Blauvelt, A. 1866-71, Liebenau, 74-80, Hill, E. 80-2, Westveer, 82, Wyckoff, D. W. B. 82-3, Compton, 83-7, Bogardus, F. M. 88-90, Millett, Jas. 1890-1902, Force, F. A. 1905-1909, Zabriskie, A. A. 1910-1919.

- Bloomington, 1805, see New York City, borough Manhattan.
- Blooming Grove, De Freestville, Troy, Rensselaer, Rensselaer Co., N.Y., 1814. Marselus, N. J. 14-22, Taylor, B. C. 22-5, Dumont, 26-9, Ostrander, S. 31-9, Middlemas, 40-4, Wynkoop, P. S. 44-8, Cornell, W. A. 49-52, Spaulding, 52-6, Van Dyck, L. H. 56-61, Staats, J. A. 61-6, Ingalls, 67-77, Van Doren, W. H. 78-82, McGiffert, 83, Gulick, Jac. I. 85-8, Swick, 90-4, Hieber, 95-7, Chrestensen, 1897-1903, Faber, J. P. (S.S.) 1903-1904, Bulness, J. J. 1906—
- Bloomington, 1796, see Bloomingdale, N.Y.
- Bloomington, 1877, see St. Remys, N.Y.
- Blue Island, Ill., see Mt. Greenwood, Chicago, Ill.
- Blue Mountain, Fawns, Saugerties, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1851. Hillman, 52-8, Blauvelt, C. J. 59-62, Buckelew, 63-70, Freeze, 72-4, Labaw, 74-82, Hooper, J. F. 83-4, Lansing, A. G. 85-7, Wilson, P. Q. (S.S.) 88-91, Stowe, L. S. (S.S.) 93, Vander Meulen, I. 98-1901, DeGraff, 1901-1905, Kalemjian, Mugerich N. 1905-1910, Croft, E. O. (S.S.) 1911-1912, Hess, N. 1913-1915.
- Boden, Ia., see Boyden, Ia.
- Blythebourne, 1890, see N.Y.C., borough Brooklyn.
- Boardville, Passaic Co., N.J. (Mission Station, 1854); organized as a church, 1877; Bernart, Miss. to, 56-77, pastor, 77-82, disbanded, 1883. Reorganized, 1885. Disbanded, 1896.
- Bogart Memorial, see Bogota, N.J.
- Boght, Cohoes, Saratoga Co., N.Y., 1784. Demarest, John, 1790-1803, Bassett, 1805-11, Bronk, 13-22, Steele, J. B. 24-33, Bogardus, C. 34-8, Pitcher, W. 40-54, Du Bois, J. 54-9, Major, 60-4, Raymond, 64-71, Taylor, G. I. 74-91, Macardel, 91-3, Walser, (S.S.) 1893-1921.
- Bogota, Bogart Memorial, N.J., 1900. Mac Millan, 1900-1902, Purdy, M. S. 1903-1907, Duncombe, A. 1907-1915, Lane, Stoddard 1915—. (Sheffer, H. L., Acting Pastor, 1917-18), Associate, Shield, F. K. 1919—
- Bogota, N.J., Community, 1922, see Teaneck, N.J.
- Bon Homme, S.D., 1884, see Immanuel, S.D.
- Boonton, now Montville.
- Boonton, Morris Co., N.J., 1868. Durand, 68-70. Todd, A. F. 71-2, Wilson, F. F. 72-6, Conklin, J. W. 76-80, Walser, 81-2, King, A. A. 83-7, Perlee, 88-91, Mason, A. De W. 91-4, McKelvey, A. 1894-1908, Hageman, C. R. 1909-1910, Depue, F. E. 1911-1919, Heroy, G. M. 1919—
- Borneo, see India.
- (Boston, Mass., Mission among the Hollanders, 1859. Bechtold, 1859-66, again 1868-70, Dutch cong. org. 1873, Vander Kreeke, 1873-81, disbanded. This ch. was Congregational, but the services were conducted in the Dutch language. See Bechtold).
- Bound Brook, South Bound Brook, Somerset Co., N.J., 1846. Van Neste, 47-53, Demarest, W. 54-7, Voorhees, H. V. 58-61, Romaine, B. F. 62-8, Dutcher, 68-79, Lyall, J. E. 80-1, Talmage, D. M. 82-4, Todd, A. F. 84-6, Schlock, 88-91, Mershon, 93-5, Anderson, C. T. 1896-1907, Stout, D. H. 1907-1909, Green, H. E. 1909—
- Bowman's Kill, now Buel.
- Boyden, Boyden Co., Ia., 1888. Lammers, 90, Muilenberg, 92-4, Bouma, 94-8, Wolvius, 1898-1903, Van Houte, Jacob 1903-1916, Van Lummel, A. J. 1917-1919, Douwstra, R. D. 1919-21, Lumkes, J. M. 1922—
- Branchville, 1850, see South Branch, N.J.
- Brayminville, same as Schoharie Mt.
- Brazil, S. A. 1624. Michaelius, at San Salvador, 1624-5, Polhemus, J. T., at Olinda and Itamarca, 1637-54.
- Breakabin, North Blenheim, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1820. Paige, Miss. to, 22-6, Evans, Wm. Miss. to, 26-7, Quaw, 34-36, Steele, J. B. (S.S.) 37, Eggleston, 43-5, Van Woert, J. H. 50-3. See, W. G. E. 53-9, Shaffer, T. L. 60-7, Vandewater, 67-9, Miller, E. 72-84, Phelps, P. 86-95,

- Whitney, 95-8, Beale, 1901-1903. United with a Lutheran Church and became Presbyterian 1909.
- Brighton, Rochester, N.Y., 1892, Van Westenbergh, 92-6, Betten, D. L. 1897-1910, Stegenga, Andrew 1911-1919, Jacobs, H. C. 1919-22.
- Brighton Heights, 1823, see N.Y.C., borough of Richmond.
- Bristow, Ia., 1910. Schaefer, D. (S.S.) 1914, Wubbena, A. 1915-20. See Fairview, Ia.
- Britton, De Spelder, Michigan, 1879, Kershaw, (S.S.) 79-82, Borden, 83-7, Gulick, Jac. I. 91-3, Rederus, (S.S.) 93-5, Nickerson, 97-9, Kooiker, 1900-1903. Became Presbyterian 1911.
- Britton, Mich., 1893, Rederus S. (S.S.) 93-5, Nickerson, 97-9, Kooiker, 1900-1903. Dropped 1909.
- Broadway, see Paterson, N.J.
- Bronx, Borough of, see New York City.
- Bronksville, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1850. Stewart, 50-2, Collier, Jos. 52-5, Roosevelt, 57-72, Myers, A. E. 73-6, Hutchins, 76-82, Runk, 82-4, Rankin, 85-8, McQueen, 91-3, DeVries, J. H. 93-7, Webster, 1897-1903, Robertson, J. L. 1903-1915, Barnes, O. T. 1916-1919, Edwards, Deane 1919—
- Brookdale, Bloomfield, N.J. This church was known as Stone House Plains until 1903, which see. Bogardus, W. E. 1892-1908, Waldron, Charles E. 1909-21, Ross, T. M. 1921—
- Brookfield, Fairfield Co., Ct., 1869. Roe, 1868-71, Wells, R. 71-5, Allen, F. E. (S.S.) 76-7, Bogardus, F. M. 77-80. Name of ch. disappears, 1886.
- Brooklyn, borough of, see New York City.
- Brooklyn, N.Y., 1660, see N.Y.C., borough of Brooklyn.
- Brookville, see Oyster Bay, N.Y.
- Broome, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1822. The Church of Dyse's Manor was in the town of Broome, hence sometimes called Broome. See Dyse's Manor, Gilboa.
- Brown Settlement, Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1851. Bernart, 1851-4.
- Brown's Station, Church of the Faithful, Stewartville, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1900. Zabriskie, A. A. 1901-1904. Disbanded 1909.
- Brownville, N.Y., see Oyster Bay, N.Y.
- Brunswick, (Copperas), Peoria Co., Ill., 1840. Sill, 1841-9, Presbyt.
- Bruynswick, see Shawangunk, N.Y.
- Buckbrook, Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1858. An out-station of Callicoon after 1863.
- Buck Creek, Okl. 1904, Marsilje, P. J. (S.S.) 1904, Hoffman, J. J. (S.S.) 1907, Colby, H. E. (S.S.) 1908. Disappears.
- Bucks Co., Pa. Dutch Chs. organized therein in 1710, at North and South Hampton, Bensalem, Neshaminy, etc. Written, Buxconti, in Records at Amsterdam, Neths.
- Buel, (Bowman's Kill), Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1802. Toll, J. C. 1803-1807, became Presb. 1809-1842, became Reformed, Starks, 1840-1842, Clark, W. (S.S.) 1842-1844, became finally Pres. 1847. See Dailey-Hist. Montgomery Classis 111.
- Buen Creek, Okl. 1907. Probably a mistake for Buck Creek.
- Buffalo, Erie Co., N.Y., 1838. Beattie, John 38-44, Mabon, W. V. V., Miss. to 44-6. Disbanded.
- Buffalo, (Hol.) 1853. Wust, 55-6, Kasse, 61-4, Boer, 1876-9. Name of Ch. disappears in 1883.
- Buffalo, 1855. See, J. L., Miss. to 1854-5, pastor, 1855-61. Disbanded.
- Buffalo, N. Y., 1898. Lafayette av. Beaver, 1898-1901, Cussler, 1901-1911, Benson, C. H. 1911-1916, Torrens, W. R. 1917—
- Buffalo Centre, Kas. Co., Ia., 1893. Huenemann, 94-8, Watermuelder, L. 1899-1913, Schoon, J. H. 1914.
- Burlington, Des Moines Co., Iowa, 1853. Madoulet, 1853-5, Muller, J. 1858-60.

- Burnetsfield, German Flats, N.Y., 1736. Weiss, G. M. 1736-42. The name of this place had quite disappeared from view until the letters of Weiss brought it again to light; nor was the locality of Weiss known for this period. See Weiss.
- Bushkill, Pa., see Walpack, Lower.
- Bushnell, McDonough Co., Ill., 1856. Livingston, E. P. 58-70, Wyckoff, J. 71-4, Bodine, 74-9, Sharpley, G. 80-4, Owens, 84-6, Jones, T. W. 88-91, Sonnema, 95-7, Miedema, 1897-1900. Dropped 1904.
- Bushrah, see Arabia.
- Bushwick (*Boght*), 1654. See N.Y.C., borough of Brooklyn.
- Buskirk's, (*Union of Sinthoik and Tiossiock, Teoshoke or Tiashoke*), Washington Co., N.Y., 1792. Smith, S. 1794-1800, Paige, 1800-1802, Froeligh, P. D. 1803-8, Ostrander, S. 1810-20, Fonda, (S.S.) 1822, 27 and 29, Van Hook, Miss. to, 22, Switz, 23-6, Quaw, Miss. to, 29, Heermance, Har. 1830-31 and 43-5, Pitcher, J. H. 33-43, Newton, E. H. 45-48, Searle, S. T. 48-50, Shaw, J. B. 51-9, Gardner, T. A. 61-7, Furbeck, 67-75, Ogden, 76-81, Southland, 81-91, Hogan, R. J. 94-7, Freer, 1898-1902, Stillwell, J. L. 1902-1908, Phelps, P. T. (S.S.) 1908-10, Pitcher, C. W. 1912-1913, supplied 1918—
- Buskirk's Bridge, same as Buskirk's.
- Byron Centre, Mich., 1910. Classical Missionary 1910, Walvoord, W. C. 1911-1914, Droppers, O. G. 1915-1919, Van Egmond, H. 1919-20, Van Westenburg, J. 1921—
- Caatsban, 1730, see Kaatsban, N.Y.
- Caledonia, (*Madison*), Dane Co., Wis., 1843. Slingerland, 44-6.
- Callicoon, (*Thumansville*), Sullivan Co., N. Y., 1856. Boehrer, 62-6, Schnellendreußler, 66-9, Elterich, 71-5, Windermuth, 80-1, Schmolz, 81-3, Miller, H. 85-8, Unglaub, 1888-1904. Straub, J. E. 1906—
- Callicoon Centre, see Callicoon.
- Calvary, see Cleveland.
- Calvary, see Grand Rapids.
- Cambria, see Randolph Centre.
- Camp, 1710. A general name for the settlements of the Palatines on each side of the Hudson. These settlements soon became known as East Camp, (Kingsbury, Germantown), and West Camp, near Kaatsban. See EAST CAMP and WEST CAMP. Smith's, N.Y., 199. *Doc. Hist. N.Y.*, iii, 382-392. See also *Kingsbury*, (sometimes misprinted *Kingsberg*), and *Livingston Manor*.
- Camptown, see Irvington, N.J.
- Canada, Churches in:
- Adolphustown, 1798, 1804. McDowell, 1800-19.
  - Elizabethtown, 1798, embracing Augusta and Yonge as stations. Kerby, 1801—
  - Frederickstown, 1798. McDowell, 1800-19.
  - Ernesttown, 1798. McDowell, 1800-19.
  - Matilda, 1798, 1806.
  - Williamsburgh, 1798, 1806.
  - Bay of Cante or Quinte, 1798.
  - Osnaburgh, 1806.
  - Markham, 1806.
  - Toronto, 1806.
  - Kleinville, 1809.
  - Sydney, 1809.
  - Little York, 1810. Burned in the War of 1812, now Toronto, embracing, perhaps a score of churches.
  - Sophiasburgh, 1810.
  - Hallowell, 1816. Now Pictou.
- } McDowell was general missionary to all these Canadian churches.



German church 25 miles north of York, 1806. (Now Toronto). In 1819, Rev. C. D. Schermerhorn is represented as ready to join McDowell and settle in Canada, and in 1823, as actually settled there in Talbot street, Toronto. See Domestic Missions. Also *Mag. R. D. C.* i. 34.

For Canadian Church History, see *Life and Times of Robert Burns*, D.D., pub. by Campbell & Son, Toronto; *Kemp's Digest of the Minutes of the Syn. of Presbyt. Ch. Canada*, (the Free Church); pub. by John Lovell, Montreal, 1861. *Historical Statistical Report of the Presby. Ch. of Canada*, in connection with the Ch. of Scotland, for the year 1866; pub. by Lovell, Montreal, 1867. *The Year Book of the Dominion of Canada*, 1875. *History of Foreign Missions of the Secession and United Presbyt. Ch.* by Rev. Dr. John McKerrow, has much reliable Canadian Church History in it. (Edinburgh, Scotland). Mr. H. M. McCollum wrote an elaborate series of articles in the *Canada Presbyterian* on Canadian Church History, in 1879-80, with many interesting references to the R. D. missionaries. Later histories have no doubt been published. See *Doc. Hist. N.Y.* iii, 686. *McClintock's Cyc.* viii, 544.

Canada, see Alberta, Alderson, New Holland, Carlstadt, Alberta, Monarch, Alberta, New Holland, Alderson.

Canajoharie (Sand Hill) Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1750. Rosencrantz, A. 1752-1758, and at times between 1765-1794, Loppius (Lupp) 1760-1765, Kennipe about 1775-1779, Gros occasionally 1779-1783, Broeffle, 1784-1788, Peck, D. C. A. 1788-1796, Gros, 1796-1800, Labagh, I. 1800-1803, Wack, J. 1804-1824, also at times Toll 1805-1815, Hasbrouck, J. R. H. 1820-1826. See Fort Plain, 1831, *Doc. Hist.* i, 340.

The churches of Canajoharie, Fort Plain, and Stone Arabia were burned in 1780 in the invasion under Brandt. See Fort Plain, Stone Arabia, Fort Herkimer, *Daily Hist. Montgomery Classis*, 112, etc.

Canajoharie (independent), 1816. Wack, J. J. 1816-27.

Canajoharie, *Seceder*, (*Westerlo and Middletown*), 1822. Toll, 1822-42.

Canajoharie, 1827. Van Olinda, supply, 27-30, Wells, R. 30-4, Van Kleek, 34-6, Robertson, 36-9, Dunning, 42-5, McFarlane, 45-8, DeWitt, L. 48-9, Chapman, N. F. 50-54, Hammond, E. S. (S.S.) 54-6, Welton, A. (S.S.) 1856-1857, Romaine, (S.S.) 1857-8, P. 1859-62, Van Zandt, B. 1862-9, Williams, R. R. 1870-83, Lansing, J. A. (S.S.) 1883-4, Haines, F. S. 1884-91, Denman, 1892-6, Peters, J. D. 1897-1910, Davis, George 1911-14, Blekkink, V. J. 1914—. See *Daily Hist. Montgomery Classis*, 17.

Canarsie, L. I. (*Ger.*) 1877, see N.Y.C., borough of Brooklyn.

Canastota, Madison Co., N.Y., 1833. Gregory, T. B. (S.S.) 34-6, Strycker, P. (S.S.) 36, Goetschius, S. Z. (S.S.) 36-7, Hyde, Orin, Presbyt. (S.S.) 37, Van Santvoord, C. S. 38-9, White, A. (S.S.) Pres. 39-40, Rand, 41-4, Drake, 45-53, Gaston, A. H. (S.S.) Pres. 55-6, Bogardus, N. (S.S.) 58-9, Garretson, J. 59-61, Little, Jas. A. (S.S.) Pres. 61-3, Wurts, 63-8, Lockwood, J. H. 71-3, Wurts, (S.S.) 77-8. Name disappears 78-89, reappears 90-4, became Pres. See *Daily Hist., Montgomery Classis*, 115.

Canton, 1830, see China.

Carlstadt, Alberta, Canada, see New Holland.

Carmel, Rock Valley, Sioux Co., Ia., 1896. Te Selle, 97-1900, Dykhuysen, H. 1901-1904, Kots, J. W. 1905-1911, DeJonge, B. 1912-1914, Schut, Henry, 1915-1918, Tietema, J. H. 1919—

Caroline, Tompkins Co., N.Y., 1800. Mandeville, G. 1802-4.

Caroline, 1831. Wack, C. P. 1831, Tarbell, 32-40, Gates, 42-50, Whitbeck, J. 52-68. See *Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis*, 115.

Case Township, Moore, Okl. 1906, Sandham Memorial.

Castalia, S. D. 1884, see Charles Mix, S.D.

Castleton, Emmanuel, Rensselaer Co., N.Y., 1853. Stimpson, E. P. 53-61,

- Heermance, E. L. 61-9, Mills, G. A. 70-82, Campbell, A. D. 82-9, Dunlap, (S.S.) 88-9, Wyckoff, C. E. 91-3, Thomas, E. E. 1894-1904, Wyckoff, A. C. 1906-1909, Soper, W. P. 1909-1914, MacCullum, E. A. 1915—
- Castlewood, Dempster, S.D., 1908. Denekas, W. (S.S.), 1910-1918, Rozen-dal, A. 1918-22.
- Castorland, see Naumberg.
- Catlin, Cayuga Co., N.Y., 1831. Rogers, L. 1832-3.
- Cato, Cayuga Co., N.Y., 1818. De Fraest, 21-6, Wyncoop, R. Miss. to, 27, Stevenson, Miss. to, 28-9, Hoffman, 31-43, Knight, R. W. 45-52, Morse, A. G. 57-9, Watson, T. G. 61-9, Swick, 69-71, Wilson, F. F. 72-3, Van Doren, 74-6, Wells, R. 76-80. In 1884 became Presbyterian. See Dailey's Hist. Montgomery Classis, 116.
- Cato Seceder*, 1827.
- Catskill, (Old) afterward called Madison and Leeds; Green Co., N.Y., 1732. Census for 1720 in Doc. Hist. i, 244. Weiss, 1732-35, Van Schie, 1736-38, Mancius, 1738, Weiss, 1744, Schnoor, 1747-48, Frelinghuysen, T. 1749-52, Schuneman, 1753-94, supplied by Labagh, Ostrander, Van Vlierden, Demarest, Jn. Brinkerhoff, Froeligh, Van Hussen, 1794-98, Labagh, 1798-1809, Ostrander, H. 1810-12, Wynkoop, P. S. 1814-17, Wyckoff, I. N. 1818-Mar. 9, 1833, at this date this organization (at Leeds) was abandoned, and the consistory adjourned, *sine die*. (See Catskill village and Leeds).
- Catskill, Greene Co., N.Y., 1833, as a station, supplied by Wyckoff, I. N. 28-33; Wyckoff, I. N. 33-6, Romeyn, Jas. 36-41, Murdock, 42-51, Van Gieson, 53-5, Welch, 56-9, Lansing, J. A. 60-6, Horton, 67-73, Thompson, J. B. 74-84, Vanslyke, E. 84-97, Demarest, W. H. S. 97-1901, Demarest, Alf. 1901-1904, Berg, I. H. 1906-1912, Dykstra, J. A. 1912-1918, Muste, C. B. 1918-21, Bennink, J. E. 1922—
- Catskill, see Kiskatom.
- Caughnawaga, New Broadalbin, 1758, see Fonda, N.Y.
- Cawker City, see Rotterdam, Kan.
- Cedar Grove, (formerly Holland), Sheboygan Co., Wis., 1854. Beidler, Miss. to, 55, Vander Schuur, 55-6, Van Lieuwen, 57-9, Vandermeulen, J. C. 61-3, Stobelar, 64-73, Borgers, 74-81, Wormser, A. 82-7, Stapelkamp, 88-94, Veldman, 95-8, Van Zanten, 1899-1904, Klerk, Ab. 1904-1911, Kuypers, C. 1911—
- Centennial Chapel, see N.Y.C., borough of Brooklyn.
- Central, see Sioux Centre, Ia.
- Central Avenue, see Jersey City.
- Central, see Oskaloosa, Ia.
- Central, see Grand Rapids.
- Central Bridge, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1875. Millspaugh, 1876-8, Buckelew, 78-86, Beekman, T. A. 89-93, Lipes, 94-5, Jongneel, Jas. 95-9, Voegelin, 1900-1902, Hageman, P. K. 1903-1906, Moffett, E. O. 1906-1912, Morehouse, H. C. 1912-1913. Disappears 1916.
- Central Lake, Mich., see Atwood.
- Central Park Reformed Church, Mich. New name 1922 of Graafschap Church, which see.
- Centreville, Athena, Passaic Co., N.J., 1882. McKelvey, A. 82-3, Stillwell, J. L. 84-6, Dubois, Anson, 87-1901, Van Arsdale, N. H. 1901-1909, Poppen, J. 1910-1914, Scudder, H. J. 1915-1919, Hotaling, H. K. 1919-1921, Hageman, T. A. 1921—
- Centreville, St. Joseph Co., Mich., 1839. (Ketchum, Miss. to 1836), Bennett, 39-44, McNeish, 44-6, Seeber, 47-8, Minor, 48-50, Schultz, J. N. 53-5, Kershow, 55-65, Van Vranken, A. H. 65-80, Peeke, A. P. 81-91, Sonnema, 91-5, Bailey, H. S. 1896-1902, Kooiker, G. 1903-1905, Simpson, H. A. (S.S.) 1906-1907. Disappears 1909.
- Address at Semi-Centennial, 1891. See Peek's Hist.
- Centreville, Turner Co., S.D., 1880. (Known simply as Dakota, until 1884).

- Warnshius, H. W. 81-92, Nickerson, 92-6, Midema, 96-97. Disbanded 1898.
- Ceylon, see India.
- Chancellor, S.D., 1904. Haken, G. 1904-1906, Wubben, A. 1907-1915, Achtermann, H. 1915-21, Frerichs, J. B. 1921— . See Lennox, 1st.
- Chandler, Minn., 1911. Kots, J. W. 1911-1913, Reinhart, Harry E. 1913-1920, Klerekoper, J. 1920—
- Chapel on the Heights, (Bethany), 1855, see N.Y.C., borough of Brooklyn.
- Chapin, 1890, see Zion, Ia.
- Charles Mix (Castalia and Platte), Harrison, S.D., 1884. Zwemer, F. J. 85-92, Mollema, 1893-1901, Dykstra, B. D. (S.S.) 1903, Pastor, 1904-1913, Oldenburger, T. 1914-1916, Van Dyk, A. 1919—
- Charles St. Chapel, 1916, see West Hoboken, N.J.
- Charlestown, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1797. Wyckoff, H. V. 17—1803, Van Buren, P. 1805, Hasbrouck, J. R. H. 1820-6, Morris, J., Miss. to, 27-9, Chittenden, Miss. to, 31-3. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 117.
- Charlestown 2nd, 1803. Wyckoff, H. V. 1803-20, Van Kuren, Miss. to, 1824. *Charlestown, Seceder*, 1822. *Wyckoff, H. V.* 1822-9.
- Charlestown 2nd, Seceder*, 1824.
- Charlestown, Independent, 1829. Wyckoff, H. V. 1829-31?
- Charleston, S.C. (station). Lyall, Wm. 1865-6.
- Charlevoix, Mich., see South Barnard.
- Chatham, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1843. Porter, E. S. 43-9, Williamson, N. D. 50-1, Schenck, J. W. 51-3, Holmes, E. 53-9, Mead, 59-70, Campbell, Jas. B. 70-3, Van Afsdale, N. H. 74-80, Brown, T. S. 80-97, Denman, 97-1901, Leggett, W. J. 1901-1917, Wright, R. C. 1918—
- Chenango (near Binghamton) Broome Co., N.Y., 1794. Cornelison, J. 1794, Ward, J. W. 1824-31. Became Presbyterian. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 117.
- Cherry Hill, Bergen Co., N.J., 1876. Name changed to North Hackensack, 1812, which see
- Cherrytown, (station), Ulster Co., N.Y. Higgins, (S.S.) 1878-9.
- Chester, now Westerlo.
- Chiang-Chiu, see China.
- Chicago, Cook Co., Ill., churches in:
1. Chicago, Hol. 13th Place, 1853. Vander Meulen, C. 59-61, Bolks, 61-2, Klyn, 63-8, Debey, 68-91, Bloemendal, 91-4, Joldersma, 95-9, Harmeling, H. 1900-1907, Boer, N. 1907-1910, Schuurman, H. P. 1910-1913, Schippers, N. 1913-1918, Broekstra, M. E. 1918—
  2. Chicago, 2nd, (American Refd.), 1854. Ferris, J. M. 54-62, Williamson, N. D. 62-5, Demarest, Jas. 66-71, Gulick, U. D. 72-5. Name of ch. dropped after 1880.
  3. Norwood Park, 1871. Gulick, U. D. 70-2, Gulick, A. V. 72-82, Rockefeller, 82-4, Joralmon, 84-95, Hutchinson, 96-1900, Miedema, 1900-1903, Thurston, J. A. 1904-1916. Church became Presbyterian, 1916.
  4. Irving Park, N. 42nd Av., 1874. Lansing, A. G. 74-7, Van Vranken, H. H. 77—, Phraner, W. H. 83-8, Williamson, W. H. 89-92, Fairchild, 92-4, Brooks, J. W. 94-8, Baker, F. P. 1899-1913. Church and Pastor became Presbyterian, 1913.
  5. Roseland, 1st, Mich. Av. and 107 st., 1879. Kriekaard, C. 79-84, Van Ess, B. 84-90, Moerdyk, W. 1900-1905, Hospers, H. 1905-1909, Flipse, M. 1909-1914, Heemstra, J. F. 1914-1919, Harmling, H. 1921—
  6. Englewood, 62nd and Peoria sts., 1886. DeJong, J. P. 87-93, Dykstra, L. 93-8, Hospers, H. 1900-1905, Broekstra, M. E. 1905-1908, Nettinga, S. C. 1909-1912, Van Duine, A. M. 1912-1915, Lumkes, J. M. 1916-22.
  7. Roseland, 2nd, Bethany, 111th st., 1890. Hekhuis, G. J. 1891-1906, Steunenberg, J. 1907-1912, Lamar, J. 1912—
  8. Gano, Clark and 117th sts., 1891. Warnshuis, J. W. 91-5, Poot, 95-8,

- Bouma, P. A. J. 1898-1903, Douwstra, R. D. 1904-1910, Sietsema, J. 1911-1919, Kuite, J. 1921—
9. Trinity, 446 Marshfield Av., 1891. Moerdyke, Peter, 1892-1907, Van Peursem, J. 1908-1912, Heemstra, J. 1914-1918. Church dissolved 1919.
  10. Northwestern, W. Superior st. (Presbyt. 1888). R. C. A. 1893. Van den Hook, 88-96, Vander Werf, 96-9, Boer, H. K. 1900-1902, DeJonge, B. 1902-1904, Niemeyer, G. 1905-1908, Vander Heide, J. 1911-1913, Teeuwissen, W. (S.S.) 1916-1917, Huizer, John (S.S.) 1918.
  11. Englewood, 2d, W. 66th, Chicago, Ill., 1902. Van der Meulen, J. 1903-1905, Brinkman, B. F. 1906-1910, Klerk, A. 1911-1913, Dykstra, L. 1913-1918, Vandenbergh, R. 1919—
  12. Immanuel Mission, Clerk St., Chicago, Ill., 1901. (Fausett, J. E. 1901), (Van Ess, J. 1901-1902), DeHaan, J. (S.S.) 1902-1904. Church disappears 1905.
  13. West Side, Oak Park, Chicago, Ill., 1911. Braak, P. 1912-1916, Pietenpol, H. J. 1916-1920, Vander Naald, H. 1922—
  14. Emmanuel, 101st Pl., Chicago, Ill., 1915. Bennink, J. E. 1915-1917, Potgeter, Luppö, 1918—
  15. West Side, Hungarian, S. Ashland Ave., Chicago, Ill., 1915. Krisik, Alois 1915-1917, Sebestyen, Endre, (S.S.) 1918.
  16. Kensington Italian Mission, Indiana Ave., Chicago, Ill., 1915. Malta, Frank 1916-17, Papa, J. M. A. 1917—
  17. Summit, Chicago Lawn, Chicago, Ill., 1899. Included in Chicago, 1918. DeHaan, J. (S.S.) 1899-1903, Ossewaarde, M. 1905-1908, Niemeyer, G. 1908-1913, Van Vliet, Wm. 1913-1916, Meulendyke, J. 1916-1919, Te Grootenhuis, J. H. E. 1919—
- China—Mission Field.

This mission was founded in 1842. The Reformed Church shares with the London Missionary Society and the Presbyterian Church in England the responsibility for evangelizing the southern part of the Province of Fukien. In 1918 a portion of the territory formerly assigned to the London Missionary Society was transferred to the Reformed Church, thus greatly enlarging the geographical area of the Mission. It is estimated that the total population of the districts assigned to the Reformed Church Mission exceeds three million.

From the beginning, the organization of the Chinese Churches resulting from the evangelistic work has been independent of the Churches in America and Great Britain. The Churches established by the Missions of the Reformed Church and the English Presbyterian Church have also from the beginning been united in one Church, the first Classis having been organized in 1862. In 1893 this Classis was divided into two, and the organization of the Synod of South Fukien was completed. In 1919 the Churches established by the London Missionary Society entered this United Church, so that now, with the exception of a few stations of the Seventh Day Adventists, all the Protestant Churches in South Fukien are united in one Church body. The previous editions of this Manual gave a detailed list of the churches and stations of the Reformed Church Mission in China, but as these are not constituent parts of the Reformed Church Mission, they are omitted from this edition. The names however are found in their alphabetical location.

The stations at which the missionaries of the Reformed Church reside and the dates of their opening are as follows:

Amoy .....	1842
Sio-khe .....	1889
Chiang-chiu .....	1895
Tong-an .....	1895
Leng-na .....	1919



MISSIONARIES OF THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA  
TO AMOY, CHINA.

	Went Out	Retired
Rev. David Abeel, D.D. ....	1842	1845*
Rev. Elihu Doty .....	1844	1865*
Mrs. Eleanor (Ackley) Doty .....	1844	1845*
Mrs. Mary (Smith) Doty .....	1847	1858*
Rev. W. J. Pohlman .....	1844	1849*
Mrs. Theodosia R. (Scudder) Pohlman .....	1844	1845*
Rev. J. V. N. Talmage, D.D. ....	1847	1892*
Mrs. Abby F. (Woodruff) Talmage .....	1850	1862*
Mrs. Mary E. (Van Deventer) Talmage .....	1865	1912*
Rev. J. S. Joralmon .....	1855	1860
Mrs. J. S. Joralmon .....	1855	1860
Rev. Daniel Rapalje .....	1858	1901
Mrs. Alice (Ostrom) Rapalje .....	1878	1901
Rev. Alvin Ostrom .....	1858	1864
Mrs. Susan (Webster) Ostrom .....	1858	1864
Miss Caroline E. Adriance .....	1859	1864*
Rev. John E. Watkins. (Lost at sea). ....	1860	1860*
Mrs. John E. Watkins. (Lost at sea). ....	1860	1860*
Rev. Leonard W. Kip, D.D. ....	1861	1901*
Mrs. Helen (Culbertson) Kip .....	1865	
Rev. Augustus Blauvelt .....	1861	1864*
Mrs. Jennie (Zabriskie) Blauvelt .....	1861	1864
Rev. J. Howard Van Doren .....	1864	1873*
Rev. John A. Davis .....	1868	1871*
Mrs. Emma C. (Wyckoff) Davis .....	1868	1871
Miss Helen M. Van Doren .....	1870	1877
Miss Katharine M. Talmage .....	1874	
Miss Mary E. Talmage .....	1874	
Rev. David M. Talmage .....	1877	1880
Rev. Alexander S. Van Dyck .....	1882	1896
Mrs. Alice (Kip) Van Dyck .....	1886	1896
Rev. Philip W. Pitcher .....	1885	1915*
Mrs. Anna F. (Merritt) Pitcher .....	1885	1916
Miss Y. May King, M.D. ....	1887	1888
Rev. John A. Otte, M.D. ....	1887	1910*
Mrs. F. C. (Phelps) Otte .....	1887	1911
Rev. John G. Fagg .....	1887	1894
Mrs. Margaret (Gillespie) Fagg .....	1889	1894
Miss Elizabeth M. Cappon .....	1891	1909*
Miss Nellie Zwemer .....	1891	
Miss Margaret C. Morrison .....	1892	
Miss Lily N. Duryee .....	1894	
I. S. F. Dodd, M.D. ....	1894	1895
Mrs. Mary (Carpenter) Dodd .....	1894	1895
Rev. A. D. D. Fraser .....	1895	1898
F. T. B. Fest, M.D. ....	1896	1898
Mrs. Emmy M. (Hartwig) Fest .....	1896	1898
Rev. Hobart E. Studley .....	1896	1903
Mrs. Edith J. (Holbrow) Studley .....	1898	1903
Miss M. Van B. Calkoen .....	1896	1899
C. Otto Stumpf, M.D. ....	1899	1906
Mrs. Eleanor (Barwood) Stumpf .....	1899	1906
Miss Angie M. Myers, M.D. ....	1899	1904
Miss Louise Brink .....	1899	1902
Rev. A. Livingston Warnshuis .....	1900	1921

Mrs. Anna (De Vries) Warnshuis .....	1900	1921
Rev. Douwe Cornelius Ruigh. (Transferred to Japan).	1902	1905
Mrs. Christine (Carst) Ruigh. (Transferred to Japan).	1904	1905
Rev. Harry P. Boot .....	1903	
Mrs. Nettie (Kleinheksel) Boot .....	1903	1908*
Rev. Frank Eckerson .....	1903	
Miss Sarah R. Duryee .....	1903	1905
Miss Alice Duryee .....	1903	1911*
Miss Elisabeth H. Blauvelt, M.D. ....	1905	1908
Miss Gertrude Wonnink .....	1906	1908
Rev. Henry J. Voskuil .....	1907	
Mrs. Mary W. (Shepard) Voskuil .....	1908	
Rev. Henry P. DePree .....	1907	
Mrs. Kate (Everhard) DePree .....	1907	
Miss Katharine R. Green .....	1907	
Mrs. Anna H. (Meengs) Boot .....	1908	
Rev. Steward Day (1908-1914) .....	1916	
Mrs. Rachel M. (Smith) Day (1908-1914) .....	1916	
John H. Snoke, M.D. ....	1908	1918
Mrs. Mary E. (Shelton) Snoke .....	1908	1918
Miss Leona Vander Linden .....	1909	
Andrew Benthuis, M.D. ....	1909	1914
Mrs. Nellie (DeYoung) Benthuis .....	1909	1914
Rev. William H. Giebel .....	1909	1913
Mr. Herman Renskers .....	1910	
Mrs. Bessie M. (Ogsbury) Renskers .....	1910	
Edward J. Strick, M.D. ....	1911	
Mrs. Edith (Walker) Strick .....	1911	
Miss Maude Norling .....	1912	
Miss Edna K. Beckman .....	1914	
George W. Dunlap, M.D. ....	1915	1917
Taeke Bosch, M.D. ....	1915	
Mrs. Margaret (Brown) Bosch .....	1915	
Mr. Frederick J. Weersing .....	1915	
Mrs. Bata (Bemis) Weersing .....	1915	
Miss Edith C. Boynton .....	1915	
Rev. Lyman A. Talman .....	1916	
Mrs. Rose E. (Hiller) Talman .....	1916	
Rev. H. Michael Veenschoten .....	1917	
Mrs. Stella E. (Girard) Veenschoten .....	1917	
Rev. Henry Poppen .....	1918	
Mrs. Dorothy C. (Trompen) Poppen .....	1918	
Rev. Harvey I. Todd .....	1918	
Mrs. Ethel M. (Langwith) Todd .....	1921	
Rev. Edwin W. Koeppe .....	1919	
Mrs. Elizabeth M. (Renskers) Koeppe .....	1919	
Clarence H. Holleman, M.D. ....	1919	
Mrs. Ruth (Vanden Berg) Holleman .....	1919	
Rev. Matthijs Vandeweg, M.D. ....	1919	
Mrs. Maria A. (Stempels) Vandeweg .....	1919	
Miss Petra Johnsen .....	1920	1922
Rev. Henry Beltman .....	1920	
Mrs. Sara (Trompen) Beltman .....	1920	
Miss Tena Holkeboer .....	1920	
Miss Jean Nienhuis .....	1920	
Mr. William Vander Meer .....	1920	
Miss Elizabeth G. Bruce .....	1921	

- Chioh-be, 1859, see China.
- Chittenango, Madison Co., N.Y., 1828. Taylor, H. 28-30, Yates, A. 30-4, Campbell, W. H. Sept. 1, 31—July 2, 32, Slingerland, 33-4, Manton (S.S.) 1834-36, Hoes, 36-7, Abel, 38-55, Hastings, 56-59, Talmage, J. R. 60-9, Enders, 69-80, Thatcher, 1880-87. Became Presbyterian, 1888. See Daily Hist. Montgomery Classis, 118.
- Chittoor, 1853, see India.
- Christ Church, 1871, see Newark, N.J.
- Christ, 1830, see Utica, N.Y.
- Chukonot, now Florida, N.Y.
- Church of Jesus, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Church of the Comforter (Wiltwick), 1863, see Kingston, N.Y.
- Church of the Comforter, 1894, see N.Y.C., Borough of the Bronx.
- Church of the Faithful, 1898, see Brown's Station, N.Y.
- Church-on-the-Heights, 1851, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Churchville, 1710, see N. and S. Hampton, Pa.
- Churchville, Holland, Luctor, Pipestone Co., Minn., 1897. Mennings, 1897-1902, DeGroot, D. 1903-1905, Grooters, P. 1906-1908, Vander Beck, John 1909-1915, Cook, G. E. 1915-1919.
- Cicero, Onondaga Co., N.Y., 1835. Evans, Wm. (S.S.) 1836-8, Hyde, O. (S.S.) 1839, Seely, A. W. 1840-44, Turner, W. E. (S.S.) 1845, Baldwin, T. (S.S.) 1846-7, Liddell, J. (S.S.) 1848-9, Williamson, N. D. B. 1849-50, DuBois, J. 1850-54, Robinson, S. N. 1854-56, Gray, J. 1856-7, Hebard, F. 1857, Humpersly, G. W. 1863-5, Schell, L. (S.S.) 1866, Lawrence, D. W. 1874-76, Edmondson, J. 1879-81, Babcock, M. (S.S.) 1881-2, Strail, H. A. (S.S.) 1883-4, students, 1884-90, Smith, E. E. 1890-91, Ruhl, 1891-92, Wilcox, A. J. 1892, Emmons, 1897-8, Harsh, G. E. 1899-1900, Smith, H. 1901-2, Erler, J. 1903-04, students 1907-11, DeHollander, J. A. 1913-15, students, 1915-20, Malefyt, P. 1920—. See Dailey, Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 21.
- Cincinnati, Cortland Co., N.Y., 1825. See Dailey, Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 119.
- Clara City, Bethany, (German), Chippewa Co., Minn., 1899. Chr. End. Ch. No. 17, Aeilts, 1900-1903, Veenker, G. 1904-1909, Bauer, C. 1910—
- Clara City, (Dutch) Chippewa Co., Minn., 1897. Krickaard, C. 95-8, Aeilts, (S.S.) 1900-1904. Vacant.
- Claraville, (Upper Neversink), Grahamville, Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1849. Bernart, 51-6, Jones, D. A. 58-63, Hammond, J. W. 63-7, Turner, W. E. (S.S.) 67-72, Milliken, R. P. 76-83, Lane, G. 85-88, Coombs, Wm. 90-3, vacant 1893-1902, Hauser, G. 1902-1906, vacant.
- Claremont, S. D. 1920.
- Clarkstown (New Hempstead), West Nyack, Rockland Co., N.Y., 1749, Verbryck, S. 1750-84, Lansing, N. 1784-1830, Hunt, 30-2, Warner, A. H. 32-7, Quick, P. J. 37-66, Lippincott, 66-72, Schenck, F. S. 72-7, Streng, 77-82, Hageman, C. S. (S.S.) 82-4, Talmage, D. M. 84-8, Zwemer, S. M. (S.S.) 88-90, Hill, Eng. 90-7, Conover, G. M. 1897-1905, Randolph, E. T. F. 1906-1916, Van Orden, J. S. (S.S.) 1916-1921, Hotaling, H. K. 1921—. See Ch. Int., July 4, 1900.
- Clarkstown, Secession, 1825. Lansing, J. V. S. 26, Brinkerhoff, J. G. 30-40, Van Houten, 58-62.
- Clarksville, New Salem, Onesquethaw, Voorheesville, Albany Co., N.Y., 1854. Lansing, A. G. 58-62, Slauson, 62-6, Ballagh, W. H. (S.S.) 68-9, Westveer, 69-71, Pearse, N. 73-7, Lansing, A. G. 77-83, Perlee, 84-6, Brown, W. S. 88-91, Morton, T. E. 92-3, Van Burk, 93-4, Green, E. W. 94-6, Van Haegen, 97-9, Van Doren, D. K. 1900-1902, Tyndall, S. G. 1903-1908, Westveer, A. 1909-1911, Phelps, P. T. (S.S.) 1913-1914, Steketee, J. B. 1915-1918, Boyce, Donald, (S.S.) 1919—
- Claverack, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1716. Vandriessen, J. 1727-8, (Erickson supplied, 1731-2, and Van Schie, 1732-43), Van Hovenberg, 1743-56,

- Fryenmoet, 1756-70, (supplied by Cock, 1770-6), Gebhard, 1776-1826, Sluyter, 16-43, Boice, I. C. 44-59, Van Gieson, 59-65, Zabriskie, F. N. 66-72, Schenck, J. W. 72-81, Leggett, W. J. 82-9, Wyckoff, J. H. 89-92, Burrill, G. H. 1892-1905, Hageman, H. 1905—. *See Smith's N.Y., 307, Zabriskie's Claverack Centennial, Gebhard, The Parsonage between the Two Manors.*
- Claverack, 2nd, 1838, see Mellenville, N.Y.
- Clay, N.Y., 1849. *See* Dailey, *Hist. of Montgomery Classis*, 134.
- Cleveland, Oswego Co., N.Y., 1850. Hall, D. B. 50-3, Jones, N. W. 53-4, Presbyt. 1856.
- Cleveland, Cuyahoga Co., O. (Hol.), 1864. Kasse, 64-8, Warnshuis, J. 68-71, De Beer, 72-4, Broek, D. 75-6, Wormser, 78-81, Dykstra, L. 82-3, Van Houte, Jac. 84-6, Niemeyer, G. 86-90, Hogeboom, 90-9, Hoffman, J. 1899-1908, Van Westenburch, J. 1909-1911, Bloemendal, R. 1912-1914, Markley, A. F. 1914-1916, Vanden Bosch, T. G. 1917-19.
- Cleveland, 2nd, 1890, after 1914 Calvary. Westveer, 90-1, Straks, 91-4, Hospers, G. H. 1894-1905, Karreman, A. 1906-1910, Van Zomeren, J. 1911-1914, Stegeman, M. A. 1914-1919, Brinkman, B. F. 1919-21, Droppers, O. G. 1922—
- Clifton, Passaic Co., N.J., 1892. Birdsall, 92-9, Van Haegen, 99-1900, Ellsworth, 1901-1905, Brown, J. A. 1905-1907, Becker, J. C. A. 1908—
- Clifton, N.J., Holland, 1915. Te Grootenhuis, J. H. E. 1915-1919, Webinga, John, 1920—
- Clifton Chapel, 1918, see New Durham.
- Clifton Park, now Amity.
- Clinton, 1866, see Annandale, N.J.
- Clinton Ave., see Newark.
- Clinton, Okl., 1904. Korteling, George 1904-1909, Winter, J. P. 1909-1911. Dismissed to Southern Presbyterian Church, 1911.
- Clintonville, 1840, see Irvington, N.J.
- Closter City, Bergen Co., N.J., 1862. Hammond, E. S., Miss. to, 62-4, Blauvelt, C. J. 66-9, Van Buskirk, 69-87, Ward, H. 1887-1909, P. Em. 1909-1915, Hogan, O. J. 1909—
- Clove, (Deckertown), Sussex Co., N.J., 1788. Supplied by Romeyn, T. (Sr.) 1760-71, as a station. Van Bunschoten, E. 1788-1812. In 1818, *Presbyterian*. The Sussex Independent published, in Feb., 1883, the petition for the organization of this church in 1787.
- Clove, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1769. Supplied by Rysdyck and the ministers of Hopewell.
- Clove, High Falls, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1807. Mandeville, Gar. (S.S.) 1789-1802, Westervelt, R. 1807-8, Murphy, 14-25, Morse, B. Y. Miss. to, 28, Westfall, B. B. 28-34, Knight, 38, Alliger, 40-3, Lillie, Jas. 44-5, Depuy, 46-53, Evans, 53-6, Jones, N. W. (S.S.) 56, Voorhees, J. N. 57-66, Van Arsdale, N. H. 67-74, Vroom, 74-87, Hageman, H. 1887-1905, Vander Meulen, J. 1905-1908, Noble, H. W. 1909-1913, Schwitter, E. O. 1914-1915, Dangremond, G. C. 1916-1921.
- Clover Hill, Somerset Co., N.J., 1834. Schanck, G. C. 35-7, Demarest, W. 38-40, (Presbyt. 1840-62), Voorhees, W. B. 64-71, Oliver, 71-84, Bogert, N. J. M. 84-96, Ackerman, E. G. 97-9, Bruce, P. 1900-1904, Buckle, George 1904-1907, Pitcher, C. W. 1908-1912, again 1913-1918, Beckman, T. A. 1919—
- Clover Road Chapel, 1916. *See* Clove Valley Chapel, Staten Island.
- Clove Valley Chapel, S.I., 1915, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.
- Clyde, N.Y., see Tyre, N.Y.
- Clymer, Chautauqua Co., N.Y., 1869, (called the Abbe Church, in honor of Mrs. L. M. Abbe, of Albany, who gave \$1800 to the church), Westveer, 70-2, Jongeneel, 73-5, Te Winkle, Mar.-Oct. 76, Warnshuis, J. W. 76-8, De Bey, D. J. 82-7, Hoffman, J. 87-93, Hospers, H. 93-7, Ossewaarde, M. 1897-1905, Flikkema, G. 1905-1912, Klerk, A. 1913-1917, Bennink, J. E. 1917-22. *See* Cutting, N.Y.



- Clymer Hill, Chautauqua Co., N.Y., 1853. (Organized as a Congregational church, 1847. Hesselink, Adolph 1847-50, Dunnewold, 1851-3, when pastor and people joined Refd. Ch.), Dunnewold, 53-68, Rensselaers, 68-80, Van Doren, M. 81-9, Bahler, P. G. M. 1889-1903, Straks, J. H. 1904-1909, Stegenga, A. S. 1909-1911, Walterink, J. 1912-1914, DeYoung, B. 1915-1918, Kroodsmas, R. 1919-22.
- Cobleskill, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1825. Evans, W. Miss. to, 27, Raymond, H. A. 1829-33, Myers, A. H. 1833, Quaw, 1834-36, Bassler, B. 1838, Waring, H. E. 1839-40, Lockhead, Wm. 1841-5, Spaulding, C. 1846-9, Hall, D. B. 1854-5. None of these was installed pastors. Church ceased to exist.
- Cobleskill. New organization, 1886. Fagg, 1885-7, Blekkink, E. J. 1888-94, Maar, 1894-5, Rockefeller, D. W. G. 1895-6, Smith, H. 1898-1901, Dangremond, A. C. V. 1902-03, Van Dyck, A. S. 1903-06, Simpson, Wm. E. 1910-15, Amerman, J. L. 1915-1920. See Howe's Cave.
- Cockburn, 1838, see Plattekill, N.Y.
- Coenradstown (German Flatts, N.Y.), 1798. Pick, (S.S.) 1798—. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 119.
- Coeymans, Albany Co., N.Y., 1793. Sickles, 1796-1800, Overbagh, 1805-6, Westervelt, R. 1808-16, Kissam, 18-29, Van Santvoord, S. 29-30, Fort, 30-1, Amerman, T. A. 31-2, Edwards, 34, Murphy, 42-3, Kissam, 43-5, Cornell, J. A. H. 45-8, Peltz, 48-51, Daves, 52-5, Gardiner, H. B. 56-60, Collier, I. 60-6, Bahler, L. H. 67-9, Mead, E. 70-2, Cornell, J. A. H. 73-9, Craig, 80-90, Burrowes, 1891-1908, Beaver, J. P. 1909-1916, Jones, H. T. 1917—
- Coeymans Square. This was the original site of the Church of Coeymans. Church was removed to Coeymans, 1840.
- Cohoes, Albany Co., N.Y., 1837. Lockhead, 38-9, Van Buren, J. 40-1, Meyer, 41-6, Gray, J., 47-8, Waldron, 49-79, Strong, J. P. 78-90, Walser, 1891-1921, Phelps, P. T. (S.S.) 1921—
- Cohoes, see Boght and Rensselaer, N.Y.
- Cold Spring, Putnam Co., N.Y., 1855. Harris, 56-7, Laremore, (S.S.) 60, Romondt, (S.S.) 62, Phraner, 63-6, Sherwood, (S.S.) 67—, Vandeventer, J. C. 73-5, Shaw, W. A. (S.S.) 78-9, supplied by students 79-82, Gowen, 83-5, Wilson, F. F. 86-7, Runk, 88-94, Shook, 95-6, Allen, H. B. 97, Vanderburg, 98, McIntyre, 99-1901. Dropped 1915.
- College Point, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Collegiate Church, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan, see also Harlem, N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Colony, Columbia Memorial, Oklahoma, 1898. Roe, W. C. 1900-1913, Baxter, J. H. 1913, Vruwink, H. A. 1913-1917, Read, J. L. 1917—. Assistants, Brokaw, A. P. 1905, Legters, L. L. 1906-1907, Harper, R. H. 1908-1909, Wauchope, W. C. 1910, Baxter, J. H. 1911—
- Colony, see Apache, Vermilye Memorial.
- Colt's Neck, Monmouth Co., N.Y., 1856. Wyckoff, J. S. 56-64, Bolton, 65-78, Hendrickson, 78-82, Labaw, 83-9, Cunningham, 90-1901, Van Beverhoudt, 1901-1918, Doyle, D. P. 1919—
- Columbia, Richfield Springs, Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1798. Supplied by neighboring ministers, 1798-1811, Bartlett, J. (S.S.) 1811-1814, DeVoe, D. (S.S.) 1815-1819, Rawls, 1819-1823, Ketchum, (S.S.) 1823-26, Hangen, 1826-32, DeVoe, D. (S.S.) 1834-39, Lewis, W. (S.S.) 1839, Ackerson, 1839-41, Starks, 1843, Hall, D. B. (S.S.) 1844-8, Murphy, 1851-2, James, 1852-5, Murphy, 1857, Hammond, E. S. 1857-8, Aurand, 1860-63, Parsons, A. (S.S.) 1864, Bronson, 1865-7, Compton, J. M. 1871-5, Hammond, J. W. (S.S.) 1875-6, Stanbrough, 1876-81, Wessels, 1883-4, Beekman, T. A. 1885-7, Compton, J. M. 1888-91, Shelland, 1894-7, Reynolds, G. (S.S.) 1897, Lehman, 1899-1902, student supplies. See Dailey's Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 23.
- Columbian Memorial, see Colony, Okl.

Columbiaville (Station), Garretson, J., Miss. to, 1826-7.

Comanche, Lawton, Okl., 1907. Legters, L. L. 1907-1910, Sluyter, Henry, 1910-1913. See Vermilye Memorial, Lawton, Okl. and Apache Indian, (Fort Sill).

Comforter, Church of, 1894, see N.Y.C., Borough of Bronx.

Community, see Corinth, Mich.

Community Church, see Douglaston, L.I.

Conesville, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1836. Bogardus, C. 1838-43, Kerr, G. 1844-46, Van Dyke, L. H. 1847. Dropped 1853. See Dyse's Manor, Gilboa.

Conewago. Erroneously for Caughnawaga. *M.G.S.* i. 45, 114, etc.

Conger, see North Blendon, Mich.

Conowago, at first in York, now in Adams Co., Pa., 1768. See Hanover and Susquehanna, Pa. This church stood about one mile east of Hunteertown, the latter being about 5 miles N. E. of Gettysburgh. The church building was subsequently removed about one mile south of Hunteertown, on a spot now known as Black's Grave Yard. The church belonged to the Classis of New Brunswick.

Its Baptismal Book shows that it was supplied, occasionally, by Rev. J. M. Van Havlingen, 1769, 1772, by Rev. J. R. Hardenberg, 1770, and by Rev. John Leydt, 1771. It is probable that some of the German Reformed ministers also, especially Boehme, C. L. and Gobrecht, who were pastors at Hanover, served this church occasionally. *Pastors*: Cozine, Cor. 1772-88, Brinkerhoff, G. G., Nov., 1789-Nov., 1793; Gray, A., Miss. to, 1793; Cornelison, Miss. to, 1794; [Black, John, (Presbyt.)], *S.S.*, 1794-1800, merged in Presbyt. Ch., Hunterstown, Pa.].

About 1765 Dutch colonists from New Jersey began to pour into York and Adams Counties, in the southern borders of Pennsylvania and west of the Susquehanna. These soon organized the Conowago and Hanover congregations in these respective counties. The church of Conowago was located about three miles south of Gettysburg, and near the famous battleground of 1863. It consisted of about 150 families and 700 souls. From its baptismal records, yet preserved, extending from 1768-1793, it appears that the Cossats and Montforts of Millstone [or Harlingen] N. J., and the Bantas and Westervelts of Bergen Co., N. J., were among the earliest settlers. Other Dutch names, such as Bruner, Covert, Van Nuys, Schomp, Demarest, Bremer, DeMott, Bergen, Smock, Van Arsdale and others occur in these records. The first Conowago deed for land, is to a Van Arsdale, and is dated 1768. The Demarests came from Bergen Co. in 1771. But about 1781 emigration began from this field to Kentucky and in 1793 to the Genesee country, N. Y., and continued until these Dutch settlements and churches were entirely broken up. In 1793, during Brinkerhoff's ministry almost the whole congregation moved away to these two new fields. Those going to Central New York were the Brinkerhoffs, Jansens, [or Johnsons], Bodines, Van Tines, Daters, Parcelles, Lysters. See Owasco Outlet.

By 1800 Conowago was so depleted as to furnish but a very small congregation for Sunday services. In 1817 only five Dutch families remained. Permission was then obtained to sell the old church building, and with the proceeds build a wall around the burial ground. The sum realized was \$288.20.

There had been Presbyterian churches in this vicinity from 1740, under the names of Upper and Lower Marsh Creek, and later, under the name of Gettysburg. (See Hist. Discourse on the Gettysburg Presbyt. Ch., by Rev. J. K. Demarest, 1876). Rev. John Black, pastor of this church, 1775-94, was compelled to leave because of his sentiments on temperance, which would be considered mild at the present day. From 1794-1800, he supplied the remnant left in the Dutch church. He died in 1802.

The church of Conowago, as said, belonged to the Classis of New Brunswick, but the first Volume of Minutes of this Classis, 1771-1811, was destroyed by fire, it is said, about 1840. But see Scomp's Hist. Discourse on "The Old Mud Meeting House, Ky.," 1900, for much of this material

Besides Demarest's Hist. above alluded to, Demarest subsequently obtained much additional material about this Conowago Dutch Church, which he published in the "The Star and Sentinel," of Gettysburg in 1884. See also "The Family of Joris Dircksen Brinckerhoff," 1887, for an interesting chapter on this Conowago colony. Also Ch. Int., Jan. 28, 1860.

Conrad, Mont., 1908, see Montana, First.

Constantine, St. Joseph Co., Mich., 1843, Bennet, 43-5, McNeish, 46-9, Jones, D. A. 50-2, McNeish, 52-4, Bailey, 56-63, Beardslee, 1863-84, Smitz, B. 84-8, Gamble, S. D. (S.S.) 90-1, Baker, F. P. 91-3, DeSpelder, 94-5, Gulick, J. I. 95-8, Kelder, 1899-1904, Miedema, Wm. 1905-1907, Vander Mel, C. 1908-1910. Disappears about 1914.

Coonnoor, 1858, see India.

Coopersville, (formerly Polkton and Eastmanville), Ottawa Co., Mich., 1857. Vandermeulen, J. C. 63-4, Huyssoon, 65-9, Buursma, 69-73, Kiekentveldt, 73-6, Brock, D. 77-80, Borgers, H. 81-3, Karsten, 86-9, Boer, H. K. 90-2, Bruins, W. H. 93-9, Vander Ploeg, H. 1900-1904, Van Peursem, John 1905-1908, Te Grootenhuis, J. H. (S.S.) 1909, DeYoung, A. 1910-1918, Hoff, H. 1919—

Copperas, now Brunswick.

Cordell, Oklahoma, 1902. Vander Meulen, J. M. 1903, Vandeburg, S. 1903-1904, Spaan, C. H. 1904-1911. Dismissed to the Southern Presbyterian Church, 1911.

Corinth, Mich., 1920. (Community). Cl. Miss. 1920.

Corsica, S.D., 1908. (Grace). Duven, M. J. (S.S.) 1908-1910, Lammers, B. W. 1910-1914, Van de Werp, J. (S.S.) 1915-1916, Pettersen, H. M. 1916-1920, Van Egmond, H. 1920—

Cortland, N.Y., 1908. DeGraff, G. D. L. 1909-1910, Winne, J. E. (S.S.) 1911. Disappears 1917. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 26.

Coshington, Delaware Co., N.Y., 1794. See Middletown and Paghikaghtan. *Mints. Gen. Syn.*, i. 448.

Courtlandtown, Montrose, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1729. Ritzema supplied 1744-76, church burned; Van Voorhees, S. 1785-8, organized anew, 1793; Manley, W. 1800-6; Hoffman, A. 1810-30, Kirkwood, 33-6, Westbrook, 36-50, Lockwood, 50-2, Steele, J. B. 53-7, St. John, (S.S.) 58-65, Anderson, W. H. 65-6, Van Wyck, P. 67-8, Garretson, J. 69-72, Thompson, J. B. 73-4, Harper, 75-91, Bogardus, F. M. 90-5, Smith, H. 96-8, Force, F. A. 1899-1903, Olandt, C. 1905-1920, Dangremont, G. C. 1921—

Covenant, Church of, see Paterson, N.J.

Covenant Reformed, see Muskegon Heights.

Coytesville, see Palisades, N.J.

Coxsackie, West Coxsackie, Green Co., N.Y., 1732. Weiss, 1732-5, Schuneman, 1753-94, Sickles, 1797-1801, Ostrander, H. 1801-10, Livingston, G. R. 11-26, Searle, J. (Sr.) 26-51, Peltz, 51-7, Dutcher, 57-8, Hastings, 60-70, Hansen, 71-81, Staats, B. B. 82-9, Hageman, P. K. 90-4, Winant, 94-7, Hill, E. 97-1901, Shepherd, T. M. 1902-1904, Sluyter, H. 1904-1910, Dumont, W. A. 1911-20, Nies, M. G. 1921—. See Hill's Hist. of, 1901.

Coxsackie, 2d, 1833. Cahoon, 33-46, Van Cleef, P. D. 46-9, Woodbridge, 50-2, Steele, J. 53-8, Zabriskie, F. N. 59-64, McKelvey, A. 65-6, Collier, E. W. 66-7, Munn, 68-77, Lansing, J. A. (S.S.) 77, Salisbury, J. H. 78-87, Barnum, 88-1899, Clifton, 1900-1917, Stube, C. F. 1917-1919, Shield, F. K. (Jr.) 1919—

Cranesville, N.Y., 1871. Supplied throughout its history by neighboring pastors and the classical missionary. Among these the Reformed ministers have been: Revs. Kyle, 88-89, Minor, 1879-80, Blekkink, 90-94, Rogers, Dailey, Weidner, 1903-05, Wurts, Nickerson, Wilson, P. Q., Conant. Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 28.

Cranesville, N.Y., see Glenville, 1st.

Crawford, Col., see Fruitland, Col.

- Crescent Place, see Yonkers, N.Y.
- Cromwell Center (Everly, Fostoria), Clay Co., Ia., 1894. Missy, 1895-6, Classical missionary, 1896—, Huenemann, H. 1903-1910, Schoon, J. H. 1911-1914, DeVries, J. M. 1916-1919, Schaefer, J. 1920—
- Crookston, Neb., 1913.
- Cuddebackville, (Peenpack), Orange Co., N.Y., 1854. Morris, H. 55-62, Winter, 63-6, Zabriskie, Jer. L. 66-70, Bogardus, W. E. 70-4, DuBois, J. 74-80, Hageman, H. 82-7, Lane G. 88-92, Corwin, C. E. 95-7, Hieber, 97-9, Whitney, W. W. 1904-1910, occasional supplies.
- Currytown (Root), Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1790. Hasbrouck, J. R. M. 1815-29, Van Olinda, (S.S.) 1829-30, Gray, J. 1830-31, Hangen, 1832-7, Heermance, H. 1837-40, Frazer, 1840-43, Middlemas, J. (S.S.) 1844-47, Carle, 1848-51, Buckelew, 1851-5, Quick, J. J. 1855-62, Whitbeck, R. M. (S.S.) 1863-4, Compton, (S.S.) 1864-8, Van Doren, D. K. 1869-73, Ackerman, 1874-9, Compton, J. M. 1879-82, Minor, J. 1882-5, Wyckoff, G. 1886-7, Sangree, 1888-93, Beckman, D. S. 1893-1901, Florence, E. W. 1902-04, Campbell, J. B. 1905-07, Bedford, C. V. W. (S.S.) 1909-12, Eliason, H. A. (S.S.) 1912-14, Pastor, 1914-17, Scheengas, C. H. 1919-21. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 29. Ch. Int., Feb. 9, 1854.
- Cutting, N.Y. (Clymer), 1911. Classical Missionary 1911. Disbanded 1919.
- Dakota, 1st, 1880, see Harrison, S.D.
- Dallas, Texas, see Fort Sill, Okla.
- Dalton, Ill., see Dolton, Ill.
- Danforth, Iroquois Co., Ill., 1869. Duiker, 72-4, Meulendyke, 79-82, Kriekaard, C. 84-8, Vennema, (S.S.) 89-92, Siegers, 93-7, Heines, 98-1900, Oosterhof, A. 1900-1904, Koster, M. E. 1905-1911, DeJong, P. C. 1912-1918, Dykstra, L. 1918—
- Danube, same as Indian Castle, see also Fort Plain.
- Danube, Seceder*, Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1823. Goetschius, S. Z. 1823-4.
- Danville, Allegheny Co., N.Y., 1797. Gray, A. 1797-1819.
- Dashville Falls, Rifton Glen, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1831. Quaw, 31-4, Markle, 62-4, Liebeneau, 67-8, Deyo, 70-3, Todd, W. N. 74-81, Milliken, P. E. 84-6, vacant, 86-91, Jones, H. T. 91-3, Whitney, W. W. (S.S.) 1901, Shield, F. K. 1902-1904, Grull, J. P. 1905-1907, vacant, 1907—
- Davenport, Scott Co., Iowa, 1859. Drury, Miss. to, 1861-2, Vanderveer, C. G. 1860-6, Vroom, W. H. 1867-9, Peeke, G. H. 1869-72, Decker, 1872-6.
- Davis, 1894, see Bethel, S.D.
- Davis, Turner Co., S.D., 1892. Schoon, 90-3, Teichrieb, 94-6, Koerlin, 1897-1903. See Bethel, Davis, S.D. See Delaware, S.D.
- Day, Saratoga Co., N.Y., 1842. Lansing, J. A. (S.S.) 45-8, Voorhees, J. N. (S.S.) 48-9, James, 50-2, Case, 1855-7. Same as Sacondaga.
- Decatur, Mich. 1909. Van Arendonk, A. (S.S.) 1910, Meeter, John, 1912-1914, Oosterhof, A. 1914-1918, Burgraff, J. J. 1920—
- Deckertown, 1788, see Clove, N.J.
- Deerpark, 1737, see Port Jervis, N.Y.
- DeFreestville, see Blooming Grove, N.Y.
- Delaware, Davis (Lennox, 3d), Turner Co., S.D., 1889. Schoon, 90-3, Teichrieb, 94-6, Koerlin, 1897-1903, Bohler, J. 1904-1908, Kramer, G. 1913-1914, Waalkes, A. H. 1916-1919, Cramer, H. 1920—
- Delaware River Missions, 1790. Kuypers, W. P. 1792-3, Ames, 1814.
- Dell Rapids, S.D., see Logan.
- Delmar, N.Y., 1848. Ch. Building erected 1841, as "East" Branch of Union Ch. Served by Simon V. E. Westfall, 1841-47. (Before 1913, Bethlehem 2nd). Lansing, J. A. 1848-60, Pearce, 1860-98, Clowe, 1899-1901, Allen, H. B. 1901-1910, Van Ess, J. 1911-21, Seibert, G. G. 1921—. See Bethlehem, N.Y., 2nd, Union.
- De Motte, Jasper Co., Ind., 1893. After 1908 Thayer, Ind. Vanden Bosch,



- T. M. 1899-1904, Deelsnyder, C. W. 1905-1907, Koster, S. E. 1908-1911, Swart, P. 1912-1917, Oosterhof, A. 1918—
- DeMotte, Ind., American, 1920. Swart, P. 1921—
- Demster, S.D., 1902. Supplied. Denekas, W. 1909-1919, Rosenbohm, M. 1919-21. See Castlewood.
- Denver, Col., 1921.
- De Spelder, 1881, see Britton, Mich.
- Detroit, Mich., 1875. Boer, Miss. at, 74-6, Kiekentveldt, 76-8, vacant, 78-82, Niemeyer, G. 82-4, Dangremond, G. 84-5, vacant, 85-8, Broek, D. 88-92, Kremer, 1892-1902, Riepma, S. F. 1903-1905, Te Grootenhuis, J. H. E. 1905-1910, Frieling, Harke, 1911-1915, Bovenkerk, J. 1916-1919, Brouwer, J. G. 1919-1920, Veldman, H. J. 1921—
- Detroit, Hope Mission, 1920. Organized as Detroit 2d, 1922.
- Dilman Station, 1850, see Bethlehem, Wis.
- Dingman's Ferry, Pike Co., Pa., see Walpack, Upper.
- Dispatch, see Rotterdam, Kan.
- Dolton, Cook Co., Ill., 1904, Tanis, H. 1905-1908, Te Paske, J. W. 1909-1912.
- Doon, Ia., 1908. Dekker, F. G. 1910-1912, Schilstra, E. S. 1913—
- Dorlach, Scholharie Co., N.Y., 1788 (?) See Sharon.
- Douglas Co., Dakota Territory, 1880, see Harrison.
- Douglaston, L.I., N.Y., 1919. Community Church. Davis, L. G. (S.S.) 1919-21, Flipse, M. E. 1921—
- Dover, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1769. Supplied by Rysdyck and the ministers of Hopewell. Van Voorhees, supplied, 1774. On Nov. 21, 1774, the Consistory of N.Y.C. sent them a present of a lot of hymn books.
- Dover, Wimbeldon, N.D., 1919.
- Drenthe, (Vriesland), Ottawa Co., Mich., 1850. Smit, 51-3, Pieters, 61-5, Huyssoon, 65-6, Moerdyk, W. 69-72, Vanderveen, 75-9.
- This church was united with Vriesland, 1847-8. Separated 1849; included in the general work of R.C.A., 1850. Smit, pastor, 1851-3, when he seceded with a part of the congregation. Informally withdrew, 1882. Reported occasionally until 1909.
- Duanesburgh, Schenectady Co., N.Y., 1798-1804, supplied by neighboring ministers. Became Presbyterian.
- Duanesburgh, Schenectady Co., N.Y., 1824. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 119.
- Duanesburgh, see Princetown, N.Y.
- Dulce, see Roe, W. C. Memorial.
- DuMond, see Zoar, Ia.
- DuMont, Ia., 1913. Classical Missionary. Brandan, J. H. 1918.
- DuMont, see Fairview, Ia.
- DuMont, see Schraalenberg, N.J.
- Dunkirk, Chautauqua Co., N.Y., 1867. Vacant, 67-76, Boer, H. K. 76-9, Van Doorn, M. 80-1, vacant, 81-8, name dropped.
- Dunningsville, Hamilton, Mich., 1913. Student supplies and Classical appointments. Dunnewold, A. J. 1921—
- Durham, Oak Hill, Green Co., N.Y., 1787. Van Vlieden, 1792-4, Labagh, P. 1798-1809, Schermerhorn, C. D. 1809-18, supplied by Fort, A., Van Zandt, P., Bassett, Paige, 1818-24, Ostrander, S. 24-31, Stryker, P. 3 months in 1832. See Reeves' Hist. of Green Co., N.Y., 278.
- Dyde's Manor, (Broome) 1801. Labagh, P. 1801-03, Schermerhorn, C. D. 1803-18, Paige, W. 1818-20.
- In 1836 the congregation was divided, about one third forming the congregation of Conesville and retaining the old building and about two-thirds forming the congregation of Gilboa. See Conesville, Gilboa.

East Belfast, Maine, Trinity, 1907. Vaughn, Wm. 1907—

East Camp, 1710. (See Camp and West Camp). Known also as Kings-

- bury, Kingsberry, and sometimes erroneously written Kingsberg. No church was formally established at East Camp, probably, before 1727. Haeger tried to get a church for Episcopal services in 1715, but without success. (See Haeger, J. F.). The Lutherans probably crossed over to West Camp to worship. Pastors: Haeger, J. F. 1710-21, Falckner, Justus, 1720-3. Falckner, Daniel, 1724—. Berckenmeyer, W. C. 1721-9, Oehl, 1722-4. See Linlithgo and Germantown. Doc. Hist. N.Y., iii, 382-392, 598.
- East Chatham, see Concord, N.Y.
- East Greenbush, see Greenbush, N.Y.
- East Indies, see India.
- East Little Rock, see Salem, Ia.
- Eastmanville, Mich. See Polkton.
- East Millstone, Somerset Co., N.J., 1855. Vander Wall, 56-8, Cole, D. 58-63, Berger, 63-6, Phraner, 66-70, McWilliam, 70-90, Strong, J. P. Oct.-Dec., 90, Peeke, A. P. 91-1900, Lockwood, H. 1901—. See Cole's Decennial Sermon; Peek's Ser. at 40th Anniversary of ch.
- East New Paltz, see Esopus.
- East New York, 1840, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Easton, North Easton, Greenwich, Washington Co., N.Y., 1803. Duryee, P. H. 1802-17, Fonda, J. D. 20-30, Kendall, John B. (S.S.) 1832, Pitcher, J. H. 33-5, Bronson, A. 38-40, Newton, (S.S.) 43, Jones, D. A. 44-7, Morris, 50-5, Cochran, 63-9, Meyers, A. H. 72-5, supplied by neighboring pastors and students, 75-94. Shaul, 95-8, Allen, H. B., June-Oct., 98, Miller, S. D. 99-1901, Black, 1901-1904, Erler, John, 1905-07, student supplies, 1907-14.
- Easton, Northampton Co., Pa., 1851. Knox, J. H. M. 51-3, Edgar, 53-82, Blauvelt, G. M. S. 82-90, Lee, 90-3. Became Presbyterian.
- East Orange, 1875, see Orange, N.J.
- East Orange, see Hyde Park.
- East Orange, 1877, see Alton, Ia.
- East Oversiel, Bentheim, Oakland, Hamilton, Allegan Co., Mich., 1872. Vacant, 72-96, Wolvius, 96-8, Poppen, 1898-1902, Klooster, F. 1902-1906, Tellman, H. E. 1906-1911, Vander Ploeg, H. 1911-1914, Poppen, J. 1915-1917, Schroeder, P. E. A. 1918-21.
- East Palatine, N.Y., 1890. Thomson, J. A. 91-4. Given up. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 125.
- East Paris, Mich., see Grand Rapids, 1914.
- East Saugatuck, 1869, see Fynaart, Mich.
- East Williamsburg, 1855, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- East Williamson, Wayne Co., N.Y., 1870. [This ch. was org. as a Presbyt. ch., by the Presbytery of Steuben, N.Y., Jan. 19, 1847. Pastors, John DeVisser, an elder ord. and installed Ap. 28, 47-8, d. Veenhuizen, Nov., 53-4, Nov., supply; pastor, 54-62, when pastor and people united with Ref. Ch. of Pultneyville. This union and pastorship continued till Ap., 1870, when East-Williamson separated as a Ref. Ch.]. Veenhuizen, 70-81, TeWinkle, 81-7, Hospers, 87-92, Ossewaarde, M. 93-7, Dangremond, G. C. 1898-1903, Tysse, G. 1903-1911, Ossewaarde, John 1911-1918, Koster, M. E. 1918—
- Ebenezer, 1867, see Holland, Mich.
- Ebenezer, (Paines Point and White Rock), Oregon, Ogle Co., Ill., 1869. Vacant, 69-74, Watermuelder, L. 74-86, Elliker, 87-96, Diekhoff, 1897—
- Ebenezer, Leighton, Mahaska Co., Ia., 1889. Gessman, 91-4, Van der Kam, 94-6, Tyse, 1896-1903, Dykema, K. J. 1904-1908, Duiker, W. J. 1908-1911, Rosendal, A. 1912-1917, Ossewaarde, John 1918-22.
- Ebenezer, Scotland, Bonhomme Co., S.D., 1894. Supplied by Classis 1894-1902. See Scotland, S.D.
- Ebenezer, Morrison, Whiteside Co., Ill., 1896. Vacant, 96-8, Te Groot-

- enhuis, J. 1898-1903, Bouma, P. A. J. 1903-1908, Brockstra, M. E. 1908-1911, Koster, S. E. 1911-1916, Vis, J. A. 1917—
- Ebenezer, Milford, Ia. Rec'd from Presbytery of Sioux City, April, 1906. Dropped 1910.
- Eddyville, Ia., 1910. Mansen, F. B. 1910-1913, Huibregtse, Edward 1914-1917.
- Eden, Fondulac Co., Wis., 1859. Kershaw, 1865-7.
- Edgerton, Minn., 1907. Classical Missionary 1908-11, Scholten, D. 1911-1914, De Jongh, J. 1914—
- Edgewood, N.Y., 1890, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Elim, White Rock Centre, Kings, Ogle Co., Ill., 1892. Haken, 93-6, Schaefer, J. 1897-1904, Mundhenke, W. R. 1904-1914, Kroesche, F. H. 1915—
- Ellenville, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1840. Ayres, 41-54, Bentley, 55-81, Hutchins, J. 82-7, Hendrickson, 87-95, Berg, H. C. 1895-1910, Steiner, W. H. 1910-1914, Maines, W. S. 1916—
- Ellenville, 2d, 1855. Pfister, 1856-62.
- Ellsworth, Minn., see Bethel, 1914. Classical Missionary. Russman, E. K. 1921—
- Elmendorf, Chapel, N.Y., see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Elmhurst, N.Y., see Newtown, N.Y.C., Borough of Queens; see Newtown (German), N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Elmsford, 1850, see Greenburgh, N.Y.
- Eminence, Summit, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1824. Vacant, 24-33. See, Wm. G. E., 33-9, vacant, 40-89, Phelps, P. (S.S.) 89-92, occasional supplies. Dropped 1913.
- Emmanual, (Belmond, Palsville), Wright Co., Ia., 1884. Janssen, R. 83-94, DeBeer, J. 94-6, Reeverts, A. 1897-1907, Theilken, J. G. 1908-1909, Thormann, E. H. 1910-1917, Waalkes, A. H. 1918—
- Emmanuel, (German-American), 1897, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Emmanuel, 1852, see Castleton, N.Y.
- Emmanuel, see Chicago, Ill.
- Emmanuel, see Poughkeepsie.
- Emmanuel, see Immanuel.
- Englewood, 1886, see Chicago, Ill.
- Englewood, 2d, 1902, see Chicago, Ill.
- Englewood, Col., 1906, see New Holland, Col.
- Englewood, N.J., Italian, 1920. Iorizzo, G. 1920—
- English, Neighborhood, Ridgefield, Bergen Co., N.J., 1770. Lydekker, 1770-6, Cornelison, 1793-1806, Polhemus, H. 1809-13, Demarest, C. T. 13-24, Abeel, G. 24-8, Duryee, P. 29-48, McFarland, 48-55, Taylor, A. B. 55-92, Martyn, F. 93-5, Roop, 1896-1910, Allen, H. B. 1910-1918, Ross, T. M. 1920-21.
- English Neighborhood, Secession*, 1823. Brinkerhoff, J. G. 1824, Demarest, C. T. 1824-51, Blauvelt, C. J. 1852-60. Now Leonia, N.J.
- Ephratah, Fulton Co., N.Y., 1829. Wack, John, supplied occasionally. Disbanded 1859. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 33.
- Ephratah, Fulton Co., N.Y., 1832. Morris, J. Miss. 27-29, Ketchum, 33-6, Westfall, B. B. 37-38, Robb, J. 41-43, Jukes, 44-50, Van Liew, J. C. 51-6, Westervelt, J. P. 58-9, Hewlings, George 61, Merwin, M. T. 62, Smith, W. H. 66-8, Compton, 68-9, Van Benschoten, 72-8, Stanbrough, 81-2, Wilson, P. Q. 82-5, Whitney, 86-9, Palmer, C. L. 96-9, various supplies 1899-1914, Stanton, R. A. 1914-1920, Dickens, W. H. 1921—
- See Dailey Hist. Classis of Montgomery, 32.
- Erie, Ill., see Newton.
- Ernest-town, 1798, see Canada.
- Esopus, now Kingston.
- Esopus, Klein Esopus, (East New Paltz), Ulster Park, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1791. Smith, T. G. 1799-1808, Hasbrouck, J. R. H. 1809-13, Van Hook,

- Miss. to, 22, Van Keuren, 25-36, Fort, 36-53, Taylor, W. 53-4, McFarlane, 55-61, Myers, A. H. (S.S.) 62-5, Garretson, J. 65-6, Voorhis, J. N. 67-80, Staats, J. A. (S.S.) 81, Hull, 82-5, Van Doren, J. 86-92, Lyman-Wheaton, 92-95, Cole, S. T. 96-9, Harris, D. T. 1899-1907, Millett, J. 1908-1914, Van Oostenbrugge, C. 1914-1919, Gulick, George W. 1921—  
East New Paltz, see Esopus.  
Evergreen, or Ridgewood, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.  
Everly, see Cromwell Centre, Ia.
- Fairfield, (Horseneck or Ganseगत), Essex Co., N.J., 1720. Supplied by the neighboring pastors, 1720-60, Blauw, (Conferentie), supplied, 1762-8, Meyer, H. 1772-85, Leydt, M. 1779-80, supplied by Duryee, John 1801-17, Neal, 17-22, Stryker, H. B. 23-7, Ogilvie, 27-32, Raymond, 33-5, Bronson, 36-8, Wilson, Jos. 38-45, Quick, J. J. 45-9, Wilson, Jos. 49-73, Sebring, 73-7, supplied by Smith, Mortimer, Ap-Oct., 77, Pockman, 78-80, Owens, 81-4, Miller, B. C. 85-6, Lockwood, L. 86-9, Bogardus, W. E. 90-2, Conklin, J. W. (S.S.) 93-5, Peeke, G. H. (S.S.) 95-6, Mohr, O. L. F. 1896-1902, Mitchell, C. B. 1903-1905, Van der Mel, C. 1906-1908, Sutherland, R. R. 1908-1915, Miller, Wm. J. H. 1916-1918, Leaver, L. L. 1919—. See Berry's Hist. of Presb. Ch. of Caldwell, N.J., 1871.
- Fair Haven, (Woolcot), Cayuga Co., N.Y., 1847. Knight, R. W. 49-52, Muller, 54-7, Gates, C. 57-9, Watson, T. G. 62-4, Bartholf, 64-8, Southard, 60-81. Became Presbyterian 1882. Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 137.
- Fair St., see Kingston, N.Y.
- Fairview, Fulton Co., Ill., 1837. Wilson, A. D. (S.S.) 38-41, pastor, 41-56, Anderson, Wm., 56-9, Joralmon, 60-85, Huyser, 85-8, Van Doren, W. H. 88-93, Streng, 94-7, Gulick, Jac. 98-9, Watermuelder, G. 1902-1903, Van Zante, A. B. 1903-1907, Vander Meulen, J. 1907-1911, Winter, J. P. 1911—
- Fairview, Okl., 1909. Korteling, G. 1909-1911. Dismissed to Presbyterian Church 1911.
- Fairview (Dumont, Allison, Bristow, Ia.), 1915. Bosch, F. C. S. 1914-1916, Wubben, A. 1918—
- Fairview, S.D., 1917.
- Fairview, 1918, see Grand Rapids, Mich.
- Fairville, 1798, see Arcadia, N.Y.
- Faith, see Jersey City.
- Fallsburgh, (Neversink, Woodbourne, South Fallsburgh), Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1802. Reorganized 1827, Boyd, J. H., Miss. to, 27-8, Gray, J. 33-5, Eggleston, 36-7, Duryee, I. G. 46-51, Eltinge, C. D. 51-2, Searle, J. 53-61, Connitt, 62-5, Brown, W. S. 67-88, Statesir, 1889-1915, Smith, Henry, 1916-1918, Heroy, G. M. 1918—. Name changed to Woodbourne, 1918, which see.
- Falmouth, Missaukee Co., Mich., 1892. Vennema, S., 92-8.
- Farmer Village, Seneca Co., N.Y., 1830. Gregory, O. H. 31-8, Bassler, 38-66, Brush, W. W. 66-8, Zabriskie, A. 68-9, Forsyth, Jas. C. 70-5, Furbeck, P. 1875-81, Nasholds, 82-7, Palmer, F. W. 87-93, Van Arsdale, E. B. 1893-1916, Seibert, G. G. 1916—. Name of this Church changed to Interlaken about 1906.
- Farowe, 1885, see South Blendon, Mich.
- Far Rockaway (Inwood), L.I., N.Y., 1909, (German Evangelical), Hopf, P. H. 1909-1916, Bosshart, J. G. 1916-1918, Wettstein, A. L. 1919-20, Dalhoff, H. C. 1922—
- Fawns, 1850, see Blue Mountain, N.Y.
- Fayette, Seneca Co., N.Y., 1800, Vanderveer, J., Miss. to, 1823, Morris, J., Miss. to, 1824-5. See Dailey's Hist. Montgomery Classis, 120.
- Fenton, Ill., see Newton, Zion, Ill., 1909.



- Ferns, see Parkersburg, Ia.  
 Ferrysburg, Ottawa Co., Mich., 1877.  
 Feura Bush, Jerusalem, Onesquethaw.  
 Fifth St., Bayonne, see Jersey City.  
 Finderne, N.J., 1921. Leonard, F. M. 1921—  
 Firth, Lancaster Co., Neb., 1890. Vacant, 90-4, Dragt, 94-6, Stegeman, Wm. 96-9. Dropped 1902.  
 Firth, Neb., 1918. Koster, S. E. 1918—  
 Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1716. Van Driessen, supplied occasionally, 1727-31, Van Schie, 1731-3, Meinema, 1745-55, or 58, Van Nist, 1758-61, Schoonmaker, H. 1763-74, Rysdyck, 1772-89, (1772, Eng. and Dutch began to be used alternately), Froeligh, S. also supplied, 1776-80, Blaauvelt, I. 1783-90, Van Vranken, N. 1791-1804, Westbrook, 1806-30, Fisher, G. H. 30-5, Kip, F. L. 36-70, Kipp, P. E. 70-4, Anderson, A. 75-80, Thomas, M. B. 80-7, Dickhaut, B. E. 88-96, Huizinga, A. H. 1896-1905, Duffield, J. R. 1906-1910, Vander Mel, C. 1910-1916, Herge, Charles, 1916—. *Ecc. Rec., N.Y., Doc. Hist.* iii. 589. *Smith's N.Y.*, 509. *Kip's Hist. Disc. Brinkerhoff, T.V.M., Hist. of Fishkill*, 1877.  
 Fishkill-on-the-Hudson, 1822, Beacon, Heyer, 23-51, Quackenbush, 51-5, Suydam, 57-62, Kimball, 63-5, Berger, 66-9, Berry, J. R. 69-70, Fritts, 70-99, McCullom, 1900-1914, Dangremond, A. C. V. 1915—. Name changed to Beacon 1915.  
 Fishkill-on-the-Hudson, Chapel Denniston, 1866-8.  
 Flatbrookville, see Walpeck.  
 Flatbush, N.Y., 1654, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.  
 Flatbush Mission, 1871, Grace Chapel, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.  
 Flatbush, 2nd, 1847, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.  
 Flatbush, Saugerties, Glascoe, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1807. Overbaugh, 1809-41, Brodhead, 37-41, Demarest, D. D. 41-3, Watson, J. 44-7, Hulbert, 48-52, Gosman, 54-9, Minor, 59-64, Merritt, 65-73, Anderson, A. 73-5, Demarest, J. S. N. 76-81, Zabriskie, A. A. 82-6, Van Neste, G. J. 86-9, Dewitt, R. 89-1901, Beekman, P. S. 1901-1909, Dangremond, G. C. 1909-1912, Wyckoff, G. (S.S.) 1913-1916, Steketee, J. B. 1918—  
 Flatlands, 1654, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.  
 Flats, now Rhinebeck.  
 Flats, (Burnetsfield, German Flats, Great Flats or Fort Herkimer), Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1725. Rosencrantz, 17..-67, Rosecrantz, A. 1767-94, Pick, D. C. A. 1788-1802, Spinner, 1802-48, see Fort Herkimer. "Great Flats" was a name given to the Flats along the Mohawk, extending from Schenectady to Utica.  
 Flats, *Seceder*, 1825. Palmer, 1825-9.  
 Fleming, N.Y., 1905, see Owasco Outlet, N.Y.  
 Flemington, N.J. Hungarian Mission.  
 Florence, S.C., 1904, see All Souls, Florence, S.C.  
 Florida, (Chukonot, Reimsen Bush, Minaville), Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1784. Maier, James (S.S.) 1794, Romeyn, T. 1800-6, Paige, 1808-20, Rouse, 22-8, Stevenson, 29-54, Clancy, 55-60, Krum, 61-5, Lane, 66-73, Pearse, R. A. 1873-1919, P.E. 1919, Betten, D. L. 1920—. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 36.  
 Flushing, N.Y., 1842, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.  
 Fonda, (Caughnawaga), Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1758. (The name is often carelessly written *Conewago* in the early minutes; not to be confounded with Conowago, which is in Pa. The ancient Caughnawaga included Amsterdam, Johnstown, New-Broadalbin, and Mayfield. *Doc. Hist.* iii. 673-4, 683, *Col. Hist.* iii. 250). Vrooman, Barent (S.S.) 1758-72, Romeyn, Thos. 1772-94, Van Horne, A. 1795-1833, Quinn, 1833-5, Fonda, J. D. 1835-42, Yates, (S.S.) 1842-1844, Van Olinda, 1844-58, Furbeck, 1859-62, Boyd, J. C. 1865-70, Jones, T. W. 1870-82, De Baun, J. A. 83-1900, Boyd, J. C. (S.S.) 1900-1, Caton, 1901-1904, Lonsdale, Wm. J. 1904-

- 1910, Cussler, Henry C. 1911—. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 38.
- Fonda, Bush, (New Harlem, Broadalbin, Ransonville), Fulton Co., N.Y., 1795. Ten Eyck, C. 1799-1812, Palmer, 1818-20, Van Vechten, S., Miss. to, 1823, Presbyt. 1823.
- Fordham, 1696. See New York City, Borough of Bronx.
- Ford's Bush. (Station). Morris, J., Miss. to, 1829.
- Forest Grove, 1869, see Jamestown 1st, Mich.
- Forest Park, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Forrestville, Ringle, Marathon Co., Wis., 1905. Mollema, B. (S.S.) 1906-1912, Schroeder, P. E. A. 1916-1918, Lepeltak, C. 1919—
- Forreston, Ogle Co., Ill., 1862. Karston, 65-7, DeBeer, 67-70, Reichart, 71-2, Schlieder, 72-80, Blaetgen, 80-5, Watermuelder, L. 85-6, Niehoff, 86-8, Schmidt, H. T. 89-93, Watermuelder, L. 93-9, Veenker, 1899-1904, Potgeter, H. 1906-1914, Theilken, J. G. 1914—
- Forreston, see Elim.
- Fort Carbon, Pa. (Station). DuMont, Miss. to, 1829-30.
- Fort Herkimer, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1852. (This church may be considered the continuation of the church of German Flats, or Flatts, which see). Stark, (S.S.) 52-7, vacant, 57-62, Stark, 62-3, Petrie, (S.S.) 64-5, Quick, J. J. 67-8, Consaul, 68-72, Hoffman, 73, Johns, 73-5, no settled pastor, but supplies, 75-88, Lord, Daniel, preaching in the summer months for seven years—about 80-7, Minor, A. D. 88-91, Van Allen, Ira 92-96, Meeker, (S.S.) 1900-1903, Dyke, J. (S.S.) 1904, Kinney, C. W. (S.S.) 1909-1911, Classical Missionary, etc., 1911, Beckes, O. E. (S.S.) 1912-17. See Johns' Hist. Disc., 1875. Cox's Herkimer. Dailey Hist. Cl. Montgomery, 44-50.
- Fort Lee, Bergen Co., N.J., 1875. Vacant 75-83, name dropped. See Palisades, N. J.
- Fort Miller, Washington Co., N.Y. (See Argyle), 1817. Johnston, I. Y. 17-23, Van Hook, 23-4, McKelvey, John, 27, Mair, Miss. to, 29, Thompson, D. R. 33, Parry, 33-7, Wood, Joel, 40-5, Stebbins, (S.S.) 48, Slau-son, (S.S.) 48-50, Cochran, 52, Lansing, A. G. 67-8, Kellogg, 68-72, Labaw, 73-4, Ford, 75-7, Cochran, 77-8, VanDoren, D. K. 78-82, Chapman, J. W. 83-4, McCullum, 85-90, Hainer, 90-5, Davis, L. E. 96, Luckenhill, 97-8, Wiley, E. C. 1900-1902, Van Ess, Jacob (S.S.) 1904-1909, Weidner, D. C. (S.S.) 1909-1913, Kinney, C. W. (S.S.) 1913—
- Fort Plain, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1831. This ch. is a continuation of Canajoharie, 1750. Bogardus, N. 34-5, Burtiss, 35-6, Pepper, 37-40, Van Vechten, S. 41-4, McLean, C. G. 44-52, Schenck, M. L. 53-7, Hall, J. G. 58-64, Consaul, (S.S.) 64-5, Whittaker, W. (Presbyt.) (S.S.) 66-8, Riggs, 70-6, Rogers, S. J. 76-9, Wortman, 80-3, Demarest, Jas. 84-90, McCullum, 90-1900, Dougall, A. 1900-1902, Willoughby, H. C. 1904-1916, Kirkwood, T. J. 1916-22.
- Fort Plain, see Stone Arabia.
- Fort Sill, Okl. (Colony, Lawton) 1901. (Apache Mission). Wright, F. H. (S.S.) 1901-1904, Legters, L. L. (S.S.) 1907-1910, Shlyter, H. 1911-1913. Merged with the Comanche Mission, 1913, and with the Mes-calero Church, 1914, which see.
- Fort Washington, Collegiate, 1909, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Fostoria, Ia., see Cromwell Centre, Ia.
- Fourth, German, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Foxendorp, 1730-1785, German Branch of Schoharie, which see.
- Frankfort, Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1830. Snyder, 29-30, Seeley, 31-5, Murphy, 39-40, Starks, 43-6, Murphy, 54-6.
- Franklin, Heelyton, Hale's Corners, Milwaukee Co., Wis., 1851. Klyn, 1852-3, Vander Meulen, J., Sr. (S.S.) 1902-1907.
- Franklin, Nutley, Essex Co., N.J., 1855. Talmage, P. S. (S.S.) 55-9, Lott, 59-65, Ostrom, (S.S.) 66-8, pastor, 68-9, Quick, A. M. 69-82, supplied,

- 82-5, Skellinger, 85-6, Miller, B. C. 86-9, Stuart, 1890-1911, P.E. 1911-16, Stauffer, M. T. 1912-1914, Schenck, H. W. 1916—
- Franklin Furnace, Sussex Co., N.J., 1878. Zabriskie, A. A. 78-81, Vaughn, J. 81-3, Garretson, G. S. 85-91, vacant, 91-4, became Presbyterian.
- Franklin Park, 1710, see Six Mile Run, N.J.
- Fredericktown, 1798, see Canada.
- Free Grace, Middleburg, Orange City, Sioux Co., Ia., 1885. Zwemer, A. 86-91, Duiker, W. J. 91-5, Koster, 98-1900, Fortuin, 1901-1903, Douwstra, Harm, 1903-21, Mansen, F. B. 1921—
- Free, Jersey City, see Jersey City.
- Freehold 1st, (Navasink, Marlboro), Monmouth Co., N.J., 1699. (See Middletown and Holmdel, N.J.). Supplied by Lupardus, Antonides, and Freeman, 1699-1709. Morgan, 1709-31, Haeghoort, 1731-5, Erickson, 1736-64, DuBois, B. 1764-1827, Van Vranken, S. A. 18...-34, Ottersen, 35-8, Marcellus, 39-51, Willis, 51-68, Swain, 68-73, Wells, T. W. 73-87, Bertholf, J. H. 88-92, Van Zee, 93-1900, Martine, 1900-1905, Davis, W. E. 1905-1911, Vyverberg, H. L. 1912-1914, Palmer, C. L. 1914—. See "Dr. T. W. Welles' Hist. of." Also *Christian Intelligencer*, Nov. 1, 1899.
- Freehold 2d, 1842. In village of Freehold. Ganse, 43-56, Collier, E. W. 56-66, Van Buren, P. called, but prevented by sickness from settling, 67, Van Aken, G. 67-70, Hageman, C. S. 71-8, Brokaw, I. P. 1879-1905, P.E. 1905-16, Bayles, T. F. 1906-1910, Post, H. K. 1910-1916, Mertz, J. E. 1917-20, Voerman, A. H. 1921—
- Fremont Centre, Newaygo Co., Mich., 1870. Kiekentveld, 70-2, Vanderploeg, 77-8. This church seceded in 1883, but returned, 1884. Meulendyk, Josias, 84-90, Hoekje, 1891-1908, Oosterhof, A. 1909-1914, Dykstra, J. D. 1915-1917, Van Westenburg, J. 1918-21, Van Pernis, G. M. 1921—
- Friesland, Sandstone, Pine Co., Minn., 1896. Te Paske, 96-8, Kots, 1899-1905, Stegeman, Wm. 1906-1914, DeLange, Th. L. 1915-1918.
- Friesland, Wis. (Cambria, before 1915, Randolph Centre), 1893. Engelsman, 1898-1905, Vander Werf, A. 1906—
- Fruitland, Mesa, Crawford, Col., 1911. Te Selle, J. W. (S.S.) 1911—
- Fukuoka, 1915, see Japan.
- Fulton, Whitesides Co., Ill., 1867. Woltman, 69-70, Vandermeulen, John 70-5, Hazenberg, 75-7, Dykstra, 78-82, Vanderploeg, H. 82-6, Te Winkle, J. W. 88-95, Duiker, W. J. 1895-1902, Joldersma, R. H. 1903-1907, Wolvius, W. 1907-1911, Koster, M. E. 1911-1916, Van Vliet, Wm. 1916-1919, Frieling, H. 1920—
- Fulton, Ill., 2nd, 1916. Koster, M. E. 1916-1918, Van Westenburg, I. 1919—
- Fulton, Ill., see Ustick, Spring Valley, Ill.
- Fultonville, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1838. Dyer, 39-43, Van Buren, J. M. 43-52, Welles, R. 57-68, Teller, H. L. (S.S.) 1868, Kip, F. M. (Jr.) 69-82, Van Vranken, F. V. 82-92, Schmitz, W. 92-1901, Van Hee, 1901-1905, Grant, J. E. 1906-1913, Irish, E. B. 1913-1916, Hagaman, T. A. 1917-21.
- Fynaart, Allegan Co., Mich., 1869. Zwemer, J. F. 73-79, united with Saugutuck, 1880. Groeneveld, 81-2. Reorganized, 1885. Dangremond, G. 85-9, Strabbing, 89-93, disbanded, 1894. See East Saugutuck.
- Galesburg, (Reasnor, Killduff), Ia., 1891. Klooster, F. 1892-1901, Classical Missionary, 1901-04, Wiebenga, J. 1903-1906, vacant, 1906-11, Van Den Berge, E. 1911-1915, Heneveld, G. G. 1916-1918. Disbanded 1920.
- Gallatin, Mt. Ross, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1746. (Called successively Stissing, or New Stissing, Livingston Manor, Ancram, and Greenbush). Frynmoet, 1759-66, Livingston, J. H. 1779-81, Lansing, N. 1781-4, Romeyn, Jer. 1789-94, Vedder, H. 1803-64, Bogardus, F. M. 63-9, Wyc-

- koff, D. B. 70-81, Todd, W. N. 81-5, Reiner, 86-7, Bartholf, B. A. 87-99, Walter, A. J. 1900-1902, Pearse, Nicholas 1903-1909, Force, F. A. 1910-1917, Hemenway, F. W. 1920—
- Gallupville, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1844. Weidman, (S.S.) 44, Hammond, E. S. 44-52, Bogardus, 52-6. Lane, G. 57-60, Comfort, 60-3, Vedder, E. 63-71, Kershow, 72-7, Carr, 77-80, Van Doren, J. H. 82-6, Force, F. A. 91-5. *Dropped 1909.*
- Gano, 1891, *see* Chicago, Ill.
- Gansegat, now Fairfield, N.J.
- Gansevoort, Saratoga Co., N.Y., 1839. Birkby, 40-5, Du Bois, John, 45-50, Doe (S.S.) 52-3, Van Wyck, P. 53-6, McCartney, 57-63, Markle, 64-8, Cochrane, (S.S.) 73, 77-82, Mills, G. A. 83-4, Bailey, J. W. 85-6, Denman, 89-92, Gulick, N. J. 92-5, Forbes, 97-1899, Phelps, P. T. 1902-1908, Classical Missionary, 1912-1918.
- Garden Plains, Ill., 1909-1911.
- Gardiner, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1891. Niles, 94-8, Bayles, T. F. 98-1902, Cornish, F. L. 1902-1903, Appel, J. B. 1904-1906, Millett, Jos. (S.S.) 1906-1908, Wells, C. E. 1909-1913, Neander, John, 1914-1918, Brink, H. W. 1919—. *See* Guilford.
- Garfield, Bergen Co., N.J., 1891. Seibert, G. 91-2, Seibert, G. G. 92-6, Myles, 97-1901, Hill, E. 1901-1921.
- Gary, Minn., *see* Spring Creek.
- Gelderland, 1898, *see* Holland, Mich.
- Geneva, Ontario Co., N.Y., 1831. Mandeville, H. 31-4, Abeel, G. 34-49, Romeyn, J. 50-1, Voorhees, H. V. 51-4, Collier, Jos. 55-9, Wiley, 60-5, Rogers, S. J. 65-72, Brush, W. W. 72-8, Oppie, 78-9, Nasholds, 80-2, Strong, T. C. 82-5. *Disbanded. See "Conover's Hist. of Geneva."*
- George, 1893, *see* Hope, Ia.
- George, 1895, *see* Bethel, Ia.
- Georgetown, D. C. (Miss Station). Baldwin, E., Miss. to, 1822-4.
- German, German Evangelical. (Churches which have the word "German" in the title).
- American, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Avenue B., *see* N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Brooklyn, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Elmhurst, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Far Rockaway (Inwood), *see* Far Rockaway.
- Fourth, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Hoboken, *see* Hoboken.
- Jamaica, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Jersey City, *see* Jersey City.
- Manhattan, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Melrose, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of the Bronx.
- Mission, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Newtown, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Norfolk St., *see* Sixty-Eighth St.
- Plainfield, *see* Plainfield.
- St. John's, *see* Jersey City.
- St. Peter's, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.
- Zion, *see* N.Y.C., Borough of the Bronx.
- German Flats, N.Y., 1725. Same as Great Flatts, Flats, or Fort Herkimer, or Burnettsfield. "Doc. Hist." i. 332-343. "Cox's Herkimer," p. 4. Schuyler, Johannes (S.S.) 1736, Weiss, M. 1736-46, Rosencrantz — (?)—1752, Rosencrantz, Ab. 1752-8, 1759-1796, Pick, D. C. A. 1798-1801, Spinner, J. P. 1802-1848, Stark, J. L. (S.S.) 1848-1853, Pastor, 1862-1863. *See* Fort Herkimer. Dailey's History Montgomery Classis, 44.
- Germantown, Columbia Co., N.Y. (East Camp, Kingsbury), 1728. Van Driessen, J. 1728-34, Mancius and Weiss occasionally, 1734-46, Schnorr, 1746-51, Rubel, 1755-9, Fryenmoet, 1756-70, Cock, 1763-91, Cough, 177...-



8, Gebhard, occasionally; Schieffer, J. D. 1794-1800, Fox, 1802-24, Rudy, 25-36, Hangen, 36-40, Boyd, Josh, 42-48, Freese, 49-50, Hoff, 51-5, Meyers, A. H. 56-62, Schermerhorn, H. R. 62-5, Roe, 66-8, Bodine, 68-74, Wyckoff, Jas. 75-83, Blair, H. P. 84-7, Smith, M. 88-95, Dyke, C. P. 95-1900, McCully, 1900-1903, Sahler, Wm. L., 1904-1910, White, B. F. 1910—

When Livingston sold 6,000 acres to the Crown, in 1710, 40 acres were reserved for the glebe. This is again mentioned in 1724. See also MSS. history read by Rev. Jas. Wyckoff, at laying of corner-stone, 1880.

Germantown, see Livingston Memorial.

Germantown, Pa., 1710. Van Vleck, P. 1710-13, Jones, Malachi, 1714-19; ch. became Presbyterian.

German Valley, 1851, see Silver Creek, Ill.

German Valley, 1886, see Ramsay, Ia.

Ghent, (Squampamuck), Columbia Co., 1775, Gebhard supplied, 1777-92, Schieffer, J. D., supplied 1794-1800, Sluyter supplied occasionally.

Ghent, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1819, revived. Wynkoop, P. S. 23-44, De Witt, J. 45-8, Gray, J. 48-55, Letson, 56-64, Drury, 1864-87, Wyckoff, B. D. 87-95, Phelps, P. T. 95-1900, Messler, Isaac, 1901-1905, Sauerbrunn, L. F. 1905-1908, Black, John 1908-1918, Seso, A. A. 1922—. See "Drury's Hist. Discourse."

Ghent, see New Concord.

Ghent 2d, 1843. Wyckoff, T. F. 43-4. (S.S.) Williamson, G. R. 44-8, Vendervoort, 48-51, Van Woert, 52-65, Sebring, E. N. 65-73, Schenck, Jac. W. 73-9, Schenck, I. S. 80-96, Bedford, 1897-1902, Dangremond, G. C. 1903-1908, Morehouse, H. 1908-12, DeMeester, P. 1913-1919.

Gibbonsville, see Washington and Gibbonsville.

Gibbsville, Sheboygan, Sheboygan Co., Wis., 1856. Dunnewold, 68-87, De Bey, D. J. 88-96, Hospers, H. 97-9, Vander Werf, S. 1899-1902, Duiker, W. J. 1902-1908, Straks, J. H. 1909-1920, Ruusaard, M. C. 1921—

Giffords, 1821, see Princetown, N.Y.

Gilboa, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1836. Paige, 36-7, Bogardus, C. 38-42, Van Dyck, L. H. 43-52, Lockwood, S. 52-4, Welch, 55-6, Benedict, 57, Bates, E. D. 58, See, W. G. E. 59-61, Merwin, M. T. (S.S.) 1862, King, A. B. 62-3, Letson, 64-8, Moore, W. S. 69-73, Ball, (S.S.) 73-75, Cornet, 76-9, vacant, 79-82, Miller, B. C. 82-5, Wessells, 87-9, Scarlett, J. H. 93-1900, Bergmans J. C. 1901-02, Ruliffson, E. J. (S.S.) 1904-08, Hess, N. 1911-13, Vanderkam, Peter, (S.S.) 1914-16. See South Gilboa.

Gingee, 1862, see India.

Glascoe, 1807, see Flatbush, Ulster Co., N.Y.

Glen, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1794. Wyckoff, H. V. 1799-1803, Van Buren, P. 1804-14, Hasbrouck, J. R. H. 1814-26, Morris, J. F. 1827-9, Chittenden, A. B. 1831-4, (Leckner, A. M. 1836), Jukes, C. 1838-44, Fisher, J. P. (S.S.) 1845-6, Roof, G. L. 1846-50, Van Vranken, A. H. 1851-65, Van Vranken, F. V. 1866-74, Dysart, J. P. 1874-79, Schoonmaker, R. L. 1880-82, Lawnsing S. O. 1882-88, Thyne, J. B. 1888-94, Hogan, J. S. 1894-97, Lansing, R. A. 1897-1901, Smith, H. 1901-03, Sauerbrunn, 1904-05, Conant, C. A. (S.S.) 1905-09, Meeker, E. 1910-14. Supplied. Simmons, Fred. (S.S.) 1920—. See "Hogan's Centennial Discourse, Dailey Hist. Cl. of Montgomery, 51.

Glen, Independent, 1830. Paulison, 1840-1851. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Cl., 130.

Glenham, Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1837. Johnson, J. G. 40-6, Miller, 46-9, Duryea, J. G. 51-2, Bevier, 53-60, Holmes, E. (S.S.) 60-5, Horton, 65-7, Wyckoff, A. N. 67-71, Scudder, Jos. (S.S.) 72-5, Van Deventer, 75-9, Schomp, 79-85, Beekman, P. S. 87-93, Strong, W. V. D. 1894-1903, Duffield, J. R. (S.S.) 1910, Vander Mel, C. (S.S.) 1911-12, MacCullum, E. A. (S.S.) 1913-14, Herge, Chas. (S.S.) 1920—

Glen Head, N.Y., see Oyster Bay, N.Y.

- Glen Rock (Ridgewood), N.J., 1895. Supplied by students. Jongeneel, J. (S.S.) 1902-1903, Grant, J. W. 1903-1911, Andrae, M. C. T. 1912-15, Weidner, 1915-19, Lonsdale, Wm. J. 1920—
- Glenville, 1st, 1814, Cranesville, see Schenectady, N.Y.
- Glenville, 2d, 1818, see Schenectady, N.Y.
- Gnanodiam, 1867, see India.
- Goodland, Newton Co., Ind., 1902. Lepeltak, P. 1904-1906, Grull, J. D. 1907-1911.
- Gorham, Ontario Co., N.Y., 1843. Ryerson, 43-5, Lloyd, 46-7, Hammond, I. 47-50. Disbanded 1853. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 135.
- Gotebo, Okl., 1906. Colby, H. E. 1906-1907, Vandeburg, S. (S.S.) 1908, MacNeil, J. R. (S.S.) 1909, Alf, Alfred (S.S.) 1910. Dismissed to Southern Presbyterian Church, 1911.
- Gould Memorial, see Roxbury.
- Graafschap, Holland, Allegan Co., Mich., 1850, (organization came from Holland in 1847; name changed to Central Park Reformed Church, 1922; joined R.C.A. 1850). Klyn, 49-51, Ypma, 52-5. In 1857, all except five families seceded. Pieters, 61-5, Broek, D. 65-70, Oggel, E. C. 70-2, Vanderkley, 73-5, Zwemer, A. 76-86, John, C. C. A. L. 88-90, Zwemer, F. J. 92-6, Vander Meulen, J. 96-1900, Kuiper, C. 1901-1904, Kuizenga, John E. 1904-1906, Heines, C. 1907-1910, Wolvius, W. 1911-15, Bloemendal, R. 1919-20, Hinkamp, P. E. (S.S.) 1921. See Central Park Reformed Church.
- Grace Reformed, Flatbush (Chapel, 1871), 1903, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Grace, 1880, see Orangeburg, S.C.
- Grace, 1885, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Grace, see Woodhaven, 1891.
- Grace, 1897, see Grand Rapids, Mich.
- Grace, 1908, see Corsica, S.D.
- Grahamsville, Wallkill, Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1844, Gregory, T. B. 44-8, Hammond, J. W. 49-52, Case, 52-3, Betts, 55-6, Jones, D. A. 58-63, Hammond, J. W. 63-7, Turner, 68-71, Milliken, 76-83, Lane, 85-7, Coombs, 90-3, Ruhl, 95-8, Hauser, 1902-1906. Services by neighboring pastors, etc., 1906—. See also Claraville, Wallkill.
- Grahamsville, 1880, see Unionville, N.Y.
- Grand, Okl., 1904-08.
- Grand Gorge. Union Church at Moresville, 1836. Knight, Wm. (S.S.) 1841, Buckelow, W. P. 1859-62, Richards, L. E. (Pres.) (S.S.) 1866, Rhinehart, J. K. (S.S.) 1871-2, Cornet, E. (S.S.) 1877-8, Wessells, (S.S.) 1888-9, Dixon, C. M. 1897-1903, Dangremond, A. C. V. 1903-08, Ruliffson, E. J. 1908-12, Doyle, D. B. 1914-15, Ziegler, Vacslav (S.S.) 1916-1919, Stevens, C. N. 1919—. See Moresville.
- Grand Haven, Ottawa Co., Mich., 1851. Bolks, 52-5, Oggel, P. J. 56-9, Vanderveen, 1861-8, Klyn, H. C. 68-9, De Beer, 69-72, Oggel, E. C. 72-8, Duiker, 78-81, Dosker, H. E. 82-6, Wormser, A. 86-91, De Pruyne, P. 91-7, Muilenberg, 1898-1908, Harmeling, H. 1909-1918, Schipper, H. 1918—
- Grand Haven, 2d, 1871. Vander Hart, 72-5, again, 77-9, Vander Veen, 79-84, Winter, E. 84-6, Stapelkamp, 86-8, Van Zanten, 90-3, Collier, G. Z. 96-1900, Vander Meulen, J. (Jr.) 1900-1907, Vander Meulen, John 1908-14, Verburg, J. A. 1914-1915, Vruwink, H. A. 1917—
- Grand Rapids, Kent Co., Mich.
1. First, Fountain and Barclay Sts., 1840. Waring, Miss. to, 40-2, Taylor, A. B. 43-8, Berry, P. 60-1, Ferris, J. M. 62-5, Decker, H. 65-7, Van der Veen, C. 68-71, Van der Meulen, Jac. 71-2, Moerdyk, P. 73-92, Williamson, W. H. 92-9, Van der Meulen, J. M. 1900-1, Watermuelder, G. 1903-1905, Brown, J. A. 1907-1918. United with Grand Rapids, sec-

- ond to form Grand Rapids Central, 1918. See "Moerdyk's Hist. of," 1880.
2. Second, Bostwick St., 1850. Klyn, 54-6, Houbolt, 59-60, Van der Meulen, C. 61-73, Dosker, N. H. 73-83, Winter, E. 83-95, De Bey, D. J. 96-1900, Kolyn, M. 1901-1910, Hospers, H. 1910-1918. United with Grand Rapids First to form Grand Rapids Central, 1918.
  3. Third, Diamond and Hermitage Sts., 1875. Kriekaard, A. 1876-1903, DeJonge, A. W. 1903-1905, Vander Berg, A., 1906-1918, Boer, N. 1918—
  4. Fourth, Ionia, North Ave., 1875. Hulst, L. J. 75-81, when the pastor and a large part of the church seceded to the Christian Reformed Church. De Pree, P. 82-91, Bouma, P. J. 91-4, Warnshuis, J. W. 95-1900, Van Houte, J. 1900-1903, Kuyper, C. 1904-1911, Bosch, G. 1912-1913, Frieling, Hark, 1913-20, Muller, C. 1920—
  5. Fifth, Church Place, Carpenter St., 1886. Joldersma, 86-9, Buursma, A. 89-1902, Hoffman, B. 1902-1912, Nettinga, S. C. 1912-1918, DeYoung, A. 1918—
  6. Sixth, Oakdale Park, 536 Adams St., 1889. Lumkes, J. M. 90-3, Pool, Wm. 93-7, De Pree, P. 1898-1903, DeHaan, J. 1903-1910, Dykhuizen, H. 1910-1911, Duiker, Wm. J. 1911-1917, Dykema, K. J. 1917-1920, DeMotts, G. 1921—
  7. Seventh, Jennette Ave., 1890. Lamar, J. 91-3, Muilenberg, T. W. 94-8, Zwemer, J. F. 98-1900, Broekstra, M. E. 1900-1905, Lubbers, F. 1906-1910, Heemstra, J. F. 1910-1913, DeJonge, A. W. 1914-1918, Van Lummel, A. J. 1919—
  8. Eighth, Burton St., 1891. Duiker, R. 92-6, Ihrman, 96-9, Frieling, H. 1899-1903, Sietsema, J. 1904-1911, Van der Meer, M. D. 1912-1917, Menning, G. 1917—
  9. Ninth, Watson and Delaney Sts., 1892. Boer, H. K. 92-5, Te Winkle, 95-9, Schuurman, H. P. 1900-1903, Heines, C. 1903-1907, Joldersma, R. H. 1907-1909, Karreman, A. 1910-1915, Van Westenburg, J. 1915-1918, Van Dyk, J. A. 1918—
  10. Bethany, East and Baldwin Sts., 1893. Lamar, J. 93-8, Ossewaarde, Jas. 1899-1902, Boer, N. 1903-1907, Wayer, James 1907-1919, Klerk, A. 1920—
  11. Grace, Caulfield Av., 1897. Van der Erve, J. 98-1901, Joldersma, 1901-1902, Cheff, P. P. 1903-1905, Braak, P. 1905-1908, Dykstra, L. 1909-1912, Spaan, C. H. 1912—
  12. Bethel, Coit Ave., 1906. DeJong, P. C. 1908-1910, Kooiker, G. 1911-1916, Te Paske, A. J. 1917-20, Schwitters, E. O. 1921.
  13. Immanuel, Thomas St., 1907. Bloemendal, R. 1907-1912, Riepma, S. F. 1911-1914, Van Westenberg, I. 1914-19, Brouwer, J. G. 1920—
  14. Trinity, Davis Ave., 1908. Muilenburg, T. W. 1908-1911, Joldersma, R. H. 1912-1913, Van Zomeren, John, 1914-21.
  15. East Paris, 1914-1918.
  16. Knapp Ave., 1915. Classical Missionary, etc., 1915—. Van Den Bosch, T. G. 1919—
  17. Calvary, East Fulton St., 1916. Dame, C. P. 1916-1918, Stegenga, A. 1918-1919, Stegenga, Miner, 1919—
  18. Zion, Jefferson Ave., 1917. Bloemendal, R. 1918-19, Goebel, G. A. T. 1919-21, Kuizenga, E. C. 1922—
  19. Central Reformed, 1918. Formed by union of Grand Rapids, First and Second. Dykstra, J. A. 1919—
  20. Fairview, 1918. Huibregtse, Edward, 1920—
- Grand Rapids, Independent*, 1875?
- Grand View, Armour, Douglas Co., S.D., 1885. Zwemer, F. J. 86-9, Pool, Wm. 89-90, Zwemer, F. J. 90-2, Stegeman, Wm. 92-7, classical missionary, 97-1900, Brummel, Jac. 1900-1906, Duven, M. J. 1907-1910, Tanis, Herman, 1911-1915, Benes, L. H. 1916—

- Grandville, Kent Co., Mich., 1859. Kiekintveld, 67-70, De Jonge, W. P. 71-87, Duiker, R. 87-89, Bouma, 90-1, Broek, D. 1892-1904, Ossewaarde, John 1904-1908, Ruissaard, M. C. 1908-1910, Moerdyk, Wm. 1910-1913, Vander Schoor, C. 1913-1915, Brouwer, J. G. 1916-1919, Van Zyl, B. R. 1920-1921.
- Grant, Mich., 1907. Supplied. DeWitt, Herman, 1912-1916.
- Gravesend, 1654, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Gray Hawk, Kentucky. Mission, 1914. DeYoung, B. 1914, Worthington, Wm. A. 1919—
- Great Flats or German Flats, or Flats.
- Greenburgh, Elmsford, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1850. (This church was organized in 1788 as a Congregational Church; it afterward became Presbyterian, and in 1850 entered into its present relations). Smith, 12-20, . . . . ., Phelps, 50-1, Wyckoff, A. V. 51-2, See, J. L. 53-4, Moore, 56-64, Bogardus, W. E. 65-7, Bertholf, J. H. 67-9, Bagley, 73-5, Hoyt, 76-9, Jan. 1. Vacant, 79-84, Turner, W. E. 84-9, Goebel, 1890-1910, Wallace, A. V. S. 1911-1918, Fisher, W. W. 1919—
- Greenbush, (Livingston Manor), 1746. See Gallatin.
- Greenbush, East Greenbush, Rensselaer Co., N.Y., 1787. Romeyn, J. V. C. 1788-99, Zabriskie, J. L. 1801-11, Labagh, I. 1811-15, Marselus, 15-22, Taylor, B. C. 22-5, Dumont, 26-9, Liddell, 30-4, Stimpson, 34-52, Talmage, J. R. 52-60, Wilson, P. Q. 61-6, Anderson, W. 66-76, Steele, J. 77-87, Laubenheimer, 1888-1901, Freer, H. A. 1902-1912, Ellis, A. M. 1912-1915, Simpson, Wm. E. 1915-1918, Sheffer, H. L. 1919-21. See "Pockman's Hist. of Refd. Ch. East Greenbush," 1891.
- Greenbush, Plymouth, Sheboygan Co., Wis., 1884. Dropped 1911.
- Greendale, 1836, see Greenport, Columbia Co., N.Y.
- Greenleaf, Preston, Fillmore Co., Minn., 1869. Lepeltak, 70-7, Vanderploeg, 78-82, De Jong, J. P. 83-5, Borgers, H. 86-93, Oosterhoff, 95-1900, Klerk, 1900-1904, Beckering, W. 1904-1907, Grooters, P. 1908-1916, Duven, M. J. 1916-21, Flikkema, B. M. 1922—
- Green Point, 1848, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Greenport, (Mt. Pleasant), Columbia Co., N.Y., 1835. Hangen, (S.S.) 36-7, Fisher, G. H. (S.S.) 38-39, Van Wagenen, 39-41, Fonda, J. D. 42-7, Van Wyck, 48-51, Voorhees, J. N. 51-6, Finch, 57-61, Himrod, 61-81, Perry, W. D. 82-6, Veenschoten, 86-90, Ackerman, 90-4, Corwin, E. T. 95-7, Corwin, C. E. 1897-1905, Zabriskie, A. A. 1906-1909, Jonker, Philip 1910-1918, Mulford, H. D. B. (S.S.) 1919, Jonker, Philip 1920, Ferris, P. R. 1921—. See "Corwin's Ecc. Hist. of Columbia Co., N.Y., 1896.
- Greenville, Scarsdale, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1840. Hulbert, 42-5, Stewart, 46-52, Collier, Jos. 52-5, Marcellus, 56-9, Romondt, 60-1, Pitcher, J. H. 61-73, Schoonmaker, R. L. 76-8, Ries, 78-82, Bolton, 82-4, Graham, 85-9, Harper, 1890-1905, McCurry, D. E. 1909-1912, Sims, N. L. R. 1912-1914, Brownlee, F. L. 1915-1916, Hallenbeck, C. A. 1917-1920, Livingston, T. (S.S.) 1920—
- Greenville, 1871, see Jersey City, N.J.
- Greenwich, 1803, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Greenwich, 1812, see Union Village, Easton, Washington Co., N.Y.
- Greenwood, Clark Co., Wis., 1880?
- Greenwood Heights, 1892, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Griggstown, Belle Mead, Somerset Co., N.J., 1842. Lord, J. S. 43-7, Todd, J. A. 48-55, Livingston, E. P. 55-8, Searle, Stephen, 59-73, Williams, R. G. 74-7, Searle, J. P. 78-81, Gebhard, J. G. 82-5, Palmer, R. 86-90, Southard, 91-1902, Sanson, J. R. (S.S.) 1903-1920, Walter, J. R. (S.S.) 1921-22.
- Grove church, 1843, see New Durham, N.J.
- Guilderland, see Helderbergh.
- Guilford, Libertyville, New Paltz, Gardiner, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1833. Brush,



W. 34-51, Jansen, J. N. 52-63, De Witt, R. 64-71, Lasher, 1873-1915, P.E. 1915—  
 Guttenberg, Passaic, Hudson Co., N.J., 1869. Mabon, W. V. V. (S.S.) 69-72, Crolius, 72-4, Wilson, P. Q. (S.S.) 74-6, Barr, 78-80, Shaw, A. 80-4, Sparks, 84-6, Morton, 88-9, Johnston, 90-1, Manchee, 1894-1917, Eliason, H. A. 1917—

Haarlem, see Harlem.

Hackensack, Bergen Co., N.J., churches in:

1. Hackensack, French church, 1682? Supplied probably by Daillé, 1683-96. See Dr. D. D. Demarest's "Huguenots on the Hackensack," 1886, and "Collections of Huguenot Society."
2. Hackensack, 1686. Supplied by Tesschenmaecker, 1686-7, by Varick, 1687-9; pastors: Bertholf, G. 1694-1724, Erickzon, 1725-8; supplied by Du Bois, Gaulterus, 1728-30; Curtenius, 1730-55, Goetschius, J. H. 1748-74, Romeyn, D. 1775-84, Froeligh, S. 1786-1822, seceded. "Ecc. Rec., N.Y." "Taylor's Annals." "Brinkerhoff's Hist. True R.D.C."
3. *Hackensack Secession*, 1822. *Froeligh*, S. 22-7, *Paulison*, 31-2, *Demarest*, C. T. 39-52, *Blauvelt*, C. J. 53-9, *DeBaun*, J. Y. 60-87, *Voorhis*, J. C. 1887—
4. *Hackensack Independent*, 1832. *Paulison*, 32-40, *Amerman*, A. 43-71, when church became Presbyterian.
5. Hackensack, 1756. First. Schuyler, 1756-66, Blauw, 1768-71, Kuypers, W. 1771-97, Romeyn, J. V. C. 1799-1833, Romeyn, Jas. 33-6, Warner, A. H. 37-65, Romeyn, T. B. 65-85, Vanderwart, 1886-1910, Von Schleider, Albert, 1910—. See "T. B. Romeyn's Hist. Disc."
6. Hackensack 2d, 1855. Demarest, Jas. (Jr.) 56-63, Fisher, G. H. 64-70, Durand, 71-82, Johnson, A. 1884—
7. Hackensack, Third (Ger.), 1857. Becker, 57-60, Wolf, Miss. to, 62, Schroeder, 64-9, Losch, 70-2, Saul, 73-4, Ricke, 74-7, Windemuth, 77-9, Goebel, J. H. 81-90, Bombin, 1891-1912, Weber, August, 1912—
8. Hackensack, Italian, 1915. Merlo, Samuel S. 1915-1917, Iorizzo, Gaetano, 1917—

Hagaman, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1855. Pearse, 56-9, Slingerland, 60-2, Hageman, A. J. 63-87, Hansen, 87-93, Wurts, 93-1901, Weidner, D. C. 1902-1905, Seibert, G. G. 1906-1911, Bedford, C. V. W. 1912-1918, Smith, C. W. 1918—. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 54.

Hales Corners, Wis., see Franklin.

Half Moon, now Waterford. "Doc. Hist." i. 425.

Hallebergh, same as Lisha's Kill.

Hallowell, 1816, see Canada.

Hamilton, (Rabbitt River, Zabriskie Memorial), Allegan Co., Mich., 1870. Dangremond, 69-73. Supplied by pastor of Overisel, 1873-89, Strabbing, A. H. 1889-93, Boer, H. K. 1895-1900, Rozendal, A. 1900-1904, Strabbing, A. H. 1905-1909, Hankamp, G. 1910-1913, Walvoord, W. C. 1914-1918, TerLouw, J. S. 1919-21, Roggen, J. A. 1922—

Hamilton, see American Reformed, Dunningville, East Overisel.

Hamilton Grange, 1887, see N.Y.C., Borough of The Bronx.

Hanover, Adams Co., Pa., 1768, (on the Susquehanna), near Conowago; see note under Conowago, Pa. Gray, A. 1793-6. The Dutch people removed from this place almost in a body to the Genesee country, N.Y., 1793-6.

Hardewyck, Ottawa Co., Mich., 1880?

Hardwick, Warren Co., N.J., 1760. Peppard, Francis, Presbyt. (S.S.) 1764; Condict, I. supplied, occasionally, 1787-93, (Chitara, 1787-92, Wack, C. 1792-1809, also Wack, J. J. 1798-1803, Semm, 1795-1800), entered R.D.C. from Ger. Refd. Ch. 1811, Force, 1811-16. See Knowlton and Stillwater, N.J.

- Hardy Co., Va., 1789. (Miss. station). Jennings, 1789-92 became Presbyt.
- Harlem, 1660, see New York City, Borough of Manhattan.
- Harlem, (Ger.), 1853, see New York City, Borough of Manhattan.
- Harlem, Mich., 1904. Classical Missionary, etc., 1904. Wynveen, B. 1914-1918, Wiersma, F. M. 1921—
- Harlingen, (Sourland, Millstone), Somerset Co., N.J., 1727. Frelinghuysen, T. J. 1729-48, Frelinghuysen, J. 1750-4, (Arondeus, *Conferentie*, 1747-54), Hardenbergh, 1758-61, Van Harlingen, J. M. 1762-95, Smith, W. R. 1795-1817, Polhemus, H. 1798-1808, Labagh, P. 1809-44, Gardner, J. 44-81, Gardner, J. S. 80-3, Kip, F. M. 83-902, Walter, A. J. 1902-1910, Sahler, W. L. 1910—. See "Hoagland's Hist. Notes."
- Harlingen 2d, 1831. Reorganized as Blawenberg, 1832.
- Harrington Park, N.J., 1908. Supplied 1908-1911, Cox, H. M. 1911-1916, Davis, Wm. E. (S.S.) 1916-1917, Adams, Thomas 1917—
- Harrison, Douglas Co., S.D., 1883. Stegeman, A. 83-92, Ziegeler, 94-1900, Straks, 1901-1909, Schipper, Henry, 1909-1914, DeBeer, J. 1914—
- Harrison, see Charles Mix.
- Harrison, Okl., 1902. Cheff, P. P. 1902, Mulder, T. 1903-1907. Name dropped 1909.
- Hartsburg, Logan Co., Ill., 1877. Rodenberg, 1877. Name of ch. dropped, 1881.
- Hasbrouck Heights, Bergen Co., N.J., 1893. Shepard, C. I. 1893-1903, Tulp, A. P. 1904-1907, Staats, B. B. 1907-1912, Edson, G. C. 1912-1915, Pockman, P. T. 1916-1919, Hoffman, J. E. 1920—
- Hastings, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1850. Phelps, 50-9, Quackenbush, 59-60, Johnson, H. H. 62-4, Peck, T. R. G. 64-82, Curtis, M. M. 83-5, Dumont, W. A. 85-8, Norris, J. A. 88-95, Sigafos, 1897-1904, Campbell, J. I. 1904-1905, Thompson, E. W. 1906—
- Hatley, see Forestville, Wis.
- Havana, Mason Co., Ill., 1865. Williamson, N. D. (S.S.) 65-6, Decker, 67-72, Seibert, 72-81, Gilmore, 82-4, Ziegler, 85-6, Scudder, F. S. 90-3, Thompson, E. W. 95, Scarlett, G. W. 95-1900, Sonnema, C. J. (S.S.) 1901. Dropped 1903.
- Havana, Minn., see Spring Creek, Minn.
- Hawthorne, Paterson, North Paterson, Passaic Co., N.J., 1895. Conover, G. M. 95-8, Johnston, W. 98-1900, Grant, J. E. 1901-1906, Vroom, W. H. (S.S.) 1909-1914, Bloom, W. S. 1916-21, Reeves, J. R. 1921—
- Hawthorne, N.Y., see Unionville, N.Y.
- Heeleyton, 1851, see Franklin, Wis.
- Helderbergh, Guilderland, Albany Co., N.Y., 1767. Romeyn, D., supplied occasionally, 87-93, Van Huysen, H. 1793-1824, Blair, Miss. to, 24, Hardenbergh, J. B. 24-5, Blair, 25-30, Bogardus, N. 30-3, Frazer, 35-8, Steele, J. B. 38-45, Bailey, 45-7, Davis, W. P. 48-51, Van Dyck, L. H. 52-6, Davis, W. P. 57-69, Gamble, 70-85, Voorhees, H. M. 86-9, Staats, B. B. 90-6, Seibert, G. G. 1896-1906, Luther, M. F. 1906-1909, Winne, J. E. 1909-1911, Moffet, E. O. 1912—. See "Voorhees' Hist. Ser. in MSS." 1889.
- Hempstead, L. I. 1731. See Success and North Hempstead, L.I.
- Hempstead, Secession, (Kakiat), 1825. Demarest, J. D. 1824-58, De Baum, J. Y. 1856-60.
- Henderson, 1798.
- Henderson, (Warren), Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1829. Hangen, 30-2, Noe, 35, De Voc, 36-9, Pepper, 40-5, supplied by Hall, D. B. 47, by Whitbeck, J. 49-50, Lord, D. 51-6, again, 60-4, Compton, 71-4, Lord, D. 78-87, vacant until 95, name dropped.
- Herkimer, Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1723. Probably supplied by Weiss, 1735-42 and by Rosencrantz, 1751-2. Rosencrantz, A. 1752-7 and 1759-96, Pick, 1798-1801, Spinner, 1801-1841, Murphy, J. 1837-42, again 1843-9, Mead, 50-59, Gardner, 60-4, Patrie, (S.S.) 64-8, Consaul, 69-77, Brokaw, R.

- W. 77-82, Cox, 82-90, Gebhard, I. G. 91-1900, Dyke, C. P. 1900-03, Dyke, J. 1904, Taylor, C. F. (S.S.) 1905-08, Brinckerhoff, J. H. 1908-17, Conklin, W. D. 1918—. See Doc. Hist. iii, 674, 686, Cox Hist. of Herkimer, Dailey Hist. Cl. of Mont., 56.
- Herkimer, 2d, 1824. Centre, Miss. to, 24-5, Ketcham, Miss. to, 26-7, Boyd, Josh., Miss. to, 27-8, Morris, J., Miss. to, 28-9, Snyder, Miss. to, 29-31, Pitcher, J. H. 32-3, merged in Herkimer 1st, 1836. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 121.
- Herman, Minn., 1914.
- Hicksville, Queens Co., N.Y., 1883. Gutweiler, 1884-1910, Ottinger, J. C. 1912-1918, Emerick, I. P. 1918-1920.
- High Bridge, Hunterdon Co., N.J., 1866. Wyckoff, C. (S.S.) 66-8, pastor, 68-9, Van Amburgh, 69-71, Fehrman, 72-4, Dean, 75-85, Long, 86-8, Voorhees, H. M. 90-2, Kip, I. L. 92-7, Lawrence, C. L. 99-1902, Van Zee, C. W. 1902-1903, Voorhees, O. M. 1903-1909, Conklin, M. T. 1910-1915, Reese, D. R. 1916—
- High Bridge, 1874, see N.Y.C., Borough of The Bronx.
- High Falls, 1807, see Clove, Ulster Co., N.Y.
- Highland Park, 1890, see New Brunswick, N.J.
- Highlands, Monmouth Co., N.J., 1874. Allen, A. W. 74-84, supplied by students and others, 84-92, MacNair, W. 92-5, Zabriskie, A. A. 99-1900, Erler, John 1902-1903. Removed from roll of churches, 1906.
- High Prairie, (Hooe Prairie), Cook Co., Ill., organized 1849, but independent till 1852. Bolks, 62-5, Lepeltak, 65-70, Koopman, 70-7.
- Highwood, Bergen Co., N.J., 1900. Sciple, 1900-1903, Gardiner, J. C. 1903-1909, Leiss, S. R. 1910-1913, Frederick, R. (S.S.) 1913-15, Von Schleider, A. (S.S.) 1915, Dailey, W. N. P. (S.S.) 1916-1917, Smith, B. M. (S.S.) 1918-20.
- High Woods, Saugerties, Mt. Marion, N.Y., 1912. Gulick, G. W. 1912-1914, Seiple, Wm. H. (S.S.) 1917, Dickens, Wm. H. 1917-21, Kerr, J. H. (S.S.) 1922—
- Hillsborough, (at Millstone, N.J.), Somerset Co., N.J., 1766. Supplied by Leydt, J., Hardenbergh, J. R., and Van Harlingen, J. M., 1766-74, Foering, 1774-9, (called to preach in English), church chartered, 1775, Froeligh, S. 1780-6, Van Harlingen, J. M. 1787-95, Cannon, 1797-1807, Schureman, 1807-9, Zabriskie, John L. 11-50, DeWitt, John, 50-63, Corwin, E. T. 63-88, Shafer, T. 1889-1904, Ferwerda, Floris, 1905-1912, Hanson, Andrew, 1913-1918, Neander, John, 1918—. See "Corwin's Millstone Centennial," 1866, and "Corwin's 20th Anniversary Sermons," 1884.
- Hillsdale, (Krum), Columbia Co., N.Y., 1776. Until 1800 the Lutherans also used this church and it was known as "The Reformed Lutheran Unity Church." Schuneman, 1776-1787, Gebhard, 1783-1807, Zabriskie, 1808-1815, Sluyter, 1816-25, Wynkoop, 1825-40, Himrod, 1842-3. Dissolved 1851.
- Hingham, Sheboygan Co., Wis., 1890. Karsten, 90-3, Zwemer, F. J. 1898-1903, Swart, Peter, 1904-1910, Duven, M. J. 1911-1916, Dykhuizen, H. 1917—
- Hoboken, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1828.
- Hoboken, Hudson Co., N.J., 1850. (Ostrander, H., Miss. to, 22, Abeel, G., Miss. to, 1824-8), Gregory, T. B., Miss. to, 50-4, Parker, C. 55-8, Mann, 58-61, Parker, C. July-Nov., 61, Riddle, M. 62-5, Vroom, W. H. 65-7, Allen, J. K. 68-70, Buck, 70-4, Parker, Chs. 74-9, House, 79-87, Manchee, (S.S.) 87-9, Mattice, H. 89-95, Van Arsdale, N. (S.S.) 96, Bluhm, 1897-1902, Addy, J. G. 1903-04, Ranson, A. A. 1904-1906, Adams, W. Ten Eyck 1906-1910, Peters, J. D. 1910—
- Hoboken, (Ger.), 1856. Mohm, 56-85, Freund, 87-8, Rudolph, 1889-1920, Wettstein, A. Q. 1921—
- Hoboken, see West Hoboken.

Hohokus, Bergen Co., N.J., 1872. Jongeneel, Miss. to, 1871-3.  
Hohokus, Bergen Co., N.J., 1914. Terhune, J.A. (S.S.) 1914—

Holland, Ottawa Co., Mich.; churches in:

1. First, organized in the Netherlands, 1847, and came to America, as a Church. United with R.C.A. 1850. Van Raalte, 47-67, Rieters, 69-79, Steffens, N. M. 83-4, supplied, 84-91, Van Houte, Jac. 91-1900, Van der Werf, S. 1902-1905, Veldman, H. J. 1906-1919, Wayer, James, 1919—
2. Hope Church, 1862. Stewart, A. T. 66-77, Van Pelt, 78-83, Jones, T. W. 83-8, Bergen, J. T. 89-92, Birchby, 92-9, Bergen, J. T. (S.S.) 1900-1906, Vander Meulen, J. M. 1907-1909, Niles, E. 1910-1911, Bruske, A. F. (S.S.) 1912-1916, Cheff, P. P. 1918—
3. Third, 1867. Van der Meulen, Jac. C. 68-71, Utterwick, 72-80, Broek, D. 80-8, Dosker, H. E. 89-94, Dubbink, 95-1904, Blekkink, E. J. 1905-1912, Flipse, M. 1914-20, Martin, J. M. 1921—. See Hist. Sketch by Dubbink.
4. Ebenezer, 1867. Kuyper, A. C. 67-77, Dosker, H. E. 79-82, Gronveld, 82-3, Meulendyke, Josias, 83-4, Vander Meulen, John, 84-91, John, C. C. A. L. 91-2, Pietenpol, 92-5, Vandermeulen, John, 1895-1902, Tekolste, Garret, 1902-1903, Wayer, James, 1904-1907, Meengs, Ph. G. 1908-1911, Dykstra, L. 1912-1913, Meeter, J. 1913-1914, Strabbing, A. H. 1915—
5. Fourth, 1896. De Jonge, A. W. 1898-1903, Wolvius, Wm. 1903-1907, Lumkes, J. M. 1908-1911, Bouma, P. A. J. 1911-1913, Broekstra, M. E. 1914-1918, Heemstra, J. F. 1919—
6. Gelderland, 1899. De Jonge, B. 1900-1902, Karsten, J. H. (S.S.) 1903-1905, Hoekje, John (S.S.) 1908-1909, Teves, J. (S.S.) 1911-1912. Name dropped 1914.
7. Trinity, 1911. Van Peurse, John 1912-1918, Dame, C. 1918-21.
8. Sixth, 1916. Bruggers, J. H. 1919—

Holland, see Twin Lakes, Mich.

Holland, Mich.

Graapschap, 1850, see Graapschap.

North, 1853, see North Holland.

Harlem, 1904, see Harlem, Mich.

Holland, see Albany, N.Y.

Holland, see Cedar Grove, Wis.

Holland, see Churchville, Minn.

Holland, Lancaster Co., Neb., 1870. TeWinkle, 71-6, Huizenga, J. 76-91, Van Duine, 1892-1900, DeBey, D. J. 1900-1909, Rozendal, A. 1909-1912, Roetman, Z. 1912—

Holland, see Little Falls, N.J.

Holland, 2d, Neb., 1873-1885.

Holland, see Clifton, N.J.

Holland, see Passaic, N.J.

Holland, see Paterson, N. J. First, Second, Sixth, Union Reformed.

Holland, see Vanden Burg, S.D.,

Holland, see Wortendyke, N.J.

Holmdel, (Middletown, Neversink), Monmouth Co., N.J., 1699. See Freehold, N.J. Supplied by Lupardus, Antonides and Freeman, 1699-1709, Morgan, 1709-31, Haeghoort, 1731-5, Erickson, 1736-64, Du Bois, B. 1764-1825, Van Vranken, S. A. 17-26, Beekman, 26-36, Thompson, F. B. (S.S.) 37-8, Reiley, W. 39-87, Hageman, A. 87-93, Wyckoff, G. 1894-1909, Baeder, F. N. 1910-14, MacNair, Wilmer 1914—. This, though a separate congregation, was one ecclesiastical body with Freehold 1st until 1825. The name Holmdel was assumed in 1867.

Honey Creek, 1855, now Raritan, Ill.

Hong-san, 1870, see China.



- Hooge Prairie, 1852, see High Prairie, Ill.
- Hooker, 1882, see Van den Berg, S.D.
- Hope, Big Timber, Mont., 1911. Classical Missionary, 1911-1912, Duven, Wm. (S.S.) 1913-1917, Kroodsma, R. (S.S.) 1917-1919, Van der Schoor, C. 1921—
- Hope, George, Lyon Co., Ia., 1892. Bollenbacker, 93, Niemeyer, H. 94-5, Janssen, W. T. 96-9, Schnücker, 1899-1902, Ziegler, L. 1902-1917, Poppen, O. G. 1918—
- Hope, Grand Rapids, 1912-1913. Perhaps a clerical error.
- Hope, 1862, see Holland 2d, Mich.
- Hope, (LaGrace, Westfield), Emmons Co., now Campbell Co., N.D., 1885. Zwemer, F. J. 87-9, Vander Meulen, Jac. 89-90, Zwemer, F. J. 90-2, Harmeling, S. J. 93-4, classical missionary, 94-7, Dykema, 1897-1902, Braak, Peter 1902-1905, Lammers, B. W. 1905-1910, Schilstra, E. S. 1910-1913, Menning, G. 1914-1917, Dykstra, J. D. 1918-21, Douwstra, R. D. 1921—
- Hope, Sheboygan, Sheboygan Co., Wis., 1891. Classical missionary, 91-4, Sietsema, 94-8, Siegers, 1901-1909, Strabbing, A. H. 1910-1915, Ruisaard, M. C. 1916-21.
- Hope, see West Hoboken, N.J.
- Hope Mission, see Detroit.
- Hopewell, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1757. Rysdyck, 1765-89, Blauvelt, I. 1783-90, Van Vranken, N. 1791-1804, Barcalo, 1805-10, De Witt, T. 12-26, Whitehead, 28-35, Polhemus, A. 35-57, Cobb, O. E. 57-72, Taylor, G. 73-80, Polhemus, C. H. 80-91, Clapp, 1892-1903, Bird, Addison, C. 1904-1910, Service, Wm. A. 1911-1919, Burner, Wm. A. 1921—
- Horse Neck, now Fairfield.
- Horton Memorial, Shawnee, Okl., 1907. Harper, R. H. 1907, Conklin, M. T. 1905-1910. Disbanded 1911. ..
- Hortonville, Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1875.
- Hospers, Sioux Co., Ia., 1886. Dangremond, G. (S.S.) 88-90, Van der Kam, 92-4, Te Grootenhuis, D. J. 95-1900, Te Selle, 1900-1905, Riepma, S. F. 1905-1908, Douwstra, G. H. 1908—. See Newkirk.
- Howard Prairie, Sheboygan Co., Wis., 1885?
- Howe's Cave, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1808 (formerly Schoharie Mt. in East Cobleskill). Quaw, 1834-6, Scribner, (S.S.) 47-8, Vedder, E. 55-63, Markle, (S.S.) 72-5, Millsbaugh, 76-8, Buckelew, 79-86, Beekman, T. A. 89-93, Lipes, 94-5, Jongenell, Jas. 95-9, Voegelin, 1900-1904, Hageman, P. K. (S.S.) 1904-1906, Benson, C. H. 1908-1910, Simpson, Wm. E. 1910-1915, Amerman, J. L. 1915-1920.
- Howe's Cave, Second, Howe Cave, N.Y., (Central Bridge), N.Y., 1906. Moffatt, E. O. 1906-1912, Morehouse, H. C. 1912—
- Hudson, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1835. Fisher, G. H. 36-41, Gosman, 41-53, Demarest, D. D. 53-65, Holmes, J. McC. 65-77, McLeod, 78-9, Smith, W. 80-5, Gleason, 86-9, Schenck, F. S. 90-7, Park, C. 1898-1914, Martin, J. M. 1915-21, Murphy, J. H. 1921—
- Hudson, see Greenport, N.Y.
- Hudson, Hungarian, 1913. Hamory, L. S. H. 1913-1916, Von Pompl, Rudolph, 1916-1918. Disbanded 1918.
- Hudson City, 1846, see Jersey City, N.J.
- Hudson City, (Ger.), 1853, see Jersey City, N.J.
- Hudson City, 2d, (Ger.), 1859, see Jersey City, N.J.
- Hudsonville, Mich., 1912. Supplied 1912. Dolfin, C. 1919.
- Hudsonville, Mich. See Jamestown, First. North Blendon, South Blendon.
- Huguenot, Huguenot Park, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.
- Hull, Pattersonville, Sioux Co., Ia., 1885. Lammers, 89-92, Kriekaard, C. 93-6, Broekstra, 97-1900, Koster, S. E. 1900-1905, DeJonge, A. W. 1905-1913, Bouma, P. A. J. 1914-1919, Kregel, J. H. 1919—
- Hull, Emmons Co., S.D., 1889. Zwemer, F. J. 89-92, Harmeling, S. J. 93-4. Disbanded 1894.

- Hull, Ia., American Reformed, 1911. Douma, J. W. 1911-1914, DuBois, A. A. 1916-1917, Nies, M. G. 1919-1920. Disbanded.
- Hull, Ia., American, 1921. Dykstra, J. D. 1921—
- Hungarian, see Chicago, Ill., West Side. Flemington, N.J., Hudson, N.Y., Manville, N.J., Peekskill, N.Y., Poughkeepsie, N.Y.
- Hurley, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1801. Smith, T. G. 1801-8, Gosman, 1808-11, Ostrander, H. 11-14, Carle, 14-25, Van Keuren, 26-34, Mason, J. (S.S.) 34-6, Reiley, Wm. 36-9, Harriman, 39-40, Elmendorf, A. 40-3, Cruikshank, J. C. 43-50, Lippincott, 50-66, Harris, 67-78, Lockwood, L. J. 79-81, Wyckoff, D. B. 81-7, Searle, S. T. 87-96, Von Schlieder, A. 1896-1903, Vyverberg, H. J. 1904-1911, Durfee, J. F. 1913-1920, French, L. H. 1920—. "Col. Docs., N.Y." ii. 592, Centennial, in "Ch. Int.," July 10, 1901.
- Hurley, see Marbletown.
- Hyde Park, (Stoutsburgh), Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1792. Brower, C. 1794-1812, Wynkoop, P. S. 17-22, Vanderveer, F. H. 23-9, Cahoone, 29-33, Westfall, S. V. E. 34-7, Cruikshank, J. C. 37-43, Elmendorf, A. 43-8, Ten Eyck, 48-53, Dater, 53-77, Garretson, G. R. 77-80, Blauvelt, C. R. 80-3, Kavanaugh, 83-4, Shaw, J. F. 86-93, Harris, J. F. 93-8, Gaston, Jos. 1898-1899, Hamlin, H. F. 1901-1907, Ficken, H. C. 1907-1917, Clapp, E. (S.S.) 1917-1918, Randolph, E. T. F. 1919—
- Hyde Park, East Orange, N.J., 1904. Fisher, Orville E. 1905-1907, Pullan, F. B. 1908-1914, Stube, C. F. 1914-1915, Dykema, James, 1915-19, Hallenbeck, C. A. 1920-21, Bishop, E. H. 1922—
- Ilion, Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1862. Petrie, 63-8. Became Presbyterian.
- Immanuel, Perkins, Springfield, Bonhomme Co., S.D., 1888. Zwemer, F. J. 88-9, again, 91-2, Harmeling, S. J. 93-4, Classical missionary, 94-8, Heemstra, 98-9, Stegeman, W. 1900-1904, Schipper, H. 1905-1909, Stegeman, Mannes A. 1910-1914, Tietema, J. H. 1914-1919, Brink, J. W. 1919—
- Immanuel, 1884, Belmond, see Emmanuel, Ia.
- Immanuel, see Chicago, Ill.
- Immanuel Mission, see Chicago, Ill.
- Immanuel, see Grand Rapid, Mich.
- Immanuel, see Roseland, Ill.
- Immanuel, see Seattle, Wash.
- Immanuel, see Willow Lakes, S.D.
- Immanuel, see Emmanuel.
- India—Mission Field.
- I. Ceylon, at Pandeteripo, 1819. Rev. John Scudder, M.D. 1819-1838. Mrs. John Scudder 1819-1839.
- II. Madras, 1839. Rev. John Scudder, M.D. 1839-1842, again 1848-1853. Mrs. John Scudder 1839-1842, again 1848-1853. Madura, 1846. Rev. John Scudder, M.D. 1846-1848. Mrs. John Scudder 1846-1848. Rev. H. M. Scudder 1851-1853. Mrs. Fanny (Lewis) Scudder 1851-1853. Rev. W. W. Scudder 1852-1853. Mrs. Elizabeth O. (Knight) Scudder 1852-1853. Rev. Joseph Scudder 1853. Mrs. Sarah A. (Chamberlain) Scudder 1853.
- III. Indian Archipelago.
1. Borneo, 1840-1849. Karangan, Pontianak, Sambas.
  2. Java, 1830-1842.
  3. Siam, 1831-1841.

## MISSIONARIES.

	Appointed.	Retired.
Rev. David Abeel .....	1829	1842*
Rev. Elihu Doty .....	1836	1844*

Mrs. Elihu Doty .....	1836	1844*
Rev. Elbert Nevius .....	1836	1843
Mrs. Elbert Nevius .....	1836	1843
Rev. William Youngblood .....	1836	1849
Mrs. William Bloodgood .....	1836	1849
Miss Azubah C. Condict .....	1836	1839
Rev. Jacob Ennis .....	1836	1840
Mrs. (Haines) Ennis .....	1836	1840
Rev. William J. Pohlman .....	1838	1844*
Mrs. Theodosia R. (Scudder) Pohlman .....	1838	1844*
Rev. Frederic B. Thomson .....	1838	1847†
Mrs. (Wyckoff) Thomson .....	1838	1839†
Mrs. Emma Cecilia (Combe) Thomson .....	1840	1844†
Rev. Wm. Theodore Van Doren .....	1840	1842
Mrs. Wm. T. Van Doren .....	1840	1842
Rev. Isaac P. Stryker .....	1840	1842†
Rev. William H. Steele .....	1842	1849

\*Went to China. †Died.

See "Anderson's Hist. Missions of A.B.C.F.M. in India," pp. 236-240; also *index under the words, Ceylon, East India Co., India, Southern, and Scudder*, and Part One, Chapter on Foreign Missions of this work.

#### IV. Arcot.

This mission was organized in 1853. Its area is about the size of the State of New Jersey, with a population according to the census of 1910 of 2,700,000. Tamil is the general language of the North and South Arcot Districts; Telugu is the general language of the Chittoor District and the contiguous portions of the Mysore State.

A list of the churches in chronological order is printed in the 1902 edition of the Manual, pp. 974-976. Since the transfer of the Classis of Arcot to the Synod of the South India United Church in 1902 these churches no longer constitute a part of the Reformed Church.

The stations in which missionaries of the Reformed Church in America reside and the dates of their opening are as follows:

Ranipettai .....	1853
Chittoor .....	1853
Vellore .....	1853
Arni .....	1853
Coonoor .....	1857
Palmaner .....	1859
Madanapalle .....	1863
Tindivanam .....	1875
Punganur .....	1908
Katpadi .....	1912

#### MISSIONARIES OF THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA TO THE ARCOT MISSION, INDIA.

	Joined the Mission.	Retired from the Mission.
Rev. Henry Martyn Scudder, M.D., D.D.....	1851	1864
Mrs. Fanny (Lewis) Scudder .....	1851	1864
Rev. William W. Scudder, D.D. ....	1852	1895*
Mrs. Elizabeth O. (Knight) Scudder .....	1852	1854*
Mrs. Frances Ann (Rousseau) Scudder .....	1858	1895
Miss Harriet Scudder .....	1854	1856
Rev. Joseph Scudder .....	1853	1860

Mrs. Sarah A. (Chamberlain) Scudder .....	1853	1860
Rev. Jared W. Scudder, M.D., D.D. ....	1855	1910*
Mrs. Julia C. (Goodwin) Scudder .....	1855	1913*
Rev. Ezekiel C. Scudder, M.D., D.D. ....	1855	1876
Mrs. Sarah R. (Tracy) Scudder .....	1855	1876
Miss Louisa Scudder .....	1855	1861
Rev. Joseph Mayou .....	1858	1870
Mrs. Margaret (Shultz) Mayou .....	1858	1870
Rev. Jacob Chamberlain, M.D., D.D., LL.D. ....	1859	1908*
Mrs. Charlotte C. (Birge) Chamberlain .....	1859	1915*
Rev. Silas D. Scudder, M.D. ....	1860	1874*
Mrs. Marianne (Conover) Scudder .....	1860	1874
Rev. John Scudder, M.D., D.D. ....	1861	1900*
Mrs. Sophia (Weld) Scudder .....	1861	
Miss Martha T. Mandeville .....	1869	1881
Miss Josephine Chapin .....	1869	1874
Rev. Enne J. Heeren .....	1872	1877*
Mrs. Aleida M. (Vennema) Heeren .....	1872	1877*
Rev. John H. Wyckoff, D.D. (1874-1886) .....	1892	1915*
Mrs. Emmeline J. L. (Bonney) Wyckoff .....	1876	1886*
Mrs. Gertrude E. (Chandler) Wyckoff .....	1892	1918*
Henry Martyn Scudder, Jr., M.D. ....	1876	1882
Mrs. Bessie M. (Scudder) Scudder .....	1876	1882
Miss Julia C. Scudder .....	1879	
Rev. John W. Conklin .....	1881	1891
Mrs. Jane Elizabeth (Lindsley) Conklin .....	1881	1891
Rev. Lambertus Hekhuis, M.D. ....	1881	1888*
Rev. Ezekiel C. Scudder, Jr. (1882-1901) .....	1904	1919*
Mrs. Minnie E. (Pitcher) Scudder .....	1882	1883*
Mrs. Mabel (Jones) Scudder (1889-1901) .....	1904	1918*
Miss M. Kitty Scudder .....	1884	1915*
Rev. William I. Chamberlain .....	1887	1906
Mrs. Mary E. (Anable) Chamberlain .....	1891	1906
Rev. Lewis R. Scudder, M.D., D.D. ....	1888	
Mrs. Ethel T. (Fisher) Scudder .....	1888	
Miss Ida S. Scudder, M.D. (1890-94) .....	1899	
Rev. Henry J. Scudder (1890-94) .....	1897	
Mrs. Margaret (Booraem) Scudder .....	1897	
Rev. Lewis B. Chamberlain .....	1891	1915
Mrs. Julia (Anable) Chamberlain .....	1897	1915
Miss Lizzie von Bergen .....	1893	1901
Rev. James A. Beattie .....	1893	1915*
Mrs. Margaret (Dall) Beattie .....	1893	1921
Miss Louisa H. Hart, M.D. ....	1895	
Rev. Henry Huizinga .....	1896	1899
Mrs. Susan (Antvclink) Huizinga .....	1896	1899
Rev. Wm. H. Farrar .....	1897	
Mrs. Elizabeth (Walther) Farrar .....	1897	
Rev. Walter T. Scudder .....	1899	
Mrs. Ellen (Bartholomew) Scudder, M.D. ....	1899	
Miss Annie E. Hancock .....	1899	
Miss Alice B. Van Doren .....	1903	
Miss Lillian M. Hart .....	1904	1907
Mr. Arthur C. Cole .....	1905	1915
Mrs. Anna M. (Paddock) Cole .....	1905	1915
Miss Henrietta Wynkoop Drury .....	1906	
Rev. Henry Honegger .....	1907	1914*
Mrs. Lavina M. (DuMond) Honegger .....	1910	
Miss Lily Stanes .....	1907	1909



Miss Margaret N. Leveck, M. D.....	1908	1910
Rev. Bernard Rottschäfer .....	1909	
Mrs. Bernice M. (Takken) Rottschäfer .....	1910	
Miss Margaret Rottschäfer .....	1909	
Miss Sarella TeWinkel .....	1909	
Miss Josephine V. TeWinkel .....	1909	
Bert W. Roy, M.D. ....	1909	1918
Mrs. Nellie (Benyerl) Roy .....	1909	1918
Rev. John R. Duffield .....	1910	1912
Mrs. Litta (Campbell) Duffield .....	1910	1912
Rev. Joseph Sizoo .....	1910	1911
Mrs. Dorothy A. (Scheirer) Sizoo .....	1910	1911*
Rev. John H. Warnshuis .....	1913	
Mrs. Lillian (Cook) Warnshuis, M.D.....	1913	
Mr. Francis Marmaduke Potter .....	1913	1917
Mrs. Elsie (Burroughs) Potter .....	1915	1917
Miss Hilda M. Pollard, M.D. ....	1913	1916
Mr. John D. Muyskens .....	1915	1919
Mr. Mason Olcott .....	1915	1917
Rev. Charles F. Stube .....	1915	1917
Miss Charlotte C. Wyckoff .....	1915	
Miss Elisabeth W. Conklin .....	1915	
Rev. Lambertus Hekhuis .....	1916	
Mrs. Jennie (Immink) Hekhuis .....	1916	
Rev. Herbert E. Van Vranken .....	1917	
Mrs. Nellie (Smallegan) Van Vranken .....	1917	
Rev. John C. VanWyk .....	1917	1919
Mrs. Amelia (Menning) Van Wyk .....	1917	1919
Miss Wilhelmina Noordyk .....	1917	
Mr. Cornelius R. Wierenga .....	1917	1920
Miss Clara M. Coburn .....	1918	
Galen Fisher Scudder, M.D. ....	1919	
Miss Ruth Lawsing Scudder .....	1919	
Miss Maude Sophia Scudder .....	1919	
Rev. Knud Lange .....	1919	1922
Mrs. Henrietta W. (Drury) Lange .....	1919	1922
Rev. James H. Potter .....	1919	
Mrs. Helen (Beardslee) Potter .....	1919	
Mr. Irwin J. Lubbers .....	1919	
Rev. John G. Gebhard, Jr. ....	1919	
Mrs. Helen (Fairchild) Gebhard .....	1919	
Miss Matilda L. Berg .....	1919	
Mr. John DeValois .....	1920	
Mrs. Henrietta (Hofland) DeValois .....	1920	
Miss Alice E. Smallegan .....	1920	
Mr. Chris DeJonge .....	1920	
Mr. Garrett Vander Borgh .....	1920	
Mr. Martin DeWolf .....	1921	

\*Died.

Indianapolis, Ind., 1911. Supplies. Laman, A. T. 1912-1914, Pettersson, H. M. 1914-1916. Supplies. Meulendyke, J. (S.S.) 1919-21.  
 Indian Castle, (Danube), Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1769. Supplied by neighboring pastors. Ketchum, Miss. to, 1823.  
 Indian Castle, Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1861. Stanbrough, 1861-76. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 121.  
 Indians, American, Miss. to, Megapolensis, J. 1642-9, Freeman, 1700-5, Lydius, 1702-9, (Barclay, Epis., 1709-10), Dellijs, 1683-99. "Ecc. Rec. N.Y.," many allusions; "Anderson's Hist. Col. Church," 3 vols. "Doc.

- Hist. N.Y." i. 269; iii. 19, 20, 538, 540, 541, 551-2, 561-2, 566, 613-621, 628, 697. See also Oklahoma; Colony; Columbian Memorial church, and Fort Sill Apache Mission.
- Ingham's Mills, see Manheim.
- Interlaken, Seneca Co., N.Y., 1830. (Until about 1906 Farmer Village). Gregory, O. H. 1831-8, Bassler, 1838-66, Brush, W. W. 1866-8, Zabriskie, A. A. 1868-9, Forsyth, J. C. 1870-75, Furbeck, P. 1875-81, Nash-olds, 1882-87, Palmer, F. W. 1888-93, Van Arsdale, E. B. 1893-1916, Seibert, George G. 1916-21, Van Wagenen, R. D. 1922—. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 59.
- Inwood, Ia., 1912. Classical Missionary, 1912. Niehaus, H. H. 1913-14, Muilenburg, H. S. 1916—
- Inwood, N.Y., see Far Rockaway, N.Y.
- Ireton, Ia., 1913. Stegeman, Wm. 1915-1919, Reinhart, H. E. 1920—
- Irving Park, 1874, see Chicago, Ill.
- Irvington, (Clintonville, Camptown), Essex Co., N.J., 1840. Staats, J. A. 40-1, Chapman, J. L. 42-9, Bruen, J. M. 50-2, Taylor, A. B. 52-5, McKelvey, A. 58-60, Vehslage, 61-94, Chrestensen, 94-6, Wyckoff, C. E. 96-1901, Lawrence, C. L. 1902-1903, McClinchie, Uriah 1904-1919, Leggett, L. G. 1919—. See Christian Intelligence, Feb. 14, 1900.
- Irvington, Second, N.J., 1916. Moore, George, Jr. 1917-1920, Condit, C. B. 1920—
- Italian, Beacon, N.Y., see Beacon.
- Italian, Hackensack, see Hackensack.
- Italian, Kensington, see Chicago.
- Italian, Mt. Olivet, see Newark.
- Italian, see Newburgh, N.Y.
- Italian, see Englewood, N.J.
- Italian, see Weehawken, N.J.
- Itamarca, 1635, see Brazil, S.A.
- Ithaca, Tompkins Co., N.Y., 1830. Mann, 31-7, Hoes, 37-45, Henry, 46-9, Bulkley, 51-2, Elmendorf, J. 53-5, Schenck, J. W. 55-63, Zabriskie, F. N. 64-6, Strong, T. C. 66-71. (Became Congregational, 1872. See Christian Intelligencer, Sept. 3, 1902.
- Jackson, Washington Co., N.Y., 1833. Stewart, J. W. 34-6, Pitcher, W. 37-9, Quick, J. J. 40-43, Pitcher, J. H. 43-52. See Biog. and Gen. Rec. N.Y., Buskirk.
- Jamaica, 1702, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Jamaica, (St. Paul's), 1876, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Jamestown, Forest Grove, Hudsonville, Ottawa Co., Mich. 1869. Vandermeulen, John, 75-85, Wormser, Wm. 87-9, John, C. C. A. 91-2, Lammers, 1892-1903, Cheff, P. P. 1905-1910, Broekstra, M. E. 1911-1914, Boer, Nicholas 1916-1918, Vander Linden, G. 1919—
- Jamestown, 2nd, 1889. Poppen, 94-5, Schilstra, E. S. 1896-1900, Boer, N. 1900-1903, Steunenberg, John 1904-1907, Dykhuizen, H. 1907-1910, Van Westenburg, J. 1911-1913, Hankamp, G. 1913-21, Van Zomeren, J. 1921-2, Walvoord, Wm. 1922—
- Jamesville, Onondaga Co., N.Y., 1833. Evans, E. 1836, Amerman, T. A. 1839-40.

#### Japan. Mission Field.

The Japan Mission was begun in 1859. In 1889 the Nagasaki Station was made an independent Mission, to be known as "The South Japan Mission," the other stations became known as "The North Japan Mission." In 1917 the two missions were reunited as one organization. Some of the most northern stations were transferred in 1917 to the Mission of the Reformed Church in the United States. Most of the work of the Mission now is in the southern part of the country on the Island of Kyushu.

On October 3d, 1877, the missionaries and Japanese ministers of the Reformed Church united with the ministers of the Missions of the American

Presbyterian, and the United Presbyterian Church of Scotland and constituted "The United Church of Christ in Japan." As the work of these missions results in self supporting churches, these are transferred to this Japanese Church, and it is therefore impossible to give any list of churches or ministers, as, with the exception of some preaching stations, they do not belong distinctively to the Reformed Church Mission.

The stations in which the missionaries of the Reformed Church in America reside, and the dates of their opening and in some cases of their closing, are as follows:—

Kanagawa (Now Nagasaki) .....	1859
Nagasaki .....	1859
Yokohama .....	1863
Tokyo .....	1866
Niigata .....	1869-1870
Uyeda .....	1876-1917
Morioka .....	1888-1917
Aomori .....	1894-1917
Kagoshima .....	1893
Saga .....	1895
Nagano .....	1897-1917
Kumamoto .....	1901-1904
Oita .....	1910
Matsumoto .....	1912-1917
Shimonoseki .....	1914
Fukuoka .....	1915
Kurume .....	1915

#### JAPAN MISSION

	Went Out	Retired
Rev. S. R. Brown, D.D. ....	1859	1879*
Mrs. S. R. Brown .....	1859	1879
Rev. G. F. Verbeck .....	1859	1898*
Mrs. Maria (Manion) Verbeck .....	1859	1898
D. B. Simmons, M.D. ....	1859	1860
Mrs. D. B. Simmons .....	1859	1860
Rev. James H. Ballagh, D.D. ....	1861	1920*
Mrs. Margaret (Kinnear) Ballagh .....	1861	1909*
Rev. Henry Stout .....	1869	1905*
Mrs. Elizabeth (Provost) Stout .....	1869	1902*
Rev. C. H. H. Wolff .....	1871	1876
Mrs. L. (Buboc) Wolff .....	1871	1876
Mrs. S. K. M. Hequembourg .....	1872	1874
Miss Emma C. Witbeck .....	1874	1882
Rev. E. Rothesay Miller .....	1875	1915*
Mrs. Mary E. (Kidder) Miller .....	1869	1910*
Rev. J. L. Amerman, D.D. ....	1876	1893
Mrs. Rebecca (Ely) Amerman .....	1876	1893
Miss E. F. Farrington .....	1878	1879
Miss M. J. Farrington .....	1878	1879
Miss Harriet L. Winn .....	1878	1887
Rev. Eugene S. Booth, D.D. ....	1879	
Mrs. Emilie (Stelle) Booth .....	1879	1917*
Mrs. Florence (Dick) Booth (1912-1915) .....	1919	
Miss Carrie Ballagh .....	1881	1885
Prof. Martin N. Wyckoff, ScD. ....	1881	1911*
Mrs. Anna (Baird) Wyckoff .....	1881	1920*
Miss M. Leila Winn .....	1882	1920
Rev. N. H. Demarest (1883-1890) .....	1912	1914

Mrs. Annie (Strong) Demarest .....	1883	1890
Rev. Howard Harris .....	1884	1905
Mrs. Lizzie B. (Disbrow) Harris .....	1884	1905
Miss Mary E. Brokaw .....	1884	1890
Miss C. B. Richards .....	1884	1885
Rev. Albert Oltmans .....	1886	
Mrs. Alice (Voorhoorst) Oltmans .....	1886	
Miss Anna DeF. Thompson .....	1887	1913
Miss Rebecca L. Irvine .....	1887	1893
Rev. H. V. S. Peeke, D.D. (1888-1892) .....	1893	
Mrs. Vesta (Greer) Peeke .....	1893	
Miss Mary Deyo .....	1888	1905
Miss Julia Moulton .....	1888	
Miss Carrie B. Lanterman .....	1890	1892*
Rev. Albertus Pieters .....	1891	
Mrs. Emma (Kollen) Pieters .....	1891	
Miss S. M. Couch .....	1892	
Miss Harriet M. Lansing .....	1893	
Miss Martha E. Duryea .....	1893	1897
Mr. A. A. Davis .....	1896	1898
Rev. Jacob Poppen, Ph.D. ....	1896	1898
Mrs. Anna (Van Zwaluwenburg) Poppen .....	1896	1898
Miss Anna K. Stryker .....	1897	1900
Rev. Frank S. Scudder .....	1897	1907
Mrs. Florence (Schenck) Scudder .....	1897	1906*
Mrs. J. DuMont Schenck .....	1897	1902
Miss Harriet J. Wyckoff .....	1898	1905
Miss Anna B. Stout (1891-1895) .....	1898	1905
Rev. Charles M. Myers .....	1899	1904
Rev. Garret Hondelink .....	1903	1908
Mrs. Grace (Hoekje) Hondelink .....	1903	1908
Miss Grace Thomasma .....	1904	1912
Miss Jennie A. Pieters .....	1904	
Rev. Douwe C. Ruigh (From Amoy) .....	1905	
Mrs. Christine (Carst) Ruigh (From Amoy) .....	1905	
Mr. Anthony Walvoord .....	1905	1919*
Mrs. Edith (Walvoord) Walvoord .....	1905	1919
Miss Jennie M. Kuyper .....	1905	
Walter E. Hoffsommer, Ph.D. ....	1907	1920
Mrs. Grace (Posey) Hoffsommer .....	1907	1920
Rev. Willis G. Hoekje .....	1907	
Mrs. Annie (Hail) Hoekje .....	1912	
Miss Jennie Buys .....	1909	1914
Rev. Hubert Kuyper .....	1911	
Miss Jeane Noordhoff .....	1911	
Rev. David Van Strien .....	1912	1920
Mrs. Eleanor (Orbison) Van Strien .....	1912	1913*
Mrs. Lillian (Orbison) Van Strien .....	1917	1920
Rev. Luman J. Shafer .....	1912	
Mrs. Amy (Hendricks) Shafer .....	1912	
Miss May Baldwin Demarest (1912-1914) .....	1918	
Rev. Stephen W. Ryder .....	1913	
Mrs. Reba (Snapp) Ryder .....	1914	
Miss Hendrine E. Hospers .....	1913	
Miss Evelyn F. Oltmans .....	1914	
Miss Janet Oltmans .....	1914	
Rev. Alex. Van Bronkhorst .....	1916	
Mrs. Helena (DeMaagd) Van Bronkhorst .....	1916	
Rev. Henry V. E. Stegeman .....	1917	



Mrs. Gertrude (Hoekje) Stegeman .....	1917	
Miss Anna M. Fleming .....	1918	
Mr. A. L. Harvey .....	1920	1921
Miss Edith V. Teets .....	1921	
Miss J. Gertrude Pieters .....	1921	
Mr. George W. Lang .....	1921	

Java, see India.

Jay Gould Memorial, 1893, see Roxbury, N.Y.

Jefferson, Hillsdale Co., Mich., 1851. Heermance, Har. 1851-7, Evans, Chs. A. 1857-8, Vermilye, D. 1863-6.

Jeffersonville, Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1852. Wolf, 1853-4, Hones, 1854-8, Riedel, 1858-61, Boehrer, 1862-6.

Jeniks, (Cl. of Albany), 1794. "M. G. S." i. p. 256, mentioned.

Jenison, see Allendale, Mich. 1st.

Jericho, L.I., 1874. Supplied by Talmage, D. June-Sept. 1876, DeVries, 1876-7. United with Oyster Bay.

Jermain Memorial, see West Troy, South.

Jersey City, Hudson Co., N.J., churches in:

1. Bergen, (Bergen Av.) 1660; supplied by ministers from New York, S.I. and L.I. 1662-1749; (DeWint, 1749-51), Jackson, W. 1757-89, Cornelison, 1793-1828, Taylor B. C. 28-81. Associate pastors, Amerman, 71-6, Brett, C. 1876-1881, pastor 1881-1918, E.P. 1918-22, Soper, W. P. 1918-21, Kittell, J. S. 1922—. Assistants, Strong, W. V. D. 1902-1906, Moment, J. J. 1908-1911, Dur-ye, Abram 1911-1917, LeFevre, DuBois 1917-1919. See "Taylor's Annals Cl. Bergen"; "Taylor's Disc. at 200th Anniv."; "Manual of Ch. of Bergen"; "Hon. Chs. Winfield's Hist. Hudson Co.," containing marriage and baptismal records of Bergen Church.
2. Bayonne 1st, 1829, (formerly Bergen Neck). Boice, I. C. 29-44, Romeyn, J. 44-50, Dutcher, 50-4, Stillwell, 54-64, Wells, T. W. 65-73, Stitt, C. H. 74-80, Knox, W. W. 81-93, Jones, C. H. 94-9, Boockock, W. H. 1899-1909, Bayles, T. F. 1910-1915, Pfanstiehl, A. A. (S.S.) 1916-1917, Augustine, R. H. M. 1917-1919, Van Raalte, A. C. 1919—. See "Taylor's Annals."
3. Jersey City 1st. (Presbyt. 1825-30). 1830, (Grand St.) Ostrander, S., Miss. to, 22, Meeker, May-Oct. 30, Talmage, J. R. 30-3, Lusk, 33-48, Yates, J. A. called, 1849, died; Lord, D. 50-1; supplied by Henry, 51, McClure, A. 52-5, Riddle, D. H. 57-62, Scudder, H. M. 64-5, Peeke, G. 65-9, Halloway, W. 71-6, (S.S. Westerfield, 1877-86, united with First Reformed Church of Van Vorst, First Van Vorst).

At a meeting of the Classis of Bergen Ap. 28, 1807, Revs. Cornelison and Stryker presented that the inhabitants of the City of Jersey, formerly Paulus Hook, were desirous of a church; and that the Associates of the Jersey Co. offered to give land on the south side of Grand st. if they will erect a church 50 ft. sq. within two years. The Classis appointed Revs. Cornelison and Stryker to organize a church and in said city, &c., and supplies were appointed.—But in April, 1808, the Committee reported that it was impracticable, owing to a lack of a sufficient number of members in the vicinity. The Associate Co. offered to prolong the time and give \$250 a year toward the support of a minister there.

4. First Reformed Church of Van Vorst. (Known as Jersey City 2d, later, Wayne St.), 1846. Taylor, W. J. R. 1846-9, Van Cleef, P. D. 1849-1896, P.Em. 1896-1902, Wick, 1890-1899, Brown, J. A. 1899-1905, Shield, F. K. 1906-1908, Meyer, A. J. 1909-1914,

- Maines, W. S. 1914-15, Hart, W. R. 1916—. In 1886 First Van Vorst absorbed Jersey City 1st; in 1909, Jersey City Free (Grand Street).
5. Jersey City 3d, also called Park (Hamilton Square), 1852. Ostrander, S., Miss. to Harsimus, 22, Taylor, W. J. R. 52-4, Strong, J. P. 54-6, Selden, 57, Wells, C. L. 58-62, Berry, J. R. 63-8, Suydam, 68-90, Griffin, W. T. 91-2, Morgan, 1892-1903, Stofflet, J. P. 1904-1912, Weidner, D. C. 1913-1915, Blue, J. H. 1916-1917, Terhune, C. A. 1919—. See Ch. Int., Oct. 29, 1902.
  6. Hudson City, 1853. Lloyd, A., Miss. to, 53-5, King, F. L. 55-7.
  7. Bergen Point, (Bayonne 2d), 1854. Dutcher, 54-7, Parker, Chas. 57-60, Jones, H. W. F. 60-84, P.Em. 84-1915, Riggs, J. F. 84-92, Inglis, T. E. 92-7, Krom, A. E. 1898-1901. United with the First Presbyterian Church of Bayonne to form the Fifth St. Reformed Church, Bayonne, 1901.
  8. Jersey City, 4th (Ger.), 1856. Doeppenschmidt, 1856-64, Meyer, Karl, Miss. to, 1864-6.
  9. Hudson City 2nd (Ger.), Hudson Av. 1859. Doeppenschmidt, 64-85, Girtanner, 78-82, Meury, E. A. 1883-1911, Bender, A. F. 1913, March-Oct. Again 1914. Assistant, Mager, Wm. 1904.
  10. La Fayette, Communipaw Av., 1863. Duryee, W. R. 1864-91, Kommers, 1891-1903, Hogan, J. S. 1903-1912, Herge, Chas. 1912-1915, Noble, H. W. 1916—
  11. West End, Marion, 1868. Shaw, A., Miss. to, 69-72, Van Doren, W. H. 71-8.
  12. Greenville, Ocean Av., 1871. Young, A. H. 73-81, Pockman, 81-6, Bruce, W. P. 87-95, Allen, C. J. 96-1900, Mohn, O. L. F. 1902-1903, Eggleston, G. H. 1904-1907, Morris, R. C. 1908-1910, Duck, E. M. 1911—
  13. Jersey City, Free, 1872. On 1st street until 1889. On Grand street, 1889. Hence called Grand street. Shaw, Alex 1867-72, Park, A. J. 73-8, Mattice, H. 79-88, Zabriskie, A. A. 87-91, Clist, 91-5, Cussler, 96-1901, Stofflet, J. P. 1901-1904, Meyer, A. J. 1904-1909. This church united with Van Vorst, 1st, January 27, 1909.
  14. Bayonne 3rd, (Ger.), 1872. Elterich, 75-80, Klein, C. F. A. (S.S.) 82-5, Andreae, (S.S.) 86-92, Muller, M. 94-7, Franzen, 1898-1903, Schulz, H. W. J. 1904-1909, Franzen, H. L. 1911—
  15. Jersey City, Central Ave., (Bowers St.). (Jersey City Heights), 1872. Wolfe, G. L. 73-4, Matthews, A. 75, Griffin, W. T. 78-81, Handy, 81-3, Wright, C. S. 1883-1909, Pelgrim, J. C. 1909-1916, Murphy, J. A. 1916-21.
  16. South Bergen, 1874. Brokaw, I. P. 74-9. Cox, H. M. 79-82, Vaughan, Wm. 83-8, Grant, W. D. 89-96.—Church united with the Congregational Church of Jersey City.
  17. German Evangelical 1st (Mercer st.), 1882. Staehli, 83-91, Muller, M. 93-4, Fisher (or Fiecke) Julius, 95, Heiniger, 96-1900, Nickse, Louis, 1901-1902, Mueller, Matthew 1902-1910, Mueller, G. C. 1910-19, Hahn, G. F. 1919—
  18. St. Johns, Evangelical, (Ger.), Fairview Av., 1883. Andreae, 1883—. Asst., Andreae, M. C. T. 1915-18. See "Taylor's Annals of Classis of Bergen"; and "Van Cleef's Anniversary Sermons"; and "Winfield's History of Hudson Co., N.J."
  19. Bayonne, 5th Street, 1902. Formed by the union of the 1st Presbyterian Church of Bayonne and the Bergen Point Reformed (Bayonne 2d), 1901. Jones, H. W. F. E.Em. 1901-1915, Wilson, F. S. 1902-1920, Muste, C. B. 1921—
  20. Faith, Jersey City, N.J., Bayview Ave., 1909. Hunter, James B. 1909—

21. West Side, Duncan Ave. and Apollo Place, Jersey City, N.J., 1912. Heinrichs, J. H. 1914-1916, Luther, M. F. 1917-1918.
- Jerusalem, (Feura Bush), Albany Co., N.Y., 1791. Van Huysen, 1793-1824, Kissam, 28-41, Van Santvoord, S. 45-57, Compton, 54-60, Gulick A. V. 60-5, Millspaugh, 66-72, Vedder, E. 73-85, Scarlett, J. H. 85-93, Beekman, T. A. 93-1902, Lehman, F. V. W. 1902-1907, Gulick, G. W. 1908-1909, Ballard, Bruce, 1910-1913, Hageman, T. A. 1913-1917, Millett, J. 1917— . This church divided in 1825 into the chs. of Jerusalem and Union. See Union, also Onesquethaw.
- Jicarilla Mission, Dulce, N.M.
- Johnsborough, (Johnburgh?), Warren Co., N.Y., 1819. Centre, Miss. to, 1823. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 122.
- Johnstown, Montgomery Co., N.Y. (Western allotment of Kingsborough, see Caughnawaga), 1816. Amerman, 17-21, Van Vechten, I. 23-4, Van Olinda, Miss. to, 24, Stryker, H. B., Miss. to, 30—. Dropped 1835. "Doc. Hist." iii. 686, 696. Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 122.
- Johnstown, *Secession*, 1822. *Independent. Amerman, A. 21-43, Westervelt, J. P. 45-55.* Disbanded. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 13.
- Johnstown, Columbia Co., N.Y., see Linlithgo.
- Johnstown, Fulton Co., N.Y., 1804. Van Burk, 1894-1902, Bedford, C. V. W. 1902-1909, Beekman, P. S. 1909-1920, Stanton, R. A. 1920—. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl. 62.
- Kaatsbaan, see Katsbaan, N.Y.
- Kagoshima, 1893, see Japan.
- Kakiat, now West New Hempsted and Clarkstown, N.Y.
- Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., Mich.; churches in:
1. Kalamazoo, 1st, 1851. Gardenier, 55, Klyn, 56-62, Vander Meulen, 64-8, Kriekaard, 68-76, Te Winkle, 76-82, Dosker, N. H. 83-7, Kolyn, 88-93, Stapelkamp, 1894-1901, Pool, Wm. 1902-1911, Steunenbergh, J. 1912-1918, Hollebrands, J. J. 1918—
  2. Kalamazoo, 2nd, 1885, Vennema, A. 86-9, Streng, 90-2, Moerdyk, Wm. 92-4, Vander Meulen, John, 96-9, Blekkink, 1899-1905, Watermulder, G. 1905-1908, Hospers, H. 1909-1910, Muilenburg, T. W. 1911-1916, Van Peursem, J. 1918—
  3. Kalamazoo, 3d, 1889. Duiker, R. 90-2, Strabbing, 92-6, Siegers, 97-9, Warnshuis, J. W. 99-1901, Douwstra, H. 1902-1903, Frieling, H. 1903-1910, DeHaan, John 1910-1917, Wolvius, Wm. 1918—
  4. Kalamazoo, 4th, 1892. John, C. C. A. L. 93-6, Luxen, 96-1900, Heines, 1900-1903, Hogenboom, S. M. 1903-1904, Troost, Evert, 1904-1916, Kregel, J. H. 1917-1919.
  5. Bethany, 1905, Kalamazoo, Mich. Kooiker, G. 1905-1911, Vander Meulen, Jacob 1911-19, DeRoos, Frank, 1920-21.
  6. North Park St., 1909, Kalamazoo, Mich. Hondelink, G. 1909-1912, Bloemendal, Ralph 1914-1916, Vanden Berg, R. I. 1916-1919, Meengs, R. D. 1920—
- Kalamazoo, see Twin Lakes.
- Kamp, see Camp.
- Kampen, Westover, Somerset Co., Md., 1900. Dropped 1905.
- Kanagawa Station, 1859, see Japan.
- Karangan, see India.
- Karr Valley, Almond, Alleghany Co., N.Y., 1797. Gray, 1797-1819.
- Katpadi, see India.
- Katsbaan, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1710. Reorganized, 1921. (See Camp, West Camp, Kaatsbaan and Caatsban, and Saugerties). Kocherthal, 1710-19, Haeger, J. F. 1710-21, Ehle, (Oehl), 1720-27, Falckner, Daniel F. 1724-?, Berckenmeyer, W. C. 1721-9, Mancius, pastor, 1730-62, supplied

by Schuneman, Westerlo and Doll, 1762-80, De Ronde, 1780-6, supplied by Schuneman and Doll, 1786-93, Van Vlierden, 1793-1804, Demarest, James D. 1808-9, Ostrander, H. 12-62, Collier, I. H. 62-4, Chapman, N. F. 64-73, Searle, Stephen, 73-85, Sebring, A. J. 1885-1916, Marcle, A. F. 1916-18, Van Deusen, R. J. (S.S.) 1921—

The colony of Palatines, which came to West Camp in Oct., 1710, immediately erected a house of worship there for the use of the colony, both of the Lutheran and Reformed faiths. Upon the release of the colonists in 1712 from their contract to the British Government, they began to seek out homes for themselves. There was some dispute to the title of the lands at West Camp. So the colonists took up farms a mile or two west at the Kats Baan, and here Mancius found most of them in 1730, and they were worshipping there. During the entire ministry of Mancius, of thirty-two years, the West Camp church seems to have been closed, and those of each faith united in religious services at Katsbaan. When Mancius died the Lutheran Church at West Camp was reorganized.

Strictly speaking, the present Katsbaan Church was organized in 1839. It was first incorporated as the Church of Kaatsbaan, in the town of Kingston. In 1826 it was re-incorporated as the Church in the town of Saugerties, and had ecclesiastical oversight over Saugerties village, Plattekill, and Blue Mountain, where weekly or monthly services were maintained. In 1831 the present village of Saugerties was constituted and incorporated as the village of Ulster, and a determined and prolonged effort was made to get rid of the name of Saugerties for the locality. The elements that built up the manufacturing interests of the new village were not in sympathy with the genius of the Reformed Church. When early efforts were made for a church at Saugerties the Dutch element in the village refused to join, and the application was not granted. These efforts continued until 1839, when, to heal the rising feeling over such refusals, and to preserve the proposed organization to the Reformed Church, Katsbaan was prevailed upon to apply for, the new organization. This was granted, and the Dutch element about Saugerties was left in the old organization there, to prevent any such movement.

The effort to have Saugerties called Ulster continued for twenty-four years, but failed, and the village of Ulster was re-incorporated as Saugerties in 1855. Thus the church of Saugerties is the old organization in law, while Katsbaan is such in history and in fact. See Brink's Early History of Saugerties.

Kattapali, 1869, see India.

Kenosha, Kenosha Co., Wis., 1896.

Kensington, Italian Mission, see Chicago.

Kent St., Greenpoint, L.I., see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.

Keokuk, Lee Co., Iowa, 1863. Baay, Miss. to, 60-2, pastor, 62-5, disbanded.

Kerhonksen, (Middleport), Ulster Co., N.Y., 1853. De Puy, 56, Jones, N. W. 56-60, Van Vleck, J. 62-4, Du Bois, J. 66-74, Crolis, 75-9, Darach, 85-6, Van Oostenbrugge, 92-1900, Kip, F. M. (S.S.) 1902-1904, Seso, A. A. 1906-1911, Terwilliger, F. E. (S.S.) 1913-1916, Paxson, A. T. 1919—

Kewasum, Wis. (station). Mattice, Miss. to, 1862-4, Wilson, C. D., Miss. to, 64-7.

Keyport, Monmouth Co., N.J., 1847. Chapman, N. F., Miss. to, 48-9, Minor, Miss. to, 50-1, Searle, J., Miss. to, 51-3, Lockwood, 54-68, Zabriskie, A. A. 69-72, Mead, E. 73-90, Schock, 92-7, Greene, E. W. 98-1900, Decker, F. 1901-1903, Van Woert, H. S. 1904-1909, Compton, W. E. 1910-1913, Reynolds, F. T. B. 1913—

Killduff, Ia., 1900. Classical Missionary, 1901-1904, Wiebenga, John 1904-1906, Vanden Berge, E. 1911-1915, Heneveld, G. G. 1916-1918.

Killduff, see Galesburg.



Kinderhook, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1712. A preaching station of Albany, 1700-12. Van Driessen, P. (S.S.) 1712-27, also Ehle, 1720-27, Van Driessen, J. 1727-35, Van Driessen, P. Van Schie, Frelinghuysen, T. S., supplies 1735-56, Frelinghuysen, F., called 1753, but died; Freyenmoet, 1756-77, Ritzema, (S.S.) 1778-88, Labagh, I. 1789-1799, Sickles, 1800-1834, Van Aken, 1834-5, Heermance, H. 1835-7, Vandervoort, 1837-42, Van Zandt, B. 1842-52, Bronson, 1854-7, Berry, J. R. 1857-63, Collier, Edward 1864-1907, Emeritus 1907-20; Burrowes, Chas. W. 1908-14, Ellis, A.M. 1915-16, Vanderlaan, E. C. 1917-20, Robinson, Wm. L. 1921—. See Collier's "Hallowed House." *Doc. Hist.* i. 243, iii. 538.

Kinderhook, 2d, 1833. Cushing, 1833-4. Became the Presb. Ch. of Valatie.

Kings, Ill., see Elim.

Kings Co., L.I., 1654. A general name embracing the collegiate charges of Brooklyn, Flatlands, Bushwick, New Utrecht, Flatbush, and, at times, Gravesend. In 1808, the collegiate relation was partly dissolved.—*"Doc. Hist."* i. 426, 429; iii. 75, 87-116. *"Smith's N.Y.,"* 316. *"Strong's Flatbush."*

Kingsberg, probably an error for Kingsberry, N.Y.

Kingsberry (Kingsbury?), Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1715. This place was practically the same as East Camp and Germantown, although it was probably a couple of miles south of Germantown. *"Doc. Hist., N.Y."* iii. 413, 421; *"Col. Docs. N.Y."* v. 215, 515. In Oct., 1715, Haeger petitioned Gov. Hunter, and received permission to build a church (Episcopal) here, for the 60 palatine families. *"N.Y. Col. MSS.,"* lx. 41.

Kingsborough, Western allotment of, afterward Johnstown, Montgomery Co., N.Y.

Kingston, Ulster Co., N.Y., churches in:

1. Kingston, (Esopus), 1st, 1659. Blom, 1660-7, Tesschenmaecker, (S.S.) 1675-6, again, Ap.-Sept., 1678, Van Gaasbeek, 1678-80, Weekstein, 1681-7, Vandenbosch, 1687-9, Nucella, 1695-1704, Beys, 1706-8, Vas, 1710-56, Mancius, 1732-62, Meyer, H. 1763-72, Doll, 1775-1808, Gosman, 1808-35, Lillie, 36-41, Van Wagenen, 41-4, Hoes, 45-67, Van Derveer, 67-76, Van Slyke, J. G. 1876-1909, Leeper, J. L. 1911-20.

Church incorporated, 1719. English preaching began with Gosman.—See *"Ecc. Rec. N.Y."* *"Doc. Hist."* iii. 51, 71, 77, 581-7, 599. *"Col. Hist."* ii. 592. *"Mag. R.D.C."* i. 190; iii. 55. *"Gordon's Life of Ostrander,"* 45-53, 69. *"Smith's N.Y.,"* 308. *"Du Bois' Reunion,"* p. 47. Stitt's *"Our New City";* *"Schoonmaker's Hist. of Kingston."* Gov. Cornbury made an attempt to foist Rev. Mr. Hepburn (Episcopalian) on this church in 1704, but without success. See *Ecc. Rec. N.Y.*

2. Kingston, (Ger.), 1770. Gross, 1773-83. See Dubbs, 258.
3. Kingston 2d, Fair st., 1849. Smuller, 49-53, Du Bois, A. 54-9, Collier, Jos. 59-64, Stitt, 65-74, Demarest, Jas. (Jr.) 74-82, Noyes, 83-94, Oakes, 94-8, Seeley, F. B. 1898—. See *Hist. Sketch* by M. Schoonmaker, 1879.
4. Church of the Comforter, Wiltwick, 1863. As a Station, supplied by Fort, 54-59, by Shaw, W. A. 60-4; pastors: Shaw, 64-72, Westveer, 72-4, Talmage, Jas. R. 74-9, Shaw, W. A. (S.S.) 79-91, Winne, 1891-1902, Palmer, C. L. 1903-1914, Stowe, W. F. 1914—. See *Christian Intelligencer*, June 10, 1903.

Kiskatom, Catskill, Greene Co., N.Y. (In union with Leeds, 1833-42), 1842. Van Liew, J. C. 1833-4, Hoff, 35-42, Lyall, 43-7, See, J. L. 47-50, Compton, 51-4, Eckel, 54-5, Case, 57-60, Rockwell, Chs. 60-8, See, W. G. E. 68-73, Deyo, 73-6, Van Fleet, 76-9, Van Neste, G. J. 79-87, Williams, D. F. 87-8, Rhinehart, 89-91, Ward, W. D. 1893-1902, Appel,

- J. B. 1902-1904, Zabriskie, A. A. 1904-1906, Winne, J. E. 1907-1909, Lawsing, S. O. 1910-1917, Heinrichs, J. H. (S.S.) 1919-21.  
 Kistigirene, another name, or an error, for Niskayuna, "M.G.S." i. 255.  
 Kleinville, 1809, see Canada.  
 Kleyn Esopus, now Esopus.  
 Knapp Ave., see Grand Rapids.  
 Knowlton, Warren Co., N.J. 1787 (?). Chitara, 1787-92, Wack, C. (S.S.) 1792-1809, Wack, J. J., also (S.S.) 1798-1805. Reorganized as R.D.C., 1814? (Presbyterian, Talmage, Jehiel, 1816-43).  
 Knox, Albany Co., N.Y., 1841. Knieskern, 41-5, Lane, 57-60, Comfort, 60-3, Vedder, 63-8, Ballagh, W. H. 68-77, Slocum, 79-83, Parsons, 85-93, Lockwood, H. 1894-1901, Van Ess, Jacob, 1902-1904, Kelder, E. 1905-1908, Appel, J. B. (S.S.) 1909-1910, Davis, W. E. 1912-1915, supplied 1916-17. Federated with M.E. Church of Knox and supplied by M.E. pastors 1917-21. Read, G. O. 1921—  
 Knox, see Berne 2nd, and Beaverdam, N.Y.  
 Knox Memorial, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.  
 Kolapakkam, see India.  
 Kolongsoo, 1842, see China.  
 Koster, St. Anne, Wichert, Kankagee Co., Ill., 1893. Vandenbosch, T. 99-1900, Van der Werf, 1901-1903, Tanis, H. 1904-1905, Webinga, J. 1906-1911, Pettersson, H. M. 1912-1914, Zandstra, F. 1915-1919. Name changed to Wichert, 1913, which see.  
 Kottapalli, see India.  
 Kreischersville, St. Peter's, 1881, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.  
 Kripplebush, 1876, see Lyonsville, N.Y.  
 Krum, same as Hillsdale.  
 Krumville, (Samsonville), Ulster Co., N.Y., 1851. Taylor, W. 51-2, Harlow, 52-8, Markle, 58-61, Deyo, 68-70, Deyo, 1876-93, supplied, 93-1903, Clist, C. L. (S.S.) 1903, vacant, 1903-1916, Beekman, T. A. 1916-1919, Braithwaite, T. S. 1920-21.  
 Krumville, see Lyonsville.  
 Kudipattur, 1866, see India.  
 Kumamoto, 1901, see Japan.  
 Kurume, 1915, see Japan.  
 Kuweit, see Arabia.  
 Kyserike, N.Y., 1913-14, see Lyonsville.  
 LaFayette, 1863, see Jersey City, N.J.  
 LaFayette, Tippecanoe Co., Ind., 1888. Kriekaard, C. 88-92, Menning, 93-4, Van der Werf, 95-7, Heines, 97-8, Lubbers, 99-1902, Vander Werf, A. 1903-1906, Bosch, G. 1908-1909, Swart, P. 1910-1912, Siegers, P. 1913-1917, Althuis, J. J. 1917—  
 La Grace, Campbell Co., S.D., 1885. See Hope.  
 La Grace, Campbell Co., S.D., 1886. See Van Raalte.  
 Lake Shore, 1898, see Gelderland, Holland, Mich.  
 Lake View, S.D., 1914. Classical Missionary, 1916—  
 Lakeville, same as Success, N.Y.  
 Lamont, Mich., 1915. Disbanded 1918.  
 Lamsons, N.Y., 1855. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 136.  
 Lansing, (station). Demarest, Jas. (Sr.) Miss. to, 1848.  
 Lansing, Cook Co., Ill., 1875. Lubeck, 83-5, Dunnewold, 87-94, Luxen, 95-6, Swart, 1897-1904, Douwstra, G. W. 1904-1908, DeBey, D. J. 1909-1917, Duiker, W. J. 1918-1919, Braak, P. 1920—  
 Lansingburgh, Rensselaer Co., N.Y., 1774. Lupton, 1788-92. Called also Stone Arabia, but not to be confounded with the place now known by that name. Became extinct about 1800. Later a Presbyterian Ch. was organized.  
 Laurel Hill. (Long Is. City), see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.

- Lawton, Okl., 1901, see Apache, Comanche, Fort Sill, Vermilye Memorial.
- Lawyersville, (New Rhinebeck), Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1788. Broffel, 1790-95, Bork, 1796-8, Paige and Van Nest (S.S.) 1798-1803, Labagh, I. 1803-11, 13-14, Jones, N. 16-21, Labagh, I. 22-6, Raymond, 29-32, Bassler, 33-8, Waring, 39-40, Lockhead, 40-45, Spaulding, 47-52, Hall, D. B. (S.S.) 54-5, Raymond, 56-64, Van Woert, 65-71, Markle, 72-5, Ries, 75-8, Davis, W. P. 79-84, Fagg, 85-7, Blekkink, 88-94, Rockefeller, 96-8, Caton, 98-1901, Ficken, 1902-1907, Benson, C. H. 1908-1910, Wurts, W. A. (S.S.) 1910-1912, Smith, C. W. 1914-1918, Frost, H. D. 1918-22. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 129. See Sharon.
- Lebanon, N.J. (Ger. Ref.) (Rockaway), 1740. Wurts, 1750-62, Kalls, 1757-9, Dallicker, 1770-82, Wack, C. 1782-1809. (R.D.C. 1813). Schultz, 1816-34, Wack, C. P. 35-40, Van Amburgh, 40-8, Steele, J. 48-53, Van Amburgh, 53-69, Van Benschoten, 69-72, Campbell, J. B. 73-6, Roe, S. W. 76-83, Davis, W. E. 1883-1905, Boeve, L. 1906-1910, Lonsdale, W. J. 1910-1915, Fingar, C. J. 1915-1920, Wagner, Paul, 1920—
- Leeds, (Catskill, Madison), Greene Co., N.Y., 1732. Weiss, 1731-6, Schuneman, 1753-94, Labagh, 1798-1809, Ostrander, H. 1810-12, Wynkoop, P. S. 14-17, Wyckoff, I. N. 17-34, Van Liew, J. C. 32-3, Hoff, 35-42, Romeyn, Jas. 42-4, Betts, 45-50, Minor, 51-6, Searle, S. T. 57-69, Van Zandt, B. 69-78, Wood, C. W. (S.S.) 78-9, Ditmars, C. P. 79-83, Sebring, E. N. 84-9, Perlee, 91-9, Randolph, 1900-1902, Van Vranken, F. V. 1903-1915, Heinrichs, J. H. 1916-21. See "Ch. Int.," Jan. 20, 1876, for Van Orden's sketch of Ch. of Catskill. Leeds was reorganized in conjunction with Kiskatom in 1833, but in 1843, each was organized separately.
- Leighton, 1890, see Ebenezer, Ia.
- Le Mars, Sioux Co., Ia., 1889. Dangremond, G. 89-92, Ziegler, 92-4, Menning, 94-7, Dykhuizen, 1898-1901, Classical supplies 1901-1904, Vander Heide, J. 1904-1908. Dropped 1908.
- Leng-na, 1919, see China.
- Lennox, 1st, (Chancellor), Lincoln Co., S.D., 1883. Weiland, 83-5, Mollenbeck, 87-91, Watermuelder, L. 91-3, Janssen, R. 94-5, Haken, G. 1896-1906, Niehaus, H. 1906-1908, Potgeter, H. J. 1912-1914. Dropped 1915.
- Lennox, 2d, S.D., 1889. Schoon, 89-91, Watermuelder, L. 91-2, Schoon, 1892-1910, Huenemann, H. 1910—
- Lennox, 3rd, S.D., 1889. Now known as Delaware, S.D., which see.
- Lennox, 1900, see Worthing, S.D.
- Lenox Ave., see Harlem, N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Leota, 1891, see Bethel, Minn.
- Le Roy, Jefferson Co., N.Y., 1821.
- Lester, Ia., 1916. Classical Missionary. Dykema, K. J. 1920—
- Leyden Centre, Cook Co., Ill., 1867. Johnson, H. H. 67-78.
- Liberty, Oklahoma, 1902. Marsilje, P. J. 1902—. Dropped 1909.
- Libertyville, see Guilford, N.Y.
- Lincoln Park, N.J., 1917.
- Linden, Union Co., N.J., 1871. Gesner, 70-4, Van Vranken, H. H. 75-6, supplied by students or ministers, 76-91, Kommers, 89-91, Sherwood, (S.S.) 1893-1904, pastor, 1905-1906, Saure, E. 1907-1912, Van Raalte, A. C. 1914-1917, Schmitz, Wm. 1917-20, Berkhardt, A. 1921—
- Linlithgo, (Livingston Manor, Johnstown, Livingston), Columbia Co., N.Y., 1722. Van Driessen, J. (S.S.) 1722-38, Van Hovenbergh, supplied, 1743-56, Fryenmoot, 1756-70, Cook (S.S.) 1772-9, supplied by Livingston, J. H. 1779-81, Lansing, Nic. 1781-4, Romeyn, Jer. 1788-1803, Vedder, Herman, supplied, 1807-15, Kittle, 1816-27, Holmes, E. 27-35, Van Wagenen, 35-41, Fonda, J. D. 42-7, Crispell, 47-57, Shepard, 58-67, Kip, F. M. (Jr.) 67-9, Dusenberre, 69-89, Vaughan, J. W. 89-1900, Greene, E. W. 1901-1903, Wightman, J. C. 1904-1911, Roosenrood, A.

- C. 1912-1916, Den Herder, M. J. 1916—. See "Crispell's Hist." in "Ch. Int.," Oct. 12, 1854; and Livingston.
- Linlithgo, 1870, see Livingston, N.Y.
- Lisha's Kill, West Albany, Schenectady Co., N.Y., 1852. Wells, 55-8, De Baum, J. A. 58-82, McCullum, 83-5, Blekkink, 86-8, Kip, I. L. 88-91, Conant, 1893-1905, Van Oostenbrugge, C. 1906-1910, Van Fleet, J. O. 1911-1917, Marcley, A. F. 1918—
- Litchville, N.D., 1906. Vander Schaaf, J. J. 1910-1912, Vander Ploeg, H. 1914-1918, Grull, J. D. 1920—
- Little Falls, Passaic Co., N.J., 1837. Stryker, H. B., Miss. to, 23-7, Ogilvie, Miss. to, 27-9, supplied by Bronson, A. and Porter, R. 37-8, Wilson, Jos. 38-45, Vedder, E. 45-9, Cruikshank, J. C. 50-68, Van Neste, G. J. 69-75, Smith, W. H. 76-8, Moore, W. L. 78-81, Furbeck, P. 81-8, Van Fleet, 88-97, Steffens, C. M. 98-1901, Bayles, T. F. 1902-1906, Van Hee, T. J. (S.S.) 1907, Martine, A. I. 1908-1911, MacNeill, W. N. 1911-1915, Mould, E. W. K. 1915-1919, Fingar, C. J. 1920—
- Little Falls 2d (Hol.), N.J., 1891. Supplied from Paterson, 91-1901, Te Paske, J. W. 1901-1907, Bruins, B. 1907-1911, Zandstra, S. 1912-1918, Sietsma, J. 1919—
- Little Falls, N.Y., see Manheim, N.Y.
- Little Rock, 1895, see Salem, Ia. See North Sibley, Ia.
- Little Rock, Ia., 2d, 1919. Classical Missionary.
- Livingston, (Germantown), Columbia Co., N.Y., 1870. Schermerhorn, H. R. (S.S.) 71-2, Van Santvoord, C. (S.S.) 74-5, Meyers, A. H. 75-8, Blauvelt, C. 78-81, LeFevre, G. 82-6, Emerick, I. P. 86-9, Whitney, 89-93, Shield, 1895-1902, Doyle, D. P. 1903-1906, Lawsing, S. O. 1907-1910, Lusty, G. 1910-1915, Randolph, E. T. F. 1916-1919.
- This is the church near the Hudson River. The original church of Linlithgo stood on this site until 1814, when it was removed inland about five miles to the present village of Johnstown. In 1870 a new church was established on the old site. The Livingston vault is under this church, and therein are buried Robert Livingston (died 1728) and Alida Schuyler his wife, (previously wife of Rev. Nich. Van Rensselaer), and about 400 of their descendants.
- Livingston Manor, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1700-16. Now embracing the churches of Ancram, Linlithgo, Taghkanic, (or Old Stissing), Greenbush, (Cl. of Hudson), Livingston, etc. "Doc. Hist." i. 243; iii. 365-402. "Smith's N.Y.," 307.
- On Oct. 1, 1715, Robert Livingston obtained a new patent for his Manor. In said patent occurs the following: "The advowson, right of patronage of all and every the church and churches erected, or there, or therefor to be erected, had or established, in the said Manor"; "Doc. Hist." iii. 417, 419, 420. On Oct. 8, 1715, Rev. J. F. Haeger and others petitioned for permission to erect a church for divine service, according to the rights of the Church of England. They had been conducting worship, as best they could, from their first settlement there. "Doc. Hist. N.Y." iii. 421. On June 1st, 1721, Livingston petitions for permission to collect moneys to build a Reformed Dutch Church on his Manor. "Doc. Hist. N.Y." iii. 421. This was granted by Gov. Burnet.—See also "Ecc. Rec. N.Y."
- Livingston (Station). Evans, Wm., Miss. to, 1826.
- Livingston Memorial, see Sioux Falls, S.D.
- Locust Valley, L.I., 1871, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Lodi, Bergen Co., N.J., (Holl.), 1859. Huyssoon, 59-64, Wust, 64-8, Betz, 75-8, Jongeneel, L. G. 78-92, Hoonte, 1896-1909, Van Dyk, J. A. 1912-1918, Struyk, J. A. 1919-20.
- Lodi, 2d, N.J., 1878. Offord, 78-84, Manchec, 84-7, Bolton, 88-90, Johnston, Wm. 91-8, Offord, (S.S.) 1900-1904, Zandstra, Sidney 1909-1912, Van Houten, A. J. 1912—



- Lodi, N.J., Independent*, 1868. Wust, 1868-78.
- Lodi, Seneca Co., N.Y. Organized as Presbyterian Church, 1800, became Reformed 1809. Brokaw, A. 1809-22, Messler, 25-8, Bennett, A. 28-38, Liddell, 38-48, Garretson, G. J. 49-52, Van Neste, G. J. 54-65, Van Doren, J. A. supplied, 66, Collier, I. H. 67-9, McMann, A. (S.S.) 69-70, McAdam, 71-84, Murray, C. P. 84-6, Ballagh, W. H. 86-8, Porter, C. F. 1888-1904, Perkins, F. 1905-1909, Cook, Seth, 1910-1914, Meeker, E. J. 1914-1920. Dismissed to Presbytery of Geneva, N.Y. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 63. *Christian Intelligencer*, June 27, 1900.
- Logan, Dell Rapids, S.D., 1905. Supplied 1905-1913. DeBuhr, P. 1913—
- Long Branch, Monmouth Co., N.J., 1851. Conklin, Miss. to, 47-51, Wilson, Jas. B. 51-78, Young, Chs. J. 79-86, Campbell, J. B. 87-90, Herman, 90-7, Staats, B. B. 1897-1905, Froschl, J. 1906-1908, Shield, F. K. 1908-1911, Blekkink, V. J. 1912-1914, Duncombe, A. 1915—. See "Wilson's Decennial," 1861.
- Long Branch 2d, 1877. (Known as the Seaside Chapel, 1867-78, and was supplied during the summer by ministerial visitors, 1867-78). Wilson, J. B. 78-80, Phraner, W. H. 81-3.
- Long Island City, L.I., 1875. See N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Long Island City, (Laurel Hill), 1875. See N.Y.C., Borough of Queens. First Steinway, Sunnyside.
- Low Prairie, Ill., 1855. Now South Holland.
- Lower Canajoharie, 1773.
- Lower Red Hook, see Red Hook Landing.
- Lower Schoharie, 1770, merged into the Schoharie Church. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 127.
- Lower Walpack, see Walpack Lower.
- Lucas, 1893, see Rehoboth, Mich.
- Luctor, Prairie View, Phillips Co., Kansas, 1885. Scholten, D. 86-91, Smit, John, 92-3, Van der Meulen, Jacob, 93-6, Van Arendonck, 97-1901, Dykema, 1902-1904, Vander Ploeg, H. 1904-1908, Deelsnyder, C. W. 1908-1912, Lepeltak, C. 1914-1919, Stegeman, Wm. 1919—
- Luctor, Minn., see Churchville.
- Lynchburgh, see Bethel, Shiloh, S.C.
- Lynden, Wash., 1911. Brower, J. G. 1911-1916, Pasma, H. K. 1917—
- Lynnville, see Bethlehem, Ia.
- Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., 1833. Nevius, Miss. to, 1835.
- Lyonsville, Kripplebush, Stone Ridge, Kyserike, N.Y., Ulster Co., N.Y., 1876. Deyo, 76-81, supplied by ministers and licentiates, 1881-1903, Clist, C. L. (S.S.) 1903—, MacNair, W. 1904-1913, and again 1915, Beekman, T. A. 1916-1919, Braithwaite, T. S. 1920-21.
- Lysander, Onondaga Co., N.Y., 1828. Stevenson, Miss. to, 27-8. Quaw, Miss. to, 29-30, Marcellus, 30-1, Williams, M. B. 34-7, Knight, R. W. 46-8, Bradford, W. W. 49-55, Van Vranken, F. V. 61-6, Enders, 66-9, Wurts, 71-6.
- Macao, E.I., 1838, see India.
- Macon, Lenawee Co., Mich., 1849. Taylor, A. B. 49-52, Kershow, 53-5, Beidler, 56-7, Heermance, Har. 57-62, Skillman, 63-8, Moerdyk, P. 69-71, De Spelder, 73-84, Sutton, 84-7, Gulick, J. I. 91-5, Jongewaard, 97-1901, Scarlet, G. W. 1902-1910. Became Presbyterian 1911.
- Macon, South, 1863, see South Macon, Mich.
- Madison Ave., see Albany, N.Y., see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Madison, 1843, see Caledonia, Wis.
- Madison, now Leeds, N.Y.
- Madnapalli, 1863, see India.
- Magnolia, S.C., 1904, see Bethel, Bethsaida.
- Madras, see India.
- Madura, see India.

Mahackemack, now Deer Park, or Port Jervis, N.Y.

Mahwah, 1785, see Ramapo, N.Y.

Malcolm, 1835, see Tyre, N.Y.

Mamakating, (Wurtsboro, Rome), Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1805. Du Bois, G. 20-4, Van Vechten, S. 24-9, Edwards (S.S.) 31-4, Drake, 42-4, Hillman, 46-9, Cruikshank, (S.S.) 49-53, Searle, S. 53-9, Du Bois, John 59-65, Frazee, 66-9, Ackerman, 70-4, Todd, A. F. 76-80, Du Bois, John (S.S.) 80-4, Millett, S. 85-91, Gliddon, A. M. (S.S.) 91-2, Harris, D. T. 92-5, Clifton, S. T. 97-1900, Crane, 1901-1917.

Manayunk, 1829, see Philadelphia, Pa.

Manhasset, 1816, see North Hempstead, L.I.

Manhattan, Mont., 1910. Duven, Wm. 1912-1917, Kroodsma, R. 1917-1919, Vander Schoor, C. 1921— See Big Timber, Hope, Mont.

Manheim, (Snell's Bush, Ingham's Mills), Little Falls, Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1770, Dyslin, (S.S.) 1790-1815, Goetschius, S. Z., Miss. to, 22, Ketchum, 23-30, Manley, J. 31-3, Murphy, 34-6, Weidman, 37-41, Du Bois, John 43-5, Meyers, A. H. 48-52, Weidman, 52-60, Stanbrough, 61-76, Matthews, A. 76-9, Minor, J. (S.S.) 80-2, vacant, 82-91, Harris, D. T. 91-2, Ruhl, F. W. 93-5, vacant, 95-8, Bahler, L. H. 98-1900. Supplied by neighboring pastors, students and others 1900-1915, vacant, 1915. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 67. Doc. Hist. N.Y. iii. 674, 686.

Manito, 1st, Tazewell Co., Ill., 1879. Gilmore, 73-80, Force, F. A. 82-6, Ziegler, 87-8, Wyckoff, C. S. 91-4, Winter, J. P. 94-7, Drake, E. A. 1897-1903, Shafer, T. 1904-1907, DeJong, P. C. 1910-1912.

Manito, 1854, see Spring Lake, Ill.

Manny's Corner, N.Y. Branch of Amsterdam. Ten Eyck, C. 1800-1802. Became Presbyterian 1802.

Manor Chapel, of South Church, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan, South Church.

Manville, N.J. (Hungarian), 1919. Hamory, L. H. S. (S.S.) 1918-20, Kosa, A. (S.S.) 1920—

Mapes, N.D., 1905. Name disappears 1909.

Maple Lake, 1894, see Silver Creek, Minn.

Mapletown, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1801, (see Middletown and Canajoharie). Toll, 1803-1821, Van Vechten, S. (S.S.) 1821-24, Welton, A. (S.S.) 1825, Van Olinda, 1827-31, Hangan, 32-6, Heermance, Har. 37-40, Frazer, 40-3, Middlemas, (S.S.) 44-6, Carle, 47-51, Buckelew, 51-5, Quick, J. J. 56-62, Whitbeck, R. M. (S.S.) 63-4, Compton, (S.S.) 64-8, Markle, (S.S.) 69-71, Sharpley, 74-80, Jones, Dewey, May-Dec. 80, Compton, J. M., 6 months, 82, Minor, J. 82-4, Wyckoff, G. 86-7, Sangreec, 88-93, Thomson, J. A. 1894-1902, Florence, E. W. 1903, Shepherd, F. R. (Pres.) (S.S.) 1903-06, Nelson, S. (Pres.) (S.S.) 1906-1912, Frederick E. E. (Pres.) (S.S.) 1913-1917. See sketch in Ch. Int., July 15, 1852, Dailey Hist. Mont. Cl. 71.

Marble Collegiate Church, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.

Marbletown, (Marmerton, Mormelton), Stone, Ridge, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1737. Supplied occasionally by Van Driessen, J., and by ministers of Kingston, 1737-56, Frelinghuysen, Jac. called 1751, but d.; Frelinghuysen, H. 1754-7, Romeyn, D. 1764-76, Hardenbergh, J. R. 1781-6, Van Horne, A. 1789-95, Goetschius, S. 1796-1814, Carle, 1814-25, Paulison, 26-9, Van Dyck, C. L. 29-54, McNair, 54-9, Shaw, W. A. 59-60, McNair, 60-7, Brush, W. W. 68-72, Hulbert, 72-84, Smits, B. 84-5, Schomp, 85-92, Davis, G. 93-1901, Clist, 1901-1904, MacNair, W. 1904-1915, Stevens, C. 1916-1919, Langwith, F. A. 1920-21. See "Schomp's Hist. Address," 1888. There was preaching here, from an early period, 1677. See "Ecc. Recs., N.Y." This church, with Rochester and Wawarsing, were under one charter.

Marbletown 2d, (Conferentie), 1752. Reorganized, 1771. Supplied by Rysdyck. United with old church, 1786.

- Marbletown 2d, (North), 1851. Lippincott, (S.S.) 1851-6, Harris, J. F. 1867-76, Hulbert, 76-84, Schomp, 85-92, Davis, G. 93-1901, Vyverberg, H. J. (S.S.) 1904-1911, Durfee, J. F. 1914—
- Marconnier, Oak Tree, N.J., 1912. Supply 1906-12, Lansdale, J. T. 1912-21, pastor emeritus 1921—, Read, G. O. (S.S.) 1921.
- Mariaville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., 1843. Donald, 1844-50.
- Mariner's Harbor, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.
- Marion, see Jersey City.
- Marion, Wayne Co., N.Y., 1870. Warnshuis, J. W. 71-6, Wabeke, 77-9, Kolyn, 81-6, Hogeboom, 87-90, Ihrman, 91-6, Strabbing, 97-1900, Bruins W. H. 1906-1910, Betten, D. L. 1910-1920, Te Paske, A. J. 1920—
- Marion, N.Y., 2d, 1910. Ihrman, Peter, 1910-1911, Van Westenburg, I. 1912-1914, Wolterink, J. 1914-21, Ossewarde, John 1922—
- Marion, North, N.D., see North Marion, N.D.
- Marion, 1882, see Sandham Memorial, S.D.
- Marlboro, see Freehold.
- Marmerton, now Marbletown.
- Marshallville, (Cl. Rensselaer), 1831, Cornell, F. F. 1831-2? Schanck, G. C., Miss. to, Jan.-July, 1833, Russell, (S.S.) 1833.
- Martinsburgh, Lewis Co., N.Y., 1827.
- Marutuvambada, 1868, see India.
- Mascot, see Arabia.
- Mason City, Ill., see Pennsylvania Lane, Ill.
- Matlock, Ia., 1916. Classical Missionary, 1916-1920. Kots, J. W. 1920—
- Matsumoto, 1912-17, see Japan.
- Mattoax and Amelia Court-House, Va. Huizinga, 1870-6. In 1884 became Presbyt.
- Mattra, see Arabia.
- Maurice, Sioux Co., Ia., 1884. Boer, H. K. 85-90, Wayenberg, 90-3, Straks, 94-8, Ihrman, 1899-1910, Wesselink, J. 1910-1913, Vanderbeek, John 1914-20, Straaks, J. H. 1920—
- Maurice, American, Ia., 1907. DeSpelder, J. A. 1908-1910, Winter, J. E. 1911-1912, Dickens, Wm. H. 1913-1917, Van Wyk, J. C. 1919-21.
- Mayfield, Fulton Co., N.Y., 1793. Ten Eyck, 1799-1812, Amerman, A. 17-21, Van Olinda, Miss. to, 24, Van Vechten, S., Miss. to, 1823-4. Became Presbyterian, 1826. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 123. Doc. Hist. iii. 673, 683.
- Mayfield, *Independent*, 1821. *Amerman, A.* 21-43, *Westervelt, J. P.* 45-55. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 130.
- Maywood, N.J., see Spring Valley, N.J.
- McKee, Kentucky, 1911. Messler, Isaac 1911-1919, DeJong, F. H. 1920—
- Medina, Lenawee Co., Mich., 1846. Heermance, Har. 46-51.
- Meekin, see Silver Creek, Ill.
- Mellenville, (Claverack 2d), 1838. (Supplied by Sluyter, 38-42, and by Wynkoop, P. S. 42), Vandervoort, 42-5, Himrod, 45-51, Pitcher, J. H. 52-61, Sebring, 62-85, Gebhard, J. G. 85-91, Hunter, 92-9, Collier, G. Z. 1900-1910, Appeldoorn, L. 1911-1918, Beseigel, W. E. 1919—
- Melrose, 1854, see N.Y.C., Borough of The Bronx.
- Melvin, Ia., 1916. Furda, E. 1917-1919, Van Eerden, P. 1919—
- Melvin, Ia., see Baker, Ia.
- Mescalero, N.M. (Indian), 1909. Fincher, E. B. 1909-1911, Harper, R. H. 1911-1913, Dykema, J. (S.S.) 1913 and 1914-15, Curtis, N. R. 1916-1917.
- Meservey, Alexander, Belmont, Ia., 1907. Reeverts, F. (S.S.) 1907, Theilken, J. G. 1909—, Pannkuk, H. 1910—
- Metuchen, Middlesex Co., N.J., 1857. Thompson, J. B. 59-66, Bogert, N. J. M. 67-70, Lord, E. 70-81, Cruikshanks, Jas. 81-7, Wyckoff, G. 87-94, Raven, 94-9, Searle, E. V. V. 1900-1907, Conklin, J. W. 1908-1909, Van Zanten, J. W. 1910-1919, Zimmerman, F. 1919—. See Cruikshanks Hist. Discourse, 1882.

- Middleburgh, (Upper Schoharie), 1730. (Schoharie, Wysesdorp Building). Erickson, R. 1730-1731, Weiss, G. M. 1731-2, Erickson, R. 1732-6, Schuyler, J. 1736-56, Goetschius, J. M. 1756-60, Rosencrantz, Ab. 1760-5, ministering in German; Westerlo, W., co-pastor with Rosencrantz, ministering in Dutch, 1761-4; Schuyler, J. 1766-79, supplies, 1779-85, Gross, J. D. Van Nest, R., Gebhard, J. G., Schneyder, G. W. 1785-87, 1788, Collegiate connection with Schoharie was severed; Broffel, 1788-95, Van Nest, R. 1797-1803, supplied by Schermerhorn, C. D., Sickles, J., Wyckoff, H. V., 1803-11, DeVoe, D. 1811-16, Schermerhorn, J. F. 1816-26, Garretson, John 1827-33, Steele, J. B. 1834-8, Boyd, J. 1840-42, Mersereau, L. (Pres.) (S.S.) 1842-5, West, J. 1845-52, See, I. McB. 1852-4, Vedder, E. 1855-63, Bogardus, W. E. (S.S.) 1863-4, Lott, 1864-70, Roe, 1871-6, Gardner, J. E. 1876-80, Sebring, E. N. 1880-4, Van Dorn, D. K. 1885-90, Pitcher, C. W. 1891-1906, Buckle, G. 1907-10, Collier, G. Z. 1910—. See Danforth Hist. Address, 1886.
- Middleburg, 1894, see Free Grace, Ia.
- Middlebush, Somerset Co., N.J., 1834. Schultz, 34-8, Van Doren, J. A. 38-66, Swain, 66-8, Mershon, 69-74, Le Fevre, Jan. 75-1902, Thomson, J. A. 1902-1920, Langwith, F. A. 1921—. See Le Fevre's Hist. Discourse, 1884.
- Middle Collegiate, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Middleport, 1852, now Kershonksen, N.Y.
- Middletown, Delaware Co., N.Y., same as Coshington.
- Middletown, Saratoga Co., N.Y., 1791. Close, John 1796-1804. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 123.
- Middletown, N.Y., 1798. Name changed to Mapletown, about 1835.
- Middletown, N.Y., *Secession*, 1822.
- Middletown, N.J., 1799, now Holmdel. Middletown and Freehold 1st, were one corporation until 1825.
- Middletown, Monmouth Co., N.J., 1836. Supplied by Beekman, J. T. B. 36-9, Crawford, 39-40, Millsbaugh, 41-66, Seibert, 66-71, Van Doren, L. H. 71-6, Buck, 77-93, Hageman, P. K. 1894-1902, Brown, W. D. 1903-1905, Forbes, J. C. 1906-1910, Roeder, C. W. 1911-1914, Conklin, M. T. 1915-20, Thomson, J. A. 1921—.
- Midwout, a name including the several churches in Kings Co., L.I. See Kings Co. On the name Midwout, see "Gen. and Biog. Record," viii. 163.
- Mile Square, 1900, see Yonkers, N.Y.
- Milesville, Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1858. Boehrer, 62-6, Schnellendressler, 68-9.
- Milford, Ia., see Ebenezer.
- Millbrook, South Millbrook, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1866. Cobb, H. N. 66-81, Stockwell, (assoc. pastor), 69-71, Hill, Miss. at, 72, Lyall, J. E. 1881—. This church has three chapels: Bloomwall, 1869; Mabbettsville, 1872; Little Rest, 1873.
- Miller, S. D. 1910.
- Mill Point, 1870, see Spring Lake, Mich.
- Millstone, N.J., now Harlingen. Prior to 1766, Millstone, in the "Minutes Ecc. Rec." and early writings generally, means Harlingen. (See "Millstone Centennial").
- Millstone, 1766, see Hillsborough, N.J.
- Milwaukee, Milwaukee Co., Wis., 1849. Klyn, 51-4, Bolks, 55-61, Vandermeulen, John 62-70, Zwemer, A. 70-3, Duiker, 74-7, Moerdyk, W. 77-84, Broek, J. 84-93, Moerdyk, W. 95-1900, Veldman, 1901-1906, Bruins, H. M. 1907-1917, Ter Keurst, H. D. 1918.
- Mina Corners, Chautauqua Co., N.Y., 1856. Dunnewold, supplied, 56-60, pastor, 60-68, Weber, Jac. 71-4, Boehrer, 76-9, vacant, 79-87, when name of ch. is dropped. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 134.
- Minaville, 1784, now Florida, N.Y.



- Minden, 1816. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 123.
- Minisink, (Nominack), at Montague, Sussex Co., N.J., 1737. Supplied occasionally by Mancius, 1737-41, Fryenmoet, 1741-56, Romeyn, T. 1760-72, Van Bunschooten, E. 1785-1799, Demarest, John, 1803-8, Eltinge, C. C. 16-37, Ayres, 38-41, Bookstaver, 41-7, (Morse, J. G. Presbyt. supply, 48-9), Demarest, John T. 50-2, Jones, D. A. 52-8, Gates, 60-2, Cornell, Wm. 62-3, Moore, W. S. 64-9, Turner, 72-5, Fitzgerald, 79-81, Stillwell, J. L. 82-4, Millett, Jos. 87-90, Lane, G. 93-6, Meyer, A. J. 1900-1904. Occasional supplies. See "Mills' Hist. Discs.," 1874 and 1878.
- Moddersville, Missanoke Co., Mich., 1892. Vennema, S. 92-8.
- Mohawk, Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1838. Murphy, 40-3, Starks, 44-52, Slingerland, 55-6, Hammond, J. W. 56-9, Nott, C. D. 59-64, Slingerland, 65-6, Consaul, (S.S.) 67-70, Wilson, F. F. 70-2, Bogardus, F. M. 72-6, Lansing, J. G. 77-9, Edmondson, 81-6, Brandow, 86-8, Minor, A. D. 88-91, Van Allen, I. 92-8, Meeker, E. J. 1899-1903, Kinney, C. W. 1906-1911, Becker, O. E. 1912-1917, Boyton, A. B. 1919—. Dailey Hist. Mont. Cl., 73. See "Doc. Hist. N.Y." iv. 314, Rev. John Stuart, of Ch. of England, reads service, 1770-5, at Fort Hunter (or Mohawk) to the Dutch.
- Mombacus, 1701, now Rochester, Ulster Co., N.Y.
- Monarch, Alberta, Canada, 1910. Van Dyk, A. 1916-1919.
- Monroe, Aplington, Butler Co., Ia., 1886. Schaefer, F. 1886-1908, Russmann, E. K. 1909-21, Achtermann, H. 1921—
- Monroe, S.D., 1894. Thormann, E. H. 1897-1903, Siemsen, D. 1903-1908, Reeverts, F. 1908-1913, Koerlin, E. F. 1914-1919, Licht, Wm. 1920—
- Monroe, 1894, see Sandham Memorial, S.D.
- Monsey, N.Y., see Saddle River, West New Hempstead.
- Montague, 1737, see Minisink, N.J.
- Montague, Muskegon Co., Mich., 1875. Name dropped after 1885.
- Montana, 1st, Conrad, Mont., 1908. Roggen, J. A. 1911-1916, Duven, Wm. 1917—
- Montclair Heights, Upper Montclair, Essex Co., N.J., 1897. Supplied by Bogardus, W. E. 95-7, Gulick, C. W. 1898-1903, Von Schlieder, Albert 1903-1910, Hulst, G. D. 1910—. Milliken (S.S.) 1917-18.
- Montgomery, (Wallkill), Orange Co., N.Y., 1732. Vrooman, 1753-4, Kern, 1771-8, Van Nest, R. 1778-85, Froeligh, M. 1788-1817, Fonda, Jesse, 17-27, Lee, R. P. 29-58, Van Zandt, A. B. 59-72, Brett, C. 73-6, Schenck, F. S. 77-90, McCready, 90-4, Berg, J. F. 95-1902, Crispell, P. 1902-1915, Ballard, B. 1915—
- Montgomery 2d, 1752. Conferentie.
- Mont Pleasant, 1892, see Schenectady, N.Y.
- Montrose, 1729, see Courtlandtown, N.Y.
- Montville, (Parsipanny, or Boonton), Morris Co., N.J., 1756. Marinus, supplied, 1756-68, (Blauw, Conferentie, 1762-8), Myer, H. supplied, 1772-91, Ostrander, S. 1794-1810, Kuypers, W. P. 1801-5, Brinkerhoff, 21-4, Messler, Miss. to, 24, Morris, J., Miss. to, 25, Tarbell, Miss. to, 26, Ogilvie, 26-7, Messler, 29-32, Cornell, F. F. 33-6, Woods, 38, Lord, Jer. L. 40-3, Janeway, J. L. 43-50, Conklin, Nath. 51-70, Van Doren, L. H. 71-4, Collier, I. H. 74-9, Kemlo, 80-3, Van Fleet, 84-89, Clist, 89-91, Luckenbill, 92-5, Mattice, A. 96-1901, Duck, E. M. 1905-1911, Nies, M. G. 1912-1914, various supplies, Flipse, M. E. 1920-1921.
- Montville, Secession, 1824. Brinkerhoff, J. G., Miss. to, 1824, again, 1825-30.
- Moore, Okl., Case Township, 1906, Okl. Sandham Memorial.
- Moresville, 1836, see Grand Gorge, N.Y., Roxbury.
- Morioko, 1888-1917, see Japan.
- Mormelton, now Marbletown, N.Y.
- Morrison, 1896, see Ebenezer, Ill.
- Morrison, Ill., 1909, see Ustick.

- Mott Haven, 1851, see New York City, Borough of The Bronx.  
 Mottville, St. Joseph Co., Mich., 1849. Seeber, 1849-51, Bailey, 1856-63, Beardsley, 1863-4.  
 Mountain Lakes, N.J., 1913. Depue, F. E. 1913 (S.S.) Gouwens, T. T. 1915-1921, Miller, J. C. 1921—  
 Mt. Greenwood, Blue Island, Ill., 1913. Kregel, J. H. 1914-1917, Dykstra, J. D. 1917-1918, Zandstra, F. 1919—  
 Mt. Marion, N.Y., see High Woods, N.Y.  
 Mt. Marion, N.Y., see Plattskill, N.Y.  
 Mt. Morris, Livingston Co., N.Y., 1839. Hammond, 1842-5.  
 Mt. Morris, *Secession*, 1828. *Brinckerhoff*, J. G. 1844—  
 Mt. Olivet, Italian, see Newark, N.J., 1918.  
 Mt. Pleasant, now Stanton, N.J.  
 Mt. Pleasant, now Greenport, N.Y.  
 Mt. Pleasant, 1829, see New York City, Borough of Manhattan.  
 Mt. Pleasant, see Schenectady.  
 Mt. Ross, 1746, see Gallatin, N.Y.  
 Mt. Vernon, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1853. Snyder, B. F., Miss. to, 52-4, See, I. M. 54-64, Hutton, M. H. 64-79, Clearwater, 79-94, Scudder, F. 94-7, Tyndall, 1897-1921, Broek, A. 1922—  
 Muitzskill, 1756, see Schodack, N.Y.  
 Munsonville, N.Y., (Independent), 1813. Palmer, S. 1818—. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 123.  
 Muscatine, Muscatine Co., Ia., 1891. Scholten, 91-6, Dragt, 97, Te Winkle, 99-1901, Flikkema, 1902-1905, Menning, S. J. 1905-1910, Mollema, H. 1910-1912, De Bruine, S. 1913-1914, Vanden Berge, E. 1915-1917. Disbanded 1918.  
 Muskegon, Muskegon Co., Mich., 1859. Houbolt, 64-71, Vandermeulen, Jac. C. 72-89, Moerdyk, Wm. 90-2, Van Zanten, 93-9, Luxen, 1900-1918, Bovenkerk, J. 1919—  
 Muskegon, 2d, 1891. Hospers, G. H. 93-4, Bloemendal, R. 1897-1905, Van Zomeren, J. 1907-1910, Hondelink, G. 1912-1918, Karreman, A. 1918—  
 Muskegon, Mich., 3d. An Independent Reformed Church. Became Reformed 1903. TeGrootenhuis, G. H. E. 1903-1905, Broek, J. 1905-22.  
 Muskegon, Mich., Unity, 1917. Heneveld, G. G. 1918—  
 Muskegon, Mich., 5th, 1918. Bouma, P. A. J. 1919.  
 Muskegon Heights. Covenant Reformed, 1920. Droppers, O. G. 1920—  
 Nagano, 1897-1917, see Japan.  
 Nagasaki, 1859, see Japan.  
 Nansimur, 1871, see India.  
 Napanoch, same as Wawarsing, N.Y.  
 Narasinganur, see India.  
 Nasaria, see Arabia.  
 Nassau, (Union Village), Rensselaer Co., N.Y., 1803. Bork, 1804-8, Fonda, Jesse 1809-13, Van Buren, P. 14-20, Romeyn, Jas. 21-7, Hermance, (S.S.) 1828, Morris, J. F. 29-32, Hunt, C. 32-7, Knox, J. P. 38-41, Holmes, 41-52, Steele, R. H. 52-63, Collier, I. H. 64-6, Brush, A. H. 67-80, Demarest, J. S. N. 81-3, Bertholf, J. H. 83-6, Beaver, 89-98, Lydecker, G. D. 98-1902, Chrestensen, D. H. 1903—  
 Naumberg, (Ger.), Castorland, Lewis Co., N.Y., 1855. Wolff, 56-60, Becker, 60-70, Boehrer, 70-6, Warnshuis, H. M. 77-9, Moelling, P. A. 80-4, Unglaub, 85-8, vacant, 88-93, Barny, W. F. 93-6. Occasional supplies. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 75.  
 Navarre, Minn., 1903, see Spring Creek, Minn.  
 Navasink, (Neversink), 1699. See Freehold, Holmdel, Marlboro and Middletown, N.J.  
 Neperan, 1818, see Unionville, N.Y.  
 Neshaminy, Bucks Co., Pa., 1710. Van Vleck, P. 1710-13, supplied by

- Malachi Jones, 1714-19, became Presbyterian.—This church was at first in union with North and South Hampton, being in the neighborhood of Feasterville. See *Journal of Pres. Hist. Soc.*, vol. 1, No. 1, May, 1901.
- Neshanic, (Shannick, Nechanic, New Shannock), Somerset Co., N.J., 1752. Hardenbergh, J. R. 1758-61, Van Harlingen, J. M. 1762-95, Froeligh, S. 1780-6, Smith, W. R. 1794-1817, Polhemus, H. 1798-1808, Labagh, P. 1809-21, Ludlow, G. 21-78, Hart, J. 1875-1922, Van Strien, J. J. 1922—. See "Ludlow's Fifty Years of Pastoral Work," 1871. Also *Christian Int.*, Aug. 27, 1902.
- Nestegauna, now Niskayuna.
- Netherwood, Plainfield, N.J., 1910. Stout, R. A. 1910-1913, Ralston, E. S. 1914-1920, Marcy, S. H. 1920—
- Neversink, ("M.G.S." i. 19, 22), an error for Minisink.
- Neversink, see Navasink.
- Neversink, now Fallsburgh.
- New Amstel, (New Castle), Del., 1642. (Campanius, John 1642-54, Swedish). R.D.C. 1654, organized by Polhemus, on his way from Brazil. Welius, 1657-9, Hadson called, d. on passage, 1664, Tesschenmaeker, 1679-82, supplied occasionally by Varick, 1687. (Now Presbyt.). Full account in "Spotswood's Historical Sermon"; also "Ecc. Rec."; "Col. Hist. N.Y." ii. 4-84, iii. 115, 251, and the new vol. xii. "Doc. Hist." iii. 31, 82, 83. "Asher," xxxvii.
- New Amsterdam, 1628, now New York Collegiate Church. See New York, borough of Manhattan.
- New Amsterdam, La Crosse Co., Wis., 1877. In 1884 became Presbyterian.
- Newark, Essex Co., N.J., churches in:
1. Newark 1st, (Market St.), 1833. (Clinton Av. and Johnson St., 1898). Wells, R. 33-42, Scott, Jas. 43-58, Terhune, 59-76, Gleason, 77-86, Easton, T. C. 86-9, Martyn, C. 90-2, Lee, T. I. 1893-1905, Hutchison, S. N. 1906-1909, Trousdale, O. M. 1911—
  2. Newark 2d, (Ferry St.), 1848. (On New York Av., 1890). Williamson, G. R. 48-9, Van Brunt, supplied, 49, Abeel, G. 50-65, Riddle, M. B. 65-9, Brett, C. 70-3, Van Vranken, F. V. 74-82, Davis, J. A. 83-9, Sullivan, 90-1, Allen, J. S. 1891-1906, Tulp, A. P. 1907-1909, Davis, E. E. 1910-1917, Donovan, G. H. 1918—
  3. Newark 3d, 1848. Serenbets, 1849, Lehlback, 1850-61.
  4. Newark, North, (Broad St.), 1856. Polhemus, A., May-Oct., 1857, Du Bois, H. 59-61, Demarest, Jas. (Jr.) 63-6, Hart, 66-80, Waters, 81-93, Mackay, 94-9, Vance, 1900-1910, Stewart, C. H. 1913-1918, Drumm, T. P. 1919—. Assistants: Leggett, L. G. 1899, Gulick, C. W. 1903-1906, Hageman, P. K. 1906-1910, Boeve, L. 1910-1914, Chambers, S. D. 1914-1917, Condit, C. B. 1918-1920, Van Westenberg, Anthony 1920. See "Decennial Celebration."
  5. Newark, West, (Blum St.), 1866. Wenisch, 67-74, Kern, 76-82, Girtanner, 1882-1918, P.E.M. 1918, Coenen, H. G. 1919—
  6. Newark, South, (Clinton Av.), 1868. Taylor, W. J. R. 69-89, Martin, D. H. 1890-1908, Broek, A. T. 1908-22. Assistants: Mattice, A. 1901-1904, Arcularius, A. M. 1905-1910. See "Decennial Memorial," 1878. *Ch. Int.*, May 30, 1900.
  7. Newark, East, (East Ferry St.), 1869. (Called Trinity, since 1888). Brokaw, I. P. 69-74, Blauvelt, C. R. 74-7, Jan. 1; Krueger, C. H. T. 77-80, Shafer, T. 82-4, Preyer, 84-6, Milliken, R. P. 87-93, Morris, J. N. 1893-1907, Condit, C. B. 1907-1917, Fenn, R. F. 1918—
  8. Woodside, (Belleville Av.), Delavan Ave., 1871. (Called Christ Church, since 1893). Macauley, J. M. 72-80, Brodhead, W. H. (S.S.) 81-2, Jones, C. H. 85-94, Schenck, I. V. W. 94-9, Mellen,

- 1900-1912. Disbanded 1914. Reorganized 1916. Post, H. K. 1917—.
9. Mt. Olivet, (Italian), Prospect Ave., 1918. Febrile, D. N. 1919—
- Newark, 1835, see Arcadia, N.Y.
- New Baltimore, Greene Co., N.Y., 1833. Van Santvoord, S. (S.S.) 34-40, Gosman, J. (S.S.) 41-2, Murphy, J. (S.S.) 42-3, Cornell, J. A. H. 43-8, Peltz, 48-51, Davies, 52-5, Gardner, 56-60, Strong, R. G. 61-70, Zabris-  
kie, Jer. L. 70-82, Arcularius, 83-97, Van Fleet, 1898-1911, Torrens,  
W. R. 1912-1917, Kanter, H. 1917-21, DeMeester, P. 1922—.
- New Bremen, Lewis Co., N.Y., 1855. Wolff, 56-60, Becker, 60-70, Bochrer,  
70-6, Warnshuis, H. M. 77-9, Molling, 80-4, Unglaub, 85-8, vacant,  
88-93, Barny, W. F. 93-6, vacant, 1896-1900. Disbanded 1900. See  
Dailey Hist. Mont. Cl., 123.
- New Brighton, or Brighton Heights, 1823, see N.Y.C., Borough of Rich-  
mond.
- New Broadalbin, see Caughnawaga.
- New Brooklyn, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- New Brunswick, Middlesex Co., N.J., churches in:
1. New Brunswick 1st, (see Three Mile Run), Middlesex Co., N.J.,  
1717. Burnet st., cor. of Schureman st., 1717-67; then at Neilson  
st. at head of Hiram st. Frelinghuysen, T. J. 1720-48, Leydt,  
J. 1748-83, Hardenbergh, J. R. 1786-90, Condict, 1794-1811,  
Schureman, 12-13, Fonda, Jesse 13-17, Ludlow, J. 17-19, Ferris,  
I. 21-4, Hardenbergh, J. B. 25-9, Janeway, J. J. 30-1, How, 32-61,  
Steele, R. H. 63-80, Easton, T. C. 81-6, Pockman, 1887-1911,  
Hogan, J. S. 1912—  
Chartered, 1753, as one corporation with Raritan, North Branch,  
(now Readington), Millstone, (now Harlingen), Six Mile Run.  
This charter is published in Dr. Messler's work, "Memorial  
Sermons and Historical Notes," 1873.—See "Steele's Hist. Disc.,  
1867, at 150th Anniversary."
  2. New Brunswick 2d, (George st., cor. of Albany), 1843. Demarest,  
D. D. 43-52, Woodbridge, 52-7, Wilson, H. M. 58-62, Schenck,  
J. W. 63-6, Hartranft, 67-78, Hutton, M. H. 1878-1907, P. Em.  
1907-1909, Ingham, J. A. 1910-20, Holden, L. H. 1921—. See  
"Semi-Centennial," 1893.
  3. New Brunswick 3d, (Ger.), Guilden st., 1851. Screnbets, 51-4,  
Schneeweiss, 55-8, Hones, (S.S.) 58-60, Meyer, C. (S.S.) 63-4,  
Cludius, 65-6, Meyer, C. 1867-1901. Dropped 1912.
  4. New Brunswick, Suydam St., 1884. Campbell, W. H. 85-90, Camp-  
bell, A. D. 1890-1913, Payson, G. H. (S.S.) 1913-1915, Pastor,  
1915—. See "Memorial of Dr. W. H. Campbell," for early  
history.
  5. Highland Park, 1890. Supplied by Corwin, E. T. 90-1, Thompson,  
J. B. 91-7, Van Dyck, Alex. 1897-1903, Meeker, E. J. 1904-1908,  
Easton, T. C. 1909-1910, Shield, F. K. 1911-1918, Luidens, Anth-  
ony, 1919—
- Newburgh, Orange Co., N.Y., 1835. Cruikshank, W. 35-8, Fisher, I. M.  
38-9, Vanderveer, F. H. 39-42, Van Zandt, A. B. 42-9, McLaren, 50-9,  
Mandeville, G. H. 59-69, Gleason, 70-6, Carroll, 76-81, Myers, H. V. S.  
82-91, Beattie, R. H. 1891-1903, Brock, A. T. 1903-1908, Purdy, M. S.  
1909—. "Doc. Hist." iii. 327-364, (352). Sketch in "Ch. Int.," May 2,  
1878.
- Newburgh, N.Y., 1922, Italian. Moncada, P. S. 1922—
- New Castle, 1764, see New Castle, Amstel, Del.
- New Concord, East Chatham, Ghent, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1857. (Previously  
Congregational). Decker, 57-60, Jansen, 61-4, Jones, D. A. 64-7, Bevier,



- (S.S.) 67-73, Harris, H. R. (S.S.) 73-4, Mead, (S.S.) 74-6, Ashley, (S.S.) 76-8, King, Rufus, (Presbyt.) (S.S.) 78-80, Staats, J. A. (S.S.) 80, Brown, T. S. 80-91, occasional supplies, 1891-1906, Beaver, J. P. (S.S.) 1902-1906, Black, J. 1908-1918, Beaver, J. P. (S.S.) 1919—
- New Durham, Weehawken, Hudson Co., N.J., 1843. (The Grove Church). Taylor, W. J. R. 44-6, Mabon, W. V. V. 46-81, Scudder, W. H. 82-4, Gowen, I. W. 1885—. Assistants: Ackert, W. R. 1895-1901, Dawson, C. 1901—, Hopper, A. W. 1903-1907, Miller, J. C. 1907-1911, Conklin, W. D. 1913-1915, Allen, H. B. 1919—
- New Era, Oceana Co., Mich., 1894. Van der Ploeg, H. 95-1900, Ossewaarde, John, 1900-1904, Oosterhof, A. 1904-1909, Straks, H. 1909-1912, Dykema, K. J. 1912-1917, Maatman, A. 1919—
- New Foundland, Passaic Co., N.J., 1815.
- New Hackensack, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1758. Rysdyck, 1765-89, Van Vranken, N. 1791-1804, Barcolo, 1805-10, DeWitt, T. 12-26, Dwight, M. W. 26-33, Van Cleef, C. 33-66, Ward, H. 67-87, Du Mont, 1888-1911, Ackerly, E. R. 1912-1914, Conger, A. M. 1914-20.
- New Harlem, same as Harlem, N.Y.C.
- New Harlem, same as Fonda's Bush, N.Y.
- New Haven, (South Ch. Cong.), Ct., 1852. (Stiles supplied, 52-7, Noyes, 57-61, Carroll, 61-8). Ref. Ch. 1868. Carroll, 68-9, Brush, W. (S.S.) 69, Branch, 69-72. See "Hallack's Hist. of South Church of New Haven."
- New Hempstead, now Clarkstown, N.Y.
- New Holland, same as Noord Holland or North Holland.
- New Holland, Englewood, Col., 1906. Classical Missionary. Dropped 1910.
- New Holland, Alderson, Alta, Canada, 1914. (Carlstadt). Supplies, 1914-21, Vander Schoor, Cor. 1921—
- New Hurley, Wallkill, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1770. Goetschius, S. 1775-96, Meyer, J. H. 1799-1803, Froeligh, P. D. 1807-16, Bogardus, W. R. 17-28, Vanderveer, F. H. 29-39, Demarest, Wm. 40-5, Slingerland, 46-54, Comfort, 54-71, Beattie, R. H. 72-84, Gillespie, 85-8, Scarlett, G. H. 88-95, Thurston, 1895-1903, Shield, F. K. 1904-1906, Berger, A. L. G. 1907-1910, DeKraker, J. J. 1911-1912, Dangermond, G. C. 1913-1916, Scholten, G. B. 1916—. See "Comfort's Hist. Discourse," 1870. Also "Ch. Int.," May 18, 1898.
- New Hyde Park, Queens Co., N.Y., 1893. Hieber, L. 93-5, Van Gieson, D. E. (S.S.) 95-8, various supplies, 1898-1915, MacNeil, Wm. N. 1915-1918, Van Antwerpen, A. E. 1918-1920, Smith, B. Milton, 1920-21.
- New Kirk, (formerly New Orange), Hoppers, Sioux Co., Ia., 1883. Dykstra, L. 83-6, Van den Berg, 88-91, Lumkes, 93-1900, Van Duine, 1900-1904, Heemstra, J. F. 1904-1906, Schuurmans, H. P. 1906-1910, Douwstra, R. D. 1910-1919, Veldman, H. J. 1919-21.
- New Lots, 1824, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- New Millstone, 1766, same as Hillsborough and Millstone, N.J.
- New Orange, 1883, see New Kirk, Ia.
- New Paltz, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1683. Originally French Ref.; Dailé supplied occasionally, 1683-96, Bonrepos, 1696-1700, (supplied chiefly by ministers from Kingston, 1700-1727). Van Driessen, J. supplied, 1727-36, again, 1751, Schunema, 1753-4, Chalker, 1760?, Goetschius, J. M. 1760-71, Goetschius, S. 1775-96, Meyer, J. H. 1799-1803, Froeligh, P. D. 1807-16, Bogardus, W. R. 17-31, Van Olinda, 32-44, Vandervoort, 45-8, Stitt, 48-65, Peltz, 65-81, Vennema, A. 82-6, Huizinga, A. H. 86-94, Fagg, 94-5, Oggel, E. C. 1806-1908, Bush, B. J. 1909-1913, Oggel, V. M. 1914-1918, Clapp, E. 1918—. See "Stitt's Hist.," "Ser. Centennial Discs.," 261-2; "Du Bois Reunion"; "Peltz's Ser. at 200th Anniversary of the Town," Dec., 1877. The French language was used until 1733; then the Dutch until 1800, then the English.

New Paltz 2nd, (*Conferentie*), 1752. See Marbletown. Vrooman, 1753-4.  
Van Nest, R. 1774-78, reunited to the old church of New Paltz.

New Paltz, see Guilford.

New Prospect, Pine Bush, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1815. Wilson, A. D. 16-29, Shimeall, 29-31, Ward, J. W. 32-7, Demarest, J. T. 37-49, Moore, W. S. 50-6, Hamilton, 57-63, Connitt, 66-70, Demarest, J. T. 73-85, Moffett, 1885-1905, Post, H. K. 1906-1910, Martine, A. I. 1911-1916, Van Strien, J. J. 1917-22.

New Rhinebeck, after 1800 Lawyerville.

[New Rochelle, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1688. At times, a part of the Parish of Fordham. (French Ref.). Bonrepos, 1688-96, Bondet, 1696-1709, when he seceded with a portion of his flock, and formed an Episcopal congregation, Rou, 1710-50, Moulinars, (colleague of Rou), 1718-26, and apparently sole *acting* pastor, 1726-41, Carle, 1754-64, Tetard, 1764-6. This church was reorganized and incorporated, in 1808, as "The French Church in New Rochelle," and is now a Presbyterian church. "Baird's Hist. of the Huguenot Emigration to America." See also "Doc. Hist. N.Y." iii. 82, 562-577, 708. (Of the seceding Episcopal congregation, Bondet continued pastor, 1709-22, and was succeeded by Stoupe, 1723-60, and Houdin, 1760-8). See a "Description of New Rochelle, in 1727," by Rev. Pierre Stoupe, in "Waldron," p. 34].

New Rochelle, (Ger.), 1858.

New Salem, Clarksville, Voorheesville, Albany Co., N.Y., 1785. Van Huyssen, 1793-1824, Blair, Miss. to, 25, Dumont, Miss. to, 26, Boice, I. C. 26-9, Fort, 29-36, Westfall, S. V. E. 37-47, Van Santvoord, S. (S.S.) 43-4, Middlemas, 54-5, Lansing, A. G. 58-61, Slauson, 62-6, Kershow, 67-72, Pearse, Nic. 73-7, Lansing, A. G. 78-85, Williams, D. H. 86-7, McCadle, 89-92, Morton, T. 92-3, Van Burk, 93-4, Greene, E. J. 94-6, Van Haagen, (S.S.) 97-8, Van Doren, D. K. 1900-1902, Tyndall, S. G. 1903-1908, Westveer, A. 1909-1911, Dyke, J. (S.S.) 1912-1914, Steketee, J. B. 1915-1918.

New Scotland, N.Y., see Union, Albany Co., N.Y.

New Shannock, same as Neshanic, N.J.

New Sharon, 1894, see Bethlehem, Ia.

New Sharon, Ia., 1911. Vis, Jean, A. 1913-1917, Huibregtse, Ed. 1917-1919.

New Stissing, see Taghkanick and Gallatin, N.Y.

Newton, Erie, Fenton, Ill. (Zion), 1909. Bosch, G. 1909-1912, Gruys, W. S. 1913-1916, Vander Woude, B. T. 1916-1919, Vander Ploeg, H. 1919—

Newtown, Elmhurst, 1731, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.

Newtown, 2d, 1855, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.

Newtown, N.Y. (Cl. of Rensselaer) 1803.

New Utrecht, 1677, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.

New York Avenue, see Newark.

New York City, N.Y., churches in:

These will be distributed according to the Five Boroughs into which the Greater New York is divided, as follows:

- I. THE BOROUGH OF MANHATTAN: the old city.
- II. THE BOROUGH OF THE BRONX: north of the Harlem River.
- III. THE BOROUGH OF BROOKLYN: Kings Co.
- IV. THE BOROUGH OF QUEENS: Queens Co.
- V. THE BOROUGH OF RICHMOND: Staten Island.

I. NEW YORK CITY—THE BOROUGH OF MANHATTAN—COLLEGIATE CHURCH.

1. New York, (formerly New Amsterdam), 1628. Known as the Collegiate Church. Worship has been conducted in many different buildings, as follows:

- (1). Over a Horse-Mill, "The Mill Loft," 1626-33, situated at what is now about 20 and 22 South William st., between Stone and Beaver sts. Services by Comforters of the Sick, 1626-33. Also by Rev. Jonas Michaëlius, Ap. 1628-1631.  
For Michaëlius's famous letter, see fac-simile and translation in "Collegiate Church Year Book," 1896, pp. 298-308. The original Dutch will be found in print in "Ecclesiastical Records of New York," 1901, Vol. i. pp. 48-68. For further facts and suggestions about him, see Michaëlius in this work, and also pp. 68-118 in "Ecc. Records" above referred to. For location of "The Mill Loft" Church, see "Collegiate Church Year Book," 1895, pp. 135-8. Sixteen large Belgian millstones were found on the spot. For an account of the Comforters of the Sick, and first Consistory, "Year Book," 1897, 480-8; also "Ecc. Records N.Y." i. pp. 43-47.
- (2). In a plain frame building at about 33-35 Pearl st., 1633-42. Bogardus, Evarardus, 1633-42. See "Year Book," 1895, 138-9, and "Ecc. Records of N.Y." i. 85, etc.
- (3). In Fort Amsterdam, standing at the lower end of Broadway, 1642-93. Called the Church of St. Nicholas. Bogardus, E. 1642-7, Backerus, J. 1647-9, Megapolensis, J. 1649-70, Drisius, 1652-73, Megapolensis, S. 1664-8, Van Nieuwenhuysen, 1671-82, Selyns, 1682-93, when a new church building was erected in Garden st. The "Church in the Fort" was then repaired, and used by "The Church of England," as a second place of worship, besides their "Trinity Church," until 1741, when it was burned.
- (4). Stuyvesant's Chapel, 1660-87. Supplied by Selyns, (then of Brooklyn), 1660-4, Megapolensis, S. 1664-8. Governor Stuyvesant died in Feb., 1672, and was buried in a vault near this Chapel. His widow died in 1687, and by will, left this Chapel and its grounds and vault to the Collegiate Church, to dispose of as they saw fit, provided the vault was preserved. No further Dutch services seem to have been held at this place. Two or three generations later the Stuyvesants are found in the Episcopal Church, and a great-grandson of the old Director proposed the restoration of worship on this site by the Episcopalians. In accordance with this suggestion, St. Mark's Church was established on 8th st. near 2d Ave. in 1799. See "Memorial of St. Mark's Church in the Bowery," 1899, pp. 109, 110. Also "Ecc. Records of N.Y." i. pp. 488-492.
- (5). Garden street, (now about 41-51 Exchange Place), 1693-1812. Selyns, 1693-1701, Du Bois, G. 1699-1751, Boel, 1713-54. After the building of the Cedar st. church, 1729, the ministers generally preached in rotation in the different buildings, (as is still done in Amsterdam, and, probably, other cities in Holland), until 1871. See list of names, in full, at the close of this article on Collegiate Church. After 1731, this Garden st. building was called "The South Church." In 1807 it was rebuilt; and in 1812, it separated from the Collegiate Church, but was still known as "The South Dutch." See Church No. 12.  
The records of this church were in possession of Mr. Sloan, Vice-President of the Farmers' Loan and Trust Co., N.Y.C. For Baptismal Bowl, see Year Book, 1895, 140. For first organ, see Year Book, 1880, 52.
- (6). Nassau street, between Liberty and Cedar, 1729-1844. The ministers preached in rotation in this building, during its whole existence as a church. After 1769, when the Fulton st. church was built, the Cedar st. church became known as "The Middle Dutch

- Church." In 1844 this building was leased to the United States for the City Postoffice. At the close of the last religious service in the building, Dr. Thomas De Witt pronounced the Benediction, in Dutch. It was used for the City Postoffice until 1875, when the Postoffice was built in the City Hall Park. In 1861 the title to the whole property was transferred to the United States. See "Church Year Book," 1883, pages 70-86, 1886, 62.
- (7). Fulton street, corner of William street, 1769-1875. This church faced on William st., and the lot extended from Fulton to Ann st. It was known as "The North Dutch Church" during its whole existence. It was built especially for services in the English language. Hence the preaching of the ministers in rotation did not prevail in this church-building until English entirely superseded Dutch. *Ministers*: Laidlie, 1769-76, Livingston, J. H. 1770-76, again 1783-1810, Linn, 1786-1805; about which time the rotation of ministers began also in this building. The building was used for military purposes by the British during the Revolution. It was in the Consistory-room in a three-story building directly in the rear of this church, (entrance at 103 Fulton st.), that the Fulton street Prayer Meeting was started in 1857. See North Church Chapel (c). Year Book, 1881, 72.
  - (8). Ninth street, 1836-55. This church was built in 1831; used as one of the Collegiate churches, 1836-55; from 1855-61, it was again a separate church, called the Central Church. See Church No. 20.
  - (9). Lafayette Place, corner of Fourth street, 1839-87. Known after 1854 as "The Middle Dutch Church." Supplied by the Collegiate ministers in rotation, 1839-71. Chambers, T. W. 1871-92, the system of rotation having been given up in 1871. *Assistants*: De Vries, H. 1882-4, Taylor, L. L. 84-7, Cotton, 88-91.—See "Chambers' Hist. Sermon," 1887. This church was taken down in 1887, and until the erection of the Second Avenue Church in 1892, (see church No. (12)) this congregation worshipped at 19 Lafayette Place. Year Book, 1887, 71.
  - (10). Fifth Avenue and Twenty-ninth St., 1854. This building has become popularly known as "The Marble Church." Supplied by Collegiate Ministers in rotation, 1854-71.—Ormiston, 1871-88, Burrell, D. J. 1891—. Pohling, D. A., Associate Preacher 1920—. *Assistants*: Hulbert, P. S. 1892-4, Myers, A. E. 1893-1915, Clark, J. L. 1895-7, Bradshaw, 1897-1903, Mohn, O. L. F. 1904-1906, Allen, J. S. 1906-1911, Milliken, P. H. 1910-1917, Rice, Wm. 1916, Barnhill, O. P. 1916—, Dailey, W. N. P. 1918-1919.
  - (11). Fifth Avenue and Forty-eighth Street, 1872. (The Chapel in the rear of this Church was erected in 1866). In July, 1869, the corner-stone of the church was laid. The church was dedicated in 1872. From 1866-71, the Collegiate ministers officiated in this Chapel, in rotation. See "Year Book," 1893, page 30. Ludlow, Jas. M. 1872-7, Coe, E. B. 1879-99, when he was constituted Senior Minister, 1899-1914, Mackay, D. S. 1899-1908, MacLeod, M. J. 1910—. *Assistants*: Ingham, J. A. 1892-3, Laidlaw, W. 93-5, Farr, J. M. 95-6, Hageman, A. 1899-1909, (Harvey Clements, 1910, Pres.), Mabon, A. F. 1910-1918, Courtney, R. W. 1918—
  - (12). Second Avenue and Seventh St., 1892. Continuation of the Middle Dutch Church, No. (9). Hutchins, J. 1892-5, Fagg, J. G. 1895-1917. Romig, E. F., assistant, 1918-1922, Pastor, 1922—. *Assistants*: Davis, C. E. 92-3, Niles, 98-1901, Meury, E. G. W.



- 1901-1903, Decker, F. 1903-1904. Year Book 1892, 102, 1893, 127, 1894, 468.
- (13). West End Avenue and Seventy-seventh St., 1892. Cobb, H. E. 1893—. *Assistants*: Case, C. P. 1900-1, Weber, H. C. 1902-1906, Nichols, T. M. B. 1909-21, McMurray, N. 1921—. Year Book, 1892, 110, 1893, 148, 1894, 143.
- (14). University Heights, West 181st st., 1895-1900. In the Borough of the Bronx. Services held in the Chapel of the University of the City of New York. Schenck, F. S. 1897-99. Services were discontinued here in 1900. See "Collegiate Church Year Book," 1895, 91; 1896, 238; 1897, 407.
- (15). Fort Washington, Fort Washington Ave. and 181st St., 1909. Muste, Ab. J. 1909-1914, Berg, I. H. 1917—. *Assistant*: Gouwens, T. E. 1913-1915, (Cross, C. W. 1919-21), Searle, R. W. 1921.
- (16). Bethany Memorial, 1st Ave. and 67th St., 1898. Came under the care of the Collegiate Church in 1917. Churchman, A. B. 1904—. See Bethany Memorial, No. 60.

## CHAPELS OF THE COLLEGIATE CHURCH.

- (a). De Witt Chapel, 1861-95. (160 West 29th st.). Clark, W. H. 65-9, Bertholf, 70-83, Mandeville, G. H. 83-5, Junor, K. F. 86-95, when this chapel was merged in the 34th st. church. See Chapel (f.).
- (b). Knox Memorial Chapel, 1866. (At 514 Ninth Av. until 1898; then at 405-9 West 41st st.). Supplied by students and others: Merritt, W., Anderson, W. H., Jones, T. W., Shaw, J. F. Griffis, W. E. May-Nov., 1870; pastors: DeHart, W. H., 71-7, Thompson, Ab. 77-86, Kommers, T. J. 86-8, Vaughan, Wm. 1888-1902, Meury, E. G. W. 1903—
- (c). North Church Chapel, 1869. (113 Fulton st.). McNair, J. L. 68-71, Plumley, G. S. 76-8, Park, A. J. 78-82, See, J. L. 82-4, Ten Eyck, W. H. 84-5.—The Fulton st. Prayer Meeting was started in the Consistory Room of the Fulton st. Church, (103 Fulton st.) in 1857, and was under the charge of Jeremiah C. Lanphier, 1857-93, and of C. F. Cutter, 1893-1902, Jacobs, F. H. 1902-1910, Dowkontt, G. H. 1911—. The Fulton st. Church was taken down in 1875. Meanwhile, in 1869, the Consistory had built a chapel at 113 Fulton st. for the Fulton st. Prayer Meeting, and employed the services of laymen as conductors of the same, and as missionaries in that part of the city.
- (d). Seventh Avenue Chapel, 1869-85. (Corner of 54th st.). Clark, W. H. 69-72, Carroll, V. B. 73-7, Shaw, A. 77-9, Duryce, Jos. R. 79-85, when this chapel was organized into "The Grace Reformed Church," No. 52, which see.
- (e). Vermilye Chapel, 1890. (416 West 54th st.). Under charge of a Superintendent, M. Austin, 92-5; pastors: Bradshaw, A. H. 95-7, Howland, S. W. 97-1900, Ackert, W. R. 1901—
- (f). Thirty-fourth St. Church, 1895. (The 34th st. church and the DeWitt Chapel were united in 1895). Stryker, P. 1895-6, Junor, K. F. 95-8, Elliott, J. H. 1898-1904, Courtney, R. W. 1904-1918. *Assistants*: Courtney, R. W. 1902-1904. Discontinued 1920.
- (g). Sunshine Chapel, 550 West 40th St. Organized 1896, adopted by Collegiate Church, 1899. Bradshaw, A. H. 1899-1903, Murphy, H. W. 1904—
- (h). Faith Mission, 239 West 69th St., 1903. Ackert, 1903-1914, DeBoer, J. A. 1914-1917, Ackert, 1918-1921, (Johnson, 1921—).

The following is a list of all the ministers of the Collegiate Church together, whether serving in one particular church, or, as was the case generally, from 1729-1871, in rotation:

Ministers of the Collegiate Church: Michaëlius, 1628-1632, Bogardus, E. 1633-47, Backerus, 1647-9, Megapolensis, J. 1649-70, (Selyns of Brooklyn, at the Governor's Bowery, 1660-4). Drisius, 1652-73, Megapolensis, S. 1664-8, (supplied by Luyck, 1671), Van Nieuwenhuysen, 1671-82, Selyns, 1682-1701, DuBois, Gaulterus, 1699-1751, Boel, 1713-54, Ritzema, 1744-84, De Ronde, 1751-84, Laidlie, 1764-79, Livingston, J. H. 1770-1810, Linn, 1786-1805, Kuypers, G. A. 1789-1833, Abeel, J. N. 1795-1812, Schureman, 1809-12, Brodhead, 1809-13, Milledoler, 1813-25, Knox, 1816-58, Strong, P. N. 1816-25, Brownlee, 1826-60, De Witt, T. 1827-74, Vermilye, T. E. 1839-93, Chambers, 1849-96, Duryea, Jos. T. 1862-7, Ludlow, Jas. M. 1868-77, Ormiston, 1870-88, Coc, E. B. 1879-1914, Burrell, D. J. 1891—. Mackay, D. S. 1899-1908, Cobb, H. E. 1903—, Fagg, J. G. 1903-1917, MacLeod, M. J. 1910—. Berg, I. H. 1917—. Romig, E. F. 1922—. Associate Preacher, Pohling, D. A. 1920—.

Assistant Ministers of the Collegiate Church, (see "Year Book," 1893, p. 117): Hutchins, John, 1892-5, Cobb, H. E. 1893-1903, Fagg, J. G. 1896-1903, Schenck, F. S. 1897-9, Romig, E. F. 1918-22.

The names of other clergy officiating will be found under the names of the buildings in which they served.

See "Greenleaf's Hist. of the Churches of New York."—"Valentine's Manuals N.Y." "Gen. and Biog. Rec."—"Doc. Hist." iii. 69, 72, 74, 241-324, 576, 712. "Col. Hist." i. 299; ii. 440, 441, 705, 730; iii. 311, 415, 608; iv. 400, 620; ix. 548. See "Amsterdam Correspondence," which is voluminous. It is accessible in the "Ecc. Rec. of the State of N.Y."

"Minutes of Church, 1639 to present time." "Dr. Thomas De Witt's Hist. Disc." 1856, with Brodhead's notes. "Centennial of North Dutch Church," 1869. Chambers' "Recalling the Past." "Brodhead's N.Y." *The Several Histories of the City of N.Y., as Mary Booth's, Mrs. Lamb's, Mrs. Van Rensselaer's.* "Smith's Hist. N.Y." "Gunn's Memoir of Dr. J. H. Livingston." "Sedgewick's Life of Hon. Wm. Livingston." "Mag. R.D.C." iii. 52. "Jas. Grant Wilson's Memorial Hist. of New York."—"Am. Ch. Hist. Series," Vol. viii., for much material relating to early history of Collegiate Church, and the origin of its charter, 1895. Dr. E. B. Coc's Address at Bicentennial of the Charter of the Church, 1896. Rev. Dr. Van Pelt's "History of Greater New York." "Ecc. Rec. N.Y.," 7 vols. See also the "Memorials" of the ministers under their respective names, and their Bibliography. The "Year Books" of the Collegiate Church published regularly from 1880. These contain much historical material.

A history of the Collegiate Church of New York compiled from original documents by C. E. Corwin, is now in manuscript in the possession of the church.

#### NEW YORK CITY—BOROUGH OF MANHATTAN.

##### ALL CHURCHES ARRANGED IN CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER.

2. Harlem, (Third Av. and 121st St.), 1660. Supplied by ministers from New York, generally, 1660-1744. (Beys, Henricus, 1710-12, as an Episcopalian). Ritzema, 1744-65, Schoonmaker, M. 1765-84, Jackson, J. F. 1792-1806, Romeyn, Jer. 1807-14, Vermeule, 16-36, Schoonmaker, R. L. 37-47, Lord, Jer. 48-69, Mandeville, G. H. 69-81, Smyth, 81-91.

From 1886 to 1911 the Church was called the Harlem Collegiate Church. (1) Third Ave. and 121st Street. (2) Lenox Ave. Pastors, Elmendorf, J. 1886-1908, Harsha, 92-99, Tilton, E. 1898-1911, Ralston, 1900-1903, Dickhaut, B. E. 1903-1909, Fellstrom, A. A. (S.S.) 1909-1912.

In 1911 the name "Collegiate" was dropped, and the old name "Reformed Church of Harlem" revived. This name was applied to the Church at Lenox Ave. and 123d Street. In honor of Rev. Dr. J. Elmendorf, the church at 121st was designated "The Elmendorf Chapel."

- (1). Reformed Church of Harlem (Lenox Ave.). Tilton, E. 1911—
- (2). Elmendorf Chapel (121st St.). Decker, Floyd 1912-1918, Pfanstiehl, 1921—. See "Mandeville's Golden Memories."
3. French Reformed, 1688, in the Fort.

[French services had been occasionally held in the city from the first settlement of the colony. One half of the 50 communicants in 1628 were Walloons. Additional French Protestants soon settled on Staten Island and Long Island, and at first attended occasional French services in the city. After 1638 there was a notable increase of French immigrants, through the influence of the Bayards, and a French Club was organized in the city. Between 1648-58 the French population was largely augmented, many Waldenses being among them. Between 1650-70, large numbers of French and Walloons settled in Ulster Co., N.Y., while many located on Staten Island, at New Utrecht, Bushwick, Flushing, Bedford and Harlem. From the latter place a colony went to Hackensack in 1677].

These scattered French settlers were supplied occasionally either in the Dutch church in New York or in their own settlements, by Michaëlius, 1628, Drisius, 1652-73, perhaps by Carpentier, 1657-84, Zyperius, 1650-63, perhaps by Carre, of Rhode Island, 1687, and by Daillé, 1682-96. But under the Catholic Governor, Dougan, 1683-88, with his Roman chapel in the Fort, and priests, the French exiles for conscience sake felt uncomfortable. The persecutions in France before the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685, had already sent numbers of Huguenots to New York, and still larger numbers came after that decree. These were organized into a church in Marketfield st. in 1688, and the earlier French, who had worshipped in the Fort, now merged themselves in this new French church organized by pastor Peiret.

*Pastors:* Daillé, 1683-6, but after 1692 itinerating generally among the French churches in the country; Peiret, 1686-1704; (new church building, 1704-1831, at corner of Pine and Nassau streets); Laborei, 1704-6, Bonrepos, David 1706-10, Rou, 1710-50, Moulinars, 1718-26, Mayor, 1752-4, Carle, Jean 1754-64; (in 1764, this church refused to conform to the Church of England. In 1755, it adopted the later version of 1724, of the French Bible.—"The Holy Bible of Geneva, with Reflections." In 1763, it adopted a new version of the French Psalms. In 1763 a charter was applied for, but without success); Tetard, 1764-7, Kettletas, 1766-76, de Martel, 1770-1; (church closed, 1776-96); Duby, supply, 1796-7, Albert, 1797-1804, when it became Episcopalian.—See "Collections of French Huguenot Society," Vol. i.

4. [Garden st., 1693. See Collegiate Churches, No. (5) ].
5. [Cedar st., 1729. See Collegiate Churches, No. (6) ].
6. German Reformed, Sixty-eighth st., 1758. (In Nassau st., between Maiden Lane and John st., 1758-1822). Rosenkrantz, 1758-9, Kalls, 1759-60, Rothenbergler, (or Rothenbüler), 1761-2; (joined R.D. Church, 1763); Kern, 1763-72, Foering, 1772-4, Gerhard, 1774-6, (Revolution) Gros, 1783-95, Milledoler, 1795-1800, Will, 1802, Runkle, 1805-12, Dreyer, 1812-14, (Smith, 1812-14, probably over a faction), Labagh, Isaac, 1814-22; (at 19-21 Forsyth st., 1822-61); Knouse, 1823-7, Mills, 1823-33, (Lewis Smith, a Lutheran, 1833-8), Rudy, Miss. to, 1835-8, Ebaugh, (S.S.) 1838-9; again, 1844-51; (again, claiming to be the pastor, but without much following, 1857-67; in 1861, removed to 147-153 Norfolk st.);

Friedel, 1866-74, Neef, 1875-82, Hager, A. H. 1883-4, Erhardt, 1884-94, Schlegel, Chs. 1896-1905, Jaeger, Julius 1906—. (In 1897, removed to 68th st. between 1st and 2d avs.)

NOTE.—From 1823-38 this church tried to claim independence of Classis. In 1846 the Civil Court declared the church defunct, but this does not seem to have been the case. In 1852 the Classis of New York declared the church defunct; and in the same year, the German Evangelical 3d was organized; but exceedingly complex legal difficulties ensued. This church also claimed to be a part of the Collegiate Church, but the Collegiate Church denied this, in their answer in the Marselus suit, in 1851.

In 1850-1, Ebaugh's church (see his name), is said to have been in 17th st. ("Mints. Gen. Syn.," 1850, 43; 1851, 150); but in 1852, the simple name "Ger. Refd. Ch." occurs in the "Minutes of Gen. Syn.," but without location, and Ebaugh's name is omitted. In 1853, 357, the name "Ger. Refd. Ch." is omitted from its proper place, and a new name, "3d Ger. Refd. Prot. Dutch Ch." is placed at the end of the list, but without a pastor. In 1854, C. Dickhaut appears as pastor, but in 1855 and 1856, it is vacant. But Ebaugh's name appears in 1856, as pastor of a "4th Ger. Ch.," but this is now in the South Classis of New York. In 1857, Friedel's name appears as pastor of the "3d Ger. Ch." in the South Classis of N.Y., and Ebaugh's name is placed as pastor, simply, of a "Refd. Ger. Ch.," but no statistics are given from 1859 to 1867, when the name of "Ebaugh" and his "Ger. Refd. Ch." both finally disappear from the statistical tables.

In the meantime Friedel had continued as pastor of the so-called "3d Ger. Ch.," 1856-66, when this name is dropped, and thenceforth, Friedel appears as pastor of the "Ger. Refd. Prot. Dutch Ch." 1866-74.—This Norfolk st. church, (now 68th st.) claims to be the continuation of the original German church of 1758. Without a definite opinion, the pastors' names given above, are arranged on that basis.

See "Reports of the Civil Suits."—"Mints. of Classis of New York," and of South Classis of N.Y.—"A Vindication and Defence of the Ger. Refd. Ch. and its Pastor," by Ebaugh, 1851; with an Appendix of 30 pages.—"On the Other Side: a True Report of the Last Trial of Rev. John S. Ebaugh, etc., in the Classis of N.Y.," 1852. Published anonymously (but known to be by Rev. W. R. Gordon).—Also "Protest of the Consistory of Ger. Refd. Ch. as Appellants, to the Particular Synod of New York, vs. the Classis of N.Y.," 1852.—For origin of this church, see "Mints. of Collegiate Ch. of N.Y.," 1758, p. 273, of Dr. Chambers' English Translation.—Also Dedication Souvenir of Ger. Refd. Prot. Ch. of 68th st., 1898. There is a brief sketch in "Ch. Int.," but not very accurate, 1893, Feb. 23d. There is a tablet in the wall to Baron Steuben, of Revolutionary fame. The original John Jacob Astor was one of the founders of this German Ch., 1758.

7. [Fulton t. Church—the North Dutch, 1769. See Collegiate Churches, No. (7) ].
8. Greenwich, 1803. (Bleecker and Amos sts. until 1863; then in 46th st. near 6th av. until 1866). Rowan, 1807-19. Hardenbergh, C. 1820-1, Marselus, 1822-58, Van Arsdale, C. C. 1852-4, Marvin, 1855-8, Strong, T. C. 1859-66. "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 319.
9. Bloomingdale, 1805, West Seventy-first St., now on Boulevard. Bogart, D. S. 1806-7, Gunn, 1809-29, Kip, F. M. 30-1, supplied by Labagh, I. P. 31-2, Burtiss, 34, Van Aken, E. 35-85, Martyn, 83-90, Peters, 90-1900, Stinson, 1900-1911, Ketchum, W. W. 1912-1913. Disbanded 1913.
10. Madison Av. cor. of 57th st., 1808. (Formerly called the Northwest Church; located in Franklin st. near West Broadway, until 1854; then in 23rd st. between 6th and 7th avs. until 1871). Bork, 1808-23, Du Bois, G. 24-37, Hunt, 37-9, supplied by Harkness, 40,



- Hardenbergh, J. B. 40-56, Ganse, 56-75, Lloyd, W. S. (S.S.) 77-8, Reed, E. 78-86, Kittridge, 1886-1906, P.Em. 1906-1912, Carter, Wm. 1906-1912, Churchman, A. B., acting pastor, 1912-1918. Church disbanded 1918. *Assistants*: Street, Wm. D. 1898-1901, Churchman, A. B. 1903-1904, Forbush, Wm. B. 1904-1906. "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 212.—Reed's Sermon, 1878, on "Manly Christianity," contains a brief sketch of this church.
11. Market St., 1810. McMurray, 20-35, Ferris, I. 36-52, Cuyler, T. L. 54-9, Murray, 61-3, Dutcher, 63-6. Dissolved, 1869.
  12. South Dutch, 1812. [245 Madison Av. cor. of 38th St.—Withdrew from the Collegiate connection in 1812. In Garden st. till 1835, when the building was burned in the great fire. In 1837 the church divided into Murray st., 1837-48, and Washington Square, (No. 25), 1837-76]. In 1848 this church removed to 5th av. and 21st st., and subsequently to its last site. Matthews, 1813-37, Hutton, M. S. 34-7, Macauley, J. M. 38-62, Rogers, E. P. 62-81, Terry, 1881-1904, Bridges, T. R. 1906-1914. Disbanded 1918. See Christ. Int., March 4, 1875. Historical Sketch of the South Church, 75th Anniversary, 1887.
    - (1). Manor Chapel, 1866. 328 West 26th st. This chapel was started in 1855, and supported by several churches. In 1866 it was taken in charge by the South Dutch Ch. Pastors: Kiehle, David, Brooks, Elmore, Goodknight, 1875, Billingsley, 1880-1890, Palmer, James 1890-1914, Bolster, F. E. 1915-21, Gulick, C. W. 1921—
  13. Seventh Av., 1823. (In Houston St., 1823-52. In 7th Av., 1852-9). Baldwin, Eli, 1825-39, De Mund, 39-48, Whitehead, 48-9, Gordon, W. R. 49-58, Dutcher, 1858-9, when church united with West Refd. D. Ch. on 6th Av. See Union, No. 40. For early history, see "Ch. Int.," Aug. 12, 1852.
  14. Thirty-fourth St. (No. 307), 1823. In Broome st., 1823-60, when removed to 34th st.). McLean, 25-6, Brodhead, Jac. 26-37, Van Vranken, S. A. 37-41, Fisher, G. H. 41-55, Voorhees, H. V. 55-6, Stryker, Peter, 56-68, Riley, Is. 68-73, Martyn, Carlos, 76-83, Dickson, J. M. 83-9, Stryker, P. 89-1806, when this church united with the DeWitt Chapel, of the Collegiate Church. See (f), under Chapels of Collegiate Church.
  15. African Church, 1823, Duane St. Jordan, M. 1823-9.
  16. Bank St. (No. 21), 1823. (This is a Seceder Church, which was in King st., 1826-66, in Perry st., 1866-93, when it removed to Bank st.). Demarest, C. T. 1824-39, Westervelt, S. D. 39-51, Demarest, C. T. 52-62, Van Houten, A. 66-78, Westervelt, J. A. 80-8, Iserman, H. 92-8, Van der Beek, S. I. (S.S.) 99-1901.
  17. Orchard St., 1826. Teller, 26-9, Abeel, D., supplied, 29, Hardenbergh, J. B. 29-30, supplied by Janeway, J. J. 30-1, by Labagh, I. P. 31-2.
 

[Rivington St. Station, 1827. Shimeall, missionary to, 1827-8].  
[Yorkville Station 1827. Frey, Miss. to, 1827].
  18. Manhattan, 1829 (71 Av. B.). Knouse, 29-33, Van Kleek, 35, Marcellus, 35-6, Cornell, F. F. 36-56, Collier, Ezra, 54-6, Wiggins, 57-70, Cummings, 1870-2.
  19. Vandewater St., 1830. Dev, 1830-1.
  20. Ninth St., 1831. Central Ch. Kip, F. M. 1831-6, (from 1836 to 55, belonged to Collegiate Ch.), Van Zandt, A. B. 1856-9. See Collegiate Ch. (8).
  21. North St., 1833. How, S. B., Miss. to, 1828-9, Messler, Miss. to, 1828-9.
  22. Fortieth Street, 1836. (In 21st st., 1836-60, on land given by Rev. John Frelinghuysen Jackson and family). May, E. H. 39-48, Van Nest, A. R. 48-62, Bethune, 59-62, Thompson, A. R. 62-73.

23. [Ninth St., 1836-55. See Collegiate Ch. No. (8) ].
24. [Murray St., 1837. See South Dutch, No. 12].
25. Washington Square, 1837. (See South Dutch, No. 12). Mathews, 37-42, Hutton, M. S. 1837-76.
26. German Evangelical Mission, 1838. (141 East Houston). Rudy, 39-42, Guldin, J. C. 42-63, Geyer, 1863-1911.  
In 1911 united with the Zion German Presbyterian Church to form the Zion German Evangelical Church in the Bronx, which see No. 75.
27. [La Fayette Place, Middle Church, 1839. See Collegiate Church, No. (9) ].
28. Washington Heights, 1843. Whitehead, Chas. 1854-62, Voorhees, H. M. 1862-5.
29. Stanton St., 1843. Services at first on Broadway. Lillie, John 1843-8. Became Presbyterian.
30. Mt. Pleasant, (Fiftieth St.), 1846. Brett, P. M. 1846-51, Jameson, 1852-62, Miller, W. H. 1862-3, See, I. M. 1864-7, disbanded.
31. German Evangelical, 2d, 1848. (Grand st.). Steins, 1849, Birkey, 1862-65, disbanded.
32. West Reformed Dutch, 1850. (Sixth Av.). Cary, 1851, McKee, 1852-8. In 1859, united with Seventh Av. ch. to form the "Union Church," No. 40, which see.
33. Livingston Ch. (Eighth Av.), 1851. Lloyd, 1851-3, McGregor, 1855, Zabriskie, F. N. 1856-9, united with Thirty-fourth St.—See "Zabriskie's Hist. of."
34. German Evangelical, 3d, 1852. Dickhaut, 1854, Friedel, 1856-75.
35. Harlem, German, 1853. Bielfield, 1855.
36. [Fifth Avenue and Twenty-ninth St., 1854, Marble Church. See Collegiate Church, No. (10) ].
37. German Evangelical, 4th, 1854. Schewdes, 1855, Ebaugh, 1856. Joined German R.C. 1866.
38. Seventh Ave., 1857. German.
39. German Reformed Dutch, 4th, 1858. (410 West 45th St.). Oerter, 1858-1915, Nietzer, Chas. 1916-1918, Wirth, A. F. 1919—
40. Union, 1859, (No. 25 Sixth Av.). Formed by the union of the 7th Av. Ch. No. 13, and the West, No. 32. Dutcher, 59-63, Hartley, 64-9, Danner, 70-3, Merritt, 73-9, Fairchild, 80-6, Jones, C. A. 87-90, Meyers, H. V. S. 91-4, vacant, 1894-9, name dropped, 1900.
41. Prospect Hill, 1860. (First on 86th st. and 3d av.; then on 85th st. and 2d av.; after 1886, at Park av. and 89th st.). Quackenbush, 1861-1900; assistants, Myers, H. V. S., May-Oct., 1870, Walser, 83-8, Folmsby, 93-6; Cox, H. M. 1901-1911. United with the South Church (No. 12), 1911.
42. North Trinity, 1861. (Corner of Broadway and Thirty-fourth st.).
43. [DeWitt Chapel, 1861. See Collegiate Church Chapels, (a) ].
44. [Knox Memorial Chapel, 1866. See Collegiate Church Chapels, (b) ].
45. Holland Church, 1866. (279 West 11th st.). Utterwick 1866-9, Bechtold, 70-84, Warnshuis, J. W. 87-8, Ossewaarde, M. 91-3. Name of church dropped, 1897. This Holland church used the Lecture Rooms of Collegiate Churches, 1866-73.
46. [Manor Chapel of the South Church, 1866. See South Church, No. 12 (1) ].
47. Forty-eighth St. Chapel, 1866-72. Supplied by the Collegiate ministers in rotation, 1866-71. See Collegiate Church, No. (11).
48. [North Church Chapel, 1869. See Collegiate Church Chapels, (c) ].
49. [Seventh Avenue Chapel, 1869. See Collegiate Church Chapels, (d) ].
50. [Fifth Avenue and Forty-eighth St., 1872. See Collegiate Churches, No. (11) ].

51. Avenue B., cor. 5th st., 1874. (German). Steffens, 1876, Bantley, 76-7, Schlegel, Jacob, 77-1909, Bruchlos, A. 1911-1913, Hahn, T. F. 1914-1916. Became German Evangelical, Manhattan, 1917. Consolidated with the German Evangelical, Brooklyn. (Trinity), 1919, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn. Wacker, G. G. 1917—
52. Grace Reformed, 1884. (Seventh Av. cor. 54th St. This was previously the Seventh Av. Chapel of the Collegiate Church, 1869-84). Duryee, Jos. R. 1884-1921. Disbanded 1921. See "Collegiate Ch. Yr. Bk.," 1886, 59.
53. Yorkville, (Ger.), 1885. (84th st.). Goebel, G. A. T. 85-95.
54. [Harlem 2d, (Lenox Av.), 1886. See Harlem].
55. Hamilton Grange, 1887. (Convent Av. and West 145th St.). Westerfield, 88-91, Morgan, J. F. 91-2, Chapin, 1892-1904, Dyke, C. P. 1904-1908, Payson, G. H. (S.S.) 1908, Dickhaut, B. E. (S.S.) 1909, Vander Meulen, J. M. 1909-1912, Leinbach, P. S. 1913-1917, Dykstra, J. A. 1918-1919, Mabon, A. F. 1920—
56. [Vermilye Chapel, 1890. See Collegiate Church Chapels, (e) ].
57. [Second Avenue, Middle Church, 1892. See Collegiate Churches, (12) ].
58. [West End Avenue, 1892. See Collegiate Churches, (13) ].
59. [Thirty-fourth Street Church, 1895. See Collegiate Church Chapels, (f) ].
60. [Bethany Memorial, 1st Ave. and 67th St., 1898. Lansdaie, J. T. (S.S.) 1897-1904, Churchman, A. B. 1904—. In 1917 this church came under the care of the Col. Ch. of N.Y. See Year Book, 1918, 850. See Collegiate Church (16) ].
61. [Sunshine Chapel, 1899, see Col. Ch. Chapel (g) ].
62. [Faith Mission, 1903, see Col. Ch. Chapels, (h) ].
63. Barren Island, 1910. Heinrich, J. (S.S.) 1912-1913, Meier, J. 1913-1916.
64. Windsor Terrace, 1910. Milliken, P. H. (S.S.) 1911, Jackson, W. H. 1912-1913.
65. [Elmendorf Chapel, 1911, see Harlem (2) ].
66. Waldensian Congregation, W. 41st St., 1919. Griglio, Pietro 1919-1920. Now vacant.

NOTE:—Since the fourth edition of the Manual was published in 1902 several Reformed Churches on Manhattan Island have dissolved, and few new churches have been organized. The chief cause for this lack of growth is the remarkable change in population, Jews and Roman Catholics taking the place of the old Protestant stock. Among them without an endowment a church must lapse. The number of communicants in the Reformed Churches of Manhattan remains about the same.

## II. NEW YORK CITY—BOROUGH OF THE BRONX.

67. Fordham, May 11, 1696. Montaigne, 1696-., Tetard, 1712-44, Ritzema, 1744-70, reorganized, 1802; Jackson, J. F. 1819-36, Van Pelt, 37-47, Cahoon, 47-8, Bevier, 51-3, Beattie, Jas. 54-6, Bolton, 56-65, Fehrman, 66-9, Brush, W. 69-74, Anderson, Wm. 76-87, Anderson, W. F. 81-93, Hodson, 1894—. "Doc. Hist." iii. 576.

On Aug. 26, 1729, John Bussing contracted to complete the Fordham Ch. for £4.—"Eng. Transl. Mints. N.Y. Ch.," B. 86. "Bolton's Westchester," ii. 322, says that as early as 1671 the people of Fordham were obliged to contribute to the support of the Dutch Church at Fordham.—See "Dr. Thos. De Witt's Hist. Appendix to Dr. Dickerson's Dedicatory Ser.," 1849.

68. West Farms, 1839. Supplied by Bourne, 39-42, Collins, B. V. 42-5, Simonson, 45-51, Burghardt, 52-5, Van Wyck, P. 56-67, Van Slyke, E. 67-71, Simonson, 71-81, Blair, H. P. 81-4, Bolton, 84-8,

- Andrews, L. C. 88-95, Peters, J. 96-7, Weber, H. C. 1898-1902, Hart, Wm. R. 1902-1916, Bolsterle, G. S. (S.S.) 1917, MacNeill, W. N. 1918—
69. Mott Haven, St. Paul's, 1851. (East 146th st.). Van Doren, W. T. 52-3, De Puy, 53-4, Enyard, 58-65, Du Bois, H. 66-87, Hooper, Feb.-Dec. 88, Talmage, G. E. 90-8, Dobbs, (S.S.) 98-1900, pastor, 1901-1908, Voorhees, O. M. 1909-1922.
70. Melrose, 1854. (Elton Ave. and 157th St.). Schroepfer, 55-61, Dahlman, 61-3, Wagner, J. M. 63-6, Meury, John, 67-70, Windemuth, 70-6, Lang, J. E. 76-91, Miller, G. H. 1892-1919, Muller, G. C. 1919—. Ass., Muller, E. T. 1920.
71. Union, High Bridge, 1874. (Woodycrest Av.). DuBois, H. (S.S.) 74-84, Martin, D. H. 84-90, Cox, H. M. 90-9, Voorhees, J. B. 1899-1907, Blocker, S. 1908-1916, Verwey, D. G. 1916—
72. Anderson Memorial of Belmont, 1893. Giffin, J. 93, Frazee, A. D. D. 94-5, Gasten, Jos. 95-6, Watson, C. S. (S.S.) 96-7, Perry, W. D. (S.S.) 97-8, Hunter, Jas. 1898-1908, Parker, A. F. 1909-1912, Bolsterle, G. S. 1913-1916, DeBoer, J. A. 1917—
73. Church of the Comforter, 1894. (162d St., near Morris Av.). Myers, H. V. S. 1894-1903, Lyle, J. N. (S.S.) 1904, Decker, F. 1904-1912, Pleune, P. H. 1912-1916, Irish, E. B. 1916-1918, MacCready, R. H. 1919-1921, Irish, E. B. 1921—
74. [University Heights, 1895. See Collegiate Church, N.Y.C., No. (14) ].
75. Zion German Evangelical, 1911. (Second St., Boston Road, Stebbins Ave.). Formed by the union of the German Evangelical Mission with the Zion German Presbyterian Church in the Bronx, in 1911. Geyer, J. W. 1911-1914, Hahn, A. F. 1914—

### III. NEW YORK CITY—BOROUGH OF BROOKLYN.

76. Flatbush, (Midwout), L.I., 1654. Polhemus, J. T. 1654-76, (assisted by Megapolensis, J. 1664-9), Van Zuuren, 1677-85, (Clark, Jas. 1685-95.)? Varick, 1685-95, Lupardus, 1695-1702, Freeman, 1705-41, Antonides, 1706-44, Arondeus, 1742-7, \*Van Sinderin, 1746-84, Curtenius, 1755-6, Rubel, 1759-83, Schoonmaker, M. 1784-1824, Lowe, 1787-1818, Monteith, 19-20, Strong, T. M. 22-61, assistant, R. G. Strong, 58-60, Wells, C. 1861-1904, Lloyd, J. E. 1906-1916, Berg, J. F. 1917—. "Strong's Hist. of Flatbush."
- (1). Grace Chapel, 1871. Strong, R. G. 71-3, Wright, C. S. 77-83, Hansen, 83-6, Boocock, 86-99, Wyckoff, C. S. 1899-1910. Organized as the Grace Reformed Church, 1903, which see. No. (111).
77. Flatlands, (Amersfort, Midwout), L.I., 1654. Polhemus, J. T. 1654-76, (assisted by Megapolensis, J. 1664-9), Van Zuuren, 1677-85, Varick, 1685-94, Lupardus, 1695-1702, Antonides, 1706-44, Arondeus, 1742-7, Van Sinderin, 1746-84, Curtenius, 1755-6, Rubel, 1759-83, Schoonmaker, 1784-1824, Lowe, P. 1787-1818, Monteith, 19-20, Cruikshank, 24-34, Baldwin, 36-52, Davie, 53-61, Doolittle, T. S. 62-4, Brett, C. 65-9, Dec., DuBois, A. 70-82, Gardner, J. S. 1883-1913, P.E. 1913—. Roeder, C. W. 1914—. "Doc. Hist. N.Y." i. 431. See "Rev. Dr. Anson Du Bois' Hist. of," in "Stiles' Hist. of Brooklyn." Original MSS. in Sage Library.
78. Bushwick, (*Boght*), Bushwick Av., 1654. Polhemus, J. T. 1654-76, Selyns, 1660-4, occasionally supplied by Van Zuuren, 1677-85, occasionally supplied by Varick, 1685-94, occasionally supplied by Lupardus, 1695-1702, Freeman, 1705-41, Antonides, 1706-44, Arondeus, 1742-7, Van Sinderin, 1746-84, Curtenius, 1755-6, Rubel, 1759-83, Schoonmaker, M. 1784-1824, Lowe, P. 1787-1808, Bas-



- sett, 1811-24. Meeker, 25-1830, again, 30-76. Powell, 76-83. Barr, 83-6. Ford, 87-91. McClelland, T. C. 92-3. Jackson, W. H. 98-1900. Hume, J. C. 1901-1902. Mead, Elias (S.S.) 1904-1905 and 1907-1908. Munro, J. J. (S.S.) 1909-1910. *Dropped 1919. "Doc. Hist." i. 431.*
79. Gravesend, 1655. Polhemus, J. T. 1655-76, Selyns, 1660-4, supplied occasionally by Van Zuuren, 1677-85, supplied occasionally by Varick, 1685-94, supplied occasionally by Lupardus, 1695-1702, Antonides, 1706-44, Arondeus, 1742-7, Van Sinderin, 1747-65, Curtenius, 1755-6, Schoonmaker, M. 1765-1824, Bassett, 1811-24, Labagh, I. P. 32-42, Labagh, A. I. 42-59, Hansen, 59-71, Stockwell, 72-87, Van Buskirk, 87-1912, Clifford, P. H. 1913-1917, Fletcher, O. M. 1918—. "Doc. Hist." i. 411, 432. "Sutphen's Hist. Disc.," 1877.
80. Brooklyn, (Midwout), Jeroloman St., 1660. (Polhemus, J. T. (S.S.) 1656-60), Selyns, 1660-4, Carl DeBois, prelector, carried on the services, 1664; Polhemus again, 1664-76, Megapolensis, S. 1664-8, Van Zuuren, 1667-85, Rudolphus Varick, 1685-94, Lupardus, 1695-1702, (Vesey, Epis., 1702-5), Freeman, 1705-41, Antonides, 1706-44, Arondeus, 1742-7, Van Sinderin, 1746-84, Curtenius, 1755-6, Rubel, 1759-83, Schoonmaker, M. 1784-1824, Lowe, P. 1787-1808, Johnson, J. B. 1802-1803, Woodhull, 1806-25, Mason, E. 26-8, Rouse, 28-33, Dwight, M. 33-55, Van Gieson, 55-9, Willetts, 60-5, Kimball, 65-74, Dickson, H. R. 75-7, Vanderveer, D. N. 78-86, Chapin, 88-9, Farrar, 1890-1917, P.E. 1917-21, Derbyshire, A. J. 1917-1918, Van Zanten, J. W. 1920—. In *Ecc. Rec. N.Y.*, many letters; "Stiles' Hist. of Brooklyn," 3 vols., 8vo, 1869-70; "Col. Hist. N.Y.," *see Index*; "Doc. Hist. N.Y." iii. 75; "Mag. R.D.C." iii. 52; "Thompson's Hist. L.I."
- (1). Centennial Chapel, (3d Av.). Wyckoff, A. N. 1876-9, Chapin, 87-9, Stockwell, 90-3.
81. New Utrecht, 18th Av., 1677. Van Zuuren, 1677-85, (Clark, Jas. 1680-95), Varick, 1685-94, Lupardus, 1695-1702, Freeman, 1705-41, Antonides, 1706-44, Arondeus, 1742-7, Van Sinderin, 1746-84, Curtenius, 1755-6, Rubel, 1759-83, Schoonmaker, M. 1784-1824, Lowe, P. 1787-1808, Beattie, 1809-34, Currie, 35-66, Sutphen, 67-79, Brush, A. H. 1880-1910, P.E. 1910-1911, Fisher, O. E. 1910-1918, Roosenraad, A. 1919—. Assistant, Fisher, O. E. 1907-1910. *See* "Doc. Hist." i. 413, 430. "Sutphen's Hist. Disc.," 1877.
82. New Lots, (New Lots Av.), 1824. Cruikshank, W. 1824-34, Baldwin, J. C. 1836-52, Van Buren, J. M. 1852-73, Wood, C. W. 1874-7, Pearse, N. 1877-1903, Greene, E. W. (S.S.) 1903-1904, Hasbrouck, H. C. 1904—
83. Williamsburgh, (Fourth St. until 1869; now Bedford Avenue and Clymer St.), 1829. Demarest, Jas. (Sr.) 29-39, Van Doren W. H. 40-9, Porter, E. S. 49-83, Terhune, 84-91, Mills, A. W. 93-4, Duryea, Jos. T. 95-8, Ennis, H. W. 1898-1902, Bailey, E. D. (S.S.) 1903-1910, Wouters, A. 1910-1916, Clark, W. W. (S.S.) 1918-1919. *See* "Porter's Hist. Disc.," 1866.
84. Central, or 2d, or Brooklyn Heights, Henry St., 1837. Garretson, J. Miss. to, 36-7, Van Arsdale, C. C. supplied, 38-40, Brodhead, 41-6, McLaren, 1847-49. *See* Church on the Heights, No. 94.
85. East New York, 1840. Campbell, W. H. 39-41, Schoonmaker, M. V. 42-9, Strong, J. 50-4, Munn, 56-67, Blaauvelt, C. R. 68-74, Hill, W. J. 75-82, Van Pelt, D. 82-7, Brooks, J. W. 88-93, Dickson, J. M. 1894-1903, Cornish, F. L. 1904—. Name changed to Forest Park, 1913, which *see* No. 113.
86. South Brooklyn, Third Av., 1840. Van Arsdale, C. C. supplied,

- 40-1, Woodbridge, 42-50, Rowland, 53, Manning, 54-73, Myers, H. V. S. 74-82, Mason, A. D. W. 82-91, Bergen, J. T. 92-5, Dickhaut, B. E. 1896-1903, Macdonald, W. J. 1904-1917, Watson, R. A. 1917.
87. Fourth, 1841. Williamson, P. S. 1841-2.
88. Middle, Harrison St., 1846. Oakey, 47-9, Talmage, J. R. 50-2, Smith, N. E. 53-68, Ingersoll, Jan. 69-83, Ford, W. H. 83-7.
89. Bedford, or East Brooklyn, (Ormond Place), 1847. Lloyd, Miss. to, 1847, Elmendorf, A. 48-51, Schenck, J. W. 53-5, West, J. 55-68, Farmer, 68-70, Carroll, J. H. 72-6, Kipp, P. E. 77-81, Griffin, W. T. 81-6, George, H. W. (S.S.) 88, Berg, H. C. 88-95, Perry, W. D. (S.S.) 95-7. Dropped 1904.
90. Green Point, Kent St., 1848. Van Nest, A. R., Miss. to, 1848, Ward, J. W. 1849-54, Talmage, G. 1855-62, Peek, G. H. 1863-5, Van Gieson, 1866-7, McKelvey, A. 1867-72, Francis, 1873-1904, P.E. 1904-1921, Hutchins, R. G. 1905-1910, Watson, R. A. 1911-1917, Dushaw, A. I. 1918-1919, Kerschred, H. B. (S.S.) 1920-1921, Thena, Robert, 1921— See G. Talmage's Publications.
91. Twelfth St., 1850. (Formerly North Gowanus). Pierce, 51-75, Gulick, U. D. 75-88, Lloyd, J. E. 88-1900, Denman, 1901-1904, Caton, J. C. 1904-1915, Rauscher, J. C. 1916—
92. New Brooklyn, (Ger.), 1851. (Herkimer St.). Dickhaut, 54-66, Heyser, 67-70, Suckow, 70-9, Weber, Jacob, 79-93, Erhardt, 1894—
93. North, Clermont Av., 1851. Elmendorf, A. 51-65, Enyard, 65-73, Thompson, A. R. 73-84, Perry, W. D. 85-90, Hallenbeck, E. F. 91-3, McClelland, T. C. 93-6, Demarest, Jas. (S.S.) 1898-1902. United with the Bethany Chapel to form the Bethany Reformed Church, 1902, which see No. 110.
94. Church on the Heights, Pierrepont St., 1851. (This was in some respects a continuation of the Central Ch., which Dr. Bethune had supplied from Sept., 1849). Bethune, 51-9, Eells, 60-6, Eddy, 67-71, Inglis, 72-7, Mitchell, 78-80, Hutton, A. J. 81-7, Davis, W. R. 88-93, Adam, J. D. 1893-1907, Magill, A. 1908-1913, Shannon, F. F. 1914-1919, Davidson, T. W. 1921. See "Dr. Inglis' Hist. Ser.," 1876.
- (1). Chapel on the Heights, 1855. Quackenbush, 1855-9.
- (2). Bethany Chapel, Hudson Av. Myers, A. E. 70-1, Griswold, 71-2, Shaw, A. 72-7, Whitehurst, 77-81, Tilton, 89-91, Wyckoff, C. E. 93-7, Makely, 97-1900, Addy, 1900-1902. United with the North Reformed Church to form the Bethany Reformed Church, 1902, which see No. 110.
95. South Bushwick, Bushwick Av., 1851. Himrod, 51-9, Wortman, 60-3, Hartranft, 64-6, Voorhees, H. V. 67-9, Hulst, 69-1900, Niles, 1901-1910, Pfeiffer, H. N. 1910-1913, Meyer, A. J. 1914—
96. Lee Avenue, 1855. Halloway, W. W. 1855-9, Holmes, J. McC. 1859-64, Willets, 1865-6, Hicks, 1867-8, Carroll, 1869-72.
- [North Sixth St. Mission, 1858].
97. Bergen Hill, 1859-61. Baird, 1860-61.
98. Ger. Evang., (St. Peter's, Union Av.), E. D., 1866. (Formerly Independent Lutheran, 1853-6; Pohle, 1853-9, Zapf, G. A. P. 1859-63, Hennike, H. 1863-5, Riedenbach, 1865-6), Wagner, 66-94, Guenther, J. C. 86-1900, Wacker, 1900—. United with the German Evangelical of Manhattan to form Trinity Church, Brooklyn, which see No. 114.
99. [Myrtle Av. Mission, 1868. Noble, 68-9].
100. [Grace Chapel, 1871. See Flatbush, No. 76 and Grace Reformed Church No. 111].

101. Flatbush 2d, (Ger.), 1874. (East Broadway). Friedel, 75-87. Scholz, 88-9, Bruschweiler, 91, Jensen, 92-4, Goebel, L. 1895-1918. Wahl, H. J. 1918—
102. Canarsie, 1876, (Ger.). Dickhaut, C. 76-87, Schlicder, F. E. 87-9. Nicolai, 90-91, Ficken, 91-1900, Herge, 1901-1909, Meier, Jacob 1909—
103. Ocean Hill, 1885. (Herkimer St.). Qu'ick, A. M. 85-1900, Seibert, F. A. 1900-1904, Voegelin, C. F. N. 1904-1908, Hageman, A. 1909—
104. Edgewood, (Blythbourne), 1891. (54th St. and 14th Av.). Adams, W. T. E. 1891-1906, Weber, H. C. 1906-1912, Morris, R. C. 1912-1916, Wouters, A. 1916—
105. Church of Jesus, 1891. Guenther, A. 1893-1902, P.E. 1902-1908, Schumacher, G. 1902, Gunther, John C. (S.S.) 1902, Barny, Wm. F. 1903-1905, Nickse, L. 1905-1907, Oswald, C. 1907—
106. Greenwood Heights, 1892. (41st St.). Stockwell, 94-9, Van Arsdale, N. H. (S.S.) 99-1901, Arcularius, (S.S.) 1902-1904, Kip, F. N. 1904-1906, Anderson, C. T. 1906-1914, Tyndall, S. G. 1915-20.
107. Bay Ridge, 1896. (2d Av. and 86th St.). Scudder, C. J. 1897-1907, Young, F. P. 1908-1918.
108. Emmanuel, (German-American) (East New York), 1897. Boetcher, 98-1902, Oswald, 1903-1907. Disbanded 1908.
109. Woodlawn Chapel, (East 9th St.), 1900. Bogert, N. J. M. 1900-1901. See Woodlawn Church, No. 112.
110. Bethany Reformed Church. Columbia Heights, Brooklyn, 1902. Formed by union of the North Reformed Church and Bethany Chapel of the Church on the Heights, 1902. Demarest, James 1902-1911, P. E. 1911-1913, Clifford, P. H. 1911-1913, Waugh, A. J. 1915-1918.
111. Grace Reformed Church, 1903, Flatbush Ave. (Organized from the Grace Chapel of Flatbush, 1903). Wyckoff, C. S. 1903-1910, Carter, G. W. 1911-21.
112. Woodlawn, 1906, Prospect Park, Brooklyn. (Woodlawn Chapel, 1900). Addy, J. G. 1906—
113. Forest Park, Schenck Ave., Brooklyn, N.Y., 1913. Formed by union of East New York and Presbyterian Church of Forest Park, 1913. See No. 85. Cornish, F. L. 1913—
114. Trinity, 1919, Penn St., Brooklyn, N.Y. Formed by union of German Evangelical, Brooklyn and German Evangelical, Manhattan, 1919, Wacker, G. G. 1919—. For Brooklyn, see Ecc. Rec. N.Y., many letters. Stile's Hist. Brooklyn, 3 vol. 8vo, 1869-70. Col. Hist. N.Y., see Index. Doc. Hist. N.Y. iii. 75. Mag. R.D.C. iii. 52. Thompson's Hist. L.I. Van Pelt's Hist. of Greater N.Y.

#### IV. NEW YORK CITY—BOROUGH OF QUEENS.

115. Jamaica, 1762. Antonides, 1706-41, (Van Basten, 1739-40), Goetschius, J. H. 1741-8, Romeyn, Thos. 1753-60, supplied by Ketteltas, 1760-2, Boelen, 1766-72, Froeligh, S. 1775-6, Van Nest, R. 1785-97, Kuypers, Z. H. 1794-1818, Schoonmaker, J. 1802-50, Garretson, G. I. 1835-49, Alliger, 1850-70, Van Slyke, J. 1870-6, De Hart, 1877-87, Walser, 89-91, Tilton, E. 91-8, Wick, 1898—. "Doc. Hist.," iii. 75, 78. "Smith's Hist. N.Y.," Onderdonk's Hist., 1884. Christian Int., April 28, 1897.
116. Newtown, Elmhurst, 1731. (Van Basten, 1739-40), Goetschius, J. H. 1741-8, Romeyn, Thos. 1754-60, Boelen, 1766-80, Froeligh, S. 1775-6, Van Nest, R. 1785-97, Kuypers, Z. H. 1794-1802, Schoonmaker, J. 1802-49, Garretson, G. I. 35-49, Strong, T. C. 49-59, Anderson, W. A. 59-66, Shepard, 67-91, Ennis, H. W. 92-4, Clearwater, 1894-1922. See "Riker's Annals of Newtown."

117. Astoria, 1839. Bishop, Alex. 40-53, Ten Eyck, W. H. 53-73, Haines, M. L. 1874-85, Crammer, 85-93, Van Pelt, D. 94-8, Rauscher, 1898-1916, Rosenraad, A. C. 1916-1919, Bolsterle, G. S. 1920—
118. Flushing, 1842. Gordon, 1843-9, Mandeville, G. H. 1851-9, Halloway, W. 1859-65, Fairchild, 1866-71, Cobb, O. E. 1872-90, Demarest, Jas. 90-7, Potter, R. H. 98-1900, Swain, J. R. 1901-1905, Mackenzie, T. H. 1905—. See "Doc. Hist. N.Y." i. 432; and "Cobb's Hist. Sketch," 1882.
119. Astoria, 2d (Ger.), 1854. Boehrer, 54-6.—Revived, 1862. Wenisch, 65-6, Steinfuhrer, 1873—
120. Newtown, 2d (Ger.), 1855. Boehrer, 55-6, Dickhaut, C. 56-61, Wenisch, 65-6, Steinfuhrer, 67-73, Wenisch, 74-8, Hock, 93-6, Bender, 96-1901, Sauerbrunn, 1901-1904, Meier, J. 1905-1907, Schoerk, G. J. 1907-1918, Bosshart, J. G. 1918—
121. East Williamsburgh, 1855. (New Jersey Av.). Holmes, J. McC. 57-9, Pearse, 59-60, Kip, I. L. 61-2, Duryea, W. R. 63-4, Ferris, Wm. 73-84, Van Giesen, D. E. (S.S.) 1899-1900. Declared extinct 1912.
122. Queens, 1857. Hammond, J. W. 59-63, Wyckoff, Jas. 64-71, Nicholls, 71-5, Hageman, A. 75-87, Demarest, J. S. N. 1887-1917, Lyon, D. E. 1918—
123. Locust Valley, 1871. Hart, John, 72-5, Craig, 75-80, Mason, A. D. W. 80-2, Smock, 83-98, Shook, 1902-1905, vacant, 1905-12, Baumeister, J. (S.S.) 1910-1912, Eastman, E. F. 1912-1917, Miller, E. W. 1917-21.
124. College Point, 1872. Fairchild, 72-6, Berg, H. C. 78-88, Baumeister, 88-98, Malven, 1898-1905, Shephard, R. L. (S.S.), 1906-1908, Dangremond, A. C. V. 1908-1915, Sluyter, H. 1915-20, Herge, H. J. 1921—
125. Long Island City, 1st, (Laurel Hill), 1875. (Academy St.). Perry, 75-6, Garretson, G. R. 76-7, Gutweiler, 77-85, Shaw, Alex. 1885-1915, Doyle, D. P. 1915-1919, Scofield, F. A. 1919—. Ch. Int., June 20, 1900.
126. Jamaica, (St. Paul's), *Ger.*, 1876. Hones, 1876-80, Frech, 81-5, Hartig, 86-99, (Hock, 94, Bender, 97), Stoebener, 1900—
127. Steinway, 1891. Bergen, J. T. (S.S.) 84-6, Gulick, U. D. (S.S.) 90-1900, Laufer, (S.S.) 1900-1906, Collins, C. M. (S.S.) 1906-1908, Lang, G. (S.S.) 1909-1913, Strauss, P. F. (S.S.) 1913-1915, P. 1915—
128. Ridgewood, Evergreen, 1891. Humne, Miss. to, 93-5, Weber, Jac. 95-7, Israel, G. R. 1897—
129. Long Island City, 2d (Sunnyside), (Buckley St.), 1896. Olandt, C. 1896. Doyle, D. P. 1897-1903, Lyons, A. P. (S.S.) 1907-1908, Allebash, A. I. (S.S.) 1917, Severance, C. M. (S.S.) 1920—
130. New Hyde Park, 1893. Hieber, 93-5, Van Giesen, D. E. (S.S.) 96-1900, MacNeil, W. W. 1915-1918, Van Antwerpen, A. E. 1918-1920, Smith, M. B. 1920—
131. Winfield, Winfield Junction, N.Y., 1907. Miller, W. J. H. 1907-1911, Adams, W. T. E. 1911—
132. German Evangelical, Far Rockaway. Inwood, L.I., 1909. Hopf, P. H. 1909-1915, Bosshart, J. G. 1916-1918, Wettstein, A. L. 1918-20.

## V. NEW YORK CITY—BOROUGH OF RICHMOND.

## STATEN ISLAND.

133. Fresh Kills, 1665. A church was built not far from the present site of the church of the Huguenots, for the French, about this time; supplied by Drisius, 1652-60? Selyns, 1660-4, Tesschenmaker,



- 1682-3, Daillé, 1638-8, by Bonrepos, David, 1683-1714, when they coalesced with the Dutch. See Richmond, 1714, No. 136.
134. South Side, 1665. (At Stony Brook). A church was built by the Waldenses and Huguenots, and they were supplied by Drisius, 1652-60, Selyns, 1660-4, Tesschenmaker, 1682-3, by Daillé, 1683-8, Vanden Bosch, 1687-89, Bonrepos, 1697-1714. Afterward the site of the church was transferred to Richmond. See Richmond, 1714, No. 136.
135. North Side, Port Richmond (or Cityville), 1680. Supplied occasionally by Van Zuuren, 1680-85, by Tesschenmaecker, 1680-82, by Varick, 1685-95, by Bertholf, 1694-1718, by Freeman, 1705-41, by Antonides, 1706-44, and occasionally by Vas, 1710-18; pastor, Van Santvoord, C. 1718-42, (De Wint, 1751-2), Jackson, W. 1757-89, Stryker, P. 1790-4, Kirby, 1797-1801, Van Pelt, P. I. 1802-35, Brownlee, Jas. 35-95, Demarest, A. H. 84-1901, Berg, J. F. 1902-1911, Mohn, O. L. F. 1911—
136. Richmond, 1714. (Union of French, Dutch, and English). Supplied by Bertholf, 1714-24, by Freeman, 1714-41, by Antonides, 1714-44, by Vas, 1714-18; pastor, Van Santvoord, C. 1718-42, (De Wint, 1751-2), Jackson, W. 1757-76. Burned by the British. (See Richmond, No. 137.)
137. Richmond, 1808. Van Pelt, P. I. 1808-35, Brownlee, Jas. 35-53, Peck, T. R. G. 54-60, White, E. N. 59-62, Fehrman, 62-6, Sinclair, 1866-75, Kip, F. M. 1876-80. Name dropped, 1886.
138. Brighton Heights, (Tompkinsville), 1820. Van Pelt, P. I. 20-3, Miller, J. E. 23-47, Thompson, A. R. 48-51, Brett, P. M. 51-60, Hitchcock, 60-65, Timlow, 66-8, Watson, T. 69-71, Enyard, 73-9, Clark, W. W. 80-7, Hutchins, J. 87-92, Lowe, T. O. 93-8, Stout, J. C. 1898-1902, Allen, A. H. 1902-1907, Lenington, G. C. 1908-1917, Brinckerhoff, J. H. 1917—
139. Huguenot, (Westfield, Seaside), 1850. La Tourette, 52-4, Gregory, T. B. 55-60, Stryker, H. B. 61-71, Kip, F. M. (Sr.) 72-80, vacant, 80-96, Junor, D. 1897-1911, Snyder, D. C. 1911-1918, Frost, H. D. 1922—
140. Stapleton, S.I., 1851. Thompson, A. R. 1851-8, Skinner, 1859-67.
141. Tottenville, 1855-8.
142. Tompkinsville, 2d, 1860, (Ger.).
143. German Evangelical, St. Peter's, Kreischersville, S.I., 1881, Ganss, J. 1883-1912, Ganss, J. (S.S.) 1915. Dropped 1918.
144. Princes Bay, 1900. Junor, D. 1900-1911. Reorganized as Prince Bay, 1921. Frost, H. D. 1922—
145. Mariners' Harbor, S.I., N.Y., 1905. Rockefeller, De W. G. 1907-1913, Compton, W. E. 1913-1919, Walser, O. H. 1921—
146. Clover Road Chapel, S.I., 1915. (Clove Valley Chapel). Muller, E. T. 1910-20.
- See Ecc. Rec. N.Y. Doc. Hist. iii. 76. Ch. Int., 11, 125. Dr. James Brownlee's Dis. at 200th Anniversary of his Church. Also his Dis. at 40th anniversary of his pastorate. Clute's "Hist. of Staten Island."
- New York Mills, Oneida Co., N.Y., 1895. Bergmans, 97-1901. Hogenboom, S. M. 1904-1905, TePaske, J. W. 1906-08, Tevis, John, 1909-1910. Dropped 1911. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 124.
- Niigata, 1869-70, see Japan.
- Niskayuna, (Nestegauna, Canastogoin), Schenectady Co., N.Y., about 1780. Samson Occum, a Mohican Indian from Connecticut, often supplied them; also Lorenzo Dow, a Methodist; Romeyn, D., Westerlo, and Van Bunschoten, E. supplied, 1780-90, Demarest, J. 1790-1799, (S.S.) Bassett, Close, Romeyn, Bork, Meyer, 1802-1805, Romeyn, T. 1806-27, McKelvey, J. 27-30, Van Wagenen, 31-5, Raymond, 35-50, Talnage, G.

- 51-5, Wells, C. L. 55-8, De Baun, J. A. 58-83, Ditmars, 1883—. See "Doc. Hist." i. 245; "De Baun's Hist. Sketch"; "Smith's N.Y." 306.—Ditmar's and Pearse's Addresses at 150th anniversary, 1900. Christ. Int., Oct. 10, 1900.
- Nominack, now Minisink.
- Noordelors, Mich., 1856. Van den Bosch, K. 56-7, seceded.
- Noord, Holland, or North Holland, Mich.
- Norfolk St., see 68th St., N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Norman, Okl., 1907. Dropped 1909.
- Norman's Kill, Albany Co., N.Y., 1783? See "Brodhead's N.Y." i. 81.
- Norris, Fulton Co., Ill. (station). Bogardus, W. E., Miss. to, 1868-74, Williamson, N. D. 70-2, Lansing, A. G. 73-4, Beekman, A. J. 74-6, Bumstead, (S.S.) 76-86, name dropped, 1895.
- North and South Hampton, (Bensalem, Neshaminy), Churchville, Bucks Co., Pa., 1710. (A.R.D.C. but in connection with the German Cetus, 1747-71). Van Vleck, P. 1710-12, supplied by Rev. Malachi Jones, Presbyt. 1714-21, Frelinghuysen, often supplied, 1721-30, C. Van Santvoord, (S.S.) 1730, Dorsius, 1737-43, again, 1744-8, Goetschius, 1738-40, supplied by Schlatter, once a month, 1746-50, Du Bois, Jonathan, 1751-72, Schenck, Wm. 1777-80, Leydt, M. 1780-3, Stryker, P. 1788-90, Brush, J. C. 1794-6, Larzalere, 1797-1828, Halsey, A. O. 29-67, Knowlton, 60-4, De Hart, 68-70, Voorhees, H. M. 71-7, Lippincott, 77-81, Streng, 82-90, Craig, 1891-1911, Strohauer, P. J. 1912-1917, Roddy, J. S. (S.S.) 1917-21. See "Davis' Hist. of Bucks Co., Pa."—"Hall's Hist. of Presbyt. Ch. of Trenton," 1859, page 19; "Murphy's Presbytery of the Log College," p. 200; and especially "the Churchville Chronicle," Aug. 26, 27, 1885, for acct. of early settlement, and "Prof. Hinke's Ch. Record of Neshaminy and Bensalem, 1710-38," in "Journal of Presbyt. Hist. Soc.," 1901. See also "Ch. Int.," 1859, June 30. Wm. Penn first offered the persecuted Dutch in the Netherlands this home in Pa.
- North Bergen, Weehawken, (*Ger.*), Hudson Co., N.J., 1853. Mohr, 55-7, Becker, 57-60, Justin, 1865-1902, Nickse, L. 1902-1905, Justin, J. 1906-1910, Mager, Wm. 1910—
- North Blendon, (Conger), Hudsonville, Mich., 1903. Vanden Bosch, T. M. (S.S.) 1907, Gruys, W. S. 1909-1913, Burggraff, J. J. 1914-20, Van Peuren, J. 1922—
- North Blenheim, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1850. Scribner, (S.S.) 47-8, Van Woert, 50-3, See, W. G. E. 53-9, Shafer, 60-7, Vandewater, 67-9, Miller, E. 72-84, Phelps, P. 86-95, Whitney, 96-8, Beale, 1901-1903, vacant, 1903-1915, Vander Kam, P. (S.S.) 1915—. Occasional supplies 1915—
- North Branch, now Readington, N.J.
- North Branch, Somerset Co., N.J., 1825. Fisher, G. H. 26-30, Wilson, A. D. 31-8, Campbell, J. K. 38-54, Doolittle, P. M. 1856-1906, Corwin, C. E. 1907-1915, Sauerbrunn, L. 1916—  
See Semi-Centennial of Rev. P. M. Doolittle, 1906.
- North Branch, Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1871. Elterich.
- North Carolina, Johnson, W. L., Miss. in, 1869-74.
- North Church, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan, Collegiate Church No. (7).
- North Church Chapel, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan, Chapels of the Collegiate Church (c).
- North Creek, Ill., 1862.
- North Easton, see Easton.
- North Esopus, 1851, see Port Ewen, N.Y.
- North Gowanus, 1850, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn. (No. 91).
- North Hackensack, N.J., 1876. Until 1812 called Cherry Hill, N.J. Wood, C. W. 1877-1878, Graham, 1878-1884, Harris, J. F. 1886-1891, Manchec,

- 1891-1893, Duryee, Ab. 1894-1911, Freer, H. A. 1912-1918, Miller, W. J. H. 1918-1919, Walter, A. J. 1920—
- North Hamilton, see East Overisel.
- North Harlem, 1820. Perhaps an error for New Harlem.
- North Hempstead, Manhasset, L.I., 1816. (Success, 1731). (Van Basten, 1739-40). Goetschius, J. H. 1741-8, Romeyn, Thos. 1754-60, Boelen, 1766-72, Froeligh, S. 1775-6, Van Nest, R. 1785-97, Kuypers, Z. H. 1794-1824, Bogert, D. S. 13-26, Heermance, Henry, 26-7, Otterson, 28-34, Robb, 35-7, Gordon, 38-43, Sheffield, 43-6, Schoonmaker, R. L. 47-52, Demarest, Jas. (Sr.) 53-9, Boice, 59-70, Davis, W. E. 71-9, Stevenson, Wm. 80-1, Martine, 82-91, Zabriskie, A. A. 91-2, Duncombe, 1893-1907, Maddaus, O. 1907—. See "Onderdonk's Annals"; "Moore's Hist. of"; "Gen. and Biog. Rec." x. 1-19.
- North Holland, (Noord Holland, or New Holland), Holland, Ottawa Co., Mich., 1853, revived, 1856. Oggel, E. C. 66-70, Van Ess, 70-84, De Jong, J. P. 83-7, Bloemendal, 90-1, Stegeman, Ab. 93-8, Strabbing, 1900-1905, Wesselink, J. 1905-1910, Tysse, G. 1911-1919, Klaaren, J. 1921—
- North Marbletown, 1851, see Marbletown.
- North Marion, Litchville, N.D. (Marion) 1908. Vander Schaaf, J. J. 1910-1912, Brink, J. W. 1915-1919, Petterson, H. M. 1920-21.
- North Newark, see Newark.
- North Orange, 1883, see Newkirk, Ia.
- North Park, 1909, see Kalamazoo, Mich.
- North Passaic, 1868; see Passaic, N.J.
- North Paterson, 1894, see Paterson, N.J.
- North Sibley, Little Rock, Sibley, Ia., 1895. Janssen, 1896-1903, Zindler, G. 1903-1909, Koerlin, E. F. 1909-1913, Potgeter, H. J. 1914-1918.
- North Sterling, see Sterling, N.Y.
- Nortumberland, Bacon Hill, Schuylerville, Saratoga Co., N.Y., 1820. Duryee, 1820-28, Mair, 29-31, May, 34-8, Wyckoff, C. 38-41, Slauson, 43-53, Van Wyck, P. 53-6, McCartney, 57-63, Markle, 64-5, Kellogg, 67-72, Labaw, 73-4, Ford, 75-80, Mills, G. A. 82-4, Bailey, J. W. 85-6, Denman, 88-91, Gulick, N. J. 92-6, Davis, L. E. 96-7, Luckenbill, 97-8, Viele, 1899-1902, Van Ess, J. 1904-1909, Classical Missionary, 1912-1917, Berger, A. L. (S.S.) 1918.
- North Western, 1893, see Chicago, Ill.
- North Yakima, Yakima Co., Washington, 1901. Harmeling, S. J. 1901-1904, Borgers, H. (S.S.) 1904, TeSelle, J. W. 1905-1906, Van der Naald, H. 1906-1910, DePree, J. 1910-1911, Bruins, B. 1912-1914, Van Heuvelen, B. 1914-21, Van Lierop, J. B. H. 1921—
- Norwood Park, 1871, see Chicago, Ill.
- Nutley, 1855, see Franklin, N.J.
- Nyack, Rockland Co., N.Y., 1838. Brett, P. M. 38-42, Hagaman, C. S. 43-52, Van Zandt, B. 52-5, Lord, D. 56-60, Marvin, 60-70, Voorhees, H. V. 71-8, McCorkle, (S.S.) 78-81, Clark, W. H. 81-6, Van Deventer, J. C. 86-92, Leggett, W. J. 93-1901, Prentice, S. 1904—
- Oakdale Park, 1889, see Grand Rapids, Mich.
- Oak Harbor, Wash., 1903. Borgers, H. (S.S.) 1903-1905, Vander Beek, J. 1905-1908, Rottschaeffer, Wm. 1909-1915, DeWitt, H. 1917—. Cook, M. 1919—
- Oakhill, 1787, see Durham, N.Y.
- Oakland, see East Overisel, Mich.
- Oakland, 1710, see Ponds, N.J.
- Oak Park, 1911, see Chicago, West Side.
- Oak Tree, N.J., 1912, see Marconnier, N.J.
- Ocean Hill, 1885, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Ogilvie, Minn., 1921.
- Oita, 1910, see Japan.

- O-kange, 1864, see China.
- Oklahoma, see Colony, Columbian Memorial Church; Fort Sill and Cordell, Arapahoe, Liberty, Harrison.
- Oklahoma City, Okl., 1908. Colby, H. E. (S.S.) 1908, Riepma, S. F. 1908-1911. Disbanded 1911.
- Olinda, 1654, see Brazil.
- Old Stissing, (Ger.), 1746, see Gallatin, N.Y.
- Olivia, Renville Co., Minn., 18—.
- Olive, 1799, see Shokan, N.Y.
- Olive Leaf, Waukonda, McCook Co., S.D., 1886. Vacant, 86-8, (omitted in the Syn. Minutes, 88-93), Linton, J. C. 94-6, Miedema, 96-7, classical missionary, 1897-1902. Dropped 1902.
- Omi, 1843, see Ghent, 2d, N.Y.
- Onesquethaw, Albany Co., N.Y., 1839. Feura Bush, Jerusalem, Clarksville. Existed previously as Presbyt. Van Santvoord, S. 39-64, Millsbaugh, 66-72, Vedder, E. 73-84, Perlee, 84-6, Brown, W. S. 89-91, various supplies, 1891-1908, Gulick, G. W. 1908-1909, Ballard, Bruce, 1910-1913, Hageman, T. A. 1913-1917, Millett, J. 1917—
- Ontario, Ontario Centre, Wayne Co., N.Y., 1884. Reorganized, 1896. Hogenboom, 1899-1904, Bahler, P. G. M. 1903-1908, Hospers, G. H. 1908—
- Oostburg, Sheboygan Co., Wis., 1850. Vander Schuer, 56-66, Karsten, 67-69, Te Winkle, 69-71, Hoffman, J. 74-81, Karsten, 83-4, Lubach, 86-93, Karsten, 93-9, Sietsema, 1900-1904, Rozendaal, A. 1904-1907, Beckering, W. 1908-1911, Pasma, H. K. 1913-1917, Swart, P. 1918-21, Laman, A. T. 1921—
- Oppenheim, Fulton Co., N.Y., (St. John's, Yonker's Bush), 1816. DeVoe, D. 1816-1830.
- Oppenheim, N.Y., 2d, 1821. Vanderveer, J. C. 1822-3.
- Oppenheim, N.Y., 3d, 1826. DeVoe, D. 1826-(?). See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Cl., 124.
- Oradell, Bergen Co., N.J., 1891. DeWitt, J. T. E. 1892-1903, McCully, E. T. 1904—
- Orange, a name applied to Tappan, at first in Orange Co., N.Y. The church was chartered under this name, by N.Y., Feb. 25, 1783, and N.J., Sept. 9, 1788.
- Orange, (East Orange), Essex Co., N.J., 1875. Bishop, G. S. 1875-1907, P.E. 1907-1914, Giles, W. W. 1907—
- Orangeburgh, Grace Church, S.C., 1880. This was a mission station for the Freedmen from 1876-80. Johnson, W. L. 1876-1913. Disbanded.
- Orange City, 1st, Sioux Co., Ia., 1871. Bolks, 72-9, Baurisma, 79-89, Vander Ploeg, 90-93, Kolyn, 93-8, Steffins, N. M. 1899-1901, Stapelkamp, E. W. 1901-1907, Engelsman, J. 1908—
- Orange City, (at West Branch), Sioux Co., Iowa, 1877; now Sioux Centre, Ia.
- Orange City, 2d, Ia., 1885. (American), 1885. De Spelder, J. A. (S.S.) 85-7, pastor, 87-94, Zwemer, J. F. (S.S.), Mar.-Nov., 94, Zabriskie, A. A. 94-6, Zwemer, J. F. Jan.-Nov., 96, De Jong, J. L. 96-7, Sterenberg, J. 97-8, Winter, J. P. 1899-1909, McEwan, D. 1911-1920, De Young, C. 1921—. See Ch. Int., May 12, 1897.
- Orange City, Ia., see Free Grace, Middleburgh, 1885. (Newkirk).
- Orange City, Ia., Trinity, 1919. Steunenberg, J. 1919—
- Orattur, 1868, see India.
- Oregon, 1869, see Ebenezer, Ill.
- Oskaloosa, Ia., 1912, (Central). DeBruine, S. 1919-21, Duiker, W. J. 1921—
- Osnaburgh, 1802, see Canada.
- Osquak, (Asquach), (Cl. Montgomery), 1813. Morris, J., Miss. to, 1829. *Osquak, Secession*, (Asquach), 1823. Goetschius, S. Z. 1823-4.



- Otley, Marion Co., Iowa, 1871. Lansing, A. G. 71-2, Meulendyk, J. (S.S.) 77-8, Westing, 82-6, Ziegler, 87-92, Heines, 94-7, DeGroot, D. 97-9, Niemeyer, G. 1899-1901, Boer, H. K. 1902-1905, Brouwer, J. G. 1907-1910, Ruisaard, M. C. 1910-1915, Grooters, P. 1916-1920, Pietenpol, H. J. 1920—
- Ottawa, Zeeland, Mich., 1916. Classical Missionary, 1916—
- Overisel, or Overysse, Allegan Co., Mich., 1850. Organization came from Holland. Bolks, 47-3, Nykerk, 58-91, and Lepeltak, 77-91, Van den Berg, A. 1891-1906, Hekhuis, G. J. 1906-1917, Steunenberg, J. 1918-1919, Stageman, M. A. 1919—
- Overysse, East, see East Overysse.
- Ovid, Seneca Co., N.Y., 1808. Brokaw, Ab. 1809-22, Vanderveer, F. H., Miss. to, 23, Vanderveer, J., Miss. to, 23, Van Vechten, S., Miss. to, 23-4, Morris, J. 1824-8. The secession divided this church. Merged into Lodi, 1828, which see.
- Ovid, *Secession*, 1822. *Brokaw, A.* 1822? *McNeil*, 1838-68. Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 130.
- Owasco, Cayuga Co., N.Y., 1796. Sometime at first known as Aurelius Brokaw, Ab. 1796-1808, Brinkerhoff, G. G. 1809-12, Ten Eyck, C. 1812-30, Hammond, J. 31-9, Evans, Wm. 39-46, Dutcher, 46-50, Raymond, 51-3, Ingalls, 53-64, Peeke, A. P. 65-72, Peeke, G. H. 72-5, Myers, A. E. 76-8, Barr, 80-3, Vaughan, J. 84-9, Van Allen, 90-2, Rodgers, J. A. (S.S.) 93-1903, Ivey, R. 1903-1905, Sargent, C. J. (S.S.) 1905-1910, Seibert, G. G. 1912-1916, supplied 1916-18, by Auburn student, Ratz, A. W., DeMeester, P. 1919-21.
- Col. J. L. Hardenbergh, Lieut. of 2d Reg., N.Y., 1777-83, accompanied Gen. Sullivan against the Iroquois in 1779. He surveyed the military tract for bounty lands in Central N.Y., in 1789, and settled on Lot 47, (now Auburn, N.Y.), in 1793. In 1793, ten families migrated from Conowago, near Gettysburgh, Pa., and settled in 1795 on the east side of Owasco Lake. On Sept. 23, 1796, these organized a R.D.C. From "Rev. Dr. Hawley's Hist. Disc. at Auburn," 1869. See also church "Conowago" in this work; and "Rodger's Story of a Century," or "Brief Hist. of Refd. Ch. of Owasco," 1896; also "The Family of Joris Dircksen Brinckerhoff," 1887, for an interesting account of the beginnings of Owasco Church.
- Owasco, Secession*, 1823. *McNeil*, 1824-8, *Johnson, Wm.* 1838-1865.
- Owasco Outlet, (Sand Beach), Auburn, Fleming, Cayuga Co., N.Y., 1812. Ten Eyck, C. 1812-26, Westfall, 27-8, Dunlap, Miss. to, 28-9, Heermance, Henry, March-Nov., 29, Tarbell, 30-2, Rogers, L. 33-4, Kirkwood, 36-9, Moule, 39-41, Knight, R. W. 41-4, Winfield, 44-50, Brown, S. R. 51-9, Garretson, J. 61-4, Schenck, J. V. N. 65-7, Brown, S. R. (S.S.) 67-9, Huntington, 70-71, Rice, W. A. (S.S.) 71-2, Dean, 73-5, McKinley, G. A. (S.S.) 76-7, Lawrence, (S.S.) 77-8, Anderson, Chs. 78-84, Dexter, R. R. H. (Presb.) 84-7, Leland, H. 88-9, Maar, (S.S.) 90-92, P. 92-3, Force, F. A. 95-8, Florence, E. W. 99-1901, Van Allen, I. (S.S.) 1902—. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis, 77-83. Dean's Hist. Disc. N.Y. Evang., July 22, 1875. Maar, Hist. Disc., 1893.
- Oyster Bay, (Wolver Hollow, Brookville), Glen Head, Nassau Co., N.Y., 1732. (Van Basten, 1739-40). Goetschius, J. H. 1741-8, Romeyn, T. 1754-60, Boelen, 1766-80, Froeligh, S. 1775-6, Van Nest, R. 1785-97, Kuypers, Z. H. 1794-1824, Bogart, D. S. 13-26, Heermance, Henry, 26-7, Otterson, 27-34, Quinn, 35-41, Gregory, T. B. 41-4, Oakcy, 44-7, Smith, N. E. 47-53, McNair, 53-5, De Baun, 55-8, Lowe, J. C. 59-63, Searle, J. 63-6, Smock, 66-71, Swick, 71-7, Davis, J. A. 78-83, Smock, 83-96, Scudder, W. T. 97-9, Watermuelder, 1900-1, Ward, W. D. 1902-1908, Macmillan, J. L. 1909-1911, Jackson, Wm. H. 1911—. See Stoutenbergh's Hist., 1902.

- Paghatghkan, 1800, see Coshington and Middletown, Delaware Co., N.Y.
- Paine's Point and White Rock, Ogle Co., Ill., 1870. See Ebenezer, Ill.
- Paiston Kill, 1793. See "Mints. G. S." i. 256.
- Palatine, see St. Johnsville, 1825. Van Olinda, 1825-30, Van Cleef, C. (colleague), 1826. Disbanded 1832. See Dailey Hist. Mont. Cl., 125. Doc. Hist. i. 341, iii. 674, 683, 686.
- Palco, Kas., see Ashbury, Kans., 1907-1912.
- Palisades, Fort Lee or Coytesville, Bergen Co., N.J., 1866. Vermilye, D., Miss. to, 66-8, See, I. M., Miss. to, 68-72, Davis, J. A. 72-3, Mattice, H. 73-8, Bogardus, 79-88, Buckelew, 88-91, Dean, 93-1900, Ferwerda, 1900-1905, Hamner, J. G. 1905-1907, Kelder, E. 1908—
- Palmaner, 1859, see India.
- Palmyra, Wayne Co., N.Y., 1887. Baas, 83-91, Lubeck, 92-8, Flikkema, 1898-1902, Meulendyke, J. 1902-1912, Flikkema, G. 1912-1918, Stegenga, M. 1918-1919, Tellman, H. E. 1920—
- Palsville, 1896, see Alexander, Ia.
- Palsville, see Emmanuel, Ia.
- Pandeteripo, see India.
- Panna, 1710, see Ponds, N.J.
- Paramus, Ridgewood, Bergen Co., 1725. Erickzon, 1725-8, Mancius, 1730-1, supplied by Curtenius and Van Driessen, J. 1731-8, Vanderlinde, 1748-89, Kuypers, G. A., 1788-9, Blauvelt, I. 1790-1, Kuypers, W. P. 1793-6, Eltinge, W. 1799-1850, Winfield, 51-6, Corwin, E. T. 57-63, De Mund, 64-70, Talmage, G. 1871-9, Vandeverter, 79-86, Vroom, 1887-1906, Cook, H. D. 1907—. See "Winfield's Sketch of," 1851, and "Corwin's Manual and Record of," 1858. 2d ed. enlarged, 1859.
- Paramus, Secession*, 1823. *Brinkerhoof*, J. G. 28-45, *Van Houten*, 58-61, *De Baum*, J. Y. 65-75, *Westervelt*, 88-92, *Iserman*, 88-98.
- Park Church, 1852, see Jersey City, N.J.
- Parkersburg, Fern, Butler Co., Iowa, 1874. De Beer, 74-80, Weiland, 80-3, Veenker, 84-92, Schäfer, D. 1893-1908, Siemsen, D. 1908—
- See North Sibley, Stout.
- Park Hill, 1892, see Yonkers, N.Y.
- Park Ridge, 1814, see Pascack, N.Y.
- Pasaick, N.Y., 179.. See "Mints. Gen. Syn." i. 315.
- Pascack, Park Ridge, Bergen Co., N.J., 1814. Goetschius, S. 14-35, Manley, 34-53, Demarest, J. T. 54-67, Bartholf, B. A. 68-73, Lodewick, 1875-1903, Seibert, F. A. 1904—
- Passaic, Passaic Co., N.J., churches in:
1. Aquackanonck, 1693. Bertholf, G. 1694-1724, Du Bois, Gid. 1724-6, Coens, 1726-35, Van Driessen, J. 1735-48, Marinus, 1752-73, Schoonmaker, H. 1774-1816, Froeligh, P. D. 16-25, Taylor, B. C. 25-8, Paulson, 29-31, Bogardus, W. R. 31-56, Strong, J. P. 56-69, Gaston, 69-95, Spaulding, A. (assistant), 93-5, Vennema, A. 1895-1911, Dawson, Edward 1912—. See "Ecc. Rec. N.Y." and "M.S. Hist. Ser. by Gaston"; also "Hist. Cl. of Paramus," 1902.
  2. *Aquackanonck, Secession*, 1825. *Froeligh*, P. D. 25-8, *Berdan*, 30-89, *Vander Beck*, 89-92, *Van Houten*, A. 92-5, *Van Houten*, J. F. 1894—
  3. Passaic 2d, (North), 1868. Strong, J. P. 69-72, Kellogg, 72-9, Anderson, A. 80-6, Whitehead, J. H. 1886-1905, Brown, W. D. 1905-1920, Bloom, W. S. 1921—
  4. Passaic, (*Hol.*), 1873. Rederus, F. 74-6, Hazenberg, 77-9, Wormser, W. 82-4, Warnshuis, J. W. 86-7, Jacobs, C. W. 89-91, Jacobs, W. M. C. 93-5, Flipse, 1896-1909, Boer, N. 1909-1915, Van Duine, A. M. 1916—

5. Fourth. Received from Christian Reformed Church, 1912-1915. Vanden Heuvel, A. J. 1912-1914. Passaic, see Guttenberg.

Paterson, Passaic Co., N.J., churches in:

1. Totowa 1st, 1755. (On Water st. until 1827; Main st., 1827-71; since 1871 on Division st.). Marinus, 1756-67, (Blauw, *Conferentie*, 1767-72), Meyer, H. 1772-91, Schoonmaker, H. 1799-1816, Eltinge, W. 16-33, Vandervoort, 34-7, Wiggins, 37-56, Peltz, 57-60, McKelvey, A. 60-5, Steele, J. 65-77, Raymond, A. W. 78-81, Danner, 81-91, Vernol, 1891-1920, P.E. 1920—
2. Totowa 2d, (Water St.), 1827. Field, J. T. 28-32, Cole, I. 32-3, Liddell, 34-8, Duryea, John H. 38-95, Milliken, P. H. 82-8, Welles, T. W. 1889-1908, P. E. 1908—, Maines, W. S. 1908-1914, Lonsdale, W. J. 1915-1920, Sluyter, Henry 1920—
3. *Secession, Independent*, (Water St.), 1828. *Amerman*, 1843-55.
4. Holland 1st, Clinton St., 1856. De Rooy, (S.S.) 56-8, Huyssoon, (S.S.) 59-64, when the church was reorganized. Huyssoon, 64-5, Bähler, P. B. 66-8, Huyssoon, 68-92, Betten, D. L. 94-97, Dekker, F. G. 1897-1910, Pool, Wm. 1911-1914, Tanis, H. 1914-1916, Siegers, P. 1917-1918, Bourma, H. 1919—
5. (*Hollandish Secession, cor. Bridge and River Sts.*), 1858. *DeRooy*, 58-63, *Bechtold*, 64-6.
6. Broadway, 1864. Halloway, W. W. 65-71, Clark, W. H. 72-81, Van Arsdale, N. H. 81-95, Thompson, E. W. 1896-1904, Payson, G. H. 1905-1908, Martin, J. M. 1908-1915, Blocker, S. 1915—
7. Main St. (*Hol 2d*), 1866. *Bechtold*, 1866-7, *Kasse*, 1868-74; disbanded 1875.
8. Sixth, (*Hol.*) Godwin, St., 1867. Rutte, 1867-., Houbolt, 73-7, Koopman, H. R. 1879-84, Van Het Loo, 1888-1905, Van Lummel, A. J. 1906-1917, Schurman, H. P. 1917—
9. Union Reformed, (*Hol.*) Market St., now Auburn St., 1879. Houbolt, 79, Nies, H. E. 1879-1910, Heines, E. 1910-1914, Karreman, A. 1914-1918; Luxen, John 1919—
10. Riverside, River st., 1887. King, A. A. 87-91, Church, J. B. 1892-1921, Dykema, A. C. 1921—
11. People's Park, 1892. Smit, John, 1893-1911, Lumkes, J. M. 1911-1916, Hager, T. 1916—
12. North Paterson, 1894. Conover, G. M. 95-7, Johnston, Wm. 98-1900, Mead, E. (S.S.) 1901, Martin, J. M. 1902-1905, Van Hee, I. S. 1905-1906, Herge, Chas. 1907-1912, Maass, H. W. 1913-1914, DuBois, A. A. 1914-1915, Van Arsdale, E. B. 1916—
13. Covenant, 1915. Caton, J. C. 1916-1920, Wilson, F. S. 1920—. Assistant, Shields, F. K. 1918-1919.

See Paterson, See Preakness.

Pattersonville, 1799, see Rotterdam 1st, in Schenectady, N.Y.

Pawagtenog, apparently the same as New Paltz 2d. In 1778, Rynier Van Nest was minister there in connection with Shawangunk. "Mins. of old Classis of Kingston."

Peapack, Somerset Co., N.J., 1848. Anderson, W. 49-56, Thompson, H. P. 57-73, Anderson, C. T. 74-82, Scarlett, G. W. 83-8, Davis, G. 88-93, Hasbrouck, H. C. 94-1900, Johnston, Wm. 1901-1903, Simanton, T. M. 1903-1914, Baeder, F. N. 1915-1920, Prochnau, Julius 1920—. See "Thompson's Hist. Peapack Ch."

Peekskill, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1799. At first Congregational. In 1834 merged in the church of Courtlandtown. Manley, W. 1800-6. See Courtlandtown.

Peekskill, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1850. (Van Nest Church.) Buck, 51-70, Searle, Jer. 71-3, Thompson, J. B. 73-4, Kip, I. L. 75-9, Quick, A. M.

- 82-4, De Vries, H. 1884-1915, Mulder, J. 1916-1920, Jonker, Philip 1920—
- Peekskill, N.Y., Hungarian, 1911. DeVries, H. (Supt.) 1911, Krisik, A. A. 1912-1914, Pompl, R. H. 1914-1916, Hamory, L. S. H. 1918—
- Peenpack, (near Port Jervis,) 1761. Jacob Caudebeck, of Caudebeck, France, obtained a grant of 12,000 acres, called Peenpack. See Cuddebackville, N.Y. Huguenots and Hollanders from Ulster Co. N.Y. settled here about 1730. See "Mills' Hist. Disc." 1874, p. 4.
- Pekin, Tazewell Co., Ill., 1843. Williamson, 43-8, Westfall, 49-56, Lloyd, 57-60, Williamson, N. D. (S.S.) 61-2, Gulick, U. D. 62-70, Thompson, Ab. (S.S.) 71-2, Livingston, E. P. (S.S.) 73-8, pastor, 78-83, Gamble, 85-90, Beattie, J. A. 90-1, Gorby, 92-3, Rust, 94-5, Sonnema, 97-1900, Bruins, H. M. 1901-1904, Brooks, J. W. (S.S.) 1904-1905, Van Hee, I. 1908-1914. Transferred to Presbytery of Peoria, 1914.
- Pekins 2d, Schulke, 76-80, Terborg, 83-9, Schulke, 1891-1903, De Beer, J. 1903-1910, Bosch, F. C. S. 1911-1913, Schulke, 1914-1915, Kroesche, A. C. 1915-1917, Denckas, W. 1919—
- Pella, Marion Co., Ia.; churches in:
1. Pella 1st, 1856. Oggel, P. 60-3, Winter, 66-83, Moerdyk, Wm. 86-9, DePree, P. 91-6, Veldman, 98-1901, Van Westenburg, J., 1902-1905, Van Der Werf, S. 1905-1913, Wesselink, J. 1913—
  2. Pella 2d, 1863. Thompson, M., Miss. to, 62-8, 1868-71, (S.S.) 1872-4, Schermerhorn, H. R. 75-9, Huyser, G. 83-5, Wyckoff, A. N. 85-6, Sharply, 87-92, Ossewaarde, James 1895-1899, Dykstra, L. 1898-1901, Vankersen, W. J. 1902-1910, Brinkman, B. F. 1910-1917, Bruins, H. M. 1917—
  3. Pella 3d, 1869. Lansing, A. G., Miss. at, 68-70, Weiland, 70-6, Zubli, (S.S.) 76, Rederus, F. 76-86, Smit, Jan., 87-92, Douwstra, H. 1893-1901, Pictenpol, H. J. 1902-1908, Bouma, P. A. J. 1908-1911, Beckering, Wm. 1911-1915, Braak, P. 1916-20, Hankamp, G. 1921—
  4. Pella 4th, 1869. Vanderkley, 71-3, Stobbelaer, 73-9, independent.
  5. Pella 4th, 1894. Poot, 97-9, Ziegler, A. G. (S.S.) 1900-4, Dykhuizen, H. 1904-1907, Ossewaarde, M. 1908-1909. Church dropped 1910.
- Pella, Adams, Lancaster Co., Neb., 1884. Westing, E., Dragt, 94-6, Stegeman, W. 96-9, Vandermeulen, J. 1900-1901, DeJong, Jac. 1902-1908, Wiersma, F. M. 1908-1911, Schut, H. 1912-1915, Rottchaefer, W. 1915—
- Pella, see Bethel.
- Pennsylvania Lane, Mason Co., Ill., 1901. Gulick, J. I. 1901-1903, Drake, E. A. 1903-1907, Clowe, C. W. 1908-1909, Mytton, L. V. C. 1909-1911, Vanden Bosch, T. G. 1915-1917.
- People's Park, see Paterson, N.J.
- Peoria, Peoria Co., Ill., 1872. Müller, 72-93, Smidt, H. T. 93-5, Zindler, 96-1901, Schnuecker, G. 1902-1907, Reeverts, A. J. 1907-1920, Wubbena, A. 1920—
- Perkins, 1888, see Immanuel, S.D.
- Persipanny, or Boonton, now Montville.
- Perth, Fulton Co., N.Y., 1827. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 126.
- Perth Amboy, N.J., 1907. (St. Paul's). Ganss, J. J. 1910—
- Peters Valley, see Walpack, Upper.
- Philadelphia, Pa., churches in:
1. [Philadelphia, (Ger.), 1726. Weiss, 1726-9, Boehm, J. 1729-47, Schlatter, 1746-55, (Rubel, 1751-5), Kalls, 1756-7, Steiner, 1757-62, Rothenbergler, 1763-5, Weyberg, 1763-90, Winckhaus, 1790-3, Hendel, 1794-8, Helffenstein, S. 1800-31, Sprole, 1832-7, Berg, J.



- F. 1837-52, Reed, S. H. —, Bomberger, —, Nevin, E. H. —]. See "Van Horn's Hist. of," 1876; "Berg's Hist. of."
2. Philadelphia 1st, (Evang. Ref.; first in Crown St., afterward cor. Spring Garden and Seventh, 15th and Dauplin St.), 1813. See "Mints. Cl. N.B.," Vol. ii. p. 51, Ap. 21, 1813. This church consisted of the English-speaking portion of the old Ger. Ref. They first separated in 1806, and united with the R.D.C. in 1813. (Eastburn, Jos. 1806-8, Burch, Jas. K. (S.S.) 1809-13), Brodhead, 13-26, Livingston, G. R. 26-34, Bethune, 34-6, Hardenbergh, J. B. 36-40, Van Arsdale, C. C. 41-9, Willetts, A. A. 49-60, Suydam, 63-9, Orr, Thos. 69-83, Taylor, W. R. 84-8, Milliken, P. H. 1888-1909, Murphy, J. H. 1909-1911, Hicks, J. D. 1912-1917, Freer, H. A. 1918—. See "Evang. Quarterly," ii. 151. Also ii. 229, 320; iii. 230, for judicial decision concerning the property. Full text also in "Ch. Int.," Feb. 14, 1861.
  3. Philadelphia 2d, (Eighth St.), 1817, Hoff, 1818-24, Sears, 1825-33, Babbitt, 1834-5, Gosman, 1835-6. (See No. 8).
  4. Philadelphia 2d, (in Ranstead Court), 1818. Now the Seventh Presbyterian. In 1817 the old Ger. element was driven out of the original Ger. Ch. and they organized a new Ger. Ch. (the 2d), in John St., and the original Ger. Ch. became English.—"Berg's sermon," p. 21, 22. Parker, D. 1818-20.
  5. Philadelphia, \*(Manayunk), now known as the 4th, 1827. Pechin St. Van Cleef, C., Miss. to, 26-8, Robertson, Miss. to, 28, Kirkwood, Miss. to, 28-9, Bumstead, 30-41, Quinn, 42-7, Little, 48-50, Gates, 51-4, Fulton, 55-March., 65; again, Nov., 65-9, Talmage, P. S. 69-74, McDermond, 3 months, 75, Cook, W. W. 76-81, Schenck, C. 82-7, Welles, T. W. 87-9, Knox, T. 89-94, Kain, 1895-1909, Walter, A. J. 1910-1912, Ward, I. 1913-1916, Putnam, J. H. S. 1916-1917, Fry, Frank S. 1918—. See Schenck's "Hist. Dis.," 1885.
  6. Philadelphia, (Roxborough), 1836. Bumstead, 1838-54, (Presbyt.).
  7. Philadelphia 3d, 1837. (Tenth and Filbert St.). Bethune, 37-49, Livingston, H. G. 49-54, Taylor, W. J. R. 54-62, Wortman, 63-5, Schenck, J. W. 66-8, Wadsworth, Chas. 69-74, Van Nest, A. R. 78-83, Stephens, G. H. (S.S.) 87, name of ch. dropped, 1889).  
The legal decision concerning the church property may be seen in "Ch. Int.," Nov. 16, 30, 1876. See also Wadsworth, Chs. in this work.
  8. Philadelphia 2d, 1852 (Seventh St.). This was a reorganization of the Eighth St. Church, under the lead of Dr. J. F. Berg. Berg, J. F. 52-61, Talmage, T. D. W. 62-9, Hartley, 70-71, Masden, 71-9, Rubinkam, 80-5, Clark, W. H. 86-91, Tracy, 91-5, Greene, E. W. 97-8, Williamson, W. H. 1899-1905, Rearick, W. R. 1908-1909, Ritchie, F. C. (S.S.) 1913, McKinty, T. W. (S.S.) 1916-1918. Disbanded 1918.
  9. Philadelphia 4th, 1862. Gramm, 1862-7.
  10. Philadelphia, (Bethune Ch.), 1868. Talmage, P. S. 1868.
  11. Philadelphia 5th, (Kensington), East Susquehanna Av., 1868. Meerwein, 1868-9, Stoll, 74-9, Suckow, 1879—
  12. Philadelphia, Bethlehem Mission. Stryker, P. S., Miss. at, 1869.
  13. Talmage Memorial, Lyceum Av., Roxboro, 1891. Thompson, E. W. 92-4, Skillman, 94-6, Willoughby, 1896-1903, Schmitz, Wm. 1904-1907, Giebel, W. H. 1908-1909, Rearick, W. R. 1909-1922.
  14. South, Lingo St., 1895. Duckworth, 96, Wyckoff, C. S. 97-8, Kip, I. L. 98-1900, Skillman, 1901-1903, Simpson, W. E. (S.S.) 1903, Pastor, 1904-1906. Dropped 1908.
  15. Bethany, Roxboro, 1901. Medd, T. H. 1904-1905. Disbanded 1910. See "Rev. Dr. W. J. R. Taylor's Hist. of R.D. Churches in Philadelphia." Also "Suydam's Hist. Sermon."

- Philadelphia, 1884, see Luctor, Kansas.
- Philipsburgh, now Tarrytown, N.Y.
- Philmont, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1892. Van Vranken, F. V. 1892-1903, Florence, F. W. 1904-1906, Van Dyck, A. S. 1906-1914, Mann, A. I. 1915-1918, Andrae, M. C. T. 1918—
- Piermont, Rockland Co. (Sparkill), N.Y., 1838. Crispell, 42-7, Lord, D. 47-50, Berry, J. R. 50-1, West, 52-5, Jewett, 57-9, Decker, 60-5, Todd, A. 65-71, Stitt, W. C. 72-87, Verbrycke, J. R. 87-93, Ralston, 94-1900, Hasbrouck, H. C. 1900-1904, Hoover, D. S. 1905-Feb.-Dec., Morris, J. N. 1907-1915, Muyskens, J. Jr. 1915-1918, Simpson, W. E. 1918-22.
- Piermont 2d, 1851. Van Doren, W. H. 1852-4. Disbanded.
- Piffardinia, Livingston Co., N.Y., 1847. Compton, 1850-1.
- Pine Bush, 1814, see New Prospect, N.Y.
- Pipestone, Minn., see Churchville.
- Pittsford, Hillsdale Co., Mich., 1863. Vermilye, D. 1863-6.
- Pittstown, Rensselaer Co., N.Y., 1799. Froeligh, P. D. 1802-07.
- Plainfield, (Ger.), 1858. Neef, (S.S.) 58-60, pastor, 60-4. Wolff, 65-6, Schweitzer, 72, Schlieder, F. 80-6, Koechli, 87-93, Hauser, 94-1901, Justin, J. (S.S.) 1902-1904. Schneegas, C. H. (S.S.) 1905-1912, Hauser, G. 1913-21.
- Plainfield, Central, Union Co., N.J., 1863. Simonson, 1864-9, Smith, N. E. 1869-71, when the church was transferred to the Congregationalists.
- Plainfield, Trinity, 1880. Raymond, A. V. V. 81-7, Schenck, C. 1887-1908, P.E. 1908-1919, Broek, J. Y. 1908-22, Assistant, Lansdale, J. T. 1909-12.
- Plainfield, see Marconnier, Oak Tree, N.J., 1912.
- Plainfield, see Netherwood, N.J., 1910.
- Plainfield, Mich., 1913.
- Plainville, Onondaga Co., N.Y., 1850. See Dailey Hist. Mont. Cl., 137.
- Platte, 1885, see Charles Mix, S.D.
- Plattekill, Cockburn, Mt. Marion, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1838. (An out-station of Flatbush, from 1804). Overbagh, 34-8, Brodhead, 37-41, Schenck, M. L. 40-53, Chapman, 54-64, Cole, S. T. 64-8, Schenck, M. L. 69-73, See, W. G. E. 73-84, Cole, S. T. 84-91, Roe, S. W. 1892-1903, Clist, C. L. 1904-1909, Gulick, G. W. 1909-1914, Seiple, Wm. H. (S.S.) 1917, Dickens, Wm. H. 1917-21, Kerr, J. H. (S.S.) 1922—
- Pleasant Plains, N.Y., 1816. Wynkoop, P. S. 1817-22; in 1823 ch. became Presbyt.
- Plymouth, see Greenbush, Wis.
- Point Rock, 1856, see West Leyden, N.Y.
- Polkton, 1834, see Coopersville, Mich.
- Polkton, 1857, see Coopersville, Mich.
- Pompton, 1736, see Pompton Plains, N.J.
- Pompton, Riverdale, Pompton Lakes, Passaic Co., N.J., 1815. Field, 16-27, Shimeall, 28-29, De Mund, 30-9, Doolittle, H. 40-52, Gaston, 52-62, Jansen, John, 63-83, Kommers, 84-6, Trimmer, 86-90, Wilson, F. S. 1891-1902, Dixon, C. M. 1903—. See "Jansen's Semi-Centennial of."
- Pompton Lakes, see Pompton, N.J.
- Pompton Plains, Morris Co., N.J., 1736. There was preaching here as early as 1713, it being an out-station of Ponds church. In 1760, the Coetus party built near present site. In 1771 the two parties were united. (Bertholf, G. (S.S.) 1713-24, Coens, 1725-30, Van Driessen, J. 1735-48, Marinus, 1752-73, (Blauw. *Conferentie*, 1762-8.) Meyer, H. 1772-91, Ostrander, S. 1793-1809, Field, 13-15, Neal, 17-28, Messler, 29-32, Talmage, J. R. 33-6, Schanck, G. C. 37-53, Shepard, 53-8, Harris, J. F. 58-67, Schenck, J. V. N. 67-71, Whitehead, 72-84, Teller, 85-91, Allen, C. J. 92-6, Hogan, J. S. 1897-1903, Sigafoo, O. L., 1904-1910, Foertner, F. E. 1910—. See "Schenck's Hist. Ser."
- Ponds, (Panna,) Oakland, Bergen Co., N.J., 1710. Bertholf, G. (S.S.) 1710-24, Coens, 1730-5, Van Driessen, J. (S.S.) 1735-48, Vanderlinde,

- 1748-88, Leydt, P. 1789-93, De Witt, P. 1798-1809, Demarest, John 12-20, Kuypers, Z. H. 25-42, Thompson, W. J. 42-5, Collins, B. V. 45-67, Vandewater, 69-72, Chambers, T. F. 72-6, Wilson, P. Q. (S.S.) 77-9, King, A. A. 80-3, Bogardus, W. E. 84-8, Wilson, F. F. 88-90, Niemeyer, 90-3, Palmer, C. L. 94-7, Foster, J. W. 97-1900, Cunningham, 1901-1906, Rogers, R. 1907-1909, Strong, W. V. D. 1912-1918, Boone, I. (S.S.) 1921——. See Corwin Hist. Dis., 1910.
- Pontianak. See India.
- Pooster-Kill, Secession, Rensselaer Co., N.Y., 1824. Lansing, J. V. S. 24-6, Bellenger, 29-77.
- Portage, Mich., 1903. Lepeltak, P. 1903-1904, Boer, H. K. 1905-1909, Menning, S. J. 1910-1915, Gruys, W. S. 1916-1918, Vander Woude, B. T. 1919——
- Porter, Midland Co., Mich., 1859. Bailey, 59-63, Beardsley, (S.S.) 64-70.
- Port Ewen, North Esopus, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1851. Taylor, W. 53-4, Meyers, A. H. 55-6, Van Dyck, C. L. 57-66, Arcularius, 66-81, Lippincott, 81-98, Burton, Wm. 99-1900, Polhemus, C. H. 1901-1911, Muyskens, J. (Jr.) 1912-1915, Sheffer, H. L. 1916-1917, Appeldoorn, L. 1918——
- Port Jackson, 1850, see Amsterdam, 1st, N.Y.
- Port Jervis, Deerpark, (Mahackemack,) Orange Co., N.Y., 1737. Organized and supplied by Mancius, 1737-41; Fryenmoet, 1741-56, Romeyn, T. 1760-72, Van Bunschooten, E. 1785-1797, Demarest, John, 1803-6, Eltinge, C. G. 17-43, Van Wyck, G. P. 44-52, Slauson, 53-7, Mills, S. W. 58-71, Rogers, S. J. 72-6, Voorhees, H. M. 77-9, Talmage, G. 79-87, Taylor, L. L. 87-91, Vennema, A. 92-5, McKenzie, 1896-1905, Conger, Wm. 1905-1920, Mertz, J. E. 1920——  
See "Translation of Records of," by Rev. J. B. Ten Eyck.
- Port Jervis 2d, West End, 1897. Harris, D. T. 96-9, Forbes, 1900-1906, Appel, J. B. 1906-1909, Campbell, J. B. 1909-1911, Supplies, 1911-1913, Boynton, A. B. 1913-1917, Smith, Henry 1918-1919, Emerick, I., 1920——.  
See West End, Port Jervis, N.Y.
- Port Jervis. See Minnisink.
- Port Richmond, 1680, see N.Y.C., borough of Richmond.
- Port Washington, (station.) Smith, N. E., Miss. to, 1845-7.
- Pottersdam, 1792, see Rockaway, N.J.
- Pottersville, Somerset Co., N.J., 1865. Jones, T. W. 67-70, Carroll, V. B. 71-3, Davis, J. A. 73-8, Hoffman, W. H. 78-83, Schmitz, Wm. 84-6, Van Neste, G. J. 88-92, Prentice, 94-7, McNair, W. 1897-1904, Baeder, F. N. 1905-1907, Erler, J. 1907-1910, Westveer, A. 1911-1917, Ottinger, J. C. 1918——
- Pottsville, Pa. (station,) 1830. Dumont, Miss. to, 1829, Talmage, J. R., Miss. to, 1829-31.
- Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1716. Van Driessen, J., supplied occasionally, 1727-35, again, 1751, Van Schie, 1731-3, Meinema, 1745-56, Van Nist, 1758-61, Schoonmaker, H. 1763-74, Rysdyck, 1765-72, (See "M.G.S." i. 31, etc.) Van Voorhees, S. 1773-6, (Froeligh, S. 1776-80, Livingston, J. H. 1781-3, Gray, A. 1790-4, Brower, 1794-1808, Cuyler, C. C. 1808-33, Van Vranken, S. A. 34-7, Mann, 38-57, McEckron, 58-67, Van Gieson, 1867-1906, Case, C. P. 1907-1920, Hill, W. B. (S.S.) 1920, Jones, J. A. 1920——. See "Van Giesen's Hist. First Ch. Poughkeepsie," 1893.
- Poughkeepsie 2d, 1847. Yates, J. (S.S.) 49, Whitehead, 50-2, Hagaman, C. S. 53-71, Elmendorf, J. 72-86, Brown, F. A. M. 87-9, Hill, W. B. 90-1902, Ralston, E. S. 1903-1912. Assistant, Hunter, D. M. 1899-1902. United with the First Reformed Church of Poughkeepsie, 1913.
- Poughkeepsie, N.Y., Arlington, 1910. Bird, A. C. 1910——
- Poughkeepsie, N.Y., Emmanuel, 1914. Clapp, E. 1914-1918, Bird, A. C. (S.S.) 1919——
- Poughkeepsie, N.Y., Hungarian Mission.

- Prairie City, Ia., 1911. Meengs, P. G. 1911-1917, Flikkema, G. 1918—
- Prairie Home, Okl., 1907. Hoffman, J. J. 1907—
- Prairie View, Kan., 1907. Vander Ploeg, H. 1907-1908, Engelsman, J. (S.S.) 1909, Ossewaarde, M. 1909-1912, Mansen, F. B. 1913-20, Vander Beek, John, 1920—
- Prairie View, Kan. See Luctor.
- Prairieville, Barry Co., Mich., 1842.
- Prattville, 1798. Organized as Schoharie Kill, 1798 (Windham) Labagh, P. 1798-1803, Schermorhorn, C. D. 1803-1809, Paige, W. 1820-1828, Stimpson, H. B. 1829-1832, Van Dyke, Hamilton 1833-1836, Gregory, T. B. 1836-1841, Depuy, 1841-1846, Wyckoff, A. V. 1846-1851, Hammond, E. S. 1852-1854, Johns, 1855-1859, Gilbert, 1861-1866, Dusenberre, 1866-1870, Carr, 1870-1874, Garretson, James 1875-1877, Sebring, E. M. 1877-1879, Wessells, 1887-1889, Neale, 1895-1896, Dixon, C. M. 1897-1903, Dangremond, A. C. V. 1903-1908, Ruleffson, E. J. 1908-1912, Vanderkam, P. 1914-1915, supplied 1919, Hopkins, J. D. 1921—
- Preakness, Passaic Co., N.J., 1801. (Supplied by DeWitt, P. Cornelison, J., Romeyn, J. V. C., Stryker, P., Demarest, John, Demarest, C. T., Field, J. T., Van Santvoord, S., Neal, etc., 1708-1825.) Kuypers, Z. H. 25-42, Woods, John (S.S.) Dec. 42-June, 43, Staats, 43-61, Durand, 62-8, Cole, S. T. 68-72, Zabriskie, A. A. 73-8, Wyckoff, B. V. D. 78-84, Verbrycke, J. R. 84-7, Beekman, T. A. (S.S.) 87-9, Labaw, G. W. 1889—. See Labaw's Centennial Discourse 1902.
- Prentiss, N.Y. Address of Athens, 2d, 1904.
- Preston, see Greenleafston, Minn.
- Preston. See Wilhemina, Md.
- Princes Bay, 1900. See N.Y.C., borough of Richmond.
- Princeton, Giffords, Duaneburg, Schenectady Co., N.Y., 1821. Whiting, 21-2, Dewing, Miss. to, 22, Van Vechten, S., Miss. to, 22-23, Blair, Miss. to, 24, Hardenbergh, J. B. 24-5, Blair, 25-7, Bogardus, N. (S.S.) 28? Lockwood, L. R. 33-4, Ingalls, (S.S.) 38-9, Davies, 43-7, Rosencrantz, J. 49-50, Hall, D. B. (S.S.) 56-63, Ricketts, (S.S.) 63-5, Hall, D. B. 65-9, Raymond, H. A., supplied, 71, Rhinehardt, 73-86, Wessells, 89-92, Johnston, T. C. 93-9, Strohauser, 1900-2, Lydecker, G. D. 1902-1907, Stillwell, J. L. 1908-1916, supplied 1916.
- Prinsburg, 1894, see Roseland, Minn.
- Prospect Hill, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Pultneyville Station, N.Y., 1824. Morris, J. F.
- Pultneyville, (East Williamson), Wayne Co., N.Y., 1851. Morris, J., Miss. to, 24-5, Kasse, 52-61, Veenhuizen, 62-70, Bähler, P. G. M. 71-84, Veenhuizen, (S.S.) 85-7, Wayenberg, 88-90, Van Westenberg, 91-2, Van Doorn, 1893-1905, Hogenboom, S. M. 1905-1908, DeHollander, J. 1908-1910, Tellman, H. E. 1911-1920, Vander Mel, C. 1920—. See Dailey Hist. of Mont. Cl., 137.
- Punganur, 1908, see India.
- Quassaick, (Newburgh), N.Y., 1708. Some Reformed, but mostly Lutherans. Supplied chiefly by the Lutheran ministers between New York and Albany.
- Queens Co., L.I., N.Y. A general name embracing the collegiate charges of Jamaica, Oyster Bay, Success and Newtown, and sometimes Gravesend. "Doc. Hist. N.Y." iii. 75, 118-206; "Smith's N.Y.," 316.
- Queens, N.Y., 1858, see New York City, Borough of Queens.
- Quincy, Adams Co., Ill., 1858. Conrad, Miss. to, 1858-9.
- Rabbit River, Allegan Co., Mich. Same as Zabriskie and Hamilton.
- Racine, Racine Co., Wis., 1891. Vetter, G. 1892.
- Ramapo, Mahwah, Bergen Co., N.J., 1785. Leydt, P. 1789-93, Brinkerhoff, G. G. 1793-1807, Demarest, J. D. 1808-24, Wynkoop, Jef, 25-36, Allen,



- P. 37-53, Van Doren, W. T. 53-7, Demarest, W. 58-70, Magee, 71-5, Nasholds, 79-80, Letson, 82-92, King, A. A. 92-1900, Van den Burg, 1901-1904, Maines, W. S. 1905-1908, Dykema, A. C. 1909-1917, Venne-  
ma, A. 1918-1920, Farrar, J. M. 1920-21, Simpson, W. E. 1922—.
- Ramapo, Secession*, 1824. *Demarest, J. D.* 1824-58, *De Baum, J. T.* 1856-60.
- Ramsay, Titonka, German Valley, Kos. Co., Ia., 1886. Schaefer, D. 87-93.
- Huenemann, Jac. 93-8, Janssen, 1899-1905, Haken, G. 1907—
- Ramsey's, Bergen Co., N. J., 1875. Nasholds, 79-80, Letson, 82-6.
- Randolph Centre, Cambria. After 1915, Friesland, Columbia Co., Wis., 1893. Engelsman, 1898-1905, Vander Werf, A. 1906—
- Randolph, 2nd, Randolph, Wis., 1908. Tanis, H. 1908-1911, Tietema, J. H. 1911-1914, Wolvius, Wm. 1915-1918, Vander Meer, M. D., 1918—
- Ranipettai, 1853, see India.
- Ransonville, N.Y., 1815, see Fonda's Bush.
- Raritan, Somerville, Somerset Co., N.J., 1699. Supplied by Bertholf, G. occasionally, 1699-1720, Frelinghuysen, T. J. 1720-48, Frelinghuysen, J. 1750-4, Hardenbergh, J. R. 1758-81, Romeyn, T. F. 1784-5, Duryea, John, 1786-99, Vredenberg, 1800-21, Van Kleeck, 26-31, Messler, 32-79, Searle, J. P. 81-93, Cranmer, 1893-1918, Sproul, N. J., 1918—
- Chartered 1753. See New Brunswick. See also "Dr. Messler's Memorial Sermons and Hist. Notes," 1873.—Bi-centennial Addresses, 1899. Ch. Int. June 9, 1897.
- Raritan, Secession*, 1727. *Rieger*, 1734-9, *Arondeus*, 1747-54.
- Raritan 2d, Somerville, 1834. Whitehead, 35-9, Chambers, T. W. 40-9, Craven, 50-4, Mesick, 55-82, Read, E. A. 1882-1908, Pfanstiehl, A. A. (S.S.) 1909-1913, Vale, R. E. 1913-1917, Sizoo, J. R. 1913—. Assistant, Mulder, J. 1920—. Sketch in "Ch. Int." Dec. 10, 1863. Read's Sermon at 50th Anniversary, 1884.
- Raritan 3d, 1848. Stryker, P. 48-51, Cornell, J. A. H. 51-6, LeFevre, 57-75, Pool, 75-88, De Hart, 1888-1911, Hoffman, J. J. 1912-1914, Lumley, J. A. 1915—. See Ch. Int. May 25, 1898.
- Raritan 4th, (*Ger.*) 1879. Schlieder, F. (S.S.) 80-6, Koechli, (S.S.) 1886-1894, pastor, 1894-1908, Wahl, H. J. 1908-1918, Dalhoff, H. E. 1918-22.
- Raritan, (Honey Creek), Henderson Co., Ill., 1854. Eltinge, C. D. 56-61, Bumstead, 61-75, Adam, (S.S.) 76-7, Pfanstiehl, 79-83, Van Oostenbrugge, 84-7, Dutton, (S.S.) 87-8, Sonnema, 89-91, Wessels, 92-3, Chickering, 94-7, Van Kersen, 1897-1902, Mansen, F. B. 1902-1905, Campbell, J. B. 1907-1908, Steketee, J. B. 1909-1915, Lawrence, C. M. (S.S.) 1915—. See Simonson's 25th Anniversary Address.
- Readington, (formerly called North Branch), Hunterdon Co., N.J., 1719. On the North Branch till 1738, when removed to Readington. Frelinghuysen, T. J. 1720-48, Frelinghuysen, J. 1750-4, Hardenbergh, 1758-81, Lydekker, *Conferentie*, supplied, 1767, Van Arsdale, S. 1783-7, Studdiford, P. 1787-1826, Van Liew, J. 1828-69, Van Slyke, J. G. 1869-70, Smock, 71-83, Wyckoff, B. V. D. 1884—. Chartered in 1753. See New Brunswick. See "Van Liew's Ser." "Dr. Messler's Mem. Sermons and Hist. Notes," 1873, and "Wyckoff's Hist. Disc.," 1894.
- Reasnor, Ia., see Galesburgh.
- Red Bank, N.J., 1902. Beekman, T. A. 1902-1909, Stout, H. (S.S.) 1909-1910, Pleune, P. H. (S.S.) 1910-1912, Oggel, M. V. (S.S.) 1912-1914, Leggett, L. G. 1914-1919, Dykema, J. 1919—
- Redford, Wayne Co., Mich., 1858. Michael, Dan., Miss. to, 1836-47.
- Red Hook. Formed by German Reformed and Lutheran at Pink's Corner between Red Hook and Rhinebeck, about 1716. Supplied by neighboring ministers, especially Haeger, Weiss, Mancius and Rubel, of Rhinebeck. Became Lutheran.
- Red Hook Landing, (Old Red Church or Madalin, near Tivoli), Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1766. Supplied by Fryenmoet, 1766-(9?), by Kuypers, W. 1769-71, by Romeyn, D. 1773-5, by Van Voorhees, S. 1776-80, by

- De Ronde, 1780, by Livingston, J. H. 1780-3; De Witt, P. 1788-9, Romeyn, J. 1794-1806, Kittle, 1807-15, Rudy, (S.S.) 25-35, Hangen, 38-40. Since 1840 only occasional services.
- The "Rhinebeck Records" speak of baptisms at Roode Hoeck in 1751, by Van Hovenbergh. Rev. Fryenmoet also baptized here about 1751. Hollanders from Kingston and Albany settled here about 1750. Smith, in his history of Red Hook, says, that between 1783-1807, the following officiated, more or less frequently: Fryenmoet, Kuypers, Rysdyck, Van Voorhees, Livingston, Laidlie, Samuel Smith of Saratoga, Dirk and Jer. Romeyn, Cock, etc. See Rhinebeck, (Ger.), and Upper Red Hook.
- Rehoboth, Lucas, Missaukee Co., Mich., 1890. Classical Missionary, 90-3, Vanden Bosch, T. 94-8, missionary, 1898-1903, Wiersma, F. M. 1903-1905, Vander Heide, J. 1906-1911, Webinga, J. 1912-1917, Gruys, W. S. 1918-1920, Stegeman, J. E. 1921—
- Remsen's Bush, (Florida), N.Y., 1784? Maier, J. 1794. Supplied by pastors of Schenectady and Albany, 1794-1800. Romeyn, T. 1800-1806. United with the Church of Florida, 1808, which see. Dailey Hist Montgomery Classis, 37.
- Rem Snyder's Bush, N.Y., 1824. Ketchum, Miss. to, 1823.
- Rensselaer, Albany Co., N.Y., 1848. McCartney, 49-57, Bevier, 60-3, Raymond, 64-71, Taylor, G. I. 74-89, when this church reunited with Boght, N.Y.
- Rensselaer 1st, 1892. Before 1902 called Bath-on-Hudson, N.Y. Van Dorn, J. H. (S.S.) 1892-1898, Hopper, A. W. 1899-1903, Furbeck, H. R. 1903-1907, Dangremond, G. C. 1908-1909, Many, D. J. 1910-1918, Bulness, J. C. (S.S.).
- Rensselaer, see Blooming Grove, N.Y.
- Rensselaerwyck, now Albany, N.Y.
- Rexfords, Rexfordville, same as Amity, N.Y.
- Reynolds, 1707, see Schaghticoke, N.Y.
- Rhinebeck, (Rein-beck) Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1715. (German.) Also written Rhyn-Beck. This church was organized at Pink's Corner, midway between the present Rhinebeck and Red Hook. It held its property until 1729 in union with a Luthern congregation. Shortly after 1800 the Reformed portion of this congregation located at Red Hook. About 1837 it shared the labors of a nearby Lutheran pastor, and about 1840 became the St. Paul's Evangelical Lutheran Church of Red Hook. Like the Camp church at Germantown, it was independent, though bearing the name "Reformed."
- Supplied, more or less frequently, by Haeger, J. F. 1715-21, by Mancius, 1732-42, by Weiss, 1742-6, by Schnorr, 1746-8, by Mancius, 1748-55, by Rubel, 1755-9, by Mancius, 1759-62, by Cock, 1763-94, (by De Witt, P. 1787-98?) by Schaefer, J. D. 1794-9, by Fox, 1802-23, by Rudy, 1823-35, by Gates, Cor. 1835-7, by Goertner, N. W. (pastor of the Old Stone Church, Lutheran), 1837-40. Now Lutheran.—See "Smith's Hist. of Rhinebeck." This church seems to have been reorganized by Weiss, May 23, 1734.
- Rhinebeck, (Rhinebeck Flats,) Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1731. Supplied, more or less frequently, by Vas, 1731-42, by Van Schie, 1731-3, by Mancius, 1732-42, Weiss, 1742-6, by Mancius, 1746-50, Van Hovenbergh, 1750-63, by Cock, Fryenmoet and Rysdyck, 1763-9, Kuypers, Warmoldus, 1769-71, Romeyn, D. 1773-5, Van Voorhees, 1776-85, De Witt, P. 1787-97, Romeyn, J. B. 1799-1803, Brodhead, 1804-9, McMurray, 1812-20, Parker, D. 20-7, Labagh, A. I. (evangelist,) 26-7, Bethune, 27-29, Hardenbergh, J. B. 30-6, Lillie, J. 37-41, Hoff, 42-51, Stryker, P. 51-6, Miller, W. A. 56-9, Timlow, 59-66, Talmage, G. 67-71, Peeke, A. P. 72-9, Lott, L. W. 79-84, Campbell, J. B. 85-7, Berry, J. R. 87-91, Suydam, J. H. 1891-1903, Mallery, C. G. 1904-1914, Huyler, P. E. 1914-1919, Blanchard, F. D. 1920. See "E. M. Smith's Hist. of Rhinebeck," and "Dr. J. B. Drury's Hist. Address on the Refd. Ch. Rhinebeck," 1881.

- Richboro, 1864, see Addisville, Pa.  
 Richfield Springs, see Columbia, N.Y., 1798.  
 Richmond, 1717, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.  
 Richmond, 1808, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.  
 Ridgefield, 1770, see English Neighborhood, N.J.  
 Ridgeway, Lenawee Co., Mich., 1842. De Witt, J. 42-4, Minor, 45-8, Taylor, A. B. 49-52, Kershow, 53-5, Beidler, 55-6. See South Macon.  
 Ridgewood, Bergen Co., N.J., 1875. Van Neste, J. A. 1875-1918, P.E. 1918—. Clifford, P. H. 1918—. Ch. Int., June 6, 1900.  
 Ridgewood, N.J. See Paramus, N.J., 1725; Spring Valley, N.J., 1882; Glen Rock, N.J., 1895; Wortendyke, Trinity, 1904; Upper Ridgewood Community, N.J., 1917.  
 Ridgewood, 1893, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.  
 Rifton Glen, 1831, see Dashville Falls, N.Y.  
 Ringle, Wis., 1905, see Forestville (Hatley).  
 Riverdale, N.J., see Pompton, N.J., 1815.  
 Riverside, 1885, see Paterson, N.J.  
 Rochelle Park, Bergen Co., N.J., 1900. Hunter, G. M. 1901-1905. Supplies, 1905-1912, Sult, E. C. 1912-1917, Weidner, D. C. 1918—  
 Rochester, Mombacus, Accord, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1701. Supplied by ministers from Kingston, Catskill and Albany, 1677-1743, Mancius, 1743-1749, Frelinghuysen, Jac. called 1753, but died, Frelinghuysen, H. 1756-7, Romeyn, D. 1766-75, supplied by Van Nest, R. 1776-7, Hardenbergh, J. R. 1781-5, Van Horn, A. 1789-95, Mandeville, G. 1797-1801, Westervelt, R. R. 1802-8, Murphy, 14-25, Morse, B. V., Miss. to, 28, Westfall, B. B. 28-37, Mesick, 37-40, Wyckoff, C. 41-65, Strong, S. W. 65-70, Hastings, 70-6, Church, 77-92, McNair, J. L. 92-1902, Francisco, W. P. 1902-1904, Foertner, F. E. 1905-1910, Wightman, J. C. 1911-1914, Frost, H. D. 1914-1918, Mead, P. H. 1918-20, Braam, L. M. 1921—. Chartered, 1766, with Wawarsing and Marbletown. See Ulster Co., N.Y. "Doc. Hist." iii. 600. Ch. Int., Nov. 5, 1902.  
 Rochester, Monroe Co., N.Y., 1852. Veenhuysen, 52-3, Wust, 56-64, Kriekaard, 66-8, Bähler, P. 68-73, De Bruyn, 73-91, Schilstra, S. A. 91-1901, Dykstra, L. 1901-1909, Joldersma, R. H. 1909-1912, DeKraker, J. J. 1912-1916, Hondelink, G. 1918—  
 Rochester 2d, 1886. Van der Hart, E. 87-9, Vennema, A. 89-92, Hopkins, T. W. (S.S.) 92-3, Bates, W. H. 93-5, Steffens, C. M. 95-8, Lamar, J. 1898-1912, Noble, H. W. 1913-1916, Thurston, J. A. 1917-21.  
 Rochester, N.Y., see Brighton, N.Y., 1892.  
 Rockaway, 1740, 1813, see Lebanon, N.J.  
 Rockaway, (Potterstown), in Whitehouse, Hunterdon Co., N.J., 1792. Dur-yea, J. 1799-1801, Demarest, C. T. 1808-13, Schultz, 16-34, Williamson, P. S. 35-9, Otterson, 40-5, Talmage, G. 45-51, Comfort, 52-4, Lloyd, 55-6, Sturges, 57-63, Van Slyke, 65-7, Bailey, W. 68-84, Conklin, M. T. 84-90, Miller, B. C. 90-5, Lyman-Wheaton, 95-1900, Jones, H. T. 1900-1916, Van Raalte, A. C. 1917-1919, Van Strien, David, 1920-1922.  
 Rock Rapids, Ia., 1915. Dekker, F. G. (S.S.) 1915-1918, Menning, S. J. 1919—  
 Rock Valley, Sioux Co., Ia., 1891. Huizenga, J. 1891-1904. Englesman, J. 1905-1908, DeJongh, J. 1908-1914, DeJonge, B. 1914-1917, Colenbrander, H. 1917—  
 Rock Valley, see Carmel, Ia.  
 Rocky Hill, Somerset Co., N.J., 1857. Schenck, M. S. 57-65, Gesner, 65-71, Berg, H. C. 72-9, Lawsing, 79-83, Crane, 84-92, Hogan, O. J. 93-8, Schmitz, Wm. 1901-1904, Conover, G. M. 1905-1909, Donovan, G. H. 1910-1918, Corwin, C. E. 1918—  
 Roc, W. C. Memorial, Dulce, N.M. (Jicarilla Mission, 1921). Simms, J. D., missionary, 1920.  
 Rome, same as Wurtsboro or Mamakating.

- Root, now Currytown.
- Roseland, 1879, see Chicago, Ill.
- Roseland, 1890, 2d Bethany, see Chicago, Ill.
- Roseland, Prinsberg Svea, Kandivabi Co., Minn., 1886. Supplied, 86-94, Dangremond, G. (S.S.) 94-5, Kriekaard, C. (S.S.) 96-8, Dragt, 97-8, De Groot, D. 1890-1902, Dragt, J. J. 1905-1910, Brummel, J. 1910-1916, Siegers, P. 1917-21.
- Rosendale, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1843. McFarland, 44-5, Strong, T. C. 45-9, Eckel, 50-3, Lente, 55-63, Beardsley, 63, Bevier, 64-7, Liebenau, (S.S.) 67-70, Pastor, 70-6, Schenck, I. S. 77-9, Westveer, 80-2, Oliver, 84-90, Morris, J. N. 90-3, Coombe, 94-9, Van Haagen, 1900-1902, Kershaw, W. H. 1902-1903, Duck, E. M. 1903-1905, Decker, E. W. 1906-1908, Beckman, T. A. 1909-1916.
- Rosendale Plains, Tillson, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1897. Coombe, 97-9, Van Haagen, 1900-1902, Shield, F. K. 1902-1904, Grull, J. D. 1905-1907, Baeder, F. N. 1907-1910, Berg, H. C. 1910-1914, Millett, J. 1914-1917.
- Rotterdam 1st, 1799, (Woestyne), Pattersonville, see Schenectady, N.Y.
- Rotterdam 2d, 1823, see Schenectady, N.Y.
- Rotterdam, Dispatch, Cawker City, Jewell Co., Kansas, 1871. Hoekje, 78-91, Van der Meulen, Jac. 92-3, Westing, 94-6, Dragt, 1897-1905, Wiersma, F. M. 1906-1908, Van Heuvelen, B. 1909-1911, Hoffman, John 1911-20.
- Roxboro, 1836, see Philadelphia, Pa.
- Roxbury, (Beaverdam), Delaware Co., N.Y., 1802, records begin. Supplied by Goetschius, S.; Overbagh; Benedict, Abner; and Paige, W., De Voe, 1802-25; reorganization, 1825. Boyd, Josh., Miss. to, 26-7, Paige, W. (S.S.) 27-32, Van Dyke, H. 33-4, Bronson, A. 35-6, Knight, R. W. 36-41, Hillman, 43-5, Evans, C. A. 49-50, Turner, 50-62, Rhinehart, 62-73, Hammond, J. W. 73-5, Miller, B. C. 75-81, Arcularius, 81-3, King, J. F. 83-6, Schmitz, Wm. 86-90, Demarest, N. H. 1890-1912, Sinclair, Wm. 1913-1918, Van Woert, H. S. 1919—. At the re-organization in 1825, took the name of Roxbury. In 1893, incorporated as "The Jay Gould Memorial Reformed Church of Roxbury, N.Y." See Dailey Hist. Mont. Classis, 111.
- Sacondaga, (Cl. Montgomery,) 1789. "Doc. Hist." iii. 684. Same as Day, N.Y., which see.
- Saddle River, Monsey, Bergen Co., N.Y., 1784, till 1789 one consistory with Paramus. Vanderlinde, 1784-9, Kuypers, G. A. 1788-9, Blauvelt, 1790-1, Kuypers, W. P. 1793-6, Eltinge, W. 1799-1811, Goetschius, 14-35, Manley, J. 34-66, Meyers, A. H. 66-72, Bogardus, W. E. 72-84, Todd, W. N. 85-92, Van Kampen, 1893—.
- Saga, 1895. See Japan.
- Sagertisses, same as Saugerties, N.Y.
- St. Anne, Ill., 1893, see Koster, Wichert.
- St. Caik, "M.G.S." i.20. An error for Sinthoick.
- St. Croix, 1744, see West Indies.
- St. Croix, Rensselaer Co., N.Y. In town of Hoosick. See "Hist. Rensselaer Co." 375.
- St. John, 1750? see West Indies.
- St. John's, same as Upper Red Hook.
- St. John's German Evangelical, see Jersey City, N.J.
- St. John's, see Oppenheim.
- St. Johnsville, (Palatine,) Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1770. (Ger. Ref.) Dyslin, 1788-1812. (R.D.C. 1829). Wack, J. T. (S.S.) 1812-1816, De Voe, 16-30, Meyers, A. H. 30-1, Stryker, H. B. 33-4, Murphy, 34-7, Meyers, A. H. 37-44, Knieskern, 45-72, Lodewick, 72-5, Van Nest, G. J. 75-9, Minor, A. D. 70-88, Furbeck, P. 88-92, Kinney, C. W. 93-8, Hogan, O. J. 1898-1909, Perkins, F. 1909-1917, Ficken, H. C. 1918—  
A building for worship was built at this place as early as 1756.—See "Doc. Hist. N.Y." iii 674. Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl. 84.



- St. Nicholas, see Collegiate Church, N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.  
 St. Paul's, Jamaica, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queen.  
 St. Paul's, Mott Haven, see N.Y.C., Borough of the Bronx.  
 St. Paul's, see Perth Amboy, N.J.  
 St. Peter's, German Evangelical, Kriescherville, S. I., see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.  
 St. Remy, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1864. Garretson, J. (S.S.) 65-6, Todd, W. N. 74-81, Compton, J. M. 84-8, Bogardus, F. M. 88-90, Millett, Jos. 1890-1902, Force, F. A. 1905-1909, Zabriskie, A. A. (S.S.) 1911-1913, Seeley, F. B. (S.S.) 1915. Supplied 1920.  
 St. Thomas, 1660, see West Indies.  
 Salem, 1785, see New Salem, N.Y.  
 Salem, McCook, Co., S.D., 1884. Cotton, 85-7, vacant, 87-91, Zwemer, F. J. 91-2, vacant, 92-6, Barny, W. F. 1896-1900, Christ, J. 1902-1905. Dropped 1908.  
 Salem, see Yankton, S.D.  
 Salem, Little Rock, Lyon Co., Ia., 1894. Janssen, R. 1895-1909. Acilís, E. 1910—  
 Salisbury, Herkimer Co., N.Y., 1822. Ketchum, 1822-3. De Voe, (S.S.) 1824. Became Presbyterian 1824. See Doc. Hist. N.Y. iii. 674, 696. Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 126.  
 Salt River, Mercer Co., Ky., 1796. Labagh, P., Miss. to, 1796-7, Kyle, 1804-16. In 1817, Cl. New Brunswick recommended it to become Presbyterian. [Cleland, Thos. (Presbyt.), 1816-25. The building was then occupied by the Cumberland Presbyterians for 20 years, 1825-45].  
 Dutch emigrants began to locate at Salt River, Ky., in 1781. They came chiefly from Conowago, York Co., Pa., and from Hanover, Adams Co., Pa. A few came directly from Bergen and Somerset Cos., N.J. Collins, in his history of Kentucky (vol. ii. 523), says: "The first Dutch emigrants came to White Oak Springs, one mile above Boonesborough, in 1781. This company consisted of Henry Banta, Sr., Henry Banta, Jr., Abraham Banta, John Banta, Samuel Duryee, Peter Duryee, Daniel Duryee, Henry Duryee, Albert Duryee, Peter Cozart, (or Cozad), Fred Ripperham, and John Flenty. They purchased 1200 acres of land, which is known as "The Low Dutch Tract." But the accuracy of some of these statements of Collins, about first location, is questioned.  
 There were, however, later companies of Dutch emigrants to Kentucky. A large body left Conowago, Pa., in 1793, for "the cane lands of Kaintuckee." The journey took many weeks in large, heavy wagons. They camped out at night in the wilderness, but always rested on the Sabbath day, and held religious services. After crossing the mountains they reached the upper waters of the Ohio. They descended the river in flat boats, the shores being infested with hostile savages. They landed at Limestone, now Maysville, Ky., and again started with their wagons for Upper Salt River, near the present town of Harrodsburg. They drove cows before them all the way, and some of their milk was churned daily, by the motion of the heavy, springless wagons, and furnished them butter on their journey. The records of Mercer Co., Ky., show the purchase of 44 tracts of land between 1789 and 1802 by these Dutch emigrants. Among the names are those of Banta, Cozine, Nourse, Demaree, (Demarest), Stagg, Lite, (Leydt), DeMott, Smock, Terhune, Vories, (Voorhees), Van Nuys, Bice, (Boice or Beys), Verbrycke, Huff, and others. The settlement near Boonesborough, notwithstanding Collins' assertion above, probably took place later, and from these Dutch emigrants of Mercer county.  
 And although they took no minister with them, they at once began to conduct religious services among themselves. They began a Saturday evening Prayer-meeting in 1800, which on Aug. 25, 1900, celebrated its Centennial.

In 1796 occurred the visit of Rev. Peter Labagh to this region. He was

sent by the Synod to visit this distant settlement. He went from Hackensack, N.J., all the way on horseback, and returned in the same way. While there he organized a Reformed Dutch Church. On Dec. 22, 1800, David Adams and Elizabeth, his wife, sold three acres of land on the dry fork of Salt River, Mercer Co., Ky., to John Verbruycke, Isaac Vanice, (Van Nuys), and Peter Conine, for £4 10s. for said church. As soon as the "sleepers" were put in place, a dedicatory prayer was offered. Its walls were filled in with mud, and it stood for more than a century, and was known as "The Old Mud Meeting House."

Domine Thomas Kyle emigrated also from Pennsylvania to Kentucky, but had settled in Washington County. In 1802 he bought land in Mercer County, and became the pastor of this Dutch church, 1802-16, when he became a Methodist. Meantime, emigration of some of these Dutch into Henry County, and states north of the Ohio, was taking place, and the old Dutch church became Presbyterian. See Conowago, in this work; also Rev. Jas. K. Demarest's "Hist. Disc. of Presbyt. Ch. of Gettysburg, Pa.," 1876; also Scomp's "Old Mud Meeting House," at Salt River, Ky., 1900; also Thos. M. Banta's "A Frisian Family," or "The Banta Genealogy." Christian Intelligencer, March 20, 1901.

Sambas, see India.

Samsonville, 1851, see Krumville, N.Y.

Sanborn, Ia., 1915. Van Zyl, B. R. 1915-1920, Mansen, F. B. 1920-21, Bakker, A. 1921.

Sand Beach, 1810, see Owasco Outlet, N.Y.

Sandham Memorial, Monroe, S.D., 1883. (At first known as Marion).

Harmeling, S. J. 83-94, Reeverts, 95-7, classical missionary, 1897-1901, Winter, J. E. (S.S.), 1901-1905, Brummel, J. 1906-1908, Winter, J. E. 1908-1911, Haverkamp, A. 1911-1916, Roggen, J. A. 1917-1922.

Sandham Memorial, see Case Township, Moore, Okl., 1906.

Sand Hill, now Canajoharie, N.Y.

Sand Ridge, Ill. Meulendyk, (S.S.) 1877-9.

Sandstone, Friesland, Minn., 1903. Kots, J. W. 1903-1905, Stegeman, Wm. 1907-1914, DeLange, T. L. 1915-1919, Deelsnyder, C. W. 1920—. See Friesland.

Sandusky City, (Cl. Michigan), 1855. Kuss, 1855-6.

Saratoga, (Schuylerville,) Saratoga Co., N.Y., 1770. Drummond, 1771-7, reorganized, 1789. Smith, S. 1789-1800, stated supplies, 1800-1803, Close, McDowell, Zebriskie, Demarest, Paige, Duryea, P. H. 1803-28, Boyd, H. M. 29-34, May, 34-9, Jones, D. A. 39-44, Chester, 44-50, Searle, S. T., 50-7, Merril, 58-61, Lansing, A. G. 62-8, Collier, I. H. 69-74, Van Doren, D. K. 74-82, Chapman, J. W. 83-5, McCullom, 86-91, Hainer, 92-5, Brandow, J. H. 1895-1905, Weidner, D. C. 1905-1913, Kinney, C. W. 1913—. See Brandow's Story of Old Saratoga.

Saugatuck, Mich., 1868. Brock, D. 70-5, Nies, 76-9, Groeneveld, 81-2; disbanded.

Saugerties, N.Y., 1839. Ostrander, H. 1839-40; Van Santvoord, C. S. 1840-54, Elmendorf, J. 1855-62, Gaston, J. 1862-9, Thompson, J. B. 1869-71, Cobb, S. H. 1871-83, Wortman, 1883-1901, Hunter, D. M. 1902-1910, Wemple, J. V. 1911-21, Sheffer, H. L. 1922—. See Flatbush, (Glasco) Blue Mountain, Katsbaan.

Legally, the organization dates back to the coming of the Palatines to West Camp in 1710. Historically and as a fact, the church of Saugerties, which had unsuccessfully petitioned for an organization during the preceding five years, became a church separate from Katsbaan in 1839. The village of Saugerties began in 1825, when manufacturers availed themselves of its great water power. See Katsbaan.

Sayville, West Sayville, Suffolk Co., N.Y., 1866. Jongeneel, L. G. 66-71, Van Emmerick, 73-88, Cronsay, 88-90, Hoffman, J. 93-9, Schilstra, E. S. 1900-1910, Dyke, Jacob 1911-1912, Muller, C. 1913-1920, Van Antwerpen, A. E. 1920—

Scarsdale, N. Y., 1913. Harper, J. H. (S.S.) 1913-1917, Hallenbeck, C. A. 1917-1920. See Greenville, N.Y.

Schaghticoke, Reynolds, Rensselaer Co., N.Y., 1707. Supplied by Frelinghuysen, T. quarterly, 1745-59, by Westerlo, 1760-73; Van Bunschooten, E. 1773-85, De Ronde, supplied, 1776-84, pastor, 1784-95, Paige, 1793-1801, Ostrander, S. 1810-21, Switz, 1823-9, Marcellus, 1831-4, Boyd, H. M. 1835-41, Ackerson, 1842-4, Meyers, A. H. (S.S.) 1844-8, Fonda, J. D. 1848-56, Van Brunt, (S.S.) 1857-61, White, G. 1864-9, Viele, 1871-2, Cole, S. T. 1872-9, Ackerman, 79-85, Shafer, T. 86-9, Gordon, M. R. 90-4, Macardel, 94-7, Ficken, 1898-1902, Harper, J. A. 1905-1909, Classical Missionary, 1912-1917. See Doc. Hist. i. 245, Ecc. Rec. N.Y.

Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., churches in:

1. Schenectady, 1st, 1680. (An out-station of Albany, 1662-80. See Flats). Supplied by Schaats, 1662-80, Tesschenmaecker, 1684-90, supplied by Dellius, 1690-9, Freeman, 1700-5, supplied by Lydius, 1702-9, [Barclay, Episc. 1710-15], Bower, T. 1715-28, Erickson, 1728-36, (chartered, 1734), Van Santvoord, C. 1742-52, Vrooman, 1754-84. (Eng. Lang. began to be introduced), Romeyn, D. 1784-1804, Sickles, (colleague), 1794-7, Meyer, J. H. 1803-6, Bogardus, C. 1808-11, Van Vechten, 14-49, Taylor, W. J. R. 49-53, Seelye, J. H. 53-8, Seelye, E. E. 58-64, Wortman, 65-70, Vermilye, A. G. 71-7, Griffis, 77-86, Sewall, 86-99, Raymond, A. V. V. (S.S.) 99-1900, Zelig, 1901-1903, Lunn, G. R. 1904-1909, Potter, C. J. 1910—.

See "Ecc. Rec."; "Col. Docs.," see Index, Schenectady; particular references to the church, iv. 541, 727, 729, 733, 767, 833, 835, 983, v. 656, vi. 160, vii. 398, viii. 282. "Doc. Hist." i. 179-195, 242, 340, iii. 536, 540, 552, 628, 685. "Smith's N.Y.," 305. "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 328. "Manual and Directory of the Church of," 1878. Schenectady, 1st Ch. Memorial, at 200th Anniversary, 1880.

2. Rotterdam, (or Schenectady 2d). Pattersonville, 1799. Van Zandt, P. 1818-22, Searle, J. 23-7, Boyd, Josh. 28-36, Mead, 44-9, Jukes, 56-62, Lowe, J. 63-90, Hill, Alex. 1890—.
3. Glenville 1st, (or Schenectady 1st, of Fourth Ward, 1814. Van Zandt, P. 18-22, Slingerland, 24-33, Bunnell, 35-8, Ingalls, 40-51, Meyers, A. H. 52-4, Burghardt, 55-61, Peeke, G. H. 61-3, Minor, 64-73, Randles, 73-81, Hill, W. J. 82-4, Nickerson, N. F. 85-91, Morton, 93-5, McIntyre, Jos. 95-8, Rogers, R. 1898-1907, Reynolds, F. T. B. 1911-1913, Nies, M. G. 1914-1918, DeHollander, J. A. 1918-1920, Dumont, W. A. 1920—.
4. Scotia 1st (Before 1910 Glenville 2d) Schenectady Co., N.Y., 1818. Murphy, 1826-34, Stryker, H. B. 34-7, Swift, 37-42, Crocker, 42-8, Vedder, E. 49-51, Williamson, N. D. 51-5, Slingerland, 57-60, Berry, P. 62-3, Wilson, F. F. 64-70, Bookstaver, A. A. 70-1, Johnston, A. 72-5, Vander Wart, 76-83, Van Doren, D. K. 83-5, Doig, 85-92, Gordon, M. R. 85-1901, Roberts, H. B. 1901—.
5. Rotterdam 2d, 1823. Searle, J. 1823-7, Boyd, Josh. 1828-40, Nott, 1841-54, Spaulding, 1856-60, Schoonmaker, R. L. 1861-70, Davis, W. P. 1870-4, (supplied by Storer, M. J., a Lutheran, 1874-5.) Van Allen, 1876-83, Vander Veer, L. 83-91, Knox, J. C. 1891-1904, Nashlods, Wm. H. 1906-20.
6. Schenectady 2d, (Jay St.) 1851. Duryea, I. G. 52-8, (Dean, 58-9, pending the lawsuit.) Van Santvoord, C. S. (S.S.) 59-61, Du Bois, A. 62-9, Phraner, 70-5, Crocker, J. N. (S.S.) 76-8, Lawrence, E. C. 78-80, Kipp, P. E. 81-7, Hinds, 87-91, Cole, P. H. 91-7, Talmage, G. E. 1898-1907, Meengs, J. G. 1907—.
7. Schenectady 3d (Ger.) (College st.) 1854. Schwillk, 1856-68.

8. Bellevue, 1892. Enders, (S.S.) 93-4, Thyne, (S.S.) 94-7, Hogan, R. J. 1897-1915, De Young, C. 1916-1921, Thurston, J. A. 1921.
  9. Mont Pleasant, 1892. Vanderveer, L. (S.S.) 92-6, Herman, A. B. 1897-1915, Schwitters, E. O. 1916-1919, Compton, W. E. 1920—
  10. Woodlawn, 1910. Van Oostenbrugge, C. 1911-1912, Ballard, B. 1913-1915, Willoughby, H. C. 1916—
- Schodack, Muitzeskill, Rensselaer Co., N.Y., 1756. Fryenmoet, 1770-8, Romeyn, J. V. C. 1788-94, Bork, 1789-1808, Fonda, Jesse, 1809-13, Van Buren, P. 14-20, Johnson, I. Y. 21-3, Bennet, 24-8, Van Santvoord, S. 29-34, Gray, J. 35-46, Bailey, 47-56, Snyder, 56-69, Peffers, 69-73, Veenschoten, 74-86, Plass, Norman, 86-7, Birdsall, 88-92, Shaw, J. 94-6, McCully, 97-1900, Van Oostenbrugge, C. 1900-1906, Doyle, D. P. 1906-1914, Fisher, J. W. 1915-1919, Robinson, W. L. 1920-21.
- Schodack Landing, 1858. Was united with the Ch. of Schodack, 1859-66. Kip, I. L. 67-74, Leggett, 75-82, Hendrickson, 82-7, Nasholds, 87-91, Crane, 92-1900, Foster, J. W. 1900-1902, Van Dorn, D. K. 1902-1907, Sauerbrunn, L. F. 1908-1912, Campbell, D. G. 1913, Maas, H. W. 1914-1916.
- Schoharie (Huntersfield), Schoharie Co., N.Y., Foxendorp, Wyersdorp, 1720-30. First record in the Church Book is dated 1728. Haeger, J. F., was preaching in this region 1710-1721, Oehl, 1724-30. Pastors: Erickson, R. 1730-31 and 1732-6, Weiss, G. M. 1731-2, Schuyler, J. 1736-56, Goetschius, J. M. 1756-60, Rosencrantz, A. 1760-65, co-pastor using the German language at the Foxendorp building, Westerlo, E. 1761-64, using the Dutch language at the Wyersdorp building (Middleburgh), Schuyler, Johannes, 1766-79. During the year 1779-85, several ministers supplied the church of whom the following were identified: Gross, J. D., Van Nest, R., Gebhard, J. G., Schuneman, J. (The church was independent, 1785-1821). (1788 Collegiate connection with Middleburgh was severed). Schneyder, 1785-7, Broffel, J. C. L. 1788-95, Peck, D. C. (S.S.) 1797-8, Van Nest, R. (S.S.) 1798, Schaefer, J. D. 1800-1820, Weidman, 1821-36, Scribner, 1836-9, Robertson, 1839-43, Weidman, (S.S.) 1843-4, Wells, R. 1844-57, Crispell, C. E. 1857-63, Cobb, S. H. 1864-70, Vedder, E. 1871-3, Handy, 1874-80, Todd, A. F. 1880-84, Smart, 1885-92, Handy, 1892-1904, Brandow, J. H. 1905-08, Van Ess, J. 1909-11, Kinney, C. W. 1911-13, Clowe, C. W. 1913-14, Conklin, W. D. 1915-18, Miller, A. J. 1921—. "Doc. Hist." iii. 397, 423-5, 628-31. "Col. Hist." v. 575. "Smith's N.Y.," 306. "Sims' Hist. of Schoharie Co." "Mag. R.D.C." iv. 172. "Cox's Herkimer," p. 4. Vosburgh's Researches for N.Y. Genealogical and Biographical Society.
- Schoharie Kill, 1798. Labagh, P. 1798-1803, Schermerhorn, C. D. 1803-09. Dropped, 1846. See Prattsville. See Dailey Hist. of Mont. Cl. 126.
- Schoharie, Lower, 1770. Merged in Church of Schoharie. See Dailey Hist. of Mont. Cl. 127.
- Schoharie, Upper, 1732. See Middleburgh. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Cl. 127.
- Schoharie Mount, 1808, see Howe's Cave, N.Y.
- Schoteau, same as Shokan. See "Mints. Gen. Syn." i. 314.
- Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co. N.J. 1724. Erickson, 1725-8, Mancius, 1730-2, Curtenius, 1737-55, Goetschius, J. H. 1748-74, Romeyn, D. 1775-84, Froeligh, S. 1786-1822, *seceded*. See Ecc. Rec. N.Y.—"Centennial Hist. Cl. of Paramus."
- Schraalenburgh, *Secession*. 1822. Froeligh, S. 1822-7, Blauvelt, C. J. 1828-52, Hammond, E. S. 1858-62, Van Houten, 1862-6.
- Schraalenburgh, Du Mont, 1756. Schuyler, 1756-66, Blauw, 1768-71, Kuypers, W. 1771-97, Romeyn, J. V. C. 1799-1833, Cole, I. 29-32, Garretson, J. 33-6, Osborne, 37-41, Blauvelt, C. J. 42-58, Gordon, W. R. 58-80, Seibert, G. A. 81-91, Cotton, 1892-1905, Gulick, C. W. 1906-1918, Spring, J. C. 1919—. See Ecc. Rec. N.Y.



- Schuyler, (station) Herkimer Co., N.Y. Snyder, H., Miss. to, 1829-30.  
 Schuylerville, see Northumberland.  
 Schuylerville, 1770, see Saratoga, N.Y.  
 Scotia, 1818, see Schenectady, N.Y.  
 Scotland, Bonhomme Co., S.D., 1894. Called Ebenezer until 1906. Classical Missionary, 1893-1896. DeWitz, C. F. 1897-1899, Koerlin, E. F. 1902-1906, Schaeffer, F. 1908-1918, P. E. 1919, Frerichs, J. B. 1919-21, Linnemann, A. 1922—  
 Seaside Chapel, 1878, see Long Branch, N.J.  
 Seattle, Wash., 1919. Immanuel, Classical Missionary, 1919. Flipse, M. 1921—  
 Secaucus, Hudson Co., N.J., 1882. Supplied by students and others, 1882-1904, Hopper, A. W. (S.S.) 1904, Supplied, 1908-1911, Stube, C. F. (S.S.) 1912-1915, Muste, C. B. (S.S.) 1915-1916, Sult, E. C. 1917-1918, Howard, J. R. 1920—  
 Second River, 1700, now Belleville, N.J.  
 Selkirk, 1763, see Bethlehem 1st, N.Y.  
 Sempronius, N. Y. Out-station of Owasco, N. Y. Brinkerhoff, G. G. 1808-1813. See Dailey Hist. of Mont. Cl. 134. Biog. Rec. N.B.T.S. 52.  
 Shandaken, Shokan, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1854. Hammond, J. W. 54-6, Betts, 56-61, Peeke, A. P. 62-5, Brush, A. H. 65-7, Hammond, J. W. 67-73, Westveer, 74-6, Beekman, A. J. 76-83, McGibbon, 83-6, Bergen, J. T. 86-9, Kinney, 91-3, Niemeyer, 93-8, Palmer, C. L. 1899-1902, Clowe, C. W. 1903-1905, Brink, H. W. 1906-1914, Gulick, G. W. 1915-1917, Blanchard, F. D. 1917-20.  
 Shannick, same as Neshanic.  
 Sharon, Potter Co., Pa., 1797? Gray, 1797-1819.  
 Sharon Centre, (Dorlach), Lawyersville, Schoharie Co., N.Y., 1788? Bork, 1796-8, Labagh, I. 1801-11, Jones, N. 1816-21, Raymond, 29-32, Bassler, 33-8, Frazee, 38-40, Chittenden, 41-5, Bogardus, N. 46-8, Eckel, 49-50, Julien, 52-3, Jones, N. W. (S.S.) 55-6, Raymond, 56-64, Van Woert, 67-71, Shaffer, 71-4, Carr, 75-7, Kershow, (S.S.) 77-9, Parsons, 81-5, Miller, E. 86-7, Phelps, P. T. 89-94, Messler, I. 97-1901, Wurtz, W. A. 1902-1909, Smith, C. W. 1913-1918, Frost, H. D. 1918-22.  
 Sharon, *Secession, (Independent)*, 1827. *Bellenger*, 1829-77.  
 Shawangunk, Bruynswick, Wallkill, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1737. United with Kingston until 1750. Schuneman and Vrooman, 1753-4, Goetschius, J. M. 1760-71, Van Nest, R. 1774-85, Froeligh, M. 1778-1813, Polhemus, H. 1813-16, Wilson, A. D. 16-29, Mandeville, H. 29-31, Bevier, 31-43, Alliger, 43-50, Scott, 51-66, Spaulding, 68-82, Hageman, P. K. 82-90, Palmer, R. V. 90-3, Dixon, Jos. 93-99, Vandeburg, 1899-1904, Gulick, G. W. 1904-1907, Vandeburg, S. 1908-1920, Goebel, G. A. T. 1921—  
 Shawnee, Okl., 1907-1911, see Horton Memorial.  
 Sheboygan, Wis., see Hope. Sheboygan, Wis.  
 Sheboygan Falls, Sheboygan Co., Wis., 1856. Harmeling, 92-3, Sietsema, 94-8, Zwemer, F. J. 1898-1903, De Jong, P. 1904-1907, Tietema, J. H. 1907-1911, Flikkema, B. M. 1912-1917, Vander Ploeg, H. 1918-1919, Lubbers, R. J. 1920—. See Gibbsville, Wis., Hingham, Wis.  
 Sheldon, Sioux Co., Ia., 1895. Dykhuizen, 98-1901, Van Arendonk, 1901-1904, Stegeman, Wm. 1904-1906, Rozendal, A. 1907-1909, Vander Naald, H. 1910-22.  
 Shiloh, S. C., see Bethel, S. C.  
 Shimonoseki, 1914, see Japan.  
 Shokan, (Ashokan.) Ulster Co., N.Y., 1791. Goetschius, S. 1796-1814, Carle, 14-26, Hendricks, J. 26, Boyse, Miss. to, 26-9, Roos, 30-4, Amerman, T. A. 35-8, Harlow, 38-49, Hammond, J. W. 48-9, Voorhees, J. N. 49-51, Hammond, J. W. 52-6, Betts, 56-61, Abby, L. A., Oct. 61-Apr. 62, Peeke, A. P. 62-5, Brush, A. A. 65-7, Hammond, J. W. 67-73, Westveer, 74-6, Beekman, A. J. 76-83, McGibbon, 83-6, Bergen,

- J. T. 86-9, Emmerick, 89-90, Kinney, 90-3, Niemeyer, 93-8, Palmer, C. L. 1899-1902, Clowe, C. W. 1903-1905, Brink, H. W. 1906-1914, Gullick, G. W. 1915-1917, Blanchard, F. D. 1917-20. See *Christian Intelligencer* Sept. 5, 1900.
- Siam, see India.
- Sibley, 1894, see Baker, Ia.
- Sibley, Ia., 1914. (*Classis of Germania*). Classical missionary, 1914. Potgeter, H. J. (Jr.), 1915-1918, DeVries, J. M. 1919—
- Sibley, Ia., 1st, 1917. (*Classis of East Sioux*). Hoffs, H. 1917-1919, Furda, E. 1919—
- Silver Creek, Meekin, German Valley, Ogle Co., Ill. (Ger.) 1851. Zurcher, (S.S.) 53, Wagner, 56-61, Müller, J. 61-72, Steffens, 72-8, Matzke, 78-87, Beyer, 1888-1905, Schmucker, G. 1907-1916, Kroesche, A. C. 1917—
- Silver Creek, Maple Lake, Wright Co., Minn., 1894. Dangremond, G. 94-5, Te Paske, 1898-1901, supplies, 1902-1905, Gruys, Wm. 1905-1909, Stegeman, Wm. 1909, Dragt, J. J. 1910-1913, Lammers, B. W. 1914-21, Siegers, P. 1921—
- Sinthoick or Sincock, 1789, afterward Stillwater, N.Y.
- Siokhe, 1889, see China.
- Sioux Centre, Sioux Co., Ia., 1877. (Formerly called West Branch). De Pree, Jas. 1880-1910, Lubbers, F. 1910—
- Sioux Centre, Ia., 1899. Central. (Received from the Presbytery of Sioux Centre). Classical missionary, 99-1900, Heemstra, J. F. 1900-1904, DeJonge, B. 1904-1912, Ossewaarde, M. 1912-1916, Haverkamp, A. 1916—
- Sioux City, Ia., 1915. Boer, H. K. (S.S.) 1915-1916, Colenbrander, H. 1916-1917.
- Sioux Falls, Livingston Memorial, Minnehaha Co., S.D., 1883. Livingston, E. P. 83-5, Skillman, 85-93, classical missionary, 93-5, Kingsbury, L. 95-9, classical missionary, 99-1900, Ruigh, 1900-1, classical missionary, 1901-1902, Schipper, H. 1902-1905, Winter, J. E. 1905-1908, Muyskens, Arie 1909-1911. Dropped 1917.
- Six Mile Creek. (Cl. Cayuga,) 1827. Mandeville, G. 1828-31.
- Six Mile Run, Franklin Park, Somerset Co., N.J. (Three Mile Run) 1710. Van Vleck, P. 1710-12, Frelinghuysen, T. J. 1720-47. (Arondeus, *Confederentie*, 1747-54.) Leydt, J. 1748-83. (chartered, 1753, see New Brunswick.) Van Harlingen, 1787-95, Cannon, 1797-1826, Romeyn, Jas. 28-33, Sears, 33-80, Taylor, W. R. 79-84, Mulford, 85-9, Blauvelt, G. M. S. 89-1901, Case, C. P. 1902-1907, Keator, E. H. 1908—
- For sketch, see "Ch. Int." Sept. 28, 1876. Also "Steele's Hist. Disc.," New Brunswick, 1867. "Millstone Centennial," 1866. "Dr. Messler's Hist. Notes," 1873. Streng's Articles on the Church of North and South Hampton, Pa. "Mulford's Hist. Discourse," 1885; and "Prof. Hinke's Church Record of Bensalem and Neshaminy, Pa.," in "Journal of Presbyt. Hist. Soc.," 1901. Keator, Hist. Six Mile Run Ch., 1710-1910.
- Sixty-eighth St., see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Smith Memorial, 1922, see Teaneck, N.J.
- Smithfield, Pike Co., Pa., 1737. (This was a preaching station from 1725, for the miners in the vicinity). Fryenmoet, 1741-53. Land having been given for a Presbyterian church in 1750, (a stone church being soon erected), it became, apparently, Presbyterian. But it was supplied occasionally by Mancius, 1737-41, by Fryenmoet, occasionally, 1753-6, and Romeyn, T. 1760-62, and also by Presbyterian ministers. It was not formally organized into a Presbyterian church till 1816. See "Mills' Hist. Disc. of Ch. of Walpack" and "Davis' Hist. Disc. of Ch. of Smithfield."
- Smithfield, Sussex Co., N.J., 1760-70? Referred to in "Mints. Classis of New Brunswick in 1811." Vol. ii. p. 14. See Hardwick and Knowlton, N.J.

- Snell's Bush, 1770, now in Manheim, N.Y.  
 Sodus, N.Y., 1911. Wiersma, F. M. Classical missionary, 1911-1914, Meulendyke, J. 1914-1916, Hogenboom, G. H. 1917-1920, Lammers, B. W. 1921—  
 Somerset, Miami Co., Kansas, 1871. Beekman, J. S. (S.S.) 71-2, Mayou, 1872-6.  
 Somerville, Somerset Co., N.J., see Raritan, N.J.  
 Sophiasburgh, 1810, see Canada.  
 Sourland, 1727, same as Harlingen, N.J.  
 South Barnard, Charlevoix, Mich., 1915. Classical Missionary, 1915—  
 South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Ind., 1849. McNeish, 49-52, Beidler, 53-4, Evans, C. A. 56-7, Van Doren, W. T. 57-9, Peeke, G. H. 60-1, Skillman, 68-72, (reorganized, 1870,) Williamson, 72-96, Winter, J. P. 97-9, Dyk, Jacob 99-1901, Rothenberger, I. 1902-1906, Moerdyke, P. 1908-1914. Dropped 1915.  
 South Bergen, 1874, see Jersey City, N.J.  
 South Blendon, Hudsonville, Farowe, Ottawa Co., Mich., 1883. De Jong, G. 87-90, Pool, Wm. 90-3, Poot, 95-6, Scholten, 1896-1908, Siegers, P. 1909-1913, Wiersma, F. M. 1913—  
 South Bound Brook, see Bound Brook, N.J.  
 South Branch, (Branchville), Somerset Co., N.J., 1850. Dater, Henry, 1850-3, Pitcher, Wm. 1854-79, Davis, Wm. E. 1879-83, Loucks, Joel 1884-92, Sperling, Is. 1893-1917, Gosselink, M. G. 1918—. See "Sperling's Hist. Discourse at Semi-Centennial," 1900.  
 South Brooklyn, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.  
 South Bushwick, 1891, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.  
 South Carolina. Johnson, W. L. (Miss. in.) 1869-74. See Orangeburgh, S.C.  
 South Church, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.  
 South Fallsburg, see Fallsburg, N.Y.  
 South Gilboa, Schoharie Co., N.Y. (see Blenheim,) 1859. Buckelew, 59-64. Generally supplied by Presbyterian ministers of Stamford, 4 miles away. Richards, L. E. 82-5, Scarlett, J. H. 93-9, Bergmans, J. C. (S.S.) 1902, Ruliffson, E. J. (S.S.) 1904-1908, Hess, N. (S.S.) 1911-1913, Ziegler, V. (S.S.) 1916-1919, Stevens, C. N. 1919—  
 South Haven, Van Buren Co., Mich., 1872. Boer, Miss. at, 74-6, Dangremond, 78-84, classical missionary, 1884-1902, John, C. C. A. L. 1902-1909, Classical Missionary, 1909—  
 South Holland, Mich., 1849. (Part of Church of Graapschaap). Van der Schuur, 49-51. United With Assoc. Refd. Ch. 1852.  
 South Holland, (Low Prairie), Cook Co., Ill., 1855. Ypma, 55-61, Bolks, 62-5, Koopman, 65-8, Zwemer, 68-70, Buursma, 72-8, Kremer, 79-83, Moerdyke, Wm. 84-6, Van Houte, J. 86-91, Broek, J. 1893-1905, Harmeling, H. 1906-1909, Van Duine, A. M. 1910-1912, Schuurmans, H. P. 1913-1917, Muilenburg, T. W. 1919—  
 South Little Rock, Osceola Co., Ia., 1894. Missy, A. 96.  
 South Macon, Lenawee Co., Mich., 1863. (Formerly Ridgeway). Skillman, 63-8, Moerdyk, R. P. 69-71, De Spelder, 73-84, Dutton, 84-7, Gulick, J. I. 91-5, Jongewaard, 1897-1901, Scarlet, G. W. 1902-1908. Dropped 1908.  
 South Manor, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.  
 South Millbrook, see Millbrook, N.Y.  
 South N.Y.C., see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.  
 South Pass, Nebraska, 1877.  
 Southwest Troy, see West Troy, South, N.Y.  
 Sparkill, see Piermont.  
 Sparta, (station). Stevenson, Miss. to, 1827-8.  
 Spokane, Wash., 1918. Classical Missionary.  
 Spotswood, Middlesex Co., N.J., 1821. Van Hook, Miss. to, 19-20.

- McClure, J. 22-5, Rice, H. L. 25-34, Van Liew, J. C. 34-41, Betts, 42-5, Knight, W. 46-7, Manning, 47-54, Wandewater, 55-67, Willis, 68-80, Harmeling, S. J. 81-3, Spaulding, C. 83-90, Morton, 90-1, Harris, J. F. 91-3, Van Doren, W. H. 94-5, Bayles, J. O. 95-1901, Strohauer, 1902-1905, Reynolds, F. T. B. 1905-1911, Easton, T. C. (S.S.) 1911-13, Pastor, 1913-1919, Bloodgood, C. E. 1920—
- Spraker's, N.Y., 1858. Wales, 59-61, Bogardus, N. 61-6, Van Zandt, B. (S.S.) 67, Van Doren, D. K. 69-73, Ackerman, 74-8, Compton, (S.S.) 78-83, Minor, J. 84-5, Thomson, J. A. 87-1902, Campbell, J. B. 1905-1907, supplies, 1907-1909, Bedford, C. V. W. (S.S.) 1909-1911, Eliason, H. A. (S.S.) 1912-1914, pastor, 1914-17, Scheengas, C. H. 1919-21.
- Spraker's Basin, (Westerlo,) Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1790. Toll, 1803-22, Labagh, I. (S.S.) 1823-7, Van Olinda, 1830-1, Various supplies. Reorganized as the Church of Spraker's 1858.
- Spraker's Basin Secession, 1822. Toll, 1822-1842. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Classis 83.
- Spring Creek, Navarre, Gary, Minn., 1902. Supplied by Classis. Hibma, T. 1921—. See Bejou, Minn.
- Springfield, 1884, see Immanuel, S.D.
- Spring Garden, 1813, see Philadelphia, Pa.
- Spring Lake (Manito), Tazewell Co., Ill., 1854. Bumstead, 56-62, Gulick, A. V. 66-72, Gilmore, 73-81, Force, F. A. 82-6, Ziegler, 87-8, Wyckoff, C. S. 91-4, Winter, J. P. 94-7, Drake, E. A. 1897-1903, Shafer, Theo. 1904-1907, DeJong, P. C. 1910-1912, Shafer, Theo. 1916-21.
- Spring Lake, Ottawa Co., Mich., 1870. De Pree, Jas. 70-80, Zwemer, J. F. 79-3, Joldersma, 84-6, Kolyn, 86-8, Hekhuis, G. T. 88-91, Zwemer, A. 91-8, Hoffman, B. 98-1902, Nettinga, S. C. 1903-1909, Frieling, H. 1910-1911, Vander Schaaf, J. J. 1912-1916, Mollema, H. 1917—
- Spring Valley, West New Hempstead, Kakiat, Rockland Co., N.Y., 1865. Brock, 65-9, Smith, M. B. 69-71, De Witt, R. 71-6, Van Pelt, D. 77-8, Lansing, J. A. (S.S.) 79, Crispell, C. 1879-1905, P.E. 1905-1910, Martin, J. 1905-1908, Wyckoff, A. C. 1909—
- Spring Valley, Maywood, Ridgewood, Bergen Co., N.J., 1882. Graham, J. E. 82-4, supplied, 84-7, Harris, J. F. (S.S.) 87-90, supplied, 1890-1919.
- Spring Valley, Ill., 1909, see Ustick, Ill.
- Squampamuck, 1775. Afterward revived in the Ch. of Ghent.
- Staatsburgh, probably an error for Stoutsburgh, or *vice versa*. See Hyde Park.
- Stanton, (Mt. Pleasant), Hunterdon Co., N.J., 1833. Van Arsdale, J. R. 35-50, Doolittle, H. 52-72, Cornet, 72-6, Martine, 76-82, Pitcher, C. W. 82-7, Westveer, 87-90, Bolton, 90-5, Bird, 1896-1903, Westveer, A. 1904-1909, Goebel, G. A. T. 1910-1916, Muller, E. T. 1921—
- Stapleton, 1851, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.
- Staten Island, 1680, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.
- Steen, Minn., 1914. Classical Missionary, 1914. Bosch, G. 1915-1921, De Jonge, A. W. 1921—
- Steinway, 1891, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Sterling, N.Y. (near Aurelius), (North Sterling, 1855). DeFraest, D. R. 1825-1828. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 134 and 137.
- Stewartsville, Brown's Station, West Hurley, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1877. Blauvelt, C. (S.S.) 77-9, Staats, B. 79-82, Stanborough, 82-5, Bahler, L. H. 85-7, Zabriskie, A. A. 1900-1904. Dropped 1909.
- Stickney, Aurora, S.D., see Aurora.
- Stillwater, Sussex Co., N.J., 17—. Supplied by Wack, C. 1782-1809, and partly by Wack, J. J. 1798-1805, reorganized 1814, Van Hook, Miss. to, 1822, (Presbyterian).
- Stillwater, Saratoga Co., N.Y., (Sinthoick), 1789. Paige, W. 1793-1807, Froeligh, P. D. 1802-7.
- Stirling, 1824. De Fraest, 1825-8.



- Stissick, (Ger.), 1750. See New and Old Stissing, N.Y.
- Stissing. See Galatin, N.Y.
- Stockport, 1843, see Ghent 2d, N.Y.
- Stone Arabia, Fort Plain, N.Y., 1711 (?). Supplied occasionally by Oehl, Schuyler and others, 1743-51; Werring, (or Wernich), 1751. Rosencrantz, 1756-8, 1760-70. Gros, J. D. 1790-80, occasionally, Peck, D. C. A. 1788-1800. Labagh, I. 1800-03. Wack, J. J. 1803-27, Morris, J. 1827-9, Ketchum, 22-30, Westfall, 38-44, Jukes, 44-50, Van Liew, J. C. 50-56, Bogardus, N. 57-8, Van Dyck, L. H. 61-7, Compton, 68-72, Van Benschoten, 72-80, Stanbrough, 81-5, Thomson, J. A. 87-91, Palmer, C. L. 97-9, supplies, 1900-1914, Stanton, R. A. 1914-20, Dickens, W. H. 1921—. See sketch, Ch. Int., July 31, 1845. Fort Plain Register, March 25, 1887, Dailey Hist. Mont. Cl., 88.
- Stone Arabia, (Ger), 1801? Wall, (or Wack, J. J.), 1803?
- Stone Arabia, Independent*, 1816. *Wack, J. J.* 1816-27.
- Stone Arabia, (Lansingburgh), 1788?
- Stone House Plains, Brookdale, Essex Co., N.J., 1801. Stryker, P. (S.S.) 1801-9, Duryee, J. (S.S.) 1805, Stryker, P. 10-14, Duryee, J. (S.S.) 14-18; also Van Santvoord, S. (S.S.) 16-18, Stryker, P. (S.S.) 18-26, Tarbell, 27-8, Hillman, 30-41, Hammond, E. S. 42-4, Thomson, W. 45-6, Quinn, 47-9, Liddell, 49-50, Wiseman, (S.S.) 51-2, Talmage, P. S. 53-65, Statesir, 66-72, Kershaw, 73-80, Van Fleet, 80-3, See, W. G. E. 83-92, Bogardus, W. E. 1892-1908. Name changed to Brookdale, 1903. See Brookdale, N.J. Bogardus' Centennial Discourse, 1901.
- Stone Ridge, N.Y., known as Marletown, N.Y., 1737-1915, which see. See Lyonsville, Krumville, N.Y.
- Stout, Parkersburg, Ia., 1907. Schaefer, D. (S.S.) 1902-1908—pastor, 1908-12, Reeverts, F. 1912—
- Stoutenbergh, or Stoutsburgh, now Hyde Park. See also Staatsburgh.
- Strasbergh, N.D., 1917. Classical Missionary, 1917-1919. Duiker, R. 1919—
- Stuyvesant, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1827. Garretson, J., Miss. to, 26-7, Heermance, Henry, Miss. to, 27-8, Cahoon, Miss. to, 28-9, Cornell, F. F., Miss. to, 30-1, Garretson, G. I. 32-4, Kittle, 35-46, Nevius, Elbert, 46-86, Collier, J. Z. 86-9, Furbeck, G. W. 90-8, Rockefeller, D. G. 1898-1906, Beaver, J. P. 1907-1908, Luther, M. F. 1909-1912, Schneegas, C. H. 1913-1918, Hock, G. C. 1920—. "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 57.
- Stuyvesant's Bowerie, 1660, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Stuyvesant Falls, Columbia Co., N.Y., 1850. Bates, 60-1, Swick, 61-3, Kip, I. L. 64-7, supplied by Bogardus, W. E. 67-8, Wells, R. 68-71, Fowler, 74-80, Schermerhorn, H. R. 81-2, Van Alen, L. (S.S.) 83, Nevius, E. (S.S.) 86-9, Hieber, 92-3, Hopper, A. W. 94-9, Faber, J. P. 1899-1901, Van Haagen, H. C. 1902-1904, supplied, 1904-1913 Luther, M. F. 1913-1916, Howard, J. R. 1918-1920.
- Success, L.I., 1730. Disbanded, 1829, the church of North Hempstead taking its place. See pastors under North Hempstead.
- Sully, 1888, see Bethany, Ia.
- Sully, Ia., 1904. Bruins, B. 1905-1907, Hoffman, J. 1908-1911, Deelsnyder, C. W. 1914-1918.
- Summit, 1824, see Eminence, N.Y.
- Summit, Cook Co., Ill., 1899. See Chicago, Ill.
- Sunnyside, 1896, see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Sun Prairie, Dane Co., Wis., 1843. Slingerland, 1844-6.
- Sunshine Chapel, see Collegiate Church Chapels, N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Susquehannah, Pa., 1768. Supplied by the ministers of Conowago and Hanover, Pa.; which see; also, probably, by some of the German Reformed ministers of the vicinity; Grey, Andrew, 1793-6, Manley, Wm. 1798-1800.

Suydam St., see New Brunswick, N. J.

Svea, Minn., 1886, see Roseland, Minn.

Swartstown, 1839.

Syracuse, Onondaga Co., N.Y., 1848. Cornell, J. A. H. 48-51, Berry, J. R. 51-7, Talmage, T. D. W. 59-62, Elmendorf, J. 62-5, Searle, Jer. 66-8, Berger, 69-75, Van Slyke, E. 76-85, Coddington, W. P. (S.S.) 87-8, Mulford, 89-97, Cole, P. H. 1897-1907, Dobbs, J. F. 1908-1915, Warren, U. G. 1916-1920, Bennett, W. L. (S.S.) 1920-21, Pastor, 1921— . See Dailey Hist. Mont. Cl., 98.

Syracuse 2d, 1895. Maar, Chs. 95-9, Mallery, 1899-1904, Huyler, E. 1905-1914, Van Dyck, A. S. 1915-21, Kirkwood, T. J. 1922—. See Christian Int., Dec. 10, 1902, Dailey Hist. Mont. Cl., 100.

Syria. Van Dyck, C. V. A. 1840-95, Berry, P. 1861-5. See "Anderson's Hist. Missions of A.B.C.F.M. to Oriental Churches" and Van Dyck, C. V. A. in this work.

Taghkanick (Livingston Manor, West Copake), Columbia Co., N.Y., 1758. (Name changed to West Copake, Nov. 15, 1822). Fryenmont, 1758-70, supplied four times a year by Gebhard, 1777-97, occasionally by Livingston, J. H. 1779-81, by Lansing, N. 1781-4; Romeyn, J. 1788-93, Labagh, I. 1799-1800; Vedder, H. 1803-47, Murden, 47-50, Lyall, Wm. 51-65, Mills, G. A. 66-70, Church, 70-7, Garretson, J. C. 77-91, Furbeck, P. 92-7, Compton, W. E. 97-1902, Randolph, E. T. F. 1903-1906, Harris, D. T. 1907-1916.

Tainter, Ia., see Bethlehem, Ia.

Talmage Memorial, 1891, see Philadelphia, Pa.

Tappan, Rockland Co., N.Y., 1694. Supplied by Bertholf, G. 1694-1724, also occasionally by Du Bois, G., and Ritzema; Muzelius, 1726-49, Verbryck, 1750-84, Lansing, N. 1784-1835, Cole, I. (S.S.) 29-31, pastor, 31-2, and 33-64, Blauvelt, G. M. S. 64-82, Williamson, W. H. 83-9, Oliver, 90-1902, Compton, W. E. 1902-1910, Lewis, H. A. 1911-1919, Conklin, M. T. 1920—. See "Ch. Int.," Mar. 17, 1881.—Rev. Dr. David Cole's "Hist. of Church of Tappan," 1894. See Orange.

*Tappan, Secession.* 1825. *Lansing, J. V. S.* 1826.

Tarrytown, (Philipsburgh), Westchester Co., N.Y., 1697. Supplied by Bertholf, G. 1697-1724, occasionally by G. Du Bois, 1699-1750, Boel, 1713-54, by Ritzema, 1744-76; Van Voorhees, 1785-8, Jackson, J. F. 1791-1806, Smith, T. G. 1808-37, Du Bois, Geo. 38-44, Wilson, Jos. 45-9, Ferris, J. M. 49-51, (Schenck, J. W. 49-51), Stewart, 52-66, Thompson, J. B. 66-9, Allen, J. K. 1870-1920, P.E. 1920—, Scholten, W. A. 1921—. See "Ecc. Rec. N.Y." "Doc. Hist." iii. 76. "Stewart's Hist. of"; and "Two Hundredth Anniversary of the Old Dutch Church of Sleepy Hollow," 1897. See also Dr. Cole's Translation of the Records of this Church, with Registers of Members, Officers, Baptisms and Marriages, 1901.

Tarrytown 2d, 1851. Ferris, J. M. 51-4, Todd, J. A. 55-86, Knox, Tabor, 87-9, Thomas, E. E. 89-94, Mabon, A. 1895-1910, Hageman, G. R. 1910-1913, Boeve, L. 1914—

Teaneck, N. J., Smith Memorial, Community (Bogota), 1922. Shield, F. K. (Sr.), (S.S.) 1922—

Teashok (Tiossiock, Tiashoke, Tyashoke). Now Buskirk's Bridge, N.Y. Thayer, 1804, see DeMotte, Ind.

Thirteenth Place, 1853, see Chicago, Ill.

Thirty-fourth St., 1895, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.

Thomas, Okl., 1906. Clowe, C. W. 1906-1907, Waters, S. A. 1908, Scudder, L. W. 1908-12. Dismissed to Presbyterian Church, North, 1911.

Thompson's Lake, see Berne, 2d, N.Y.

Thousand Isles, Jefferson Co., N.Y., 1851. Davenport, Miss. to, 47-50, Du Bois, A. 50-4, Rockwell, Geo. 54-77, De Vries, 77-82, Lawrence, E. C.

- 82-8, Evans, C. P. (S.S.) 89, Collier, G. Z. 90-6, Van Hee, Is. 97-1901, Benjamin, 1902-1922. See "Rockwell's-Hist. Discourse," 1874. Dailey Hist. of Mont. Cl., 101.
- Three Bridges, Hunterdon Co., N.J., 1874. Oakey, P. D. (S.S.) 73-6, Lane, (S.S.) 77-80, Birdsall, 80-4, Hill, Eugene, 85-90, Voorhees, O. M. 1891-1903, White, B. F. 1904-1910, Kalemjian, M. N. 1911—
- Three Mile Run, Middlesex Co., N.J., 1703. This church was continued at this place for about half a century. The churches of Six Mile Run, 1710, and New Brunswick, 1717, finally superseding it. It was supplied, occasionally, by Frelinghuysen, T. J. 1720-48, by Arondeus (Conferentie), 1747-54, and by John Frelinghuysen, 1750-4. The Ten-nents and other Presbyterian ministers occasionally officiated here. See "Corwin's Millstone Centennial," 1866, p. 29; "Steele's Hist. Disc.," 1867; "Messler's Hist. Notes." Many references in "Ecc. Rec. N.Y."
- Three Oaks, Mich., 1883. Dangremond, Gerrit, (S.S.) 85-9, Frieling, H. 98-9, Kriekaard, C. 1899-1905, Vanden Bosch, T. M. 1907-1910, Klooster, F. 1910-1913—, Furda, E. 1915-17, Te Paske, J. W. 1918—
- Thule, 1886, see Van Raalte, S.D.
- Thumansville, 1856, now Callicoon, N.Y.
- Tiashoke, see Buskirk's Bridge.
- Tillaborough, Fulton Co., N.Y., 1767. This church never had a settled pastor, but occasional supplies. It has been extinct except for a legal fiction since 1865. See Dailey Hist. Mont. Cl., 128.
- Tillson, N.Y., see Rosendale Plains, N.Y., 1897.
- Timmons ville, S.C., 1903 (Zion). Spaan, M. C. 1903-1911, Wilkinson, A. J. (S.S.) 1912—
- Tindevanam, 1876, see India.
- Tioga, see Union.
- Tiossiock, now Buskirk's Bridge, N.Y.
- Titonka, 1886, see Ramsay, Ia.
- Tokyo, 1869, see Japan.
- Tompkinsville or Brighton Heights, 1823, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.
- Tompkinsville 2d, (Ger.), 1860. Ditto.
- Tong-an, 1895, see China.
- Toronto, 1806, see Canada.
- Totowa, 1st, 1755, see Paterson, N.J.
- Totowa, 2d, 1827, see Paterson, N.J.
- Tottenville, 1855, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.
- Trenton, Mercer Co., N.J., 1841. Wack, C. P. 1841-4.
- Trinity, 1869, see Newark, N.J.
- Trinity, 1887, see Plainfield, N.J.
- Trinity, 1891, see Chicago, Ill.
- Trinity, 1892, see Amsterdam, N.Y.
- Trinity, 1904, see Wortendyke, N.J.
- Trinity, 1907, see East Belfast, Maine.
- Trinity, 1908, see West New York, N.J.
- Trinity, 1908, see Grand Rapids, Mich.
- Trinity, 1911, see Holland, Mich.
- Trinity, see Orange City, Ia., 1919.
- Trinity, 1919, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Troy, N.Y., see Blooming Grove, N.Y.
- Tulsa, Okl., 1908. Hunter J. B. 1908. Whitacre, H. W. 1909.
- Turner, 1882, see Van den Berg, S. D.
- Tuscarora, Schuylkl Co., Pa., 1797. Gray, A. 1797-1819, Dumont, Miss. to, 1829-30.
- Tuscarora, Livingston Co., N.Y., 1810.
- Twelfth St., Brooklyn, 1850, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.

- Twin Brooks, S.D., 1914. Dragt, J. J. (S.S.) 1917—  
 Twin Lakes, Kalamazoo, Holland, Muskegon Co., Mich., 1875. Dangremond, G. 79-84, Classical Missionaries, 1884-1903. John, C. C. A. I., 1903-1909, Douma, R. W. 1914-1917, Cook, M. 1918-1919, Vanden Heuvel, A. J. 1920—  
 Two Rivers, Ill. (station). Wilson, C. D., Miss. to, 1867-77.  
 Tyashoke, or Tiossiock, now Buskirk's Bridge.  
 Tyndall, S.D., 1910. Avon, S. D., Classical Missionary, 1910—  
 Tyre, Malcolm, Waterloo, Clyde, Seneca Co., N.Y., 1836. Gray, W. 1839-46, Compton, 47-50, Van Arsdale, J. R. 50-64, Whitbeck, R. M. 64-8, Blauvelt, C. supplied, 70, Buckelew, 71-6, Van Doren, J. H. 76-82, Cole, S. T. 82-4, Rühle, 85-7, Gulick, J. 88-91, Roe, S. 91-2, Van Blarcom, 95-6, Rederus, S. 96-1901, Boughton, C. M. (S.S.) 1905-22.  
 Ulster Co., N.Y. Consisting of the churches of Rochester, Marbletown, and Wawarsing, which were chartered as one corporation, 1766. "Doc. Hist. N.Y." iii. (4to ed.), 600. "Smith's N.Y.," 308. "Col. Hist." ii. 592.  
 Ulster Park, 1791, see Esopus, N.Y.  
 Unadilla, Otsego Co., N.Y., 1794. Also church of "Union," 1794.  
 Union, (at Tioga, Broome Co., N.Y. "M.G.S." i. 448, Chenango), 1794. Cornelison, J. Miss. to, 1794. Became Presbyterian about 1824. See Dailey Hist. of Mont. Cl., 117.  
 Union (near Chenango), N.Y. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Cl., 117.  
 Union, Montgomery Co., N.Y. (Johnstown), 1809. Palmer, S. (S.S.) 1809-18, Van Vechten, S., Miss. to, 23-4, Vanderveer, J., Miss. to, 23, Van Olinda, Miss. to, 24, DuMont, Miss., 26. See Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 117.  
 Union, 1821, see Amsterdam, N.Y.  
 Union, Albany Co., N.Y., 1825. (New Scotland, Delmar, Jerusalem). Boice, I. C. 26-9, Fort, 30-6, Westfall, 37-47, Jones, D. A. 48-50, Murden, 50-4, Compton, 54-60, Gulick, A. V. 60-4, Ballagh, W. H. 65-8, Demarest, Wm. 71-4, Compton, 75-8, Millsbaugh, 78-85, Scarlett, J. 85-93, Beekman, T. A. 1803-1902, Lehman, E. V. W. 1902-1909, McLond, N. (S.S.) 1910-1913, Van Ess, Jacob (S.S.) 1914-21.  
 Union, 1848, see Delmar, N.Y.  
 Union, 1874, see High Bridge, N.Y.C., Borough of Bronx.  
 Union Reformed, 1879, see Paterson, N.J.  
 Union, 1907, see Edgerton, Minn.  
 Union, *Secession*, (at Amsterdam,) 1822. Palmer, 1822-9.  
 Union Village, 1803, see Nassau, N.Y.  
 Union Village, Greenwich, Washington Co., N.Y., 1812. Duryee, P. H. 1812-14, Christie, Jas. 1815-18, Duryee, P. H. 1818-20, Fonda, J. D. 20-35, Van Zandt, B. 36-42, Morris, H. 43-8, Marvin, 48-55, Van Santvoord, C. 55-8, Steele, J. 58-65, Cochran, A. G. (S.S.) 65-67, Van Horne, D. 67-8, Hoyt, A. S. 68-71, Smart, 72-81, Mills, B. Fay, 81-3, Shafer, Th. 84-5, Scoville, 86-1921.  
 Unionville, Neperan, Hawthorne, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1818. Smith, T. G. 1820-37, Maule, 37-9, Robb, (S.S.) 39, Moore, W. S. 40-50, See, J. L. 50-4, Moore, W. S. 56-64, Bogardus, W. E. 65-7, Bertholf, J. H. 67-9, Van Dyke, L. H. 70-6, Harris, H. 76-83, Wessels, 84-7, Mattice, 88-9, Jongeneel, Jas. 90-5, Kuiper, Alb. 1806-1905, Harris, H. 1906-1909, Forbes, J. C. 1910-1918, Black, J. 1918—  
 Unionville, (Claraville, Upper Neversink, Grahamville), Sullivan Co., N.Y., 1849. Bernart, 51-6, Jones, D. A. 58-63, Hammond, J. W. 63-7, Turner, (S.S.) 67-72, vacant, 72-7, Milliken, R. P. (S.S.) 77-83, Lane, G. 85-8, Coombs, 90-3, Ruhl, 95-1898, Hauser, G. 1905-1906.  
 Unity, 1918, see Muskegon, Mich.  
 Upper Community Ridgewood, see Upper Ridgewood Community.



- Upper Montclair, 1897, see Montclair Heights, N.J.  
 Upper Neversink, 1849, see Unionville, N.Y.  
 Upper Red Hook, (St. John's), Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1788. (See Rhinebeck, Ger. 1715, and Red Hook Landing). De Witt, P. 1788-91, Romeyn, Jer. 1794-1806, Kittle, 1807-33, Thompson, F. B. 1834-6, Hangen, 1837-40, Ward, 1841-5, Johnson, J. G. 1846-70, Myers, H. V. S. 1871-4, Scudder, Jos. 1875-6, Scudder, E. C. 77-85, Lydecker, G. S. 86-98, Maar, 1900-1903, Clapp, E. 1904-1913, Mulford, H. D. B. 1913-1918, Smith, C. B. (S.S.) 1919, Pastor, 1921—  
 Upper Ridgewood Community, N.J., 1917. Terhune, J. A. 1917—  
 Upper Schoharie, 1732, see Middleburgh, N.Y.  
 Upper Walpack, Dingham's Ferry, Pa., 1862, see Walpack, Upper.  
 Ustick, Morrison, Spring Valley, Fulton Co., Ill., 1909. Roetman, Z. 1909-1912, Kruijs-Voorberge, J. P. J. 1912-1918, Wynveen, B. J. 1918-21.  
 Utica, Oneida Co., N.Y., 1830. Labagh, J., Miss. to, 1827-31, Bethune, 31-4, Mandeville, H. 34-41, Knox, J. P. 41-4, Wiley, 46-50, Fisher, G. H. 55-9, Knox, Chas. E. (S.S.) 60-2, Vermilye, A. G. 63-71, Hartley, 71-89, Root, Oren, 89-94, Crispell, P. 94-1902, Root, Oren (S.S.) 1902-1904, Holden, L. H. 1904-21, Hospers, H. O. 1921—. Dailey Hist. Montgomery Cl., 103. "Mag. R.D.C." ii. 319. See Flats.  
 Uyeda, 1876, see Japan.  
 Valley Springs, S.D., 1917. Classical Missionary. DeLange, T. L. 1919—  
 Valley Stream, L.I., N.Y., 1913. Fischer, J. W. (Jr.) 1913-1915.  
 Vanden Berg, Turner Co., S.D., 1882. (Known also as Turner, Holland, and Hooker). Warnshuis, H. W. 82-91, Nickerson, 91-6, Miedema, 96-9, classical missionary, 1897-1903. Dropped 1903.  
 Vanderveer, Morgan Co., Ill., 1841. Hillman, 1841-2, Schultz, J. N. 1843-7, Westfall, S. V. E. 1853, Ayres, 1854-6.  
 Van Nest, see Peckskill, N.Y.  
 Van Raalte, (La Grace, Thule), S.D., 1886. Zwemer, F. J. 87-92, Harmeling, S. J. 93-4, classical missionary, 1894-1902. Dropped 1903.  
 Van Vorst, 1st, 1846, see Jersey City, N.J.  
 Van Vorst, 1909, see Jersey City, N.J.  
 Veddersburgh, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1799. Ten Eyck, C. 1803-4. In 1812 became Presbyterian.  
 Vellore, 1853, see India.  
 Vermilye Chapel, 1890, see N.Y.C., Manhattan.  
 Vermilye Memorial, Colony, Lawton, Okl., 1907. Legters, L. L. 1907-10, Sluyters, H. 1911-13, Baxter, J. H. 1913, Dykema, J. 1913-15, Harper, R. H. 1915—  
 Vesper, Arpin, Wis., 1917. Voorberge, J. P. J. K. 1918-21.  
 Virgin Islands, see West Indies.  
 Visscher's Ferry, 1802, see Amity, N.Y.  
 Vogel Centre, Missaukee Co., Mich., 1890. Venema, S. 92-1900, Classical Missionary, 1900-1901. Disbanded 1907.  
 Volga, Brookings Co., S.D., 1904. Grull, J. D. 1911-1917.  
 Voorheesville, N.Y., see Clarksville, N.Y., New Salem, N.Y.  
 Vriesland, Ottawa Co., Mich., 1851. This ch. was organized as a ch. independent of the State Ch., in the Neths. Nov. 19, 1846. It emigrated as a body, with its pastor, Rev. M. A. Ypma, in 1847, beginning its regular services at Vriesland, Mich., in August of that year. Joined R.C.A. 1850. *Pastors*: Ypma, 1847-52, Zwemer, A. 58-68, Uiterwyck, 69-72, De Pree, P. 72-82, Niemeyer, G. 84-86, Vander Ploeg, 87-90, De Jonge, G. 1890-1912, Mollema, H. 1912-1917, Vandenberg, A. 1918-20, Duven, M. J. 1921—. See "Hist. of Ottawa Co., Mich.," p. 108.  
 Wakonda, 1886, see Olive Leaf, S.D.  
 Walden, Orange Co., N.Y., 1835. Scribner, J. M. 39-41, Whitehead, Chas.

- 42-9. Schoonmaker, M. V. 49-88, Demarest, W. H. S. 88-97, Schomp, 1897-1911, Sizoo, J. R. 1911-1917, Bayles, T. F. 1917— . See 55th Anniversary, 1893. See Berea.
- Waldensian Congregation, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Waldwick, N. J., 1907. MacCready, R. H. (S.S.) 1912-1913, Van Kampen, I. (S.S.) 1915—
- Wallkill, now Montgomery.
- Wallkill Valley, Wallkill, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1869. Lippincott, 72-7, DeWitt, R. 77-89, Conklin, M. T. 90-1900, Vandermeulen, John 1901-1903, Maar, Chas. 1903-1907, Verwey, D. G. 1908-1916, DeMotts, G. 1916-1921, Kanter, H. 1921— . See Grahamville, New Hurley, Shawangunk, N.J.
- Walloons, "Doc. Hist. N.Y." i. 23. "Brodhead's N.Y." see Index.
- Walpack, Lower,\* Monroe Co., Pa., 1737, Flatbrookville. (Consisting of two congregations, Bushkill and Walpack). Supplied occasionally by Mancius, 1737-41, Freyenmoet, 1741-56, also Rosencrantz, 1745-6, Romeyn, T. 1760-72, Van Bunschooten, 1785-99, Force, 1803-27, Demund, 27-9, Cushing, (S.S.) 31-2, Schanck, G. C. 34-5, Hyndshaw, 36-9, Pitts, 41-60, McWilliam, (S.S.) Oct. 60-1, June; pastor, 61-70, Shaw, 70-7, Rex, 78-87, Whittaker, 92-1900, Beale, J. R. (S.S.) 1904-1905, Schmitz, Wm. 1909-1916, Langwith, F. A. 1918-1926.
- Walpack, Lower, 1827. This church was organized on account of trouble growing out of a case of discipline; but the parties soon agreeing, the new organization was disbanded.—"Mints. Cl. New Brunswick," 1827.
- Walpack, Upper, Pike Co., Pa., 1862. (Consisting of two congregations, Dingman's Ferry and Peter's Valley). Jones, N. W. (S.S.) 61-2, Garretson, G. S. 63-83, Allen, J. M. 87-92, Myles, 96-1900, Grull, J. D. 1903-1905.
- See "Dr. Mills' Hist. Discs. of Walpack," 1874, and "Port Jervis," 1878.
- Wanaque, Passaic Co., N.J., 1809. Walter A. J., student pastor, 1898-99, Scudder, E. C. 1901-1903, Staats, B. B. 1905-1907, Depue, F. E. 1907-1911, Deck, H. A. 1916-1919, Huizer, J. (S.S.) 1919-21, Van Dyck, Alex. S. 1921—
- Warren, 1829, see Henderson, N.Y.
- Warren, Somerset Co., N.Y. (Ger.) 1855. (Had before been an independent Lutheran Church.) Friedel, 55 Oerter, 56-8, Neef, (S.S.) 58-60, pastor, 60-4, Wolff, 65-6, Schnellendreußler, 69-70. *Now Congregational*.
- Warren Co., N.Y. (stations.) Stryker, H. B., Miss. to, 1822-3.
- Warwarsing, see Wawarsing.
- Warwick, Orange Co., N.Y., 1750. [Organized as a Presbyterian Ch.; Elmer, Jonathan, 1750-4, Parkhurst, Samuel, 1762-8, Lewis, Amzi, 1772-7, Joline, John, 1795-1802.] Organized as a Refd. Dutch Church, 1804. Hardenbergh, C. 1804-8, Christie, J. I. 12-35, Van Keuren, 36-7, Stewart, J. W. 38-42, Vanderveer, F. H. 42-76, Carroll, V. B. 76-86, Crispell, P. 87-93, Knox, Taber, 1894—
- Washington, 1814, and Gibbonsville, see Watervliet.
- Washington, Ill., 1847. Schultz, J. N. 1849-51.
- Washington, Ackley, Hardin Co., Ia., 1880. Schuelke, 80-91, Krueger, H. T. 92-8, De Beer, J. 1899-1903, Schaefer, J. 1903-1911, Bruns, F. H. 1912-1915, Bonte, G. W. 1917—
- Washington Heights, 1843, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Waterford, (Halfmoon.) Saratoga Co., N.Y., 1771. Lupton, 1788-9, Close, 179.-1804, Dwight, 22-6, Labagh, I. P. 27-30, Schoonmaker, R. L. 32-6, Slingerland, 36-7, Lockhead, 38-9, Whitbeck, 41-3, Dickson, 49-52, Schoonmaker, R. L., 52-6, Van Brunt, 57-61.

\*Lower Walpack, with its two congregations, viz., Bushkill and Walpack, and Upper Walpack with its two congregations, viz., Dingman's Ferry and Peter's Valley, are one civil corporation.

Waterloo, 1851. Rockwell, G. 51-4, Abell, 56-7.

Waterloo, 1905, see Tyre, N.Y.

Watervliet, N.Y. The town of Watervliet was erected in 1788. After much contraction name was changed to Calonic, 1896. Watervliet City was made from Village of West Troy in 1896—. See West Troy.

Waupun, Fon du Lac Co., Wis., 1887. Ihrman, 87-91, Meulendyke, Josiah, 1892-1902, De Jong (De Young), A. 1903-1910, Hollebrands, J. J. 1910-1918, Walvoord, Wm. C. 1918-22. See Alto.

Wawarsing (Wawassink,) Naponoch, Ulster Co., N.Y. Before 1741. Supplied by Mancius 1740? by Fryenmoet, 1745-51, Frelinghuysen, J. called, 1753, but died, Frelinghuysen, H. 1756-7, Romeyn, D. 1766-77, Hardenbergh, J. R. 1782-6, Van Horne, Ab. 1789-95, Mandeville, G. 1797-1801, Westervelt, R. 1802-8, Murphy, 14-25, Hutton, M. S., Miss. to, 27-8, Hoffman, A., Miss. to, 28-9, Switz, 29-35, Duryea, J. H. 37-9, Ward, J. W. 39-41, Demarest, Jas. (Sr.) 42-8, Quackenbush, 49-51, Lente, 52-4, Williamson, N. D. 55-61, Van Vleck, John, 62-4, Swick, 64-9, Talmage, J. R. 69-74, Bell, 74-81, Lydecker, G. D. 82-91, Van Oostenbrugge, C. 91-1900, Sciple, C. M. 1908-1914, Terwilliger, F. E. (S.S.) 1915.

Wayne St., see Jersey City, N.J.

Weehawken, 1843, see New Durham, N.J.

Weehawken, 1853, see North Bergen, N.J.

Weehawken, see West Hoboken, N.J.

Weehawken, see West New York, N.J., Trinity.

Weehawken, see Wood-Cliff-on-Hudson, N.J.

Weehawken—Italian Mission.

Weisersdorp, see Schoharie, N.Y.

Wellsburg, Grundy Co., Ia., 1897. Theilken, 1899-1908, again, 1910-1914. Landsiedel, Wm. 1916—

West Albany, see Lisha's Kill, N.Y.

West Branch, 1877, see Sioux Centre, and Orange City, Ia.

West Camp, N.Y., 1710. (See Camp and East Camp). The Palatines on the west of the Hudson, most of whom had moved during the years 1712-30, back from the banks of the river at West Camp, a mile or two, to the Kingston Commons, seem to have been worshipping on the Kats Baan in 1730, and in 1732 built the stone church there. On the arrival of Mancius he begins his records by speaking of the "congregation worshipping on the Kaats Baan" and calls himself "their at that time pastor." This congregation seems to have comprised the whole Palatine colony, both Reformed and Lutheran, for with the beginning of the Katsbaan records those of West Camp cease until 1765, three years after the death of Mancius, when they begin as those of a Lutheran church. Supplied by Kocherthal, 1710-19, Haegar, J. F. 1710-21, Falckner, Justus, 1720-3, Falckner, Daniel, 1724—. See Kaatsban. In 1718 Kocherthal and Haegar reported conjointly the number of families in their charge. The people of West Camp did not wait for a church-building to be erected by the Government, (see East Camp), but built one immediately for the conjoint use of Lutherans and Reformed. See Mancius.—"Doc. Hist. N.Y." iii. 382-392. Also "Gordon's Life of Ostrander," 38. Saugerties Post, April 12, 1901.

West Church, see Newark, N.J.

West Copake, 1758, see Taghkanic, N.Y. Name of Taghkanic since Nov. 15, 1882.

West Cocksackie, N.Y., see Cocksackie, 1st.

West End, 1868, see Jersey City, N.J.

West End Avenue Collegiate, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.

West End, Port Jervis, N.J., 1896. This Church was known as Port Jervis 2d until 1915. Harris, D. T. 97-9, Forbes, 1900-1906, Appel, J. B. 1906-1909, Campbell, J. B. 1909-1911, Boynton, A. B. 1913-1919, Emerick, I. P. 1920.

- West Copake, 1758, see Taghkanic, N.Y.
- West End, 1868, see Jersey City, N.J.
- Westerlo, 1790, see Sprakers Basin, N.Y.
- Westerlo, (Baisic, Chester,) Albany Co., N.Y., 1793. Center, Miss. to 1823, Vanderveer, J., Miss. to, 23, Van Vechten, S., Miss. to, 23-4, Van Keuren, Miss. to, 24, Fort, 22-31, Wilson Jos. 32-4, Slingerland, 34-6, Gosman, S. S. 36-8, Chittenden, 39-40, Cornell, J. A. H. 41-3, Robertson, S. 43-8, Bogardus, N. 49-50, Demarest, W. 50-4, Dyer, 56-61, Furbeck, 62-7, Westveer, 68-9, Bogardus, F. M. 69-72, Pitcher, J. H. 73-6, Buckelew, 76-9, Cole, S. T. 79-82, Falckner, W. E. 86, Kinney, C. W. 89-91, Bryant, J. P. 1906-1908, Boyce, D. (S.S.) 1913-16, Pastor 1916—
- Western allotment of Kingsborough, 1816, see Johnstown, Montgomery Co., N.Y.
- West Farms, 1839, see N.Y.C., Borough of The Bronx.
- Westfield or Huguenots, 1850, see N.Y.C., Borough of Richmond.
- Westfield, 1886, see Hope, N.D.
- West Hoboken, Weehawken, Hudson Co., N.J. (Chapel of the Grove Church, 1895-1902). Ackert, 95-1900, Dawson, 1901-1912, Bush, B. J. 1913-1916, De Kraker, J. 1917-1919, Caton, J. C. 1920—. Assistants, Wells, C. E. 1913-1916, Luidens, A. (Charles St. Chapel), 1916-1918.
- West Hoboken, N.J., Hope, 1918. (Charles St. Chapel.) Luidens, A. 1918-1919, Doughty, J. W. 1919—
- West Hurley, Woodstock, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1848. Supplied by Gulick, A. 47-54, pastor, 54-9, Case, 60-5, Van Doren, D. K. 67-9, Blauvelt, C. J. 69-79, Staats, B. B. 79-82, Van Doren, W. H. 83-4, Stanbrough, 85-93, Bahlr, L. H. 96-7, Park, C. (S.S.) 1901-1904, Luther, M. F. 1905-1906, Simpson, W. E. 1906-1910, Clowe, C. W., 1912-1913, Brink, H. W. 1914-1919, Nicholas, J. F. 1920—
- West Hurley, see Stewartville.
- West Indies, Abeel, D., Miss. to, 1828-9, again 1836-7.
- St. Croix, 1744, Van Vlierden, P. 17...-92. The Danish Government took possession of the property after the church was disbanded. This property was set apart as a permanent fund for the benefit of the descendants of those who were members of the church at the time of its dissolution and it is thus administered. The Government sent its silver communion set to the church of St. Thomas, where it yet remains.
- St. John, 17... Knevels.... Was extinct in 1828. Dr. Anson Du Bois removed a stone tablet from the church of St. John to the island of St. Thomas.
- St. Thomas, about 1660. [Oliandus, 1685-8; (pastors' names generally unknown, but recorded in Copenhagen, and also in Amsterdam, 1688-1733; Christian Strumphias was laboring there, 1712, and Isaac Groewold, 1718); Arnoldus Van Drumen, 1733-6, Johannes Borm, 1737-44, John Paldamus, 1744-52, John A. Monteneag, 1752-63, G. J. Scheers, 1763-84, Francis M. Verboom, 1784-1812]; Labagh, A. I. 1828-41, Brett, P. M. 1842-5, Knox, J. P. 1845-54, Wyckoff, T. F. and Whittlesey, E. 54-5, Allen, W. O. 55-74, Anderson, Wm. and McQueen, P. 74-8, Allen, W. O. 78-82, Du Bois, Anson, 82-6, Hageman, A. J. 87-90, Lowe, J. C. 90, Oggel, E. C. 90-3, Hume, 97-9, Arcularius, 99-1901, Perlee, 1902-1911, Leslie, A. H. 1916-1918, Folensbee, B. J. 1918—
- These islands were possessed at different times by different nationalities—Dutch, English, Spanish, French—and passed through many vicissitudes. The Danish West India Company finally came into possession. The Lutheran Church was the prevailing church, while the Moravians labored among the negroes. A Dutch church was organized on St. Thomas in the



times of the Dutch West India Company, and perhaps Dutch organizations existed at that early period also on the other islands. The vernacular language long continued to be Dutch, and is the basis of the present Creole language. The Dutch were expelled from St. Thomas by the English in 1667, but returned when the Danes gained possession, a few years later. The records of the Dutch church, prior to 1744, are destroyed. The Lutherans' records are continuous from 1688. The Dutch and Lutherans worshipped alternately in the Fort, until a R.D.C. edifice was erected, which was prior to 1718. These two religious bodies alone enjoyed the special recognition and protection of the Danish Government. In 1744, the church of St. Thomas had 142 communicants. Up to 1759 the church was supported by voluntary contributions. In that year Mrs. Catherine De Windt, widow of Jahns Jahnsen De Windt, bequeathed to the church the estate *Catharinaberg*. It extended down into the town, and after 1792 became exceedingly valuable. The pastor, Verboom, purchased this estate of the church soon after his settlement there for \$38,000, and realized \$100,000 by the sale of the town lots. Of the \$38,000 belonging to the church, the sum of about \$8,000 was for the support of the poor, the rest for the ministry. Verboom's speculations greatly injured the spiritual condition of the church. He retired, a man of wealth, to Holland in 1812. During the 68 years, 1744-1812, the records show that 850 persons united with this church.

After Verboom left, the church was in so low a condition that no application was made to the Classis of Amsterdam to send them another minister. Up to 1812 their supplies had come from Holland. The members of the Dutch church for fifteen years were scattered among the Lutherans, the Moravians, and the Episcopalians. The latter began to hold services in 1820. In 1827 the Dutch of St. Thomas were led to make application to the Reformed Dutch Church in the United States to send them a pastor, and for the next thirty years they were thence supplied, as indicated above. With the advent of the American ministers, services began to be held in English. When Dr. John Knox visited these islands in 1828, he says that a fund of \$50,000 yet remained for the support of the gospel. Dr. John P. Knox, a subsequent pastor, says the funds amounted to about \$40,000. The church of St. John was found in ruins, and not a single communicant known to remain, although there were funds also belonging to that church. During Dr. Philip M. Brett's ministry, the Lutherans and Dutch used the same edifice, the colored people bringing their own stools and sitting in the aisles. The present edifice of the Dutch Church is a plain Grecian temple of the Doric style. It was erected during Dr. Brett's ministry. The Liturgy of our American Church is used, and they adhere in all respects to the Order of the R.D.C. Dr. Brett remained a member of the Classis of Paramus while preaching there. He was recalled in 1855, but declined. They made several efforts afterward to procure pastors from America, but failed. (See Manual of 1879 for suggestion that R.C.A. again take these churches under their care.)

In 1883, through the influence of Rev. Dr. Anson Du Bois, this church connected itself with the South Classis of Long Island, and is now supplied by ministers of R.C.A. See "Ch. Int." Ap. 25, 1883.

See the names of the American pastors who have labored there; Dr. John Knox's letter in "Mag. R.D.C." iii. 26; also ii. 142, 281, 318; Rev. J. P. Knox's "Hist. Acct. of St. Thomas, St. Croix, and St. John," 1852, 12mo. pp. 271. Much material relating to these churches was secured by Dr. Corwin, in Holland, in 1897-8. See Ecc. Rec. N.Y.

West Leyden, Point Rock, Lewis Co., N.Y., 1856. Boehrer, 56-62, Wagner, (S.S.) 62-4, Schlieder, 65-72, Weber, 74-9, Warnshius, H. 80, Reimer, 81-5, Kern S. (S.S.) 84, Frech, 85-7, Keil, 88-9, Schlieder, F. E. 1889-1907, Bolsterle, G. S. 1909-1911, supplies, 1911—. See Dailey Hist. of Montgomery Classis, 107.

- West Newark, 1866, see Newark, N. J.
- West New Hempstead, (Kakiat, Spring Valley), Monsey, Rockland Co., N.Y., 1773. Marinus, 1773-8, Leydt, P. 1789-93, Brinkerhoff, G. G. 1793-1806, Demarest, J. D. 1808-24, Wynkoop, Jef. 25-36, Allen, P. 37-62, Brock, J. R. 62-5, Van Neste, G. 65-9, Mattice, H. (S.S.) 69-71, Statesir, 72-81, vacant, 81-6, Laubenheimer, 86-8, Dusinger, 89-98, Brink, 1809-1906, Van Burk, John 1906-1908, Smith, T. M. (S.S.) 1910-1911, Rockefeller, D. W. G. 1913, Chadsey, H. T. 1914-20.
- West New York, Trinity, Weehawken, N.J., 1908. Hopper, A. W. 1908—
- West Nyack, see Clarkstown, N.Y.
- Westover, see Kampen, Md., 1900.
- West Sayville, see Sayville, N.Y.
- West Side, see Chicago, Hungarian, Ill. See Chicago, Oak Park, Ill.
- West Side, see Jersey City, N.J.
- Weston, Amherst, S.D., 1920.
- West Town, Orange Co., N.Y., 1791. Van Bunschoten, E. 1788-99.
- West Troy, North, (Washington and Gibbonsville), Watervliet, Albany Co., N.Y., 1814. Bronk, 1813-34, Wood, 35-6, Mann, (S.S.) 37, Gregory, O. H. 38-70, Hutton, A. J. 71-9, Lansing, J. G. 79-84, Beardslee, J. W. 84-7, Cobb, H. E. 88-92, Pease, 93-9, Pershing, 1901-1903, Berg, I. H. 1904-1906, Hamlin, H. F. 1907—
- West Troy, South, Washington, Watervliet, Albany Co., N.Y., 1844. (This church was called Jermain Memorial, 1874-1885). Wells, R. (S.S.) 44, Wyckoff, T. F. 45-54, Roof, 55-64, Wyckoff, Jac. 65-70, Strong, S. W. 70-84, vacant, 84-98, Wyckoff, Chs. S. 98-9, Meengs, 1901-1904. Disbanded 1907.
- Westwood, Bergen Co., N.J., 1886. Talmage, D. M. 1888-1908, Decker, E. W. 1908—
- White Hall, Green Co., Ill., 1861. Schenck, M. L. 1865-9.
- White House, 1792, see Rockaway, N.J.
- White Plains, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1865. Hulbert, 1865-73.
- White Port, 1796, see Bloomingdale, N.Y.
- White Rock Centre, 1892, see Elim, Ill.
- White Rock, see Ebenezer, Oregon, Ill.
- White Tail, N.M., see White Tail, Canyon, N.M.
- White Tail, Canyon, N.M. (Apache) 1918. Arthur, J. O. 1918-1920.
- Wichert, St. Anne, 1893, Ill. (Known as Koster, Ill., until 1913). Vandembosch, T. 99-1900, Vander Werf, 1901-1904, Tanis, H. 1904-1905, Webinga, J. 1906-1911, Pettersson, H. M. 1912-1914, Zandstra, F. 1915-1918, Vander Heide, J. 1919—
- Wichita, Kan., 1911. DeBey, D. J. (S.S.) 1919-1920.
- Wilcox, Elk Co., Pa., 1873. Hoffman, W. H. 1875-7, Wilson, F. F. 1878-9. Became Presbyterian.
- Wilhelmina Bethlehem, Preston, Md., 1900. Joldersma, R. H. (S.S.) 1901. Dropped 1909.
- Wilkesbarre, Luzerne Co., Pa., 1792. Gray, A. 1793-6. The people of this church emigrated almost in a body to the Genesee country in 1796. (See Owasco.)
- Williamsburgh, 1816, see Canada.
- Williamsburgh, 1828, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Williamson, N. Y., 1912. Vander Schoor, Cor., Classical Missionary, 1913-1915, Pastor 1915-21, Burggraaf, J. J. (Jr.) 1921—
- Willow Lakes, Clarke Co., S.D., 1888. Zwemer, F. J. 85-92. Disbanded, 1895.
- Willow Lakes, S.D., 1921. Immanuel. Supplied.
- Wilton, 1823. Van Hook, Miss. to, 1825, McKelvey, John, Miss. to, 1827.
- Wiltwick, Church of the Comforter, 1863, see Kingston, N.Y.
- Wimbeldon, see Dover, N.D.
- Windham, an early name of Prattsville, see Prattsville, N.Y. (The town of Prattsville was formed from the town of Windham in 1833.)

- Windsor Terrace, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Winfield, N.Y., see N.Y.C., Borough of Queens.
- Winnebago, Neb., 1911. (Indian.) Watermulder, G. 1911-1918, McElwee, R. 1919, Watermulder, G. 1920—
- Woestyne, 17... Now Rotterdam.
- Wolcott, now Fair Haven.
- Wolcott, Secession, Cayuga Co., N.Y., 1827.*
- Wolver Hollow, see Oyster Bay, L.I., N.Y.
- Woodbourne, N.Y., 1802. Sullivan Co., N.Y. (Neversink. Name of Church Fallsburgh, until 1918). Reorganized 1827. Boyd, J. H., Miss. to, 27-8, Gray, J. 33-5, Eggleston, 36-7, Duryee, J. G. 46-51, Eltinge, C. D. 51-2, Searle, J. 53-61, Connitt, 62-5, Brown, W. S. 67-88, Statesir, 1889-1915, Smith, H. 1916-1918, Heroy, G. M. 1918-1919.
- Woodcliff-on-Hudson, Weehawken, N.J., 1911. Miller, J. C. 1911-21, Van Strien, David, 1922—
- Wood Haven, L.I., 1858.
- Wood Haven, see Forest Park, N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Wood Haven, Grace, L.I., 1891. Krausher, 91-3.
- Woodlawn, see N.Y.C., Borough of Brooklyn.
- Woodlawn, see Schenectady, N.Y., 1910.
- Woodside, 1871, see Newark, N.J.
- Woodstock, Ulster Co., N.Y., 1799. Overbagh, 1806-17, Boyse, 26-37, Bogardus, N. 38-42, Van Doren, W. T. 43-5, Gulick, A. 46-54, James, W. L. 56-62, Blauvelt, C. J. (S.S.) 64-5, Wyckoff, D. B. 65-70, Hoes, (S.S.) 71-2, Moore, W. S. 73-9, Force, F. A. 80-2, Wurts, 82-6, Ackerman, 86-90, Boggis, 91-5, Park, C. 1896-1904, Luther, M. F. 1904-1906, Simpson, W. E. 1906-1910, Clowe, C. W. 1912-1913, Brink, H. W. 1914-1919, Nicholas, J. F. 1920—. See West Hurley, N.Y.
- Wormser City, Montana, 1896. Wormser, A. 96-7, classical missionary, 97-1900, De Jongh, J. 1900-1901. Disbanded 1903.
- Wortendyke, Bergen Co., N.J., 1871. Smit, J. 83-6, Diephuis, Jac. 87-9, Haan, 90-2, Dekker, F. 96-7, Lubeck, W. 98-1900, Ruigh, 1900-2, Poppen, J. 1902-1908, Dykema, K. J. 1908-1912, Pool, W. 1914—
- Wortendyke, Ridgewood, Trinity, N.J., 1904. Whitehead, J. H. 1906-1918, P.E. 1918-20, Campbell, C. H. 1919—
- Worthing, Lennox, S.D., 1900. Schoon, J. H. 1900-1910, Schaff, M. (S.S.) 1912. Dropped 1916.
- Wurtsboro, 1805, see Mamakating, N.Y.
- Wyckoff, Bergen Co., N.J., 1822. Had been a regular preaching station of Ponds since about 1798. (De Witt, P. 1798-1808, Demarest, John, 12-20,) Kuypers, Z. H. 25-41, Thompson, W. J. 42-5, Ryerson, 45-65, Van Benschooten, 65-69, Searle, S. T. 69-88, Faulkner, 88-91, Westver, 1892-1904, Strohauser, P. J. 1905-1911, Parker, A. F. 1912—
- Wynantskill, Rensselaer Co., N.Y., 1793. Romeyn, J. V. C. 1794-9, Zabriskie, John L. 1801-11, Labagh, I. 1811-15, Westervelt, R. 16-22, Morris, J., Miss. to, 24-5, Bogardus, C. 26-32, Bronson, A. 33-6, Slingerland, 37-40, Gates, 40-2, Lansing, Jac. A. 42-8, Quick, J. J. 49-54, Stevenson, 54-64, Tomb, 65-72, Evans, C. P. 81-3, Van Allen, I. 83-90, Olney, 91-2, Wessels, 94-7, Schaul, 1898-1906, Leiss, S. R. 1907-1911, Bolsterle, G. F. 1911-1913, Buckingham, M. S. (S.S.) 1915-1917, Seso, A. A. 1919-22.
- Wynantskill, Secession, Independent, 1824. Lansing, J. V. S. 1824-6, Beltinger, 1829.*
- Wyersdorf, 1730. Dutch branch of the Schoharie Congregation. Became independent about 1785, returned to the Reformed Church about 1794. See Schoharie, Middleburgh.
- Yakima, Yakima Co., Washington, 1901, see North Yakima, Wash.
- Yankton, Salem, Yankton Co., S.D., 1893. Harmeling, S. J. 93-4, classical missionary, 94-5, DeWitz, C. J. 1895-1900. Dropped 1911.

- Yokohama, 1872, see Japan.
- Yonkers, Westchester Co., N.Y., 1842. Hulbert, 1842-8, DeMund, 48-50, Seward, 50-2, Hulbert, 52-65, Cole, D. 65-97, Inglis, T. E. 97-1901, Cutler, 1902-1918, Stewart, D. C. (S.S.) 1918-21. Church sold by Bd. of Domestic Missions, 1921— . See "Cole's Hist. Ser. at 40th Anniversary of Church," 1883.—Sermon at 25th Anniv. of his settlement, 1890.
- Yonkers, Park Hill, 1892. Beardslee, W. A. 92-4, Bruce, W. P. 1895-1917, Mann, A. I. 1918—
- Yonkers, Mile Square, 1900. Tyndall, C. H. (S.S.) 1902-1911, Clist, C. L. (S.S.) 1912-1913, Weber, J. (S.S.) 1914-1915, Armbruster, C. (S.S.) 1915.
- Yonkers, N.Y., Crescent Place, 1911. Tyndall, S. G. 1912-1914, Allen, J. S. (S.S.) 1915.
- York, 1810, see Canada.
- Yorktown, Minn., 1867.
- Yorkville, see N.Y.C., Borough of Manhattan.
- Yuker's Bush, N.Y., see Oppenheim, N.Y.
- Zabriskie, 1871, see Hamilton, Mich.
- Zeeland, Ottawa Co., Mich., 1850. (Organization came from Holland. 1847. Joined R.C.A. 1850.) Vandermeulen, C. 47-59, Stobbelaer, 60-5, Bolks, 65-72, Moerdyk, W. 73-6, Steffens, 78-82, Kremer, 82-92. De Jonge, J. P. 1893-1910, Cheff, P. P. 1910-1917, Harmeling, 1918-21, Jacobs, H. C. 1922—
- Zeeland 2d, Mich., 1904. Moerdyk, Wm. 1905-1911, Hoffman, B. 1912—
- Zeeland, see Beaverdam, Mich., Ottawa, Mich.
- Zion, Chapin, Franklin Co., Ia., 1890. Mollenbeck, 90-1900, Bosch, F. C. S. 1901-1905, Janssen, W. T. 1905—
- Zion, 1903, see Timmons ville, S.C.
- Zion, Newton, Erie, Fenton, Ill., 1909, see Newton, Ill.
- Zion, 1911, see Zion German Evangelical, N.Y.C., Borough of the Bronx.
- Zion, 1917, see Zion, Grand Rapids, Mich.
- Zoar, Ackley, Hardin Co., Ia., 1898. De Beer, J. 1899-1903, Schaefer, J. 1904-1912. United with Washington, Ackley, Ia., 1910.





# Chronological List of the Ministers

IN THE

## Reformed (Dutch) Church in America,

FOR

### Nearly Three Hundred Years, 1628—1922

*Names in parenthesis either not graduates of the Institution or not full pastors  
of the Reformed Church.*

#### 1. UNDER THE WEST INDIA COMPANY AND THE CHURCH OF HOLLAND, 1628-1664.

<i>American Ministers.</i>	<i>Came to America.</i>	<i>Ministers from Europe. Matriculated.*</i>
		1628. Michaelius, Jonas. Leyden University, 1598.
		1633. Bogardus, Everardus. Leyden University, 1627.
		1642. Megapolensis, John. Cologne University, 1624.
		1647. Backerus, John.
		1650. Grasmere, Wm.
		1652. Drisius, Samuel. Leyden University 1620; again, for study of medicine, 1649.
		1652. Schaats, Gideon.
		1654. Polhemus, John T.
		1657. Carpentier, Caspar.
		1657. Welius, Everardus. Utrecht University, 1650.
		1659. Zyperus, Michiel.
		1660. Blom, Herman. Utrecht University, 1647; Leyden University, 1652.
1664. Megapolensis, Samuel. Harvard University, 1653-6; Utrecht University, 1656; Leyden University, 1661; again Utrecht University for study of medicine, 1663. Went to Holland for further study and ordination.		1660. Selyns, Henry. Utrecht University, 1654; Leyden University, 1657.
		1661. Luyck, Aegidius.
		1664. Hadson, Warnerus.

#### 1664. The English Conquest of New Netherland.

#### 2. UNDER THE DUKE OF YORK AND THE CHURCH OF HOLLAND, 1664-1685.

<i>American Ministers.</i>	<i>Ministers from Europe.</i>
	1671. Van Nieuwenhuysen, Wm. Leyden University, 1661.
	1675. Van Rensselaer, Nicholas. Leyden University, 1670.
	1677. Van Zuuren, Caspar. Leyden University, 1668.
	1678. Van Gaasbeeck, Laurentius. Leyden University, 1667.
1679. Tesschenmacher, Peter. Leyden University, 1669; Utrecht University, 1671; Groningen University, 1671. First minister ordained in America.	1681. Weekstein, John. Leyden University, 1658; again, 1674. for study of theology.
	1682. Selyns, Henry. Comes to America a second time. See 1660 above.
	1683. Daille, Peter. Some French university. French Ref'd.

---

\*Where no University is indicated, this does not necessarily imply that a University course was not pursued. Only the Catalogues of Leyden, Utrecht and Groningen have been examined.

## 3. UNDER THE CROWN OF ENGLAND AND THE CHURCH OF HOLLAND, 1685-1771.

- | <i>American Ministers.</i>   | Came to<br>America. | <i>Ministers from Europe.</i>  |
|--|---------------------|--|
|  |                     | 1686. Varick, Rudolphus. Utrecht University, 1666.   |
|  |                     | 1686. Van den Bosch, L. French Ref'd, Leyden University, 1679.                                 |
|  |                     | 1687. Carre, E. French Ref'd.  |
|  |                     | 1687. Peiret, Pierre, French Ref'd.  |
| 1694. Bertholf, Guiliam. Went to Holland for ordination.   |                     | 1688. Bonrepos, Daniel. French Ref'd.  |
|  |                     | 1695. Lupardus, Wm. Leyden Univ., 1684.  |
|  |                     | 1695. Nucella, John P.   |
|  |                     | 1696. Montaigne, John. French Ref'd.   |
|  |                     | 1696. Bondet, Daniel. French Ref'd.  |
| 1696. CHARTER OF R. P. D. CHURCH OF NEW YORK. THE FIRST CHURCH CHARTER IN THE MIDDLE STATES.   |                     |  |
|  |                     | 1699. DuBois, Gualterus.   |
|  |                     | 1699. Laborel, Jas. French Ref'd.  |
|  |                     | 1700. Freeman, Bernardus.  |
|  |                     | 1700. Lydius, John.  |
|  |                     | 1705. Antonides, Vincentius.   |
|  |                     | 1705. Beys, Henry. Leyden University, 1694; again, 1701.                                       |
| 1709. Morgan, Joseph, a Presbyterian, but serving also a Dutch church.   |                     | 1708. Kocherthal, Joshua. Ger. Ref'd.  |
| 1709. Van Vleck, Paul, irregularly ordained; probably by Freeman.  |                     | 1708. (Barclay, H.)  |
|  |                     | 1710. Haeger, John F. Ger. Ref'd., but Episcopally ordained.                                   |
|  |                     | 1710. Oehl (Ehle), John J. Ger. Ref'd.   |
|  |                     | 1710. Vas, Peter.  |
|  |                     | 1710. Rou, Louis. French Ref'd.  |
|  |                     | 1712. Van Driessen, Peter H. Groningen University, 1712.                                       |
|  |                     | 1713. Boel, Henry. Leyden University, 1712.  |
|  |                     | 1715. Brouwer, Thomas.   |
|  |                     | 1718. Moulinars, J. B. French Ref'd.   |
|  |                     | 1718. Van Sautvoord, Cornelius. Leyden University, 1701.                                       |
|  |                     | 1720. Frelinghuysen, Theodore J.   |
|  |                     | 1723. Stoupe, Pierre. French Ref'd.  |
|  |                     | 1724. DuBois, Gideon.  |
|  |                     | 1725. Erickson, Reinhart. Groningen University, 1714.  |
|  |                     | 1726. Coens, Henry.  |
|  |                     | 1726. Muzelius, Frederick.   |
| 1727. Van Driessen, John, Groningen University, 1717; ordained by Congregationalists at Yale College.  |                     | 1726. Weiss, George M. German Ref'd., Heidelberg University, 1718.                             |
| 1729. Boehme, John Philip, German Ref'd. Ordained by the ministers of New York City, by permission of Classis of Amsterdam.                                  |                     | 1730. Curtenius, Antony. Groningen University, 1724.   |
|  |                     | 1730. Mancius, George W. Herborn Theolog. Sem., 1728-30.                                       |
|  |                     | 1731. Haeghoort, Gerardus.   |
|  |                     | 1731. Van Schie, Cornelius. Leyden Univ., as a student of Philosophy, 1721; of Theology, 1730. |
|  |                     | 1733. (Berkenmeyer, Wm.)   |
| 1736. Schuyler, John. Ordained by Revs. Haeghoort and Erickson, 1738, by permission of Classis of Amsterdam.   |                     | 1736. Rieger, J. B. Heidelberg and Basle Universities.   |
|  |                     | 1737. Dorsius, Peter H. German Ref'd., Groningen Univ., 1734; Leyden Univ., 1736.              |
| 1737. A CÆTUS PROPOSED. 1738. PLAN OF CÆTUS ADOPTED AND SENT TO HOLLAND FOR APPROBATION.   |                     |  |
| 1741. Fryenmoet, John C., ordained by Mancius, 1741; but re-ordained by Mancius, 1744, by order of Classis of Amsterdam, in presence of Revs. Vas and Weiss. |                     | 1739. Van Basten, John V.  |
| 1741. Goetschius, John H., ordained by Dorsius, Frelinghuysen and Tennent, 1741; but re-ordained by Cætus, 1748, by order of Classis of Amsterdam.           |                     | 1742. Arondeus, John.  |
|  |                     | 1742. DuBois, Abram.   |
|  |                     | 1744. Ritzema, John.   |
|  |                     | 1745. Meinema, Benjamin.   |
|  |                     | 1746. Rosenkrantz. (First name unknown).   |
|  |                     | 1746. Schlatter, Michael. German Ref'd.  |
|  |                     | 1746. Van Sinderin, Ulpianus.  |
| 1745. Frelinghuysen, Theodore. Went to Holland for ordination.   |                     | 1746. Schnorr, C. L.   |

## 1748. PLAN OF CŒTUS APPROVED BY THE CLASSIS OF AMSTERDAM. THE CŒTUS CONSTITUTED.

<i>Ministers Ordained by the Coetus.</i>	<i>Came to Ministers from Europe or from America.</i>	<i>other Denominations.</i>
1748. Leydt, John.	1749. De Wint, Peter. An imposter.	
1748. Vanderlinde, Benjamin.	1749. Van Hoevenbergh, E. T. Groningen Univ., 1732.	
1749. Verbrycke, Samuel.		
1750. Frelinghuysen, John. Went to Holland for ordination.	1750. Wurts, J. C. From Ger. Ref'd. Cœtus of Pa.	
1753. Frelinghuysen, Ferdinand. Went to Holland for ordination. Died at sea.	1750. DuBois, Jonathan. From the Presbyterian Church.	
1753. Frelinghuysen, Jacobus. Went to Holland for ordination. Died at sea.	1750. De Ronde, Lambertus.	
1753. Romeyn, Thomas. College of N. J., 1750. Went to Holland for ordination.	1750. Rosenkrantz, Abram. Ger. Ref'd.	
1753. Schuneman, John. Went to Holland for ordination.	1752. Marinus, David. From Ger. Ref'd. Cœtus.	
1753. Vrooman, Barent. Utrecht Univ., 1750-2. Went to Holland for ordination.	1752. Wernich, John Aemilius. Ger. Ref'd.	

## 1753. CHARTER OF KINGS (NOW COLUMBIA) COLLEGE. 1754. CŒTUS DECLARES ITSELF TO HAVE ALL THE POWERS OF A CLASSIS CŒTUS VS. CONFERENTIE.

*Ordained by the American Classis.*

1754. Frelinghuysen, Henry.	1754. Carre, Jean, French Ref'd.
1754. Goetschius, J. M.	1754. Mayor, J. L., French Ref'd.
1757. Jackson, Wm. Went to Holland for ordination.	1755. Rubel, John C., from Ger. Reformed Cœtus.
1758. Barcolo.	1759. Kalls, Wm. German Reformed.
1758. Hardenbergh, Jacob R.	1760. Kettletas, Ab. Yale College, 1752. From Presbyt. Church.
1758. Van Nist, Jacob.	
1761. Van Harlingen, John M. Went to Holland for ordination.	1760. Houdin, Michael, French Reformed. Episcopally ordained.
	1760. Loppius.
	1760. Westerlo, Ellardus. Groningen University, 1754.
1763. Schoonmaker, Henry.	1761. Rothenbergler, Frederic. Educated at Berne.
	1762. Blauw, Cornelius. Groningen University, 1749.
	1763. Laidlie, Archibald. Edinburgh University, about 1750. Called to preach in English. From Presbyt. church in Flushing, Holland.
	1763. Meyer, Hermanus. Groningen University, 1763.
	1763. Weyberg, C. D. Ger. Ref'd.
1764. DuBois, Benjamin.	1763. Kettletas, Philip. Ger. Ref'd. One of the original Trustees of Queens College.
1765. Lydekker, Garrett. C. N. J. 1755. Ordained by the Conferentie.	1763. Kern, John M. Ger. Ref'd. Probably Heidelberg University.
	1764. Tetard, Jean Pierre.
1765. Schoonmaker, Martin.	1764. Cock, Gerhard, D.
	1765. Chalker, Isaac.
	1765. Rysdyck, Isaac. Groningen University, 1751.
	1765. (Somer, ———.)

## 1766. CHARTER OF QUEENS (NOW RUTGERS) COLLEGE.

1766. Romeyn, Dirck. C. N. J. 1765.	1766. Boelen, Herman L.
	1769. Kuypers, Warmoldus. Groningen University, 1753.
1770. Livingston, John H. Yale College, 1762; Utrecht Univ., 1766. Went to Holland for ordination.	1770. De Martel, J. A. French Ref'd.
	1770. Doll, George J. L.



4. 1771. ARTICLES OF UNION BETWEEN THE CÆTUS AND CONFERENTIE PARTIES—  
SEMI-INDEPENDENCE OF THE CHURCH.

<i>Ordinations by the General Meeting, as Follows.</i>	<i>Came to America.</i>	<i>Ministers from Other Denominations.</i>
1772. Van Voorhis, Stephen. C. N. J. 1765.		1772. Foering, Christian F.
1773. Van Bunschoten, Elias. C. N. J. 1763.		1773. Gros, John D.
1773. Van Nest, Rynier.		1774. Gebhard, John G. Universities of Heidelberg and Utrecht.
1774. Froeligh, Solomon.		
1774. [Romeyn, Benj., died before ordi- nation.]		1775. Kennipe.
1775. Goetschius, Stephen.		

## 1776. AMERICAN POLITICAL INDEPENDENCE.

1778. De Witt, Peter.	1777. Schenck, Wm. C. N. J. 1767.
1778. Leydt, Matthew. Queens College, 1775.	1777. Cough.
1780. Lansing, Nicholas.	
1782. Van Arsdale, Simeon.	
1783. Wack, Caspar.	
1783. Blauvelt, Isaac. Queens Coll., 1783.	
1783. Romeyn, Theodore F.	
1784. Blauvelt, Timothy. Queens Col- lege, 1782.	1784. (Broeffie, J. L.)
1784. Duryee, John.	1784. Cozine, Cornelius.
5. 1784. APPOINTMENT OF REV. DR. JOHN H. LIVINGSTON PROFESSOR OF DIDACTIC THEOLOGY, AND OF REV. HERMANNS MEYER PROFESSOR OF LANGUAGES. ASSUMP- TION OF COMPLETE ECCLESIASTICAL INDEPENDENCE. THE CHURCH IN HOLLAND NOTIFIED.	

*Graduates of the Reformed Dutch Theo-  
logical Seminary. New York or  
Flatbush, L. I., 1784-1810.*

*Other Ministers.*

## 1785.

Schneyder, G. W.

## 1786.

Van Harlingen, John M. Q. C. 1783.

Schoeffler, J. D.

## 1787.

Basset, John. C. C. 1786.  
Froeligh, Moses.  
Kuypers, Gerardus Arents.  
Lowe, Peter.  
Romeyn, James V. C. S.A. 1774.  
Studdiford, Peter. C. C. 1786.

Chitara, Ludwig.  
Linn, Wm. C. N. J. 1772.  
Volckman, Johann R.

## 1788.

Brinkerhoff, George G.  
Labagh, Isaac.  
Leydt, Peter. Q. C. 1782.  
Lupton, Brandt Schuyler. C. C. 1788.  
Romeyn, Jeremiah.  
Stryker, Peter.  
Van Horne, Abram. Q. C. 1787.

Peck, D. C. A. (Ger.)  
Dyslin, J. H.

## 1789.

Demarest, John.  
Smith, Samuel.

Jennings, Jacob.

## 1790.

Gray, Andrew.  
Jackson, John F. Q. C. 1788.  
Van Vranken, Nicholas.

McDowell, Robt.

*Reformed Dutch Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1791-1800.****1791.**

Corneilson, John.

**1792.**

Bogert, David Schuyler. C. C. 1790.  
Kuypers, William Provost.  
Ostrander, Stephen.

Paige, Winslow. Dartmouth College.  
Van Vlierden, Peter.

OCT. 1792. CONSTITUTION OF THE REFORMED PROTESTANT DUTCH CHURCH ADOPTED,  
EMBRACING DOCTRINE, LITURGY AND GOVERNMENT.

**1793.**

Abeel, John Nelson. C. N. J. 1787.  
Brower, Cornelius. C. C. 1792.  
Brush, John C.  
Kuypers, Zechariah H.  
Van Huysen, Herman.

**1794.**

Johnson, John B. C. C. 1792.  
Rosegrant, Elijah, M. D. Q. C. 1791.  
Sickles, Jacob. C. C. 1792.

Condict, Ira. C. N. J. 1784.  
(Maier, James.)  
Schefer, J. D.  
Smith, Wm. R. C. N. J.

**1795.**

Bork, Christian.

Duby. French Ref'd.  
Senn, J.

**1796.**

Brokaw, Abram. Q. C. 1793.  
Cannon, James S.  
Labagh, Peter.  
Larzalere, Jacob.  
Mandeville, Garret.  
Yates, Andrew. Y. C. 1793.

Close, John. C. N. J. 1763.  
(Romden, Fitch).

**1797.**

Janeway, Jacob J. C. C. 1794.

Albert, Pierre French Ref'd.  
Kirby, Thomas.

**1798.**

Barcolo, George. C. C. 1795.  
Cornell, John. Log C.  
Duryea, Philip H. C. C. 1795.  
Eltinge, Wilhelmus. C. N. J. 1796.  
Manley, William.  
Meyer, John Hardenbergh. C. C. 1795.  
Polhemus, Henry. C. N. J. 1794.  
Romeyn, Benjamin.  
Romeyn, John Broadhead. C. C. 1795.  
Romeyn, Thomas. U. C. 1797.  
Van Doren, Isaac.  
Vredenberg, John S. Q. C. 1794.  
Wyckoff, Henry V.

Linn, J. B. C. C. 1795.  
Wack, John J.

**1799.**

Ten Eyck, Conrad.

(Eyermann, J. J.)  
Miles, John B.  
Smith, Thos. G.

**1800.**

Ostrander, Henry. U. C. 1799.  
Zabriskie, John L. U. C. 1797.

Stephenson, William.

*Reformed Dutch Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1801-1810.****1801.**

Froleigh, Peter Ditmars. C. C. 1799.  
 Schoonmaker, Jacob. C. C. 1799.  
 Schureman, John. Q. C. 1795.  
 Toll, John C. U. C. 1799.  
 Van Pelt, Peter I. C. C. 1799.  
 Vedder, Herman. U. C. 1799.  
 Westervelt, Ralph A.

Spinner, J. P. Univ. of Mentz, 1788.

**1802.**

Christie, John I. C. C. 1799.  
 Hardenbergh, Charles.  
 Palmer, Sylvanus.

Fox, V. K.  
 Will, Peter.

**1803.**

Demarest, James D.  
 Overbagh, Peter A.  
 Schmerhorn, Cor. D. U. C. 1797.  
 Vedder, Henry.  
 Whitbeck, Andrew.

**1804.**

(Bogart, Samuel.)  
 Brodhead, Jacob. U. C. '01.  
 Van Beuren, Peter. U. C. '02.  
 Westbrook, Cornelius D. U. C. '01.

Kyle, Thos.

**1805.**

Bradford, Thos. Brown Univ. 1800.  
 Runkel, J.

**1806.**

Brower, Stephen H.  
 Haliday, Thomas. U. C. '02.  
 Kittle, Andrew N. U. C. '04.  
 Rowan, Stephen N. U. C. '04.

Woodhull, Selah S. C. C. & Y. C. '02; P. S.

**1807.**

Demarest, Cornelius C. C. C. '04.

**1808.**

Bogardus, Cornelius.  
 Cuyler, Cornelius C. U. C. '06.  
 De Voe, David.  
 Hasbrouck, Jacob R. H.  
 Hoffman, Abram.

Beattie, J. U. C. '06.  
 Fonda, Jesse. U. C. '06.  
 Gosman, J. C. C. '01.  
 Force, J. G. C. N. J. 1794.

**1809.****1810.**

Hendricks, John. U. C. '08.  
 Livingston, Gilbert R. U. C. '05.

Gunn, Alex. C. C. '05.

**1810. REMOVAL OF THE SEMINARY TO NEW BRUNSWICK, N. J.****1811-1820.****1811.**

(Bartlett, John).

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.*

## 1812.

(Barelay.)  
De Witt, Thomas. U. C. '08.  
Mabon, John S. U. C. '06.

Dreyer, J. H.  
Mathews, J. M. U. C. '04; Assoc. R. S. '07.  
McMurray, W. U. C. '04; Assoc. R. S. '08.

## 1813.

Bronk, Robert. C. N. J. '10.  
Wynkoop, Peter S. U. C. '07.

De Witt, John. U. C. and C. N. J. '09.  
Field, J. T. C. N. J.  
Milledoler, P. C. C. 1793.  
Schemerhorn, J. F. U. C. '09.

## 1814.

(Carle, John H. Q. C. '11.)  
Murphy, James.  
Van Santvoord, Staats. U. C. '11.  
Van Vechten, Jacob. U. C. '09.  
Vermeule, Cornelius C. Q. C. '12.

Ames, J. W.  
Carl, J. H. Q. C. '11.

## 1815.

Marselus, Nicholas J. U. C. '10.  
Sluyter, Richard.  
Wilson, Abram D. Q. C. '11.

Christie, J.  
Jones, Nic.

## 1816.

Bogardus, William R. U. C. '13.  
Eltinge, Cornelius C. Q. C. '12.  
Johnson, Isaiah Y. W. C. '13.  
Neal, Ava. C. C. '10.  
Schultz, Jacob I. U. C. '13.

Amerman, A. C. C. '12; Assoc. Ref. Sem. '16  
Bruen, M. C. C. '12.  
Knox, John. Dick. C. '11.  
Strong, P. N. C. C. '10.

## 1817.

Alburtis, John. C. C. '12.  
Kissam, Samuel. U. C. '13.  
Ludlow, John. U. C. '14.  
Phillips, William Wirt. U. C. '13.  
(Swartwout, John. C. C. '12.)  
Van Vranken, Samuel A. U. C. '15.  
Van Zandt, Peter.  
(Vermeule, Frederick. Q. C. '14.)  
Wyckoff, Isaac Newton. Q. C. '12.

Parker, David.

## 1818.

Bogardus, Cornelius. U. C. '16.  
De Freest, David R.  
(Hasbrouck, Stephen. U. C. '15, M. D.)  
Hoff, Brogun. Q. C. '15.  
Monteith, Walter. U. C. '11.

Whiting. ———.

## 1819.

Brinkerhoff, James G.  
Du Bois, George.  
Fonda, Jacob D. U. C. '15.  
Goetschius, Stephen Z.  
(Peltz, John.)  
Rawls, John.  
Romeyn, James. C. C. '16.  
Smaltz, John Henry. Q. C. '18.  
Vandervoort, John C. Q. C. '18.  
Van Hook, Isaac A. C. C. '17.

## 1820.

Baldwin, Eli. U. Col. Med. '17.  
Dewing, Jared.  
Ferris, Isaac. C. C. '16.  
Fisher, Isaac M. C. C. '17.  
Ludlow, Gabriel. U. C. '17.  
Switz, Abram J. U. C. '17.  
Van Liew, John. Q. C. '16.  
Weidman, Paul. U. C. '18.



*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1821-1830.****1821.**

Dwight, Maurice W. C. C. '16.  
 Fort, Abraham. U. C. '10.  
 Funck, Seymour P. C. C. '17.  
 Ketchum, Isaac S.  
 Rouse, Peter P. U. C. '21.  
 Ten Eyck, Jacob Bruyn. U. C. '18.  
 Wilson, Joseph. (C. N. J.)

Heyer, W. H. C. C. '15.  
 Scudder, John. C. N. J. '11; Coll. Phys. '15.

**1822.**

(Dey, Richard Varick. C. C. '18.)  
 McClure, John.  
 Stryker, Herman B.  
 Taylor, Benjamin C. C. N. J. '19.  
 Vanderveer, John. C. N. J. '17.  
 Van Vechten, Samuel. U. C. '18.  
 (Wynkoop, Richard. C. C. '19.)

McLean, Robert.  
 Strong, T. M. C. C. '16; P. S. '19.

**1823.**

Blair, Robert J.  
 (Blaauvelt, William W. Q. C. '14.)  
 Center, Samuel. Mid. C. '19.  
 (Ferry, William M. U. C. '20.)  
 (Helffenstein, Samuel. Univ. Pa. '20.)  
 Vanderveer, Ferdinand H. U. C. '20.

Jordan, Mark (Col.)  
 Knouse, Chas.  
 McNeill, A.  
 Miller, J. E. U. C. '12.  
 Mills, G.  
 Rudy, J.  
 Searle, Jer. Bowdoin and U. C. '21.  
 Steele, J. B. Mid. C. '18; Assoc. R. S. '22.

**1824.**

Abeel, Gustavus. U. C. '23.  
 Bennett, Asa.  
 Cruikshank, William. U. C. '21.  
 (Garretson, John K.)  
 Hardenbergh, James B. U. C. '21.  
 (Helffenstein, Albert. Univ. Pa. '20.)  
 Meeker, Stephen H. C. C. '21.  
 Messler, Abram. U. C. '21.  
 Morris, Jonathan F.  
 Sears, Jacob C. U. C. '21.  
 Slingerland, Elbert.  
 Van Keuren, Benjamin.  
 Van Olinda, Duow.  
 Wynkoop, Jefferson. U. C. '19.  
 Yates, John Austin. U. C. '21.

Lansing, J. V. S. Ham. C. '20; P. S. '24.  
 McLean, R.

**1825.**

Beekman, Jacob T. B. U. C. '22.  
 Fisher, George H. C. C. '21.  
 Tarbell, John G. Har. U. '20.  
 Van Kleek, Richard D. U. C. '22.

Rice, H. L. Troy Univ. '18; P. S. '22.

**1826.**

Abeel, David.  
 Boice, Ira Condict. D. C. '23.  
 Dumont, A. Henry.  
 Garretson, John. U. C. '23.  
 Heermance, Henry. U. C.  
 Labagh, Abram I.  
 Labagh, Isaac P.  
 Paulizon, Christian Z. C. N. J. '22.  
 Van Cleef, Cornelius. D. C. '23.  
 Van Wagenen, John H. U. C. '23.  
 Westfall, Benj. B. U. C. '23.  
 Whitehead, Charles. D. C. '23.

Boyd, J. U. C. '14.  
 Boyse, W.  
 Brownlee, W. C. Glasgow Univ. '08.  
 Evans, W.  
 Mason, Eb. C. N. J. '20; P. S. '23.  
 Ogilvie, J. G.  
 Teller, J. H.

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1827.**

Holmes, Edwin. U. C. '22.  
 McKelvey, John. Belfast Col. '21.  
 Stevenson, James B.  
 (Van Dyck, Leonard B. U. C. '24.)

Bellenger, H.  
 Bethune, G. W. C. C. & D. C. '23; P. S. '26.  
 Campbell, A. D.  
 Chittenden, A. B. U. C. '24; Aub. Sem. 28.  
 De Mund, I. S. C. N. J. '23.  
 Denham, A.  
 Frey, C. F.  
 Otterson, J. C. C. '06; Assoc. R. Sem. '21.  
 Shimeall, R. C.

**1828.**

Lee, Robert P. D. C. '24.  
 Quaw, James E.  
 Raymond, Henry A. Y. C. '25.

(Blauvelt, Cor.)  
 Cahoone, W. D. C. '24; P. S. '27.  
 (Dunlap, J.)  
 Kirkwood, R.  
 Morse, B. Y.  
 Mulligan, J.  
 Robertson, N. C. C. '23; P. S. '26.  
 Roosa, E.  
 Taylor, H.

**1829.**

Cole, Isaac D.  
 Demarest, Jas. M. D. Col. Ph. & Surg. '26.  
 Mandeville, Henry. U. C. '26.  
 (Morris, Henry. Ham. '23.)  
 Talmage, James R. C. N. J. '26.  
 Van Dyck, Cornelius L. U. C. '26.  
 Wack, Charles P.  
 (Woodward, J. G.)

Bumstead, S. A. Mid. C. '23; P. S. '28.  
 Cornell, F. F. C. N. J. '25; P. S.  
 Halsey, A. O. U. C. '22; P. S. '27.  
 Hangen, J. W.  
 McClelland, A. U. C. '09; Assoc. Ref. S. '15.  
 Mair, H. Glasgow Univ. '20.  
 Snyder, H.  
 Stimpson, H. P.

**1830.**

Amerman, Thomas A. A. C. '27.  
 (Beveridge, James.)  
 (Cornell, F. F. C. N. J. '25.)  
 Hunt, Christopher. R. C. '27.  
 Kip, Francis M. C. C. '26.  
 Liddell, John A. Glasgow and St. Andrews '26.  
 Mann, Alexander M. R. C. '27.  
 Marcellus, Aaron A. U. C. '26.  
 Meyers, Abraham H. U. C. '27.  
 Pitcher, John Henry. U. C. '27.  
 (Van Riper, Garabrant. C. N. J. '27.)  
 Wells, Ransford. R. C. '27.

(Berdan, John.)  
 Bogardus, N.  
 Boyd, H. M.  
 (Gray, John).  
 How, S. B. U. Pa. '10; P. S. '13.  
 Robbins, S.

**1831-1840.****1831.**

Bevier, John H.  
 Cushing, David.  
 Gregory, Oscar H. A. C. '28.  
 Manley, John. R. C. '28.  
 (Van Arsdale, Cornelius C. R. C. '28.)

Campbell, W. H. D. C. '28; P. S. '29.  
 Edwards, T.  
 Hammond, L.  
 Kendall, John B.  
 (Salisbury, Wm.)  
 Seeley, A. W. U. C. '28; P. S. '31.

**1832.**

Baldwin, John C.  
 Garretson, Garret I. R. C. '29.  
 (Robbins, John V. R. C. '29.)  
 Rogers, Leonard.  
 Schanck, Garret Conover. R. C. '28.  
 Schoonmaker, Richard L. R. C. '29.  
 (Swartz, Benjamin. R. C. '29)  
 Van Liew, John Cannon.  
 Warner, Alexander H.

Garvin, Is.  
 Laing, J.  
 Salisbury, W.  
 Ward, J. W. C. N. J. '21; P. S. '23.

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1833.**

Bassler, Benjamin. U. C. '30.  
 Brush, William. R. C. '30.  
 (Ludlow, R. C. R. C. '28.)  
 Lusk, Matthias. R. C. '30.  
 Quinn, Robert A.  
 (Van Aken, Enoch. R. C. '30.)  
 Van Arsdale, Jacob R. R. C. '30.

Ambler, J. B.  
 Bronson, O.  
 Gray, J.  
 Kirkland, R.  
 Lockwood, L. R.  
 Myers, Ab. H.  
 Parry, Jos.  
 Thompson, D. R.  
 Van Dyck, H. Ham. C. '26; York S. '29.

**1834.**

(Cooper, William H. R. C. '31.)  
 Currie, Robert Ormiston. R. C. '29.  
 Nevius, Elbert. R. C. '30.  
 Stimpson, Edward P. R. C. '34.  
 Thomson, Fred. Bordine. R. C. '31.  
 Westfall, Simon V. E. R. C. '31.  
 Williamson, Peter S. C. N. J. '24.

Babbitt, A. C. N. J. '16; P. S. '21.  
 Frazer, T.  
 Gregory, T. B.  
 Hutton, M. S. C. C. '23; P. S. '26.  
 Manton, D. E.  
 Mason, J.  
 Stewart, J. W.  
 Van Aken, E.  
 Williams, M. B. C. N. J. '14.

**1835.**

Ennis, Jacob. R. C. '31.  
 Lillie, John. Univ. Ed. '31.  
 Polhemus, Abraham. R. C. '31.  
 (Terrill, Lewis H.)  
 Youngblood, William. R. C. '31.

Brownlee, Jas. Glasgow Univ. '26.  
 Bonnell, S. U. C. '35.  
 Burtiss, A. C. C. & U. C. '27; P. S. &  
 Aub. S. '33.  
 Clancy, John.  
 Hawthorne, H.  
 Knight, R. W.  
 Lindley, D.  
 May, E. H. Hoxton C. & Sem. London '15.  
 Noc, D. D.  
 Robb, J.  
 Robertson, S. W. C. '12; P. S. '15.  
 Vermilye, T. E. Y. C. '21; P. S. '25.  
 Woods, John.

**1836.**

(De La Vergne, James.)  
 (Doty, Elihu. R. C. '35.)  
 Hillman, Alexander C. C. C. '32.  
 Michael, Daniel. R. C. '33.  
 Quick, Peter J. R. C. '33.  
 Reiley, William. R. C. '33.  
 Scribner, John M. U. C. '33.  
 Waring, Hart E. R. C. '33.

Baldwin, J. A. Y. C. '29; P. S. '34.  
 Eggleston, A.  
 Evans, E.  
 Hoes, J. C. F. A. C. '32; P. S. '35.  
 Hyndshaw, J. B. C. N. J. '20; P. S. '34.  
 Leckner, A. M.  
 Van Zandt, B. U. C. '33; Aub. S. '36.

**1837.**

Allen, Peter.  
 (Chambers, Talbot Wilson. R. C. '34.)  
 Cruikshank, John C. V. C. '34.  
 Demarest, John Terhune. R. C. '34.  
 Demarest, William. C. C. '34.  
 Duryea, John H. R. C. '34.  
 Gordon, William R. U. N. Y. '34.  
 Heermance, Harrison. R. C. '34.  
 Knox, John P. R. C. '30.  
 Mesick, John F. R. C. '34.  
 Pohlman, William J. R. C. '34.  
 Wiggins, Ebenezer. U. N. Y. '34.

Moule, J. G. R. C. '34; P. S. '37.  
 Pepper, J. P.  
 Pitcher, Wm. Wms. C. '28; P. S. '35.  
 Robertson, S.  
 Nott, John.

**1838.**

Brett, Philip Milledoler. R. C. '34.  
 Clark, Robert C. Univ. Pa. '34.  
 Harriman, Orlando. C. C. '35.  
 Van Doren, John Addison. R. C. '35.  
 (Van Santvoord, Cornelius. U. C. '35.)  
 Wyckoff, Cornelius. R. C. '35.

Abell, Jas.  
 Ayres, S. B. C. N. J. '34; P. S. '37.  
 Campbell, J. K.  
 Ebaugh, J. S.  
 Johnson, Wm.  
 Lochead, W.  
 Macauley, J. M. U. Pa. '34; P. S. '37.  
 Osborne, N. P. S. '22.  
 Van Santvoord, Cor. U. C. '35; N. B. S.  
 & P. S. '38.

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1839.**

Ackerson, John H.  
 Crawford, John B. R. C. '36.  
 Elmendorf, Anthony. R. C. '36.  
 (Johnson, Edward D. R. C. '36.)  
 Johnson, John G. R. C. '36.  
 Moore, William S.  
 Quackenbush, Daniel McL. C. C. '36.  
 Quick, John J.  
 (Wright, William.)

Bourne, G. Homerton Sem. 1894.  
 Chambers, T. W. D. C. '30-2; R. C. '32-4;  
 N. B. S. '34-5; P. S. '36-7.  
 Gray, W.  
 Harlow, S.  
 Hyde, Oren.  
 Jones, D. H.  
 (Lewis, W.)  
 Jukes, Chs.

**1840.**

Alliger, John Benj. R. C. '35.  
 Bookstaver, Jacob. R. C. '37.  
 Demarest, David D. R. C. '37.  
 De Puy, Ephraim. R. C. '35.  
 Janeway, John L. R. C. '36.  
 (Janeway, William R. R. C. '37.)  
 Pitts, Robert. R. C. '37.  
 Schenck, George. Y. C. '37.  
 Schenck, Martin Luther. R. C. '37.  
 Sheffield, John H. U. N. Y. '37.  
 Staats, John A. R. C. '36.  
 Steele, Wm. Henry. R. C. '37.  
 Stryker, Isaac P. R. C. '37.  
 Van Amburgh, Robt. R. C. '37.  
 Van Doren, William Theodore. R. C. '37.  
 Whitbeck, John. R. C. '37.

Birkby, J. Rotherham, Col.  
 Bishop, A. H. Y. C. '30; P. S. '35.  
 Berkley, J.  
 Brown, C.  
 Doolittle, H. U. C. '26; P. S. '29.  
 Gates, C.  
 (Harkness, James.)  
 Ingalls, W. U. C. '36; And. Sem.  
 Lord, Jer. S. N. Y. U. '36; U. S. '39  
 Middlemas, J.  
 Porter, R.  
 Proudfit, J. W. U. C. '23; P. S. '24.  
 Starks, J. L.  
 Van Buren, J. M. U. C. '35; Aub. S. '38.  
 Van Doren, W. H. P. S. '40.  
 Wood, Joel.

**1841-50.****1841.**

\*Cornell, James A. H. R. C. '38.  
 Drake, Francis Topping. R. C. '38.  
 Jones, Gardner.  
 Knieskern, Joseph. R. C. '39.  
 Millspaugh, Alexander C. R. C. '38.  
 Myer, Gilbert McPhedrick. R. C. '38.  
 Randall, Peter George. R. C. '38.  
 Thompson, William J. R. C. '34.  
 Turner, William E. R. C. '38.  
 Watson, John. R. C. '38.  
 Woodbridge, Samuel M. U. N. Y. '38.

Buckham, Jas.  
 Dyer, D.  
 Kennedy, D. U. C. '35; P. S. '37.  
 Knight, W.  
 Nott, J. U. C. '23; A. S. & P. S.  
 Sill, G. G.  
 Rand, W. W. Bowdoin C. '37; Bangor  
 S. '40.

**1842.**

Blauvelt, Cornelius J.  
 (Clute, J. M. U. C. '39.)  
 Collins, Barnabas V. L. F. C.  
 Crispell, Cornelius E. R. C. '39.  
 De Witt, John. R. C. '38.  
 DuBois, John. U. C. '39.  
 Halloway, William W. R. C. '39.  
 Hammond, Eben S. R. C. '39.  
 Himrod, John S. R. C. '39.  
 Hulbert, Victor M. R. C. '39.  
 Lansing, Jacob A.  
 Mills, Samuel W. R. C. '38.  
 Porter, Elbert Stothoff. C. N. J. '39.  
 Ryerson, Abram G. R. C. '39.  
 Schoonmaker, Martin V. U. C. '39.  
 Schultz, John Newton. R. C. '39.  
 (Taylor, Andrew B. R. C. '39.)  
 Willis, Ralph. R. C. '39.  
 Winfield, Aaron Burr. R. C. '39.  
 Wyckoff, Theodore F. R. C. '39.

Betts, W. R. S. U. C. '26; P. S. '30.  
 Chapman, J. L. U. S. '41.  
 Crocker, A. B. U. C. '39; P. S. '42.  
 Dunning, E. O.  
 Duryee, I. G. U. C. '38; A. S. '41.  
 Guiden, J. C.  
 Hageman, C. S. R. C. '37.  
 Murdock, D.  
 Vander Volgen, J. V.  
 Van Zandt, A. B. U. C. '40; P. S. '42.



*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1843.**

(Bennett, Jacques. U. C. '39.)  
 Ganse, Hervey D. C. C. '39.  
 (Miller, Isaac L. Kipp. R. C. '40.  
 Van Wyck, George P. R. C. '40.  
 Williamson, George R. R. C. '40.  
 Williamson, N. D. B. R. C. '40.)

Clark, W.  
 Davis, W. P. U. C. '33.  
 Lyall, W.  
 McFarlane, Jas.  
 Morris, H. Ham. C. '23; P. S. '28.  
 (Newton, E. H.)  
 Scott, Jas. Univs. of Belfast & Glasgow.  
 Slauson, H. U. C. '37; U. S. '40.  
 Thompson, D. R.  
 Van Buren, J. M.

**1844.**

Cornell, William A. R. C. '41.  
 Gardner, John. U. C. '41.  
 (Hopper, Samuel G. R. C. '41.)  
 Mabon, William A. V. V. U. C. '40.  
 McNeish, David. R. C. '41.  
 Oakey, Peter D. R. C. '41.  
 Romondt, Chas. R. V. R. C. '41.  
 See, John Limberger. R. C. '41.  
 Taylor, William J. R. R. C. '41.  
 Thomson, William. R. C. '41.  
 Vedder, Edwin. R. C. '41.  
 Vermilye, Ashbel G. U. N. Y. '40.  
 (Watson, William.)

Chester, C. H.  
 Donald, Jas.  
 Hall, D. B. U. C. '39; P. S. '42.  
 Kerr, G. Wms. C. '39; U. S. '43.  
 Lillie, Jas.  
 McLean, C. G.  
 Mead, C. S. U. C. '41; Aub. S. '44.  
 Newton, E.  
 Van Dyck, L. H. A. C. '30; Aub. S. '33.

**1845.**

Bailey, William. R. C. '42.  
 (Boyse, Gerard. C. C. '40.)  
 Knox, James H. M. C. C. '41.  
 Lansing, John A. U. C. '42.  
 Lloyd, Aaron. R. C. '42.  
 Miller, William A. U. C. '42.  
 (Milne, Chas.)  
 Minor, John. R. C. '42.  
 (Romaine, Benjamin F. R. C. '42.)  
 Simonson, John. R. C. '42.  
 Smith, Nicholas E. R. C. '41.  
 Strong, Thomas C. U. C. '41.  
 Talmage, Goyn. R. C. '42.  
 Talmage, John Van N. R. C. '42.  
 Voorhis, Jacob N.  
 West, Jacob. R. C. '42.  
 Wyckoff, Abraham V. R. C. '42.

Dickhant, J. C.  
 Fisher, I. P. U. C. '39; U. S. '41.  
 Gulick, Alex. R. C. '35; P. S. & U. S. '39.  
 (Olinda, Douw.)  
 Thompson, A. R. N. Y. U. '36-'8; R. C. '39, '40; N. Y. U. '41-'2; P. S. '45.  
 Wiley, Charles. C. C. & C. N. J. '25; Aub. S. '36; New Haven S.

**1846.**

Chapman, Nathan F. R. C. '44.  
 Compton, James M. R. C. '44.  
 Dutcher, Jacob C. R. C. '43.  
 Murden, Benjamin F. R. C. '43.  
 Seeber, Safrenus. R. C. '43.  
 Spaulding, Cyril. R. C. '41.  
 Stewart, Abel T. R. C. '43.  
 Van Cleef, Paul D. R. C. '43.  
 Van Neste, George J. '42.

(Baldwin, Trueman.)  
 Hall, B. R. C. N. J. & U. C. '20; P. S. '23.  
 Henry, J. V. C. N. J. '15; P. S. '21.  
 Neander, J.  
 Miller, I. L. K.  
 Scudder, W. W. C. N. J. '41; P. S. '45.  
 Stebbins, J. U. C. '42; P. S. '45.  
 Van Dyck, C. V. A. Jeff. Med. C. Phila-  
 delphia, Pa. '39.  
 Veenhuyzen, A. B. Geneva, Switzerland.

**1847.**

(Bellinger, J. W.)  
 Conklin, Nathaniel. R. C. '44.  
 Davenport, Jerome A. Univ. N. Y. '40.  
 Lord, Daniel. U. Pa. '44.  
 Manning, John Henry. R. C. '44.  
 Steele, Richard H. R. C. '44.  
 Van Neste, Abraham R. R. C. '41.  
 (Whitehead, J. E. R. C. '44.)

Betten, A. J.  
 McLaren, M. N. U. C. '24.  
 Roof, G. L. U. C. '31.  
 Vandermeulen, C.

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1848.**

Eltinge, Cornelius D. R. C. '44.  
 Hammond, John W.  
 Peltz, Philip. U. Pa. '45.  
 Searle, Samuel Tomb. U. C. '45.  
 Steele, John. R. C. '45.  
 Stitt, Charles H. R. C. '44.  
 Stryker, Peter. R. C. '45.  
 Ten Eyck, William H. R. C. '45.  
 Todd, John Adams. R. C. '45.  
 Van Brunt, Rutgers. Hob. C. '40.  
 Van Wyck, Polhemus. R. C. '43.

Baay, G.  
 Little, E. G. C. N. J. '45; P. S. '48.  
 McKee, Jos. Belfast Coll. '29; U. S. '45.  
 Marvin, U. W. C. & U. C. '35; P. S. '47.  
 Moore, J. G. La. F. C. '42; P. S. '45.  
 Serenbetz, F. M.  
 Vander Schuur, K.  
 Van Thuyzen, A. B.

**1849.**

Anderson, William.  
 Eckel, Henry. U. Pa. '46.  
 Ferris, John Mason. U. N. Y. '43.  
 (Hedges, Hugh G. R. C. '46.)  
 Phelps, Philip Jr. U. C. '44.  
 Romeyn, Theodore B. R. C. '46.  
 Schenck, John W. R. C. '45.  
 Snyder, Benjamin F. R. C. '46.  
 Van Woert, Jacob H. R. C. '46.

Bradford, W. J.  
 Dickson, A. U. C. '45; P. S. '48.  
 Evans, C. A.  
 Freeze, A. P.  
 James, W. L. U. C. '39; Bangor Sem.  
 Livingston, H. G. W. C. '40; U. S. '49.  
 McCartney, G. R.  
 Rosenkrantz, J.  
 Smith, J.  
 Smuller, H. W. Oberlin C.  
 Stein, F.  
 Waldron, C. N. U. C. '46; P. S. '49.  
 Willets, A. A.

**1850.**

Berry, James Romeyn. R. C. '47.  
 Dater, Henry. R. C. '47.  
 Du Bois, Anson. R. C. '47.  
 (Galusha, Watts. R. C. '47.)  
 Lente, James R. R. C. '42.  
 Lippincott, Benjamin C. R. C. '47.  
 Lockwood, Samuel. U. N. Y. '47.  
 (Scudder, Samuel. R. C. '47.)  
 Strong, J. Pascal. R. C. '45.  
 Taylor, Wesley. R. C. '47.  
 Voorhees, Henry V. R. C. '47.

Bruen, J. M. U. Pa. '37; U. S. '42.  
 Craven, E. R. C. N. J. '42; P. S. '48.  
 Lehlbach, F. A.

**1851-1860.****1851.**

Bernart, James E. R. C. '48.  
 Buckelew, William D. R. C. '48.  
 Case, Calvin. R. C. '48.  
 Comfort, Lawrence L. U. C. '48.  
 (Elmendorf, Peter. R. C. '45.)  
 Furbeck, George. U. C. '46.  
 (How, Henry Kollock. R. C. '42.)  
 Jansen, John N. R. C. '48.  
 Mandeville, Giles H. R. C. '48.  
 Rockwell, George.  
 (Schriver, Thomas G. R. C. '47.)  
 Scott, Charles. R. C. '48.  
 Scudder, Joseph. R. C. '48.  
 Van Vranken, Adam H. R. C. '48.  
 Wilson, James B. R. C. '48.

Bolks, S.  
 Brown, S. R. Y. C. '32; Columbia Sem.  
 S. C. & U. S. '38.  
 Buck, C. D. Wms. C. '45; U. S. '49.  
 Bulkley, C. H. A. U. N. Y. '39; U. S. '42.  
 (Burnham, I. P.)  
 Cary, J. A.  
 Doe, W. P. U. C. '44; U. S. '46.  
 Kasse, A. K.  
 Klyn, H. G.  
 La Tourette, J. A. M. N. Y. U. '48; P. S. '51.  
 Pierce, N. P. A. C. '42; U. S. '45.  
 Rowland, J. M. Beloit C. '26; P. S. '28.  
 Scudder, H. M. N. Y. U. '40; U. S. '43.  
 Seward, D. M. Y. C. '31; N. Haven S. '35.  
 Smit, R.  
 Vandermeulen, C.  
 Van Raalte, A. C. Leyden Univ. '31; Ley-  
 den Th. School '34.  
 Wiseman, J.  
 Ypma, M. A.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Collier, Joseph A. R. C. '49.  
 Gaston, John. R. C. '49.  
 Julien, Robert D.  
 See, Isaac M. R. C. '49.  
 Van Gieson, A. P. U. N. Y.  
 Elmendorf, Joachim. R. C. '50.  
 Jones, Nathan W. R. C. '50.  
 Kershow, Joseph H. R. C. '50.  
 McNair, John L. R. C. '50.  
 Searle, Stephen. U. C. '50.  
 See, William G. E.  
 Shepard, Charles I. R. C. '50.

Collier, Ezra W. R. C. '48.  
 (Fonda, Jesse D. U. C. '50.)  
 Lane, Gilbert. R. C. '51.  
 Letson, William W. R. C. '51.  
 Muller, John. R. C. '51.  
 Stillwell, Aaron L. R. C. '51.  
 (Stout, Nelson. R. C. '51.)  
 Terhune, Edward P. R. C. '50.

De Baun, John A. R. C. '52.  
 Jorammon, J. Sansom. R. C. '52.  
 Livingston, Edward P. R. C. '52.  
 (Mohn, Leopold.)  
 Schneeweis, Franz M.  
 Schnellendreußler, H. F. F.  
 Schwedes, Franz R.  
 Scudder, Ezekiel C. W. R. C. '50.  
 Scudder, Jared W. W. R. C. '50.  
 Van Vleck, John. R. C. '52.  
 Wells, Cornelius Low. R. C. '52.  
 Zabriskie, Francis N. U. N. Y. '50.

Corwin, Edward T. C. C. N. Y. '53.  
 Demarest, James, Jr. U. C. '52.  
 Doolittle, Philip M. U. C. '52.  
 Harris, J. Ferguson. R. C. '53.  
 Munn, Anson F. R. C. '52.  
 Oerter, John Henry.  
 Talmage, T. De Witt. U. N. Y. '53.  
 Vande Wall, Giles.  
 Wagner, John Martin. R. C. '53.  
 Wyckoff, Jacob Snediker. R. C. '53.

*Other Ministers.***1852.**

Berg, J. F. Moravian Insts. '31  
 Birkey, A.  
 Burghardt, P. H. U. C. '40.  
 Cochran, A. G.  
 Jameson, C. M.  
 McClure, A. Y. C. & A. C. '27; A. S. '35.  
 McKee, Jos.  
 Shaw, J. B.

**1853.**

Atwater, E. R. U. C. '34.  
 Beidler, B. F. Mar. C. '46; Mar. Sem. '49.  
 Cuyler, T. L. C. N. J. '41; P. S. '46.  
 Davie, J. T. M.  
 Dunnewold, J. W.  
 Edgar, C. H. C. N. J. '31.  
 Madoulet, J. B.  
 Pohle, K. A. J.  
 Read, H. W. C. '26; P. S. '28; And. S.  
 Seelye, J. H. A. C. '49; Aub. S. '52.  
 Talmage, P. S. J. C. '45; P. S. '48.  
 Wolff, W.  
 Zurcher, J. N.

**1854.**

Beatty, James.  
 Bentley, E. W. Y. C. '50.  
 Boehrer, J.  
 Bronson, O. U. C. '45.  
 Burroughs, G. W.  
 Dickhaut, C.  
 Hones, J.  
 McGregor, E. R.  
 Mohn, L.  
 Parker, Charles. U. S. '48.  
 Pfister, J. P.  
 Peck, T. R. G. Y. C. '48; P. S. & U. S. '51.  
 (Robinson, S. N.)  
 Vandewater, A. C. N. J. '46; P. S. '49.  
 Welch, R. B. U. C. '46; And. S. '50; Aub. S. '52.

**1855.**

Bielfield, H. Mid. C. '21; And. S. '25.  
 Bingham, L. G. M. C. '21; A. S. '25.  
 Fulton, Wm.  
 Gardeneir, W. Y. C. '42; P. S. '49.  
 Hastings, S. M. P. Ham. C. '33; Aub. S. 37.  
 Johns, William.  
 King, F. L. C. N. J. '44; P. S. '48.  
 Kuss, C.  
 Pettingill, J. H.  
 Schroepfer, E.  
 Schwilk, W. F.  
 Vander Schuur, R.  
 Weisgotten, Z.  
 Wust, W. C.

**1856.**

Benedict, W. A.  
 Bolton, James. U. C. '51; U. S. '53.  
 De Roy, J.  
 Doepenschmidt, C.  
 Dyer, S.  
 Friedel, H. A.  
 Gardiner, H. B.  
 Haselbarth, W. G.  
 Oggel, P. J.  
 Pearce, J. L. U. C. '49; P. S. '56.  
 Rogers, E. P. Y. C. '37; P. S. '40.  
 Van Buren, B.  
 Van der Bosch, K.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Decker, Henry E. W. C. '53.  
 Holmes, John McC. W. C. '54.  
 Le Fevre, James. R. C. '54.  
 Markle, Josiah. R. C. '53.  
 Suydam, J. Howard. R. C. '54.  
 Thompson, Henry P. R. C. '54.

**1857.**

Becker, Carl.  
 Cobb, O. E. Y. C. '53; U. S. '57.  
 Dyer, Fr.  
 Finch, H. W.  
 Hamilton, William.  
 Hebard, F.  
 Jewett, A. D. L. Wms. C. '52; P. S. '54.  
 Morse, A. G.  
 Riddle, D. H. J. C. '23; P. S. '28.  
 Romaine, B. F. R. C. '42.  
 Roosevelt, W.  
 Selden, C.  
 Van Lienwen, William.  
 Watson, A.  
 De Luister, J.

**1858.**

Enyard, William T. R. C. '55.  
 Lott, John S. R. C. '55.  
 Lowe, John C. R. C. '55.  
 Mayou, Joseph. R. C. '55.  
 McKelvey, Alex. R. C. '55.  
 Neef, Jacob F. S. G.  
 Ostrom, Alvan. R. C. '55.  
 Rapalje, Daniel. R. C. '55.  
 Riedel, F. W. A. S. G.  
 Searle, Jeremiah, Jr. R. C. '55.  
 (Strong, Mason R. Univ. N. Y. '55.)  
 Strong, Robert Grier. U. N. Y. '55.  
 Thompson, John B. R. C. '51.  
 Todd, Augustus F. R. C. '51.

Bates, Elisha D.  
 Buri, P.  
 Campfield, R. B. C. N. J. '24; Aub. S. '28.  
 Cole, David. R. C. '42.  
 Collins, Chs. Phil. Classical Inst.  
 Conrad, C. E.  
 Dean, A. A. C. '42; A. S. '48.  
 Hall, J. G.  
 Lansing, A. G. U. C. '83.  
 McCekron, G. M.  
 Merrill, F. P. S. '43.  
 Nykerk, G. J.  
 Seelve, E. E. U. C. '39; P. S. '43.  
 St. John.  
 Stobbelaer, N.  
 Sturges, S.  
 Van Tubbergen, G.  
 Wilson, H. N. C. N. J. '30; P. S. '34.  
 Zastera, F.  
 Zwemer, A.

**1859.**

Chamberlain, Jacob. W. R. C. '56.  
 Du Bois, Hasbrouck. Y. C. '56.  
 Furbeck, Philip. U. C. '54.  
 Hansen, Maurice G. R. C. '56.  
 Huyssoon, James.  
 Jansen, Josiah. R. C. '56.  
 Knowlton, Albert W. Western Res. C. '55.  
 (Leslie, John R. Rochester.)  
 Lott, Henry Ray. M. D. W. C.  
 (New, William E.)  
 Nott, Charles De K. U. C. '54.  
 Riddle, Matthew B. J. C. '52.  
 (Shiebe, Henry.)  
 Shaw, William A. Mad. U.  
 Vanderveer, Cvrus G.  
 Weiss, Edward M. S. G.

Brown, H. J.  
 Eells, Jas. Ham. C. '44; Aub. S. '51.  
 Henshaw, M. A. C. '45; U. S. '47.  
 Houbolt, W. A.  
 Sawyer, A. (*Hindu*.)  
 Shaffer, T. L.  
 Skinner, T. H., Jr. N. Y. U. '40; U. S. '43.  
 Souri, P. (*Hindu*.)  
 Timlow, H. R. C. N. J. '52.  
 Verbeck, G. F. Aub. S. '59.  
 Wales, E. V.  
 White, E. N. Y. C. '54; U. S. '57.

**1860.**

Baay, Jacob. B. C. '57.  
 Ballagh, James H. R. C. '57.  
 Berry, Philip. R. C. '57.  
 Collier, Isaac. R. C. '57.  
 Gulick, Albert V. R. C. '57.  
 Hutton, Mancius H. U. N. Y. '57.  
 Jones, Henry W. F. Salt Hill Acad., Eng.  
 Kip, Leonard W. C. C. '56.  
 (Loeber, Frederick.)  
 Miller, Edward. R. C. '57.  
 Peeke, George H. R. C. '57.  
 (Proudfit, Robert R. R. C. '54.)  
 Rogers, L. Cortlandt. Wms. C. '56.  
 (Schoenfelt, Christian.)  
 Scudder, John. R. C. '57.  
 Talmage, Thomas A. R. C. '57.  
 Warner, Isaac W. Y. C. '52.  
 Watkins, John E. R. C. '57.  
 Wortman, Denis. A. C. '57.

Aurand, H. D. C. '30.  
 Baird, C. W. N. Y. U. '48; U. S. '52.  
 Brace, F. R. Y. C. '57; Aub. S. '60.  
 Crosby, Howard. N. Y. U. '44.  
 Forsyth, J. R. C. '29; Edinburgh Univ.  
 Hitchcock, E. W.  
 Johnson, H. H.  
 Knox, Chs. E. Ham. C. '56; U. S. '59.  
 Larimore, J. W. N. Y. U. '56; P. S. '58.  
 McWilliams, A. U. C. '50; Newburg S. '55.  
 Major, J. W. U. C. '50; P. S. '53.  
 Miller, H. Leipzig Univ. '55.  
 Rice, C. D.  
 Rockwell, Chs. Y. C. '26; A. S. '34.  
 Studdiford, P. A. C. N. J. '49; P. S. '52.  
 Weiland, K. B.  
 Wenisch, J.



*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1861-1870.****1861.**

Blaauvelt, Augustus. R. C. '58.  
 Bonney, Peres B. R. C. '57.  
 (Buttz, Henry Anson. C. N. J. '58.)  
 Drury, John Benj. R. C. '58.  
 Durand, Cyrus B. R. C. '58.  
 Duryee, William R. R. C. '56.  
 (Frazee, J. Hatfield.)  
 Kip, Isaac L. R. C. '55.  
 Krum, Josephus D. R. C. '58.  
 Miller, William H.  
 Pieters, Roelof. R. C. '58.  
 (Proudfit, Alexander. R. C. '58.)  
 Stanbrough, Rufus M. R. C. '58.  
 Swick, Minor. R. C. '58.  
 Thompson, Abram. R. C. '57.  
 Vandermeulen, Jac. C. R. C. '58.  
 Vander Veen, Christ. R. C. '58.  
 Van Vranken, F. V. U. C. '58.  
 Vehslage, Henry. C. C. N. Y. '58.  
 Watson, Thomas G. Hob. C. '57.  
 Wilson, Peter Quick. R. C. '58.

Gilbert, A. F.  
 Heermance, E. I. Y. C. '58; A. S. '61.  
 (Hewling, George.)  
 Little, J. A. C. C. N. Y. '54; U. S. '57.  
 Murray, C. D. Y. C.; Y. S.

**1862.**

Beck, Theodoric R. R. C. '49.  
 Brandt, Henry W.  
 Brock, John R. R. C. '59.  
 Burr, Marcus.  
 Collier, Isaac Henry. R. C. '59.  
 Cornell, William. R. C. '59.  
 Doolittle, T. Sanford. R. C. '59.  
 Fehrman, Jacob.  
 Garretson, Gilbert S. R. C. '59.  
 Gulick, Uriah D. R. C. '59.  
 (Hawes, Henry Herbert.)  
 Mathews, John R. N. Y. U. '59.  
 Mattice, Abram. R. C. '58.  
 Peeke, Alonzo P. R. C. '59.  
 Rhinehart, J. Kelly. R. C. '59.  
 Rogers, Samuel J. R. C. '59.  
 Schermerhorn, H. R.  
 (Scudder, S. D., M. D. R. C. '56.)  
 Sebring, Arad Joy. R. C. '59.  
 Vandermeulen, John. R. C. '59.  
 Whitbeck, Richard M. R. C. '59.  
 Wilson, Frederick F. R. C. '59.  
 Wurts, William A. L. F. C.

Betten, A. J.  
 Clark, R. W. Y. C. '38; And. S. '41.  
 Connitt, G. W. W. C. '49; Ch. Th. Inst. '53.  
 Duryea, Jos. T. C. N. J. '56; P. S. '59.  
 Gardner, T. A.  
 Gramm, G. E.  
 Johnson, H. H. Miami Univ.; Allegh. S.  
 King, A. B. C. N. J. '55; U. S. & P. S. '58.  
 (Merwin, M. T.)  
 Meyer, Karl. Univ. Halls, '47; Freidberg  
 Sem. '48.  
 Veenhuizen, A. B.

**1863.**

Ballagh, William H. R. C. '60.  
 Beardslee, John W. R. C. '60.  
 Bogardus, Francis M. R. C. '60.  
 Bogardus, William E. R. C. '60.  
 De Witt, Richard. R. C. '60.  
 Geyer, Julius W. R. C.  
 Hageman, Andrew J. R. C. '60.  
 Karsten, John H. R. C. '60.  
 (Lyell, James. R. C.)  
 Phraner, William H. N. Y. U. '60.  
 Skillman, William J. R. C. '60.  
 Vermilye, Dupuytren. R. C. '60.  
 Voorhees, Henry M. R. C. '59.  
 Voorhees, William B. R. C. '60.  
 Wilson, Charles W. R. C. '61.  
 Winter, Egbert. R. C. '60.  
 Zabriskie, Jeremiah L. C. C. Law Dep. '54.

Berger, M. L. Wms. C. '59; U. S. '62.  
 Cochrane, A. G. Mid C. '47; P. S. '48.  
 Conseul, G. D. W. Am. C. '58; P. S. '61.  
 (Humpersly, G. W.)  
 Iap Han Chiong. (*Chinese*.)  
 Kimball, Jos. U. C. '39; Newburgh S. '43.  
 Ricketts, J. H.  
 Le Tau. (*Chinese*.)  
 Turner, Jas.  
 White, G.

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.*

1864.

Bartholf, Benj. A. R. C. '61.  
 Bodine, George DeWitt. R. C. '61.  
 (Borst, J. William. R. C. '61.)  
 Broek, Dirk. R. C. '61.  
 Cole, Solomon T.  
 Dusinberre, Thos. S. R. C. '61.  
 Garretson, John.  
 Hartranft, Chester D. U. Pa. '61.  
 Quick, Abram M. R. C. '60.  
 (Sherwood, Nathan M.)  
 Van Benschoten, W. B. R. C. '61.  
 Van Doren, John H. R. C. '59.  
 (Van Vliet, Thornton. R. C. '61.)  
 (Van Wagenen, Wm. A. C. C. '61.)  
 Wyckoff, James. R. C. '61.  
 (Zabriskie, William Pell.)

1865.

Anderson, Wm. H. R. C. '62.  
 Brett, Cornelius. N. Y. U. '62.  
 Brush, Alfred H. R. C. '62.  
 De Pree, Peter. R. C. '62.  
 Doremus, Joseph H. R. C. '62.  
 Fritz, Charles W. R. C. '62.  
 Gesner, Oscar. R. C. '62.  
 (Gregory, Oscar.)  
 Horton, Francis A. R. C. '62.  
 Justin, John. R. C. '62.  
 Lepeltak, Peter. R. C. '62.  
 Merritt, William B. R. C. '62.  
 Schenk, John Van Nest. R. C. '62.  
 Schlieder, Frederic E.  
 Sebring, Elbert N. R. C. '62.  
 Statesir, Benjamin T. R. C. '62.  
 Strong, Selah Woodhull. U. N. Y. '62.  
 Van Slyke, Evert. R. C. '62.  
 Vroom, William H. R. C. '62.  
 Wells, Theodore W. R. C. '62.  
 Wyckoff, DeWitt B. R. C. '62.

1866.

Arcularius, And. M. R. C. '63.  
 Brush, William W. R. C. '62.  
 Kiekintveld, Mannes. R. C. '63.  
 Kriekaard, Adrian. R. C. '63.  
 Mills, George A. R. C. '63.  
 Oggel, Edward C. R. C. '63.  
 Pool, Charles H. R. C. '63.  
 (Riggs, Charles H. R. C. '62.)  
 Seibert, George A. R. C. '63.  
 (Smith, William. R. C. '63.)  
 Smock, John H. R. C. '63.  
 Swain, George W. R. C. '62.  
 Utterwyck, Henry. R. C. '62.  
 (Vile, Joseph Mabon. R. C. '63.)

Cobb, H. N. U. C. '55; Y. S. '57.  
 Cooper, Jac. Y. C. '52; Berlin Univ. '54;  
 'Theology, Halle and Berlin.  
 Denniston, J. O. Y. C. '56; G. S. '62.  
 Enders, J. H. U. C. '58; P. S. '61.  
 Fairchild, E. S. C. N. J. '56; A. S. '59.  
 Frazee, J. H. R. C.; N. B. S.  
 Hart, Chas. E. C. N. J. '58; P. S. '61.  
 Jongeneel, L. J.  
 Reiley, D. T. R. C. '57.  
 (Richards, L. E.)  
 Roe, S. W. N. Y. U. '47; U. S. '51.  
 (Schell, L.)  
 Sinclair, J. H.

1867.

Bahler, Lewis Henri. R. C. '61.  
 Bertholf, James H. R. C. '64.  
 Bogert, Nicholas J. M. R. C. '64.  
 (Collins, James M. Univ N. Y. '64.)  
 (Doremus, Andrew J. R. C. '64.)  
 Halloway, Wm. W. U. N. Y. '64.  
 Jones, Thomas W. R. C. '64.  
 Kip, Francis M. Jr. U. N. Y. '64.  
 Rutte, John M. Un. Utrecht.  
 Steinfuhrer, Chs. D. F. U. C. '64.  
 Sutphen, David S. R. C. '64.  
 Van Arsdale, N. H. R. C. '62.  
 Van Buren, Peter H. U. N. Y. '64.  
 Van Doren, David K. R. C.  
 Van Horne, David. U. C. '64.  
 Ward, Henry. U. C. '64.  
 Wyckoff, Abram N. R. C. '62.

Brown, W. S. C. N. J. '60; P. S. '63.  
 Carroll, J. H. U. Pa. '51; P. S. '54.  
 De Beer, J. B.  
 Eddy, Z.  
 Ettirojooloo, S. (*Hindoo*.)  
 Felth, J. H.  
 Heyser, H. C.  
 Hicks, W. W.  
 Israel. (*Hindoo*.)  
 John. (*Hindoo*.)  
 Kellogg, C. D. C. N. J. '61; P. S.  
 Kuyper, A. C.  
 Liebeneau, M. F. N. Y. U. '39; U. S. '41.  
 Meury, J. St. Peter's Col. Rome.  
 Sherwood, N. M. (2d.)  
 Van Aken, G. N. Y. U. '62; P. S. '63; U.  
 S. '64.  
 Vander Veer, D. N. U. C. '63; P. S. '66.  
 Yasadian. (*Hindu*.)

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Allen, John Knox. R. C. '65.  
 Amerman, James L. U. N. Y. '62.  
 (Brown, Josiah J. R. C. '60.)  
 Campbell, Alan D. R. C. '62.  
 Davis, John A. James. R. C. '65.  
 De Hart, William H. R. C. '65.  
 Grant, Henry Jesse. R. C. '65.  
 Myers, Henry V. S. W. C. '65.  
 Shaw, John Fletcher. R. C. '65.  
 Stout, Henry. R. C. '65.  
 Warnshuis, John W. R. C. '65.  
 Westveer, Adrian. R. C. '65.  
 Zabriskie, Albert A. R. C. '65.

Ackerman, Edward G. R. C. '66.  
 Berg, Herman C. R. C. '66.  
 Bookstaver, Adam A. R. C. '66.  
 Brokaw, Isaac P. R. C. '66.  
 Hulst, George D. R. C. '66.  
 (Myers, A. E. W. C. '67.)  
 Southard, James L. R. C. '66.  
 Van Buskirk, Peter V. R. C. '66.  
 Van Slyke, John G. R. C. '66.

*Hope Seminary.*

Buursma, A. H. C. '66.  
 Dangremond, G. H. C. '66.  
 Gilmore, W. B. H. C. '66.  
 Moerdyk, P. H. C. '66.  
 Moerdyk, W. H. C. '66.  
 Te Winkle, J. W. H. C. '66.  
 Woltman, H. H. C. '66.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

(Bergen, Tunis G. R. C. '67.)  
 Campbell, James B. R. C. '70.  
 Church, John B. R. C. '67.  
 Klipp, Peter E. U. N. Y. '67.  
 Mead, Elias. R. C. '68.  
 Suckow, C. F. C.

*Hope Seminary.*

De Pree, Jas. H. C. '67.  
 Heeren, E. J. H. C. '67.  
 Huizinga, J. H. C. '67.  
 Van Ess, B. Kampen.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Bahler, Peter G. M. R. C. '68.  
 Carroll, Vernon B. R. C. '68.  
 (Crosby, Arthur. R. C. '68.)  
 Davis, William E. R. C. '68.  
 (Hamlin, Teunis G. U. C. '67.)  
 Oliver, Matthew N. U. C. '57.  
 (Vanderveer, Pet. L. R. C. '68.)  
 Van Doren, Wm. H. R. C. '67.  
 (Voorhees, Louis B. C. N. J. '68.)

*Hope Seminary.*

Broek, J. H. C. '68.  
 Vandekreek, G. H. C. '68.  
 Visscher, Wm.

*Other Ministers.***1868.**

Blauvelt, C. R. N. Y. U. '64; P. S. & U. S. '67.  
 Cleghorn, E. B. P. S. '50.  
 De Bey, B.  
 Deyo, P. T.  
 Farmer, S. F. Frank. C. '50. Can. S. '54.  
 Hopkins, D. U. S. '68.  
 Hoyt, S. A.  
 Meerwein, O. Univ. Berlin '62; U. S. '68.  
 Noble, G. P. W. C. '65; U. S. '68.  
 Paton, T.  
 Renskers, J. G.  
 Riley, Is. Y. C. '58; U. S. '61.

**1869.**

Bechthold, A. H.  
 Branch, H.  
 Danner, J. L. Bel. C. '63; U. S. '67.  
 Ferris, Wm.  
 Gamble, S. T. Jeff. C. '68; P. S. '70.  
 Haring, Garret.  
 Ingersoll, E. P. W. C. '55; A. S. '63.  
 Johnson, W. L. Lincoln Univ. '69; U. S.  
 Ludlow, J. M. C. N. J. '61; P. S. '64.  
 Mershon, S. L. C. N. J. '50; P. S. '53.  
 Orr, T. X. Jeff. C. '57; Allegh. S. '63.  
 Peffers, A. B. N. Y. U. '50; U. S. '53.  
 Shaw, A. U. S. '69.  
 Smith, M. B. Epis. Sem. Va. '59.  
 Stockwell, A. P. A. C. '62; U. S. '65.  
 Viele, J. P. U. C. '61; P. S. '64.  
 Wadsworth, C. U. C. '37; P. S. '40.

**1870.**

Carr, W. H.  
 Crolius, P. B. C. C. N. Y.  
 Crosby, A. R. C. '68; N. B. S. & U. S. '70.  
 Cummings, L.  
 Forsyth, Jas. C.  
 Gleason, W. H. Y. C. '53.  
 Huntington, H. L. C. N. J. '50; Aub. S. & P. S. '54.  
 Lord, E. W. C. '43; Aub. S. '46.  
 Losch, H.  
 Myers, A. E. W. C. '66; N. B. S. '67; P. S. '69; U. S. '70.  
 Ormiston, W. Victoria C., Coburg '48.  
 (Pettengill.)  
 Riggs, A. B. Jeff. C. '63; Aub. S. '69; U. S. '70.  
 Williams, R. R. U. S. '70.  
 Windemuth, G.  
 Wood, A. Dart. C. '34; A. S.  
 Wolff, C. H. H. Aub. S. '70.

**1871-1880.****1871.**

Beekman, J. S. C. N. J. '57; P. S. '60.  
 Choan-Thiang-Kit. (*Chinese*.)  
 De Jonge, W. P.  
 Griswold, J. V. U. C. '65; U. S. '68.  
 Hutton, A. J.  
 Keating, T.  
 Kershaw, J. U. S. '68.  
 Lockwood, J. H. W. C. '68; P. S. '71.  
 Magee, G. A.  
 Mattice, H.  
 McAdam, H.  
 Nichols, Thos. C. N. J. '56; U. S. '60; A. S. '61.  
 Reichart, J. F.  
 Schweitzer, E.

*Other Ministers.*

Snyder, G. M. Ham. C. '68; U. S. '71.  
 Steffens, N. M.  
 Tiong Iuli. (*Chinesc.*)  
 Vanderkley, W.  
 Van Doren, L. H. C. N. J. '31.  
 Voorhees, L. B.  
 Weber, Jac.

**1872.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Cornet, Edward.  
 Doig, Rober. R. C. '69.  
 (Griffis, William E. R. C. '69.)  
 Hart, John. R. C. '69.  
 Hill, William J. R. C. '70.  
 Lodewick, Edward. R. C. '69.  
 Schenck, Ferd. S. C. N. J. '65; Al. L. S. '67.

*Hope Seminary.*

Borgers, H. H. C. '68.  
 Vander Hart, E. H. C. '69.

Beattie, R. H. U. C. '34.  
 Chambers, T. F. C. C. N. Y. '68; U. S. '70.  
 Duiker, A.  
 Inglis, D. Edinburgh Univ. '41.  
 Johnson, Andrew.  
 Park, A. J. N. Y. U. '63; U. S. '66.  
 Pool, G. H.  
 Smart, J. G. Am. C. '68; P. S. '71.  
 Steffens, N. M. Kamper Theo. Sem.  
 Stitt, W. C. C. N. J. '56; P. S. '60.  
 Whitehead, J. H. W. C. '69; U. S. '72.  
 Young, A. H. Miami Univ. '59; Lane S. '63.

**1873.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Anderson, Asher. R. C. '70.  
 (Garretson, Geo. R. R. C. '70.)  
 (Jones, Charles J. K. R. C. '70.)  
 (Knickerbocker, D. M. R. C. '70.)  
 Labaw, George W. R. C. '69.  
 Lasher, Calvin Ed. R. C. '70.  
 (McLaury, John F. R. C. '70.)  
 Pearse, Nicholas. R. C. '70.  
 Pearse, Richard A. R. C. '70.  
 Schenck, Jacob W. R. C. '70.  
 Taylor, Graham. R. C. '70.  
 Van Deventer, J. C. U. N. Y. '70.

*Hope Seminary.*

Boer, H. K. H. C. '70.  
 De Bruyn, P. H. C. '70.  
 De Spelder, J. A. H. C. '70.  
 Zwemer, J. F. H. C. '70.

Bagley, F. H. Ham. C. '70; U. S. '73.  
 (Ball, J. A.)  
 Dean, A.  
 Dosker, N. H. Groningen Univ. '49.  
 Francis, L. Univ. of Vt. '56; A. S. '60.  
 Harris, H. R.  
 Masden, C. P.  
 Randles, W. N. U. C. '59; Xenia S. '63.  
 Van Emmerick, G. I.  
 Wolfe, G. L. Danville Sem. Ky. '61; P. S. '62.

**1874.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Benson, Aaron W. R. C. '71.  
 Garretson, James C. R. C. '71.  
 Hageman, Andrew. R. C. '71.  
 Todd, William N. R. C. '71.  
 Veenschoten, Wm. H. C. '71.  
 Wyckoff, John H. R. C. '71.

*Hope Seminary.*

Hoffman, J. H. C. '71.  
 Neerken, N. H. C. '71.

Allen, A. W.  
 Anderson, C. T. C. N. J. '69; P. S. '73.  
 Bartlett, D. K. U. C. '54; P. S. '58.  
 Beekman, A. J. C. N. J.; U. S. '74.  
 Bell, G. B. Y. C. '52; U. S. '59.  
 (Butler, A. J.)  
 Dysart, J. P. U. C. '65; U. P. S. '68.  
 Evans, C. P.  
 Ford, W. H. U. S. '73.  
 Fowler, W. C. U. S. '70.  
 Haines, M. L. Wah. C. '71; U. S. '74.  
 Handy, W. C. C. N. J. '55; Danville Sem. '57.  
 Hulst, L. J.  
 Miller, E. R. C. N. J. '67; P. S. '70.  
 Rederus, F. Kampen '52.  
 Ricke, H.  
 Sharpley, G. Homerton C. London.  
 Saul, G.  
 Stoll, A.  
 Taylor, G. I. U. C. '43; U. S. '47.  
 Weiland, K. B.  
 Williams, R. G. C. N. J. '70; P. S. '73.  
 Young, C. J.  
 Watermuelder, L.  
 Wood, Chs. W. Roch. Univ. '64; P. S. '67.  
 Zindler, G. Miss. House, Franklin, Wis. '74.



*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Craig, Horace P.  
 Harper, Joseph Alex. R. C. '73.  
 Hoffman, William H. R. C. '72.  
 Leggett, William J. R. C. '72.  
 Matthews, Alg. S. Elizabeth C.  
 Miller, Ben. C. Jr. R. C. '72.  
 Ries, George Adam. R. C. '72.  
 Van Neste, John A. R. C. '72.  
 Van Vranken, H. H. M. U. '72.

*Hope Seminary.*

Hazenbergh, W.  
 Wormser, A. H. C. '72.

*Other Ministers.*

## 1875.

Betz, W. F.  
 Bishop, G. S. A. S. '58; G. S. & P. S. '54.  
 Dickson, H. R. Charleston Col. '58, Columbia Sem. '61.  
 Elterich, W. L.  
 Gardner, J. S. C. N. J. '71; U. S. '76.  
 Garretson, G. R. R. C. '70; N. B. S. '71; U. S. '74.  
 Gulick, Alexander. R. C. '35; U. S. '39, (2d.)  
 Hageman, J. W. C. N. J. '72; U. S. '75.  
 Lang, J. E. Swiss Inst. '65.  
 McDermond, C. H.  
 Neef, G. L.  
 Perry, Wm. D. Am. C. '70; U. S. '74.  
 Schick, G. B.  
 Thoms, J. F.

## 1876.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Allen, Frederick E. R. C. '73.  
 Cleveland, George H. R. C. '73.  
 Conklin, John W. R. C. '71.  
 Demarest, James S. N. R. C. '72.  
 Devries, Henry.  
 Harris, Howard. R. C. '73.  
 (Hawxhurst, Dan) T. R. C. '73.)  
 Killough, Walter W. Dav. C. '73.  
 Kirkpatrick, M. R. Dav. C. '75.  
 Martine, Abram I. R. C. '73.  
 (Pitcher, Charles W. R. C. '73.)  
 Schenck, Isaac S. R. C. '73.  
 Van Aken, Alex. G. R. C. '73.  
 Van Allen, Ira. R. C. '73.  
 Vanderwart, H. H. C. '73.  
 Van Fleet, Jacob O. R. C. '73.  
 Wallace, W. G. F. Dav. C. '73.  
 Wright, Charles S. R. C. '73.

Adams, R. L.  
 Ashley, A. W.  
 Bantley, John.  
 Cook, W. W. R. C. '73; U. S. '76.  
 Handy, W. C. C. N. J. '53; Danv. S. '57.  
 Howell, H. A.  
 Hoyt, J. H. U. C. '73; U. S. '76.  
 Hutchins, J. Univ. Wis. '73; Alleg. & U. S. '76.  
 Kern, F. Leipzig Univ.; Du Buque S. '68.  
 (Lawrence, D. W.)  
 Martyn, W. C. U. S. '69.  
 (McKinley, G. A.)  
 Milliken, R. P.  
 Ogden, I. G.  
 Plumley, G. S. Y. C. '50; U. S. '55.  
 Powell, H. A. U. C. '73; U. S. '76.  
 Schulke, P. F.  
 Shaffer, J. F.  
 Westerfield, Wm. C. C. N. Y. '64; U. S. '68.  
 Whitehurst, J.  
 Zubli, E. B.

*Hope Seminary.*

Baker, F. P.  
 Meulendyk, J. H. C. '73.  
 Nies, H. E. H. C. '73.

## 1877.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Brokaw, Ralph W. R. C. '74.  
 Davis, Titus Elwood. R. C. '74.  
 Gutweiler, Ernest. C. C. N. Y. '74.  
 Higgins, Charles W.  
 Kriekaard, Cornel. H. C. '74.  
 Krueger, Chas. H. T. R. C. '74.  
 Lansing, John G. U. C. '75.  
 (Laurence, Wm. H. R. C. '71.)  
 Lydecke, George D. R. C. '74.  
 (Marvin, Fred. R., M. D. C. C. Med. Department '70.)  
 Rederus, Sipko. Gym. Kamp. Neth.  
 Streng, Samuel. H. C. '71.  
 Talmage, David M. R. C. '74.  
 (Van Halteren, Jac. H. C. '75.)  
 Van Pelt, Daniel. C. C. N. Y. '74.

Buck, C. D. (2d). U. S. '49.  
 Griffiths, W. E. R. C. '69; N. B. S. '69-'70; U. S. '77.  
 Lawrence, E. C. U. C. '69; P. S. '75.  
 Lloyd, W. S.  
 Meulendyk, J.  
 Nathaniel M. (*Hindu*).  
 Ogawa. (*Jap.*)  
 Okuno. (*Jap.*)  
 Rosenberg, F. W.  
 Schlegel, J.  
 Schultz, E.  
 Warnshuis, H. W.  
 Whitehurst, J. Brooklyn Lay C. '75

*Hope Seminary.**Other Ministers.*

Vander Ploeg, H. H. C. '74.  
Wabeke, C. H. C. '74.

*Hope Seminary Class of 1878.*

(Dosker, H. E. H. C. '79.)  
(Dykstra, L. H. C. '75.)  
(Hoekje, J. H. C. '73.)

*Hope Seminary Class of 1879.*

(Pfanstiehl, A. H. C.)  
(Visscher, J.)

*Hope Seminary Class of 1880.*

(Van Oostenbrugger, Cor. H. C. '76.)  
Theological Instruction Suspended in Hope  
Seminary 1877-1884.

**1878.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Barr, Robert H. R. C. '75.  
Dykstra, Lawrence. H. C. '75.  
Graham, James Ed. R. C. '71.  
Griffin, Walter T. R. C. '75.  
Hendrickson, H. A. R. C. '75.  
Hoekje, John. H. C. '73.  
Janeway, Harry L. R. C. '74.  
Kemlo, James. R. C. '75.  
Lockwood, Louis J. R. C. '75.  
Opple, John. R. C. '74.  
Pockman, P. T. R. C. '75.  
Raymond, A. V. V. U. C. '75.  
Salisbury, John H. R. C. '75.  
Searle, John P. R. C. '75.  
Slocum, George, M. D. U. C. '72.  
Walser, Oliver H. R. C. '75.  
Wyckoff, Ben. V. D. R. C. '75.

Edmondson, J.  
Enos, C. A. Ham. C. '74; U. S. '78.  
McLeod, T. B. C. N. J. '70; P. S. '73.  
Matzke, H.  
Mitchell, S. S. C. N. J. '61; P. S. '64.  
Moore, W. L. R. C. '54; P. S. '57.  
Offord, R. M.  
Reed, E. A. Aub. S. '71.  
Schultz, E.  
Sebastian, S. A. (*Hindu*.)  
Smart, J. G.  
Yasukawa. (*Jap.*)  
Yoshida. (*Jap.*)

**1879.**

Bergen, John H.  
Booth, Eugene S. R. C. '76.  
Cox, Henry Miller. R. C. '76.  
Ditmars, C. P. R. C. '76.  
(Dosker, Henry Elias. H. C. '76.)  
Duryee, Joseph R. R. C. '74.  
House, Isaac E.  
Lawling, Sidney O. R. C. '74.  
Lyall, John Ed. R. C. '76.  
Milliken, Peter H. R. C. '76.  
Nasholds, W. H. R. C. '76.  
Schomp, William W. R. C. '76.  
Staats, Bergen B. R. C. '76.  
(Sutphen, James G. R. C. '75.)  
Taylor, William R. R. C. '76.  
Walden, Islay.

Anderson, Chs. U. C. '40; Aub. S. '43.  
Billingsley, J. A. Waynesbrg. C. '78; Y. S. & U. S. '80.  
Coe, E. B. Y. C. '62; Y. S. & U. S. '63.  
Clearwater, C. K. C. C. N. Y. '76; U. S. '79.  
Dosker, H. E. H. C. '76; McCor. S. '79.  
Fitzgerald, T.  
Girtauner, C.  
Kremer, J.  
Lott, L. W. C. N. J. '76; U. S. '79.  
McCorkle, W. R.  
Minor, A. D. R. C. '76.  
Polhemus, I. H. Wms. C. '75; U. S. '79.  
Rex, H. L.  
Young, C. J.

**1880.**

Birdsall, Edward.  
Force, Frank A. H. C. '76.  
Hekhuis, Lambertus. H. C. '77.  
(Herr, Louis T.)  
Kolyn, Matthew. H. C. '77.  
Mason, Alfred D. A. C. '77.  
Polhemus, C. H. R. C. '77.  
(Vanderveer, John Q. R. C. '77.)  
Van Doorn, Marinus.  
Van Oostenbrugge, G. E. C. H. C. '76.

Blaetgen, J. Mercersbrg. & Tiffin.  
Brodhead, W. H.  
Brown, T. S. U. C. '44; P. S. '47.  
Brown, W. W. Wms. C. '66; U. S. '77.  
Cort, C. Fr. & Marshall C. '60; Mers. S. '62.  
Davis, Wesley. Wesleyan Univ. Ct. '68.  
Easton, T. C. Edinburgh Univ.  
Hopkins, F. E.  
King, A. A.  
Lloyd, William.  
Moses, N. (*Hindu*.)  
Reiner, J. H.  
Rubinkam, R. I.  
Smith, Wm. R. C. '63; N. B. S. '63-'4.  
Thatcher, C. O. U. C. '64; P. S. '67.  
William, Ab. (*Hindu*.)

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1881-1890.****1881.**

Bogardus, Henry J. R. C. '78.  
(Groeneveld, John C. H. C. '78.)  
Harmeling, S. J. H. C. '78.  
Le Fevre, George. R. C. '78.  
Owens, James Henry. R. C. '78.  
(Tears, Egbert. R. C. '78.)  
Vanderveer, L. U. C. '78.  
Vaughan, Jonah. R. C. '78.  
Williamson, Wm. H. R. C. '73.

Anderson, Wm. R. C. '75; P. S. '79.  
Blair, H. P.  
Evans, C. P.  
French, H.  
Goebel, L. Bloomfield S. '80; U. S. '81.  
Groneveld, J. C.  
Hill, E.  
Hutton, A. J. Wms. C. '66; Aub. S. '71.  
Klein, C. T. A.  
Knox, W. W. P. U. '62; P. S. '66.  
Kyle, J. R. Miami U. '59; Xenia Sem. '63.  
Moelling, P. A.  
Nickerson, N. F. U. S. '74.  
Schmolz, C.  
Schwartzbach, C. H.  
Smyth, G. H. N. Y. U. '62; Allegh. S. & P. S. '64.  
Terry, Roderick. Y. C. '70; And. S. '72; U. S. '75.  
Thomas, M. Wms. C. '67; U. S. '69.  
Waters, D. Toronto Univ. '59; Sem. of U. P. Ch.

**1882.**

Andrus, John C. Col. U. '73.  
Arnolt, William M. S. G.  
De Bey, Dirk John. H. C. '79.  
Gebhard, John G. H. C. '78.  
Hageman, Herman, Jr. R. C. '79.  
Hageman, Peter K. R. C. '79.  
Kimura, Kumage. H. C. '79.  
Niemeyer, George. H. C. '79.  
Oghimi, Motoitero. (*Japanese*). H. C. '79.  
Rockefeller, DeW. G. R. C. '79.  
Scarlett, John. R. C. '79.  
Schenck, Cornelius. R. C. '79.  
Scudder, E. C., Jr. R. C. '79.  
Scudder, William H. R. C. '78.  
Shafer, Theodore. R. C. '79.  
Stillwell, John L. R. C. '79.  
Van Dyck, Alex. S. C. C. N. Y. '79.  
Venema, Ame. H. C. '79.  
Wormser, William. C. U. I. '79.

Cruikshanks, Jas. Y. C. '54; And. S. '46.  
Mills, B. Fay.  
Parsons, Andrew.  
Read, E. G. C. N. J. '61; P. S. '65.  
Runk, E. J. C. C. '79; U. S. '82.  
Van den Hook, J. H.  
Wessels, P. A. Wms. C.; Drew Sem. '78; Aub. S. '79.  
Westing, Evert. H. Acad. U. P. S.

**1883.**

Baas, William G. H. C. '80.  
(Cameron, Herbert H. R. C. '80.)  
Demarest, Nathan H. R. C. '80.  
Gowen, Isaac W. R. C. '79.  
Huizinga, Abel H. H. C. '80.  
Perlee, Clarence M. R. C. '80.  
Scarlett, George W. R. C. '80.  
See, Edwin F. R. C. '80.  
Staehli, John.  
Stegeman, Abraham. H. C. '80.  
Vaughan, William. R. C. '80.

Andrae, G. N. W. Col. '76; Eden. Sem. '72.  
Borden, E. W.  
Boyd, J. C. (2d) C. N. J. '55.  
Chapman, J. W. Lake For. Uni. '79; Lane Sem. '82.  
Curtis, M. M. Ham. C. '80; U. S. '83.  
De Jonge, J. B. H. C. '80; McCor. S. '83.  
Ford, Wm. H. (2d) U. S. '73.  
Dickson, J. M. Dart. C. '53; U. S. '57.  
Ganss, J. J. Bassel, '79; Karl's Schule, '80.  
Hagar, A. H. Bloomfield Sem. '83.  
Huyzer, G.  
Kavanagh, J. F. E. P. S. '83.  
King, J. F. C. C. N. Y. '79; U. S. '83.  
Lubach, W.  
McGibbon, A. W.  
McGiffert, W. H. Aub. S. '58.  
Masillamani, A. (*Hindu*).  
Meury, E. A. Bloomfield Acad. & Sem. '83.  
Murgatroyd, E. R. C. C. N. Y. '79; U. S. '83.  
Noyes, S. D. Am. C. '66.  
Shook, H. H.  
(Strail, H. A.)  
Smit, John  
Terbourg, J. E.  
Van Dyck, E. D. N. Y. U. '80; U. S. '83.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Conklin, Marion T. R. C. '81.  
 Crane, Josiah E. R. C. '81.  
 Davis, Joseph P. U. C. '81.  
 Demarest, Alfred H. R. C. '79.  
 Dutton, Charles S. H. C. '81.  
 Goebel, Gustavus. A. T. '81.  
 (Hundhausen, Ernest.)  
 Kommers, Tinis John. H. C. '81.  
 Loucks, Joel. R. C. '81.  
 Preyer, D. Charles. A. G. '79.  
 Ruhl, Frederick W. R. C. '70-'72.  
 Schmitz, William, Jr. R. C. '81.  
 Smitz, Bastian. H. C. '81.  
 Stephens, George H. R. C. '81.  
 Taylor, Livingston L. R. C. '81.  
 Underwood, H. G. U. N. Y. '81.  
 Verbrycke, J. R. R. C. '81.  
 Wyckoff, Garret, Jr. R. C. '81.

*Other Ministers.***1884.**

Bailey, J. W.  
 Guenther, J. C. Bloomfield C. '76; Sem. '79.  
 Gulick, Jac.  
 Haines, F. S. C. N. J. '78; U. S. '83.  
 Johnson, A. C. N. J. '72; P. S. & U. S. '75.  
 Joldersma, R. H. H. C. '81; McCor. Sem. '84.  
 Manchee, Wm. Hackney C. & Sem., London, Eng.  
 Martin, D. H. C. C. N. Y. '81; U. S. '84.  
 Riggs, J. F. C. N. J. '72; U. S. '78.  
 Schmidt, N.  
 Unglaub, H. Bloomfield Acad. '80; Bl. Sem. '83.  
 Van Houte, Jacob.  
 Veenker, G. Miss. House, Franklin, Wis. '82.

**1885.**

Beekman, Theo. A. R. C. '82.  
 Cranmer, William S. R. C. '82.  
 Fagg, John G. H. C. '81.  
 Gillespie, John H. R. C. '82.  
 Moffett, Edwin O. R. C. '82.  
 Mulford, H. Du Bois. R. C. '81.  
 Pitcher, Philip W. R. C. '82.  
 Skellenger, D. W. R. C. '82.

Beekman, A. C. N. J. U. S. (2d.)  
 Darrach, W. B.  
 De Bruyn, J. A.  
 De Mont, W. A. R. C. '80; U. S. '85.  
 Erhardt, F. C. Bloomfield C. '79; Sem. '82.  
 Janssen, R.  
 Jones, C. H. N. Y. U. '82; U. S. '85.  
 Kern, S.  
 Koechli, F.  
 Long, E. C. Cumb. Univ. '79; Cumb. Sem. '81; U. S. '82.  
 Millett, S.  
 Murray, C. P. C. N. J. '72; P. S. '75.  
 Scarlet, J. H. (2d.) R. C. '79; N. B. S. '82.  
 Scudder, L. R. C. N. J. '82; Hartford S. '85.  
 Teller, H. W. R. C. P. S.  
 Ti Peng. (*Chinese*.)  
 Whitney, W. W.  
 Zwemer, F. J. H. C. '80; McCor. S. '85.

**1886.**

Ayler, Junius C.  
 Blekkink, E. John. H. C. '83.  
 Brandow, J. Henry. R. C. '83.  
 Chamberlain, W. C. R. C. '82.  
 Collier, Z. R. C. '83.  
 Dyk, Jacob. H. C. '83.  
 Laubenheimer, John. R. C. '83.  
 Morrison, John. R. C. '82.  
 Oltmans, Albert. H. C. '83.  
 Palmer, Robert V. R. C. '83.  
 (Scholten, D. H. C. '83.)  
 Stapelkamp, Evert W. H. C. '83.  
 Williams, David F.

Bergen, J. T. R. C. '83; U. S. '86.  
 Henderson, W. J. C. N. J. '70; P. S. '73.  
 Hill, W. B. Har. C. '79; U. S. '86.  
 Junor, K. F. Toronto Univ. '69; U. S. '73.  
 Kittridge, A. E. Wms. C. '54; And. S. '59.  
 McCullom, E. A.  
 Niehoff, J.  
 Rankin, J. J. Wms. C. '76; U. S. & P. S. '80.  
 Schaefer, F. H. C. '83.  
 Sewall, A. C. W. C. '67; Aub. S. '70.  
 Trimmer, J. A.

*Western Seminary.*

Scholten, D. H. C. '83; N. B. S. '83-4.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

(Arnolt, Edward M. Johns Hopkins '83.) Berry, J. R. R. C. '47; N. B. S. '50 (2d.)  
 Beekman, Peter S. R. C. '84.  
 Beyer, Edward J. C. U. I. '84.  
 Crispell, Peter. R. C. '84.  
 Davis, George. R. C. '84.  
 Dickhaut, D. E. R. C. '84.  
 Thompson, John A. R. C. '84.  
 (Van Brackle, Henry. R. C. '84.)  
 Boggis, H.  
 Brown, F. M. U. C. '60; U. S. '63.  
 Bruce, W. P. R. C. '84; U. S. '87.  
 Diephuis, Jac. Kampen, S. '65.  
 Elliker, S.  
 Emerick, I. P. Susquehanna Univ. & Theo. Dept. 1886.  
 Freund, J. W.

**1887.**



*Western Seminary.*

De Jonge, G. H. C. '82.  
 Hogenboom, S.  
 Hospers, G. H. H. S. '84.  
 Ihrman, P. H. S. '82.

*Other Ministers.*

Hinds, H. C.  
 Hogeboom, S. M.  
 John, C. C. A. L.  
 Knox, T. C. C. '82; U. S. '86.  
 Millett, Joseph. Wesleyan Inst. Eng. '72.  
 Schaefer, D. Miss. House Coll. Wis. '82.  
 Smith, M. U. C. '65; U. S. '67; Lane S. '68.  
 Tracey, W. H. Aub. S. '82.  
 Van Hetloo, E.  
 Ziegler, A. G.

## 1888.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Allen, J. M. R. C. '85.  
 Boocock, W. H. R. C. '85.  
 Demarest, W. H. S. R. C. '83.  
 De Vries, J. H. R. C. '81.  
 Myaki, Aragi. D. E. S.

*Western Seminary.*

Hekhuis, G. J. H. C. '85.  
 (Shuman, Peter.)  
 Vanden Berg, A. H. C. '85.  
 Wayenberg, P. H. C. '85.

Allen, P. A.  
 Barnum, F. S. Wesley Univ., Middle-  
 town, Conn. '59.  
 Baumeister, J.  
 Beaver, J. P. Urs. C. '80; Aub. S. '83.  
 Beyer, A. F. Dub. C. '76; Dan. S. '79.  
 Brooks, J. W. R. C. '81; U. S. '84.  
 Burrows, C. W.  
 Chapin, C. B. C. N. J. '76; U. S. '80.  
 Cobb, H. E. R. C. '84; P. S. '88.  
 Crousas, J. S.  
 Duiker, Roeloff (2d.)  
 Dunlap, John.  
 Gesman, N. J.  
 Gibson, J. R.  
 Jones, C. A. Am. C. '85; U. S. '88.  
 Kinney, C. W.  
 Leland, H. D. L. Y. C. '85; U. S. '88.  
 Lloyd, J. E. C. N. J. '74; P. S. '77.  
 Macardell, G. E. U. C.; Alton. Sem.  
 Morton, T. Mad. U. '79; U. S. '89.  
 Norris, J. A. R. C. '82; U. S. '85.  
 Palmer, F. Ham. C. '81; Aub. S. '88.  
 Porter, C. F. Ham. C. '84; Aub. S. '87.  
 Sangree, H. H. Mercersb. C. '80; U. S. '83.  
 Schock, J. J. Wesleyan Univ. Ct. '76.  
 Thyne, J. B. U. C. '58; United Pres. T. S. '61.

## 1889.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Cantine, Jas. U. C. '83.  
 Clist, C. L.  
 Cotton, G. H. Western Col. Iowa.  
 Duiker, W. J. H. C. '86.  
 (Ganss, Louis.)  
 (Garabed, H. Wooster Uni.)  
 (Kruidenier, J. H. C. '86.)  
 Lammers, B. W. H. C. '86.  
 Phelps, P. T. H. C. '82.  
 (Sturges, L.)  
 Tilton, E. N. Y. U. '86.

*Western Seminary.*

Bloemendaal, R.  
 Strabbing, A. H. H. C. '80.

*Arcot Seminary, India.*

Eleven received in Junior Class.

Beaver, J. D. Ursinus C. '80; Aub. Sem. '83.  
 Denman, M. A. W. & Jeff. C. '82; P. S. '86.  
 Dowling, G. T. Ham. C.; Crozier Sem.  
 George, H. W.  
 Grant, W. D. Knox Coll. '84; U. S. '87.  
 Hartig, F. Bloomfield Sem. '79.  
 Jacobs, C. W.  
 Keerl, J. J.  
 Mollenbeck, B. Du Buque S. '70.  
 Pool, Wm. Dubuque Sem. '89.  
 Root, Oren. Ham. C. '56.  
 Rudolph, J. Bloomfield S. '75.  
 Schmidt, H. T.  
 Sonnema, C. J.  
 Swick, M. (2d.)  
 Thomas, E. E. Brown Univ. '70; Newton  
 Th. Inst. '73.

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.*

## 1890.

Andrew, L. C. St. John's Col.  
 Furbeck, G. W. U. C. '87.  
 (Hallenbeck, E. F.)  
 Herman, A. B. R. C. '87.  
 Johnston, Wm. Queens Col., Ontario.  
 (Nicolai, N.)  
 Schwartz, M. J. Berlin Miss. House '88.  
 Scudder, F. S. R. C. '85.  
 Talmage, G. E. R. C. '86.  
 Zwemer, S. M. H. C. '87.

*Western Seminary.*

Bouma, P. G. A.  
 (Harmling, Henry.)  
 Lumkes, J. M. Kampen.  
 Van Zanten, J. J. H. C. '80.

*Arcot Seminary.*

No graduates, but thirteen students.

Beattie, Jas. A. Glasgow Univ. '85; P.  
 S. '89.  
 Daily, W. N. P. U. C. '84; Hartford S. '87.  
 Ford, H. U. S. '90.  
 Farrar, J. McC. N. Westminster C. '75; P.  
 S. '78.  
 Gordon, M. R.  
 Haan, E. R.  
 Hill, A.  
 John, E. (*Hindu*)  
 Jongeneel, Jas.  
 Legget, Lester G. C. Univ.; McCormick  
 Sem.  
 Peter, J. (*Hindu*)  
 Peter, M. (*Hindu*)  
 Peters, M. C. F. & M. C., Heid. Sem.  
 Lazar, I. (*Hindu*)  
 McCready, R. H.  
 Morgan, J. F. Taylor Univ.; Ch. Bib. In-  
 stit. '84.  
 Muni, Ab. (*Hindu*)  
 Palmer, Jas. Wash. & Jeff. C. '87; U. S.  
 '90.  
 Paramanandam, G. (*Hindu*)  
 Raji, Jacob. (*Hindu*)  
 Schoon, S. H.  
 Smidt, H. J.  
 (Smith, E. E.)  
 Stuart, Wm. Free Ch. Coll., Halifax '59;  
 Free Ch. Theolog. Hall, Halifax '62.  
 Sullivan, A. J. LaF. C. '75; U. S. '78.  
 Vennema, S. A. From Free Ch., Ref. Ch.  
 Wick, R. K. Westm. C. '82; U. S. '86.

## 1891-1900.

## 1891.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Adams, W. T. E. N. Y. U. '88.  
 Beardslee, W. A. R. C. '88.  
 (Bishop, W. S. R. C. '87.)  
 Bombin, J. Univ. Konigsberg, Prussia.  
 (Brandow, M. D. R. C. '88.)  
 Burrell, A. C. Bluestone Acad.)  
 Chamberlain, L. B. R. C. '86.  
 Cunningham, S. R. Temple Coll., Phil.  
 Demarest, S. D. B. R. C. '87.  
 Harmeling, H. H. C. '88.  
 Ossewaarde, M. H. C. '88.  
 (Sharpley, H. G. R. C. '88.)  
 Van Westenbergh, J. H. C. '88.  
 Voorhees, O. M. R. C. '88.  
 Wilson, F. S. R. C. '88.  
 Winne, J. E. U. C. '88.  
 Wyckoff, C. S. R. C. '88.  
 Wyckoff, C. E.

*Western Seminary.*

Klooster, F. H. C. '88.  
 Lamar, J. H. C. '88.  
 Pieters, A. H. C. '87.  
 Straks, H. Normal Schl. '75.

*Arcot Seminary.*

No graduates.

Allen, J. S. Westminster Col. '82; U. S.  
 '85.  
 Ashley, B. F.  
 Beattie, R. H. C. N. J. '85; P. S. '91.  
 Bruschweiler, Jac.  
 Burrell, D. J. Y. C. '67; N. W. S. '68; U.  
 S. '70.  
 Cole, P. H. U. C. '88; U. S. '89.  
 Ficken, John.  
 French, J. W.  
 Harris, D. T.  
 Johnson, E. P. Wab C. '71; Aub. S. '75.  
 Knox, J. C. U. C. '90; Aub. S. & U. S. '91.  
 MacQueen, P. C. N. J. '87; U. S. 1900.  
 Morris, J. N.  
 (Olney, E. C.)  
 Van Burk, J. Oberlin S. '91.

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1892.**

Burkart, J. J.  
 (Clarke, J. E.)  
 DeWitt, J. T. E. R. C. '89.  
 Hieber, L. R. C.  
 Jones, H. T.  
 Luckenbill, G. A.  
 (Maar, Charles. R. C. '89.)  
 Muilenberg, T. W. H. C. '89.  
 Seibert, G. G. N. Y. U. '89.  
 Stegeman, Wm. H. C. '89.  
 Thompson, E. W. R. C. '89.  
 Vernol, T. P. Normal Schl., Phil., Pa.  
 '89.  
 Winant, W. R. C. '92.  
 Zwemer, P. J. H. C. '88.

*Western Seminary.*

Van Duine, A. M. H. C. '89.

*Arcot Seminary.*

Aiyavu, P.  
 Chellam, S.  
 Nathaniel, E. M.  
 Sautosham, S.  
 Shelvam, J.  
 Tavamani, E.  
 Yesuratnam, J.

Allen, C. J. LaF. C. '89; U. S. '92.  
 Birchby, H. G. LaF. C. '81; U. S. '84.  
 Burrill, G. H. Har. C. '79; U. S. '84.  
 Clapp, E. Ursinus C. '89; U. S. '90; Ursi-  
 nus S. '91.  
 Dixon, Jos.  
 Ennis, H. W. R. C. '90; U. S. '92.  
 Giffen, J. U. S. '93.  
 Gliddon, A. M.  
 Gorby, I. I.  
 Hainer, J. A.  
 Harsha, W. J. C. N. J. '74; McCor. S. '77.  
 Hones, L. W.  
 Hulbert, P. S. Wab. C. '76; Aub. S. '79.  
 Hunter, D. M. C. C. N. Y. '77; U. S. '80.  
 Hunter, Jas. C. N. J. '89; U. S. '92.  
 Hynson, N. D. John Hop. U. '90; U. S. '93.  
 Ingham, J. A. Syra. Univ. '86; U. S. '92.  
 Inglis, T. E. Toronto C. '81; P. S. '84.  
 Koster, S. J. Gr. Rapids S. '92.  
 Krauscher, F. J.  
 Lyman-Wheaton, H. P.  
 Maar, Chs. R. C. '89; Aub. S. '92.  
 McClelland, T. C. N. Y. U. '89; U. S. '92.  
 Miller, G. H. Bloomfield Sem. '87.  
 Muller, M. Bl. S. '92.  
 Schilstra, S. A. Rotterdam Miss. Assoc.  
 '90.  
 Schlegel, C. Bloomfield S. '95.  
 Schmitz, Wm. (2d.) R. C. '81; N. B. S. '84.  
 Smith, A. J.  
 Vander Kam, P.  
 Vetter, G.  
 (Wilcox, A. J.)

**1893.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Duncombe, A. R. C.  
 Flipse, M. H. C. '90.  
 Folmsbee, G. J. R. C. '90.  
 Hogan, O. J.  
 Hospers, H. H. C. '90.  
 Jacobs, W. M. C.  
 (Kato, Satori.)  
 (Morton, T. Madison Univ. '79.)  
 (Peeke, H. V. S. H. C. '87.)  
 (Peterson, C. E. S. T.)  
 (Spaulding, A. R. C. '90.)  
 Sperling, Is. R. C. '90.  
 (Tompkins, W. B. R. C. '88.)  
 Van Arsdale, E. B. R. C. '90.  
 Van Kampen, Isaac, H. C. '90.  
 Van Orden, J. S. R. C. '90.  
 Van Zee, C. W. R. C. '90.  
 Ward, W. D. R. C. '90.  
 (Young, A. G.)

*Western Seminary.*

Menning, S. J. H. C.  
 Pietenpol, H. J. H. C. '90.  
 Siegers, P. Middleburg Gym. '84.

*Arcot Seminary.*

Jatinayakam, N.  
 Vedanayakam, S. (Died '92.)

Adam, J. D. Ed. Univ. '90.  
 Barny, W. F.  
 Bates, W. H. Ham. C. '65; Aub. S. '68.  
 Bollenbacher, J.  
 Bruins, W. H. H. C. '90; McCor. S. '93.  
 Chapin, C. B. (2d.) C. N. J. '76; U. S.  
 '77-'80.  
 Conant, C. A. U. C. '60; Bangor S. &  
 Aub. S. '63.  
 Fieck, J.  
 Guenther, A.  
 Gulick, N. J.  
 Haken, G.  
 Hock, F. W. U. S. 1893.  
 Huenemann, Jac. Miss. House, Col.,  
 Franklin, Wis. '87; Sem. '90.  
 Jensen, J. H.  
 Johnson, T. C.  
 Krueger, H. T. Dubq. S. '93.  
 Laidlaw, W. Toronto Univ. '81; P. S. '84.  
 Lee, T. I. Y. C.; Y. S.  
 Lowe, T. O. Farmers Coll., Cincinnati, O.  
 Martyn, F. F. C. C. '91; U. S. '92; Di-  
 vinity Sch., Chicago '93.  
 Mershon, A. L. C. N. J. '87; P. S. '92.  
 Mills, A. W.  
 Mollema, Bernard.  
 Muller, M.  
 Pease, C. B. F.  
 Peeke, H. V. S. H. C. '87; N. B. S. '92;  
 Aub. S. '93.  
 Rogers, J. A. Syr. Univ. '91; Aub. S. '94.  
 Selden, E. G. Y. C. '70; Aub. S. '73.  
 Sherwood, N. M. N. B. S. '61-2; U. S. '64.  
 (2d.)  
 Whittaker, C. H.

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1894.**

Betten, D. L. H. C. '90; Mich. Univ. '91.  
 Chickering, E. O. R. C. '91.  
 Duryee, Ab. R. C. '89-'91.  
 Hasbrouck, H. C. R. C. '91  
 Hogan, J. S. R. C. '91.  
 Hogan, R. R. C. '91.  
 Hopper, A. W. R. C. '91.  
 (Kelly, W. H. Ham. C. '91.)  
 Lockwood, H. R. C. '91.  
 Mabon, A. F. R. C. '90.  
 Palmer, C. L. R. C. '90.  
 Raven, J. H. R. C. '91.  
 Roberts, H. B. R. C. '91.  
 Searle, E. V. V. R. C. '91.  
 Strong, W. V. D. R. C. '91.

*Western Seminary.*

Sietsema, J. H. C. '91.  
 Winter, J. P. H. C. '91.

*Arcot Seminary.*

No graduates.

Chrestensen, D. H. Ham. Col. '89; Aub.  
 Sem. '92, frim. Pres.  
 Coombs, W.  
 Douwstra, H.  
 Frazer, A. D. D. U. S. '94.  
 Franzen, L. H.  
 Greene, E. W. U. C. '82; Hartford S. '85.  
 Hauser, G.  
 Heines, C.  
 Hodson, J. M.  
 Hume, J. C. C. N. J. '77; P. S. '80.  
 Lipes, H. H.  
 Mackay, D. S. Glasgow Univ. '89; New  
 College, Edinburgh.  
 Niemeyer, G.  
 Niles, Ed. Wms. C. '91; U. S. '94.  
 Oakes, C. A. La F. C. '91; U. S. '93.  
 Poppen, Jac. H. C. '82; P. S. '93.  
 Prentice, S. Am. C. '91; U. S. '94.  
 Ralston, E. S. Lane Sem. 1886.  
 Rust, E. C.  
 Schenck, I. V. W. Westminster C. '64;  
 P. S. '67.  
 Spaulding, A. R. C. '90; U. S. '93.  
 Teichrieb, H.  
 Van den Bosch, T. M.  
 Worrall, H. R. L. R. C. '84; Dartmouth  
 Med. Col. '93.  
 Wright, F. H. (Indian.) U. C. '82; U. S.  
 '85.

**1895.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Ackert, W. R. R. C. '92.  
 Baker, W. S.  
 Berg, J. F. R. C. '92.  
 Conover, G. M. R. C. '92.  
 Corwin, C. E. R. C. '92.  
 Dyke, C. P. R. C. '92.  
 (Hazzard, J. C. R. C. '92.)  
 (Lott, I. W. R. C. '92.)  
 Oi, Mitsuye (Japanese.) R. C. '92.  
 (Pawling, H. W. R. C. '92.)  
 Shield, F. K. Miss. Col., Sheboygan,  
 Wis.  
 Thurston, J. A. R. C.

*Western Seminary.*

Dubbink, G. H. H. C. '92.  
 Luxen, J. H. C. '92.  
 Oosterhoff, A. H. C. '92.  
 Reeves, A. J. H. C. '92.  
 Schilstra, E. S. Gymnasium, Rotter-  
 dam.  
 Steffens, C. M. H. C. '92.  
 Vanderploeg, H. H. C. '92.  
 Vander Werf, S. Grand Rapids Th. Sch.  
 Veldman, H. J. H. C. '92.

*Arcot Seminary.*

Peter, M.  
 Sundram, M.  
 Wilkins, J.

Bayles, J. O. Northwood Col., Ohio, '57;  
 Allegh. S. '60.  
 Bechger, A. V. W.  
 Bergmans, J. C. Albion C.; Y. S. '91.  
 Bradshaw, A. H. Franklin C. '92; P. S. '95.  
 Clark, J. L. Lincoln U. '91; U. S. '94.  
 De Beer, J.  
 Dragt, J. J.  
 Gaston, Jos.  
 Linton, J. C.  
 Kahn, P. I.  
 McIntyre, Jos.  
 Ossewardie, Jas. H. C. '90; P. S. '94.  
 Poot, J. W.  
 Schaul, U. S. Univ. Pa. '92; U. S. '95.  
 Shelland, W. H.  
 Solomon, J. (Hindu.)  
 Te Grootenhuis, D. J. Theo. Sem. Kam-  
 pen.  
 Van Blarcom, G.



*New Brunswick Seminary.*

(Bender, A. G.)  
 Bird, A. C. Mt. Herman Sch.  
 (Carruthers, F.)  
 Clowe, C. W. U. C. '93.  
 Cussler, H. C. R. C. '93.  
 (Dekker, F. G. Kampen '92.)  
 (Jacobs, L.)  
 Kuiper, A. H. C. '93.  
 Malven, F. R. C. '93.  
 Messler, I. R. C. '93.  
 Roop, M. J. Heid. Univ., Tiffin, O., '93.  
 Studley, H. E. R. C. '93.  
 (Van Eyck, W. O. H. C. '93.  
 Van Hee, I. J. R. C. '93.  
 Von Schlieder, A. H. R. C. '93.  
 Willoughby, H. C.

*Western Seminary.*

Huizinga, H. H. C. '93.  
 Janssen, W. T. H. C. '93.  
 Miedema, W. H. C. '93.  
 Schaefer, J. H. C. '93.  
 Te Paske, J. W. H. C.  
 Wolfius, William. Grand Rapids Th. Schl.

*Arcot Seminary.*

Aaron, J.  
 Cornelius, S.  
 Daniel, J.  
 Jacob, S.  
 Muni, D.  
 Thomas, B.  
 Whitehead, C.

*Other Ministers.***1896.**

Bailey, H. S. Heid. C. '88; Heid. S. '90.  
 Bender, A. G. Bloomfield S. '96.  
 Blake, R. W. L. Cl. Bergen, Reform  
 1896-1918.  
 Davis, L. E. Neb. Univ.; Adrian C. '77.  
 De Jonge, J. L. H. C. '93; P. S. '96.  
 De Witz, C. F.  
 Duckworth, Jos.  
 Fletcher, O. T. Ham. C. '92; U. S. '95.  
 Farr, J. McC. C. N. J. '90; P. S. '91.  
 Heineger, J.  
 Hoonte, T. H.  
 Hooper, J. F.  
 Kingsbury, L.  
 Mackensie, T. H. Wms. C.; Monmouth  
 C., Ind., '88; P. S. '91.  
 Makely, G.  
 Neal, R.  
 Peters, J. D.  
 Otte, J. A. H. C. & Mich. Univ.  
 Park, C. La F. C. '76; U. S. '78; P. S. '79.  
 Scoville, F. C. A. C. '75; U. S. '78.  
 Smith, Henry. Oakwood S. '81.  
 Souri, J. (*Hindu*).  
 Vander Meulen, J. M. H. C. '91; P. S. '95.  
 McC. S. '96.  
 Watson, C. S.  
 Wolvius, Wm. Grand Rapids Th. Schl.  
 '93; W. S. '96.

**1897.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Barny, F. J. R. C. '94.  
 Bedford, C. V. W.  
 Compton, W. E. R. C. '94.  
 Dixon, C. M. R. C. '94.  
 Doremus, G. S. M.  
 Dykema, K. J. H. C. '94.  
 Forbes, J. C. Glasgow Univ.  
 Foster, J. W.  
 Lansing, R. A. U. C. '94.  
 McCully, E. I. R. C. '94.  
 Miller, H. R. C. '94.  
 Mohn, O. L. F. R. C. '94.  
 (Riggs, C. W. P. C. '86.)  
 Scudder, C. J. R. C. '89.  
 Scudder, H. J. R. C. '90.  
 Scudder, W. T. R. C. '92.  
 (Segawa, Asash.)  
 (Smith, A. J.)  
 (Thompson, J. H. R. C. '94.)  
 (Tompkins, I. S. R. C. '94.)

*Western Seminary.*

Broekstra, M. E. Kampen, Netherlands.  
 De Groot, D. Netherlands Gym.  
 Jougewaard, C. A. Iowa C. '93.  
 Swart, P. H. C. '94.  
 Te Selle, J. W. H. C.  
 Van Arendonk, A. H. C.  
 (Van De Erve, John H. C. '94.)

*Arcot Seminary.*

No graduates.

Bluhm, C. Col. Univ. '95; U. S. '97.  
 Clifton, S. T. LaF. C. '94; U. S. '98.  
 Diekhoff, Wm. Dubuque Sem. 1888, frm.  
 Pres.  
 Doyle, D. P. Mt. Hermon Sch.  
 Drake, E. A. Lake For. C. '94; Aub. S. '97.  
 (Emmons.)  
 Howland, S. W. A. C. '70; U. S. '73.  
 Hutchinson, J. N.  
 Israel, G. R. Moravian Sem. '84.  
 Junor, D. Toronto Univ. '66.  
 Koerlin, E. F.  
 Myles, W. G.  
 (Reynolds, G.)  
 Roe, W. C.  
 Samuel, T. (*Hindu*).  
 Sigafos, O. L. LaF. C. '94; U. S. '97.  
 Sterenberg, James. H. C. '93; P. S. '96.  
 Stone, G. E. Ham. C. '95; Aub. S. '98.  
 Swart, P.  
 Thorman, E. H. Edam. Sem. '95.  
 Tyndall, C. H. Wms. C. '82; Aub. S. '85.  
 Tyse, G. H. C. '94; P. S. '97.  
 Van der Erve, J. H. C. '95; W. S. 95-6;  
 P. S. '96-7.  
 Van Haagen, H. C.  
 Van Kersen, W. J. H. C. '94; P. S. '97.  
 Webster, W. S. C. C. N. J. '64; P. S. '69.

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1898.**

Allen, H. B.  
(Atwater, J. P. N. Y. U. '95.)  
Bayles, T. F. U. C. '95.  
Dangremond, G. C. H. C. '95.  
Ficken, H. C. Bloomfield Acad.  
Flikkema, G. Univ. Nebraska '95.  
Freer, H. A.  
Gulick, C. W. R. C. '95.  
Heemstra, J. F. H. C. '95.  
(Lawrence, C. L.)  
Spoer, H. H. Bloomfield Acad.  
Vandermeulen, John. H. C. '95.  
(Van Deusen, J. M. R. C.)  
Weber, H. C. R. C. '95.

*Western Seminary.*

De Jonge, A. W. Neths.  
Dykhuizen, H. H. C. '95.  
Engelsman, J. H. C.  
Frieling, H. Grand Rapids '95.  
Gruys, Wm. S. C.  
Hoffman, B. H. C. '95.  
Te Grootenhuys, J. H. E. Kampen,  
Neths.

*Arcot Seminary.*

David, J. I.  
John, Jos.  
Thomas, S.  
Timothy, J. P.

Boetcher, W. H. J.  
Bruins, H. M. H. C. '95; P. S. '98.  
Caton, J. C. P. U. '95; Y. S. '98.  
DeHaan, J.  
Elliott, J. H. Chicago Sem. Cong.  
Husted, C. R. W.  
Jackson, W. H.  
Krom, A. E. Miami Uni. '92; U. S. '97.  
Kyle, H. Z. U. S. '96.  
Lawrence, C. I.  
McBride, R. I.  
McNair, Wm. R. C. '81; P. S. '86.  
Park, Chs. Ham. C. '85; Allegh. S. 86; U.  
S. '88.  
Potter, R. H. U. C. '95; Chicago Sem. '98.  
Rauscher, J. C. U. S. '98.  
Rogers, Robt.  
Scholz, Chs.  
Seeley, F. B. Mid. C. Vt. '93; U. S. '96.  
Steffens, N. M. (2d.) Ed. in Holland.  
Stout, J. C. R. C. '91; P. S. '97.  
Street, W. D. C. U. '95; U. S. '98.  
Wacker, G. G. Bloomfield S. '98.  
Wood, C. T.  
Woolsey, A. B.

**1899.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Brink, H. W. R. C. '96.  
Conger, W. R. C. '96.  
Faber, J. P. Bloomfield Acad.  
(Janeway, G. J. R. C. '94.)  
Lehman, F. V. W. H. C. & Ham. C.  
Mallery, C. G. R. C. '96.  
Meeker, E. J. R. C. '96.  
(Miller, C. S.)  
Myers, C. M. N. Y. U. '96.  
Randolph, E. T. F. R. C. '96.  
Ranney, W. A. R. C. '96.  
Ruigh, D. C. H. C. '96.  
Schnucker, G. Bloomfield Acad. '96.  
(Spaan, W. C. Iowa Col. '96.)  
(Tilton, F. E. R. C. '96.)  
Vandeburg, S.  
Voorhees, J. B. R. C. '96.

*Western Seminary.*

(Dimnent, E. D. H. C. '96.)  
Kelder, E. H. C. '96.  
Kots, J. W. H. C.  
Lubbers, F. H. C. '96.  
Theilken, J. G. H. C.

*Arcot Seminary.*

Bailey, J. P.  
Bedford, Ed.  
Isaac, A.  
Kay, John.  
Lazarus, D.

Baker, F. P. (2d)  
Brown, J. A. New Windsor C. Med. '93;  
P. S. '96.  
Connor, W. W. C. N. J. '85; Allegh. S. '99.  
Dyke, J. (2d.) H. C. '83; N. B. S. '86.  
Florence, E. W.  
Laubach, W.  
Muller, F. Bloomfield Acad. & Sem. '96.  
Pershing, O. B. U. C. '97; Aub. S. 1900.  
Van Gieson, D. E.  
Wiersum, H. J. H. C. '96; P. S. '99.

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1900.**

(Brown, E. R.)  
 Bruce, Peter.  
 Case, C. P. R. C. '97.  
 Ferwerda, F. H. C. '97.  
 (Gableman, F.)  
 MacMillan, H. Cedarville C. '97.  
 Meyer, A. J. R. C. '97.  
 Moerdyk, J. E. H. C. '97.  
 Parker, A. A. F.  
 (Pershing, O. B. U. C. '97.)  
 Rozendal, T. H. C. '97.  
 Sciple, C. M. La F. C. '97.  
 Seibert, F. A. R. C. '97.  
 Sirohauer, P. J. U. C. '97.  
 (Vander Meulen, Jacob. H. C. '97.)  
 Warnshuis, A. L. H. C. '97.  
 Watermuelder, G. H. C. '97.

*Western Seminary.*

Aeilts, E. H. C.  
 Boer, N. H. C. '97.  
 Brummel, Jack. H. C. '97.  
 Cook, G. E. H. C.  
 De Jonge, B. Neths.  
 De Jongh, J. H. C. '97.  
 Dykstra, B. D. H. C. '96.  
 Huizenga, G. J. H. C. '96.  
 (Jonker, H. L. H. C. '97.)  
 Hooiker, G. H. C. '97.  
 Rozendal, A. H. C. '97.  
 Schuurmans, H. P. H. C. '97.  
 Vandermeulen, Jac. H. C. '97.

*Arcot Seminary, India.*

Asirvatham, Jos.  
 Joshua, M.  
 Kadivelu, P.  
 Lyakkam, C.

Addy, J. G. P. S. '97.  
 Dobbs, J. F. La F. C. '97; U. S. 1900.  
 Dougall, A. U. C. '93; P. S. '95.  
 Ellsworth, J. S. La F. C.; U. S. '83.  
 Hamlin, H. F. La F. C. '94; U. S. '97.  
 Leggett, L.  
 Lansdale, J. T. Baltimore C. '86; Drew Sem. 1891.  
 Mellen, H. M.  
 Miller, S. D.  
 Ossewardie, John. H. C. '97; P. S. 1900.  
 Ratzell, J. P.  
 Stinson, W. C. Bucknell U. '86; P. S. '89.  
 Stoechner, F.  
 Troost, E.  
 Vance, J. I. Kings C. (Tenn.) '83; Union S. Va. '86.  
 Wiley, E. C. Wms. C. '81; Aub. S. '89.  
 Zelig, J. S. Wms. C. '87; Y. S. '90.

**1901-1910.****1901.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Benjamin, C. F. R. C. '98.  
 Black, John. R. C. '98.  
 Bosch, F. S. C. Bloomfield Acad.  
 Cheff, P. P.  
 Dawson, E. R. C. '98.  
 Decker, F. R. C. '98.  
 De Graff, G. D. L.  
 Furbeck, H. R. U. C. '97.  
 Hunter, George. Glasgow Univ.  
 Meengs, J. G. H. C. '98.  
 Meury, E. G. W. R. C. '98.  
 Mulder, T. H. C. '98.  
 Van Beverhoudt, O.

*Western Seminary.*

Banninga, J. J. H. C. '98.  
 Klerk, Ab. H. C. '98.  
 Kuyper, Cor. H. C. '98.  
 Vander Werf, Ant. Ch. R. Sem. '95.  
 Winter, J. E. H. C. '98.

Beale, J. G. La F. C. '93; U. S. '97.  
 (Den Hollander, Ab.)  
 Fortuin, F. Ut. Univ. '78.  
 Grant, J. E.  
 Herge, H. J. Bloomfield S. 1901.  
 Laufer, C. W.  
 Offord, R. M. (2d.)  
 Pershing, O. E.  
 Sauerbrunn, L. F. Bloomfield '97; P. S. 1900.  
 Shepard, R. L.  
 Street, W. D. C. U. '95; U. S. '98.  
 Swain, J. R. P. U. '94; P. S. 1901.  
 Van den Burg, L.  
 Van Ess, Jacob. H. C. '98; P. S. '01.  
 Voeglin, C. F. N. Bloomfield Sem. 1901.

*Arcot Seminary.**Other Ministers.*

No graduates.

In 1902 the Classis of Arcot was dismissed from the Reformed Church to join the South India United Church, the Arcot Seminary remained under the care of the Reformed Church, but its graduates no longer enter the Reformed Ministry. Hence after 1902 their names are omitted.

## 1902.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Courtney, R. W. R. C. '99.  
Dangremond, A. C. V. H. C. '99.  
Erler, John.  
Francisco, W. P. R. C. '99.  
Hart, W. R. R. C. '99.  
(Joseph, O. L. Roval Coll. Ceylon '89.)  
Martin, J. McC. R. C. '99.  
Slufter, H. H. C. '99.  
Weidner, D. C. R. C. '99.

*Western Seminary.*

Broek, P. H. C. '99.  
(Kuijenga, J. E. H. C. '99.)  
Mansen, F. B. H. C. '99.  
Marsilie, P. J. H. C. '99.  
Reevens, F. H. C. '99.  
Schipper, H. H. C. '99.  
(Slufter, H. H. C. '99.)  
Te Kolste, G. H. C. '99.  
Van Heuvelen, B. H. C. '99.  
(Van Sweden, M. Free Univ. Amsterdam.)  
(Verway.)  
Wiersma, F. H. C. '99.

Allen, Arthur H., from Pres.  
Appal, John B., from Pres.  
(Brown, Claude.)  
Christ, Jacob, Mission House C. and S.  
'84, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
Churchman, A. B. U. T. S. '02, from Pres.  
Cornish, Floyd. U. T. S. '94, from Pres.  
Cutler, F. W. R. C. '83; U. T. S. '86, from Pres.  
Gates, Wm. B. A. C. '97; U. S. '02.  
Hoyt, J. W.  
(Jacobs, F. H.)  
(Krause, Carl.)  
Nickse, Louis.  
Rothenberger, I. Heid. Col. '83; Heid.  
Sem. '85.  
Schumacher, G. Bl. Sem. '88, from Pres.  
Shipherd, T. M., from Pres.  
Stofflet, J. P., from Pres.  
Van Ess, John. H. C. '99; P. S. '02.  
Williamson, J. F. L. F. C. '78; U. S. '81,  
from Pres.

## 1903.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Broek, A. T. H. C. 1900.  
Brown, W. D. U. C. 1900.  
Eckerson, F. R. C. 1900.  
Gardner, J. C. P. U. 1900.  
Grul, J. D. Valmaraiso Coll. 1900.  
Hondelink, G. H. C. 1900.  
Letters, L. L. H. C. 1900.  
(Medd, T. H. Ursinus '92.)  
Purdy, M. S. R. C. 1900.  
Tanis, H. Maryville Coll.

*Western Seminary.*

Beardslee, J. W. H. C. '98.  
Boot, H. P. H. C. '1900.  
De Young, Ab. H. C. 1900.  
Hueneman, H. H. C. 1900.  
Nettinga, S. C. H. C. 1900.  
Riepma, S. F. H. C. 1900.  
Straks, J. H. H. C. 1900.  
Van Zante, A. B. H. C. 1900.

(Bailey, E. D. Cong.)  
Barny, Wm. F., from Cong. (2d.)  
Duck, E. M. Gettysburg C. '97; U. S. '01,  
from Cong.  
Grant, J. W., from Cong.  
Ivey, R., from Pres.  
(Johnson, R. B.)  
Kershaw, W. H., from Cong.  
McClinchie, Uriah. N. Y. Univ.; U. S.  
'03.  
Mitchell, C. B., from Cong.  
Muller, Matthew (2d.) Bl. Sem. '92, from Pres.  
Nance, T. A., from A. M. E. Ch.  
Oswald, Christian. Bl. S. '98, from Ref.  
Ch. U. S.  
(Sansen, John R. U. C. '65; P. S. '68;  
Pres.)  
Siemsen, D. Mission House C. '95, from  
Ref. Ch. U. S.  
Simanton, T. M. L. F. C. '96; P. S. '99,  
from Pres.  
Spann, M. C.  
Steffens, N. M. (3d.) Theo. Sc., Kampen,  
Hol.  
Tyndall, S. G.  
Ziegler, L. Mission House C. and S. '73,  
from Ch. Ref. Ch.



*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1904**

Brokaw, Arthur Perlee. R. C. 1900.  
 (Campbell, M. V. R. C. 1900.  
 (Christmas, J. C. H.)  
 Gulick, George W. R. C. '01.  
 Kalemjian, Mugerich Nerses.  
 Korteling, George. H. C. '01.  
 Ranson, Alonzo A. R. C. '01.  
 Sahler, Wm. L. L. F. C. '01.  
 Simpson, Wm. E. R. C. '01.  
 Tulp, Aika P.  
 Van Woert, Henry S. R. C. '01.  
 Vyverberg, Henry J. R. C. '01.  
 White, Ben. F. R. C.

*Western Seminary.*

Beckerling, Wm. Manchester Col. '01.  
 (De Jong, Peter. Univ. Chicago '02.)  
 Denekas, Wolbert. H. C. '01.  
 Douwstra, George H. Central Col. '01.  
 Douwstra, Richard D. Central Col. '01.  
 Kuizenga, John E. H. C. '99.  
 Steunenbergh, John. H. C. '01.  
 Vander Heide, James. H. C. '01.  
 Wayer, James. H. C. '01.

Berg, I. H. L. F. C. '01; Hart. Sem. '04.  
 Bohler, Jacob. Mission House C. '88;  
 Sem. '91, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Buckle, George, from Pres.  
 Campbell, J. I., from Pres.  
 Carter, R. E. U. T. S.  
 DeJong, Peter C.  
 Dyke, J. (3d.) H. C. '83; N. B. S. '86,  
 from Pres.  
 Eggleston, G. H., from Pres.  
 Forbush, Wm. B.  
 Froschl, John.  
 Holden, L. H. Y. C. '95; U. S. '98, from  
 Cong.  
 Lonsdale, Wm. J. Ham. C. '01; Aub. S.  
 '04, from Pres.  
 Lunn, G. R., from Pres.  
 Luther, M. C.  
 (Lyle, J. N.)  
 McDonald, Wm. J.  
 McQuestion, Rockwood.  
 Mager, Wm. Bl. Acad. and Sem. '01, '04.  
 Marsilje, Peter J. (2d.) H. C. '99; W. T.  
 S. '02, from Pres.  
 Mundhenke, W. R. Dub. C. and S. '79,  
 from Pres.  
 Peyton, J. P., from Free Will Baptist.  
 Robertson, James L. Geneva C. '57;  
 Alleghany S. '59, from Pres.  
 Ruliffson, E. J. Boston Evan. Institute  
 '95; Fenton Normal C. '01, from  
 Cong.  
 Schulz, H. W. J., from Pres.  
 Scudder, E. C. (2d.) R. C. '79; N. B. S.  
 '82.  
 Spaan, C. H. H. C. '99; P. S. '04.  
 Troost, Evert. Free Univ. Amsterdam,  
 from Ch. of Netherlands.  
 Webinga, John, from U. P. Pres. Ch.  
 Wightman, J. C. Ulster National C.;  
 Moody's Schools, from Cong.

**1905.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Baeder, Frederick N.  
 Fisher, Orville E. R. C. '02.  
 Foertner, Frederick E. R. C. '02.  
 (Hutchings, DeWitt V. P. Univ. '01.)  
 Maines, Walter S.

*Western Theological Seminary.*

Deelsynder, Cornelius. Northern Illinois  
 Col. '01.  
 Koster, Martin E. Kalamazoo Col. '02.  
 Vanderbeek, John. H. C. '02.  
 Van Peurse, John. H. C. '02.  
 Wesselink, John. H. C. '01.

Boughton, C. M.  
 Bruins, Berend. H. C. '02; P. S. '05.  
 Colbert, J. T., from Pres.  
 De Pree, H. P. H. C. '02; P. S. '05.  
 Hamner, J. G. Johns Hopkins '81; U. S.  
 '85, from Pres.  
 Hoover, D. F. Gettysburg C. '89 and S.  
 '92, from Pres.  
 Hutchins, R. G. W. C. '61; A. S. '64, from  
 Pres.  
 Huyler, P. E., from Pres.  
 Jones, J. A. P. C. '00; Aub. S. '03, from  
 Pres.  
 Meier, Jacob. Bl. Acad. and S. '05, from  
 Pres.  
 Olandt, C. C. Univ., from Pres.  
 Payson, G. H. Ham. C. '73; U. S. '78,  
 from Pres.  
 Perkins, Fred. Ham. C. '89; P. S. '92,  
 from Pres.  
 Reynolds, F. T. B. Ref. Episc. Sem., Phil.  
 '99, from Ref. Episcopal.  
 Sargent, C. C., from Pres.  
 Straub, John E. Bl. Acad. '01, and Sem.  
 '04.  
 Taylor, C. F., from Pres.  
 Weber, Jacob (2d.)

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1906.**

(Bennett, George H. R. C. '02.)  
 Boeve, Lucas. H. C. '03.  
 Brook, John Y. Alma Col. '03.  
 Decker, Ellsworth Ward.  
 Depue, Frank E.  
 Hotaling, Burton James. R. C. '03.  
 Morris, Ralph C. R. C. '03.  
 Post, Henry K. Princeton Col. '02.  
 Seso, Abdulahad. Am. Col., Norbin  
 Turkey 1897.  
 Van der Mel, Cornelius. H. C. '03.

*Western Seminary*

Brinkman, Ben. F.  
 Grooters, Peter. H. C. '03.  
 Karreman, Anthony. H. C. '03.  
 Tellman, Henry. H. C. '01.  
 Van Lummel, A. J. Utrecht Gymna-  
 sium 1891.

Bridges, T. R., from Pres.  
 Brinkman, B. F. W. T. S., 1906, from U. P.  
 Ch.  
 Bryant, J. B. U. C. '70; U. S. '73, from  
 Pres.  
 Bulness, J. C. Amity Sem., from Baptist.  
 Carter, Wm., from Pres.  
 Colby, H. E.  
 Duffield, J. R.  
 Froschl, John (2d), from Pres.  
 Hoffman, J. J. W. R. C.; C. C. '03; U.  
 S. '06.  
 Hutchinson, S. N.  
 Jaeger, J. D. Bl. S.  
 Lowden, J. W., from Pres.  
 Nichols, T. McB. P. C. '84; U. S. '89,  
 from Pres.  
 Niehaus, H. H. Basel '96, from Ref. Ch.  
 U. S.  
 Potgeter, H. (Sr.) Educated in Germany,  
 from Pres.  
 Simpson, A. H.  
 Vander Naald, Henry. H. C. '03; P. S.  
 '06.  
 Wyckoff, A. C. U. C. '97; U. S. '00, from  
 Pres.

**1907.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Berger, Arthur LeGrand. R. C. '04.  
 Cook, Henry Dyer. R. C. '04.  
 Gehel, Wm. H. R. C. '04.  
 Herge, Charles. Bloomfield Academy  
 '04.  
 Honegger, Henry. R. C.  
 Kruizenga, Evert R. H. C. '04.  
 Leiss, Stillman R. Bloomfield Academy.  
 Miller, John Charles. R. C. '04.  
 (Shaw, James E., Dickinson Col. '07.)

*Western Seminary.*

Brouwer, Jacob G. H. C. '04.  
 Duven, Matthias J. H. C. '04.  
 Hockje, Willis G. H. C. '04.  
 Hollebrands, James J. Central Univ.  
 Ia. '04.  
 Steketee, John B. H. C. 1898.  
 Van Zomeren, John. H. C. '04.  
 Wubben, Albert. H. C. '04.

Bender, A. F. (2.) Bl. Acad '93 and Sem.  
 '96, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Bruins, H. M. (2d.) H. C. '95; P. S. '98,  
 from Pres.  
 Condit, C. B. P. C. '95; P. S. '07, from  
 Pres.  
 Corwin, C. E. (2d.) R. C. '92; N. B. S.  
 '95, from Pres.  
 Giles, W. W. C. C. N. Y. '81; U. S. '85,  
 from Baptist.  
 Harper, R. A. Washburn C., Chicago T.  
 Sem., from Cong.  
 Kittell, James S. Al. Sem. '97.  
 (Lyon, A. P.)  
 Maddaus, Oscar. Brown Univ. '07, from  
 Pres.  
 Miller, Wm. J. H.  
 Parker, A. F. (2d.) N. B. S. '00, from  
 Pres.  
 Saure, E. E.  
 Schoerk, G. J., from Pres.  
 (Shephard, R.)  
 Tietema, John H. McAl. C. '99, from  
 Pres.  
 Voskuil, H. J. McAl. C. '04; Ch. R. S. and  
 P. S. '07, from Ch. Ref. Ch.

**1908.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Blocker, Simon. R. C. '05.  
 Brinkerhoff, James H. R. C. '05.  
 (Brock, Thomas S. Wesleyan Univ.  
 1898.)  
 DeHollander, John A. Univ. Mich. '05.  
 (Hageman, George R. Columbia Univ.  
 '05.)  
 Keator, E. H.  
 Morehouse, H. C. R. C. '05.  
 Pelgrim, Jacob C. H. C. '05.  
 (Roberts, E. W.)  
 Verwey, Dangel G. R. C. '05.

Becker, J. C. A. Bl. S. '93, from Pres.  
 Bensen, C. H., from Pres.  
 Collins, C. M., from Pres.  
 Day, D. J. P. C. '04; Aub. S. '08, from  
 Pres.  
 Lenington, G. C. Ill. C. '92; McCor. S. '98,  
 from Pres.  
 McMillan, J. L.  
 McNab, John, from Pres.  
 Magill, A.  
 Miller, E. W. U. C. '87; Aub. S. '91, from  
 Pres.

*Western Theological Seminary.*

Bosch, Gerrit. H. C. '05.  
 Meengs, Philip G. Moody Bible Institute.  
 Pennings, Gerrit J. H. C. '05.  
 Ruisaard, Martin C. H. C. '05.  
 Van Der Schoor, Cornelius. H. C. '05.

*Other Ministers.*

Moment, John C. P. C. '96; Hart. S. '06, from Pres.  
 Pullan, Fred B. Beloit C. '71; Gale S. '75, from Cong.  
 Rearick, Wm. R. Temple Univ. from M. E. Ch.  
 Scudder, Lewis W. Omaha Sem. 1896, from Pres.  
 Siemsen, D. German Univ. Mission House C. '95, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Sutherland, R. R., from Pres.  
 Tevis, John. Utrecht Univ. '75, from Ref. Ch. of Netherland.  
 Wahl, S. A. Bl. Acad. and S. '03 and '06, from Pres.  
 Waters, S. A.  
 Whitacre, H. W.  
 Young, Fred. B.

## 1909.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Barny, Wm. F. Bloomfield Sem. 1893.  
 Bolsterle, George S. R. C.  
 Bush, Ben. J. H. C. '06.  
 Dykema, Anno C. H. C. '06.  
 Green, Harold E. R. C. '06.  
 (Kain, M. I. R. C. '06.)  
 (MacNeill, J. R. R. C. '06.)  
 Murphy, J. H. R. C. '06.  
 Muste, A. J. H. C. '05.  
 Noble, Harry Wm. R. C. '06.  
 Othori, E. A. Wooster Univ. '06.  
 Worthington, Wm. A. R. C.

*Western Theological Seminary.*

Muyskens, Arie. Ia. C. '06.  
 Roetman, Zwier. H. C. '05.  
 Rottschaefer, Bernard. H. C. '06.  
 Rottschaefer, Wm. H. C. '05.  
 Stegenga, Andrew. H. C. '06.  
 Van der Laan, W. P. H. C. '05.  
 Vander Meer, Meinhard D.

(Bailey, Amos J. Cong.)  
 Bailey, E. D. (2d.) Cong.  
 Calverly, E. E. P. C. '06; P. S. '09, from Pres.  
 Campbell, D. G.  
 De Bruine, S. McCorm. S., from Pres.  
 Fincher, G. R.  
 Hageman, G. R. C. C. '05; N. B. S. '05-'06; Edinburgh Univ. '08.  
 Hopf, P. H., from Pres.  
 Lansdale, J. T. (2d.) Baltimore City C. '86; Drew S. '91.  
 Lang, W. G.  
 McCurry, D. E., from Pres.  
 Meier, J. (2d.) Bl. Acad. '02 and Bl. S. '05, from Pres.  
 Munroe, J. J., from Pres.  
 Mytton, L. V. C.  
 Pfanstiehl, A. A. (3d.) H. C.; H. S., from Pres.  
 Russman, E. K. Dub. C. and S. '94, from Pres.  
 Soper, W. P. Ham. C. '04; U. S. '07, from Pres.  
 Waldron, C. E. Wesleyan Univ. '02, from M. E. C.  
 Wells, C. E.  
 Zandstra, Sidney. H. C. '03; P. S. '06, from Pres.

## 1910.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Appeldoorn, Leonard. Kalamazoo C. '07.  
 Ballard, Bruce. R. C. '07.  
 (De Young, Ben. H. C. '07.)  
 Donovan, George H.  
 Fingar, Claudius J. L. F. C. '07.  
 Jonker, Philip. H. C. '07.  
 Sizoo, J. R. H. C. '07.  
 (Stegeman, Mannes A. H. C. '07.)  
 Stout, R. A. R. C. '07.  
 Van Zanten, J. W. H. C. '07.  
 Westervelt, T. R. R. C.

*Western Seminary.*

DeYoung, Ben. H. C. '07.  
 Hankamp, George. H. C. '07.  
 Mollema, Henry. H. C. '07.  
 Muller, Cornelius. H. C. '07.

Alf, Alfred, from Swedish Evangelical Mission.  
 Bauer, Christopher. Bl. Acad. '94, and S. '98, from Pres.  
 Baumeister, J. (2d.)  
 Baxter, J. H., from Pres.  
 (Clements, J. H. Pres.)  
 Cook, Seth, from Pres.  
 Davis, E. E.  
 Fellstrum, A. A., from Pres.  
 (Hankamp, Henry.)  
 Hulst, G. D. W. C. '06; U. S. '10.  
 Ingham, J. A. (2d.) Syra Univ. '86; U. S. '92, from Pres.  
 Lusty, George.  
 McLeod, M. J. Dalhousie Univ. '87; P. S. '90, from Pres.  
 (McLeod, Norman. Pres.)

*Western Seminary.*

Pannkuk, Henry. Dubuque C. '07.  
 Stegeman, Mannes A. H. C. '07.  
 Vander Schaaf, John J. H. C. '08.  
 (White, Francis D.)

*Other Ministers.*

Mager, Wm. (2d.) Bl. Acd. '01, and  
 Sem. '04, from Pres.  
 Many, D. J. Ham. C. '80; Aub. and P. S.  
 '86, from Pres.  
 Muller, G. C. Bl. S. '87, from Pres.  
 Pfeiffer, H. N., from Cong.  
 Potter, C. J. U. C. '00; Hart. S. '04, from  
 Cong.  
 Smith, T. M.  
 Steiner, W. H., from Pres.  
 Van Peursen, G. D. H. C. '07; P. S. '10.  
 Wauchop, W. C.  
 Wouters, Alex. Ham. C. '93; Aub. S. '97.  
 from Pres.

**1911-1920.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

DeKraker, J. J. H. C. '08.  
 (Hageman, T. A. R. C. '08.)  
 MacNeill, Wm. N. R. C. '08.  
 Roeder, Charles W.  
 (Schmidt, H. H.)  
 Van Dyk, John A. H. C. '07.  
 (Van Dyke, Douwe.)  
 Wilber, Francis E. R. C. '05.

*Western Seminary.*

(Carr, Orlow W.)  
 DeKraker, James Josias. H. C. '08.  
 Douma, John W. H. C. '06.  
 Haverkamp, Antohny. H. C. '08.  
 (Huizenga, George F. H. C. '08.)  
 Kuyper, Hubert.  
 Roggen, John Arie. H. C. '07.  
 Walvoord, Wm. C. H. C. '08.

(Axtell, J. D.)  
 Benson, C. H. (2d), from Pres.  
 Bracker, B., from Pres.  
 Brochlos, Albert, from Pres.  
 Carter, G. W. Y. C. '92; Drew S. '93  
 from M. E. Ch.  
 Clifford, P. H. Mt. Hermon School; C.  
 U.; Crozer S. '04, from Baptist.  
 Croft, E. O.  
 Dassori, Augustino.  
 Douma, John W.  
 (Dowkontt, G. H.)  
 Dyke, J. (4th.) H. C. '83; N. B. S.  
 '86.  
 Franzen, H. L. (2d), from Cong.  
 Hahn, A. F. C. Bl. S. '08, from Pres.  
 Hess, Nicholas, from Primitive M. E.  
 Leeper, James L. P. C.; P. S., from  
 Pres.  
 Lewis, H. A.  
 McEwan, David, from Pres.  
 Schaff, M. Bl. S. '11.  
 Service, Wm. A., from Pres.  
 Snyder, D. W. C.  
 Trousdale, O. M.  
 Vanden Berge, E., from Ch. Ref. Ch.  
 Wallace, A. V. S., from Pres.  
 Watson, R. A. Dalhousie Univ. '07; Hal-  
 ifex S. '10, from Pres.  
 Welmer, T. E. H. C. '03; P. S. '06.  
 Wemple, J. V. U. C. '92; U. S. '95, from  
 Pres.

**1912.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

Andreae, M. C. T. R. C. '09.  
 Blekkink, Victor John. H. C. '09.  
 (Collins, Charles G.)  
 Dykstra, John A. H. C. '09.  
 Gouwens, Teunis E. H. C. '09.  
 (Krisik, A. A. Blom. Sem.)  
 Nies, Maurice G. Central C. '09.  
 Pleune, Peter H. H. C. '09.  
 (Raymond, Andrew V. V. U. C. '08.)  
 Rosenraad, Arthur C. H. C. '07.  
 Shafer, Luman. R. C. '09.  
 Van Houten, A. J. H. C. '09.  
 Van Strlen, David. H. C. '09.  
 Veneklasen, James T. H. C. '07.

*Western Seminary.*

DeWitt, Herman. H. C. '09.  
 Duven, William. H. C. '08.  
 Flikkema, Bernard. H. C. and Oberlin  
 Col. '09.

Ackerly, E. R.  
 Beckes, O. F. LeMars C. '02, from Pres.  
 Bruns, F. H. LeMars C. '02, from  
 United Evangelical Ch.  
 (Bruske, A. F.)  
 DeHaal, C., from Pres.  
 DuBois, A. A., from Pres.  
 Eastman, E. F., from Pres.  
 Edson, G. C. McAl. C. '99; P. S. '02,  
 from Pres.  
 Ellis, A. M., from Pres.  
 Hicks, John D. Ursinus C. and S. '97.  
 from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Ketchem, Wm. W.  
 Kramer, George. Dub. C. '96; P. S. '99,  
 from Pres.  
 Leinbach, P. S. F. and M. C. '95; U.  
 S. '98, from Ref. Ch. in U. S.  
 Moncada, P. S. Ragusa. C. '05; Bible  
 Teachers' Training School, N. Y. C.  
 '12, from Waldensian Church.



*Western Seminary.*

Laman, Arend T. H. C. '09.  
 Meeter, John. John Calvin C. '08.  
 (Meinder, S. H. J. H. C. '09.)  
 Petterssen, Hendrik. Mission Sc. Neth.  
 '05.  
 Potgeter, Herman J. Dubuque C. '09.  
 Schut, Henry. H. C. '09.  
 Kruys-Voorberge, John P. J. Middle-  
 burg Col. Neth.  
 Van Westenburg, Isaac. H. C. '09.  
 Wolterink, John. H. C. '09.

*Other Ministers.*

Murphy, H. W., from M. E. Ch.  
 Muyskens, John.  
 Ottinger, J. C. Bl. Acad. '08 and S. '11,  
 from Pres.  
 Sims, N. L. U. S., from Ch. of Disciples.  
 Stauffer, M. T. P. C. '10; U. S. '13.  
 Steiner, W. H.  
 Strong, Wm. V. D. (2d.) R. C. '91; N. B.  
 S. '94, from Cong.  
 Sult, E. C. Heid. C. '91; Ursinus S. '93,  
 from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Torrens, W. R., from Pres.  
 VanderHeuvel, A. J. Calvin C. '90, from  
 Ch. Ref. Ch.  
 Weber, A. Univ. of Berlin and Strasburg  
 Basel S. '86, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Wilkinson, A. J.

## 1913.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Boynton, Arthur B. Amherst C. '10.  
 (Campbell, Daniel Y.)  
 Conklin, Wm. D. Ham. C. '09.  
 DeMeester, Peter. R. C.  
 Durfee, Jesse F. R. C. '10.  
 Dykema, James. H. C. '10.  
 (Hamory, L. S. H. Bl. Sem.)  
 Hansen, R. C. '10.  
 Irish, Edward B. Union C. '10.  
 (Kiss, Andrew.)  
 (Lord, James. Milton Univ. '12.)  
 (Maass, Bert Wm.)  
 Ryder, Stephen W. Y. C. '09.  
 (Smith, Charles W. R. C.)  
 Stube, Charles F. Ham. C. '10.  
 (Ver Hulst, Anthony L. H. C. '10.)  
 Vruwink, Henry A. H. C. '10.  
 (Ward, Isaac.)  
 Warnshuis, John Henry. H. C. '10.

*Western Seminary.*

Douma, Robert W.  
 Pasma, Henry K. H. C. '10.  
 Reinhart, Harry E.  
 (Roest, George. H. C. '09.)  
 Te Paske, Arie J. H. C. '10.  
 Verburg, James A. '10.  
 Vis, Jean A. H. C. '10.

Bender, A. F. (2d.) Bl. Acad. '93 and Bl.  
 S. '96, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Blaschki, H. S., from Pres.  
 Conger, Alex. M. R. C. '10; P. S. '13.  
 DeBuhr, Peter. Mission House C. '07 and  
 S. '10, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Dickens, Wm. H., from Baptist.  
 Fisher, J. W. Bl. Acad. and Sem. '12,  
 from Pres.  
 (Frederick R. M. E. Ch.)  
 Hageman, T. A. R. C. '08; N. B. S. '08  
 and '10, from Pres.  
 (Kelly, Wm. B.)  
 (Powell, Enoch, Baptist.)  
 (Prentiss, H. M.)  
 Ray, H. C.  
 Ritchie, F. C.  
 Schneegeas, C. H. Bl. Acad. and S. '93,  
 from Pres.  
 See, T. J.  
 Simms, J. D. East Texas Normal C. '07;  
 Los Angelis Bible Institute, from  
 Pres.  
 Sinclair, Wm. P. Univ. '04; U. S. '07,  
 from Pres.  
 Stewart, C. H. Manitoba C. '99 and S. '02,  
 from Pres.  
 Terhune, John A. P. C. '89; P. S. '92.  
 Vale, R. E. Washington and Tusculum C.  
 '09; P. S. '12, from Pres.  
 Van Vleet, Wm. Educated in Nether-  
 lands, from Independent Ref. Ch.  
 (Whistler, G. H.)

## 1914.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Frost, Henry D. R. C. '11.  
 Heinrichs, John H. Bloomfield Academy  
 '11.  
 Neander, John. R. C. '11.  
 Oggel, Melvin Verne. Univ. Mich. '11.  
 (Potter, Francis M. R. C.; Oxford,  
 '11.)  
 (Roest, H. G. H. C. '09.)  
 Schwitters, E. O. H. C. '11.  
 (Terwilliger, Floyd E. Olivet Col. '11.)  
 Van Raalte, Albertus C. Olivet C. '11.  
 (Walser, Theodore D. Union C. '10.)

Bender, A. F. (3d.) Bl. Acad. '93; Bl. S.  
 '96, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Burggraaf, J. J., from Netherlands.  
 Chadsev, H. B. U. C. '77; Aub. S. '81,  
 from Pres.  
 Chambers, S. D., from Pres.  
 Dickson, J. E., from Pres.  
 Douma, R. W.  
 Eliason, H. A. Maryland Sch. for Boys,  
 Private Theo.  
 Hahn, T. F. M. D.  
 Lanscidel, Wm. Mission House C. and S.  
 '03, from Ref. Ch. U. S.

*Western Seminary.*

(Anker, H. P. H. C. '10.)  
 (Burggraaff, J. J.)  
 Dykstra, Dirk. H. C. '06.  
 Heemstra, Jacob. H. C. '10.  
 Hoffman, M. J. H. C. '09.  
 Huibregtse, Edward. H. C. '10.  
 Kregel, John H. Oskaloosa C. '10.  
 Marcey, Allen F. R. C. '11.  
 Oldenburger, Teunis. Calvin C. '—.  
 Stanton, Royal A. R. C.  
 Wynveen, Ben. J. H. C.

*Other Ministers.*

Legget, L. G. (2d.) McCorm. S.  
 Lepeltak, Cor. H. C.; Omaha S. '99.  
 Pompl, R. H.  
 Shannon, F. F., from Pres.  
 Stowe, W. F. Mt. Hope C. '98; Theo.  
 Dept.; Taylor Univ. '01, from Cong.  
 Stricker, Wm.  
 Vanderkam, P. (2d), from Pres.  
 Verburg, James A.  
 Walser, T. D. (2d.) U. C. '10; U. S. '14.  
 Wicher, John W. H. C. '10; P. S. '14.

## 1915.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Bloom, Walter Sax. R. C. '12.  
 (Hand, L. L. Univ, Pa. 1891.)  
 Hotaling, Henry K. R. C. '12.  
 Luidens, Anthony. H. C. '12.  
 Prentiss, Henry M. C. C. N. Y.  
 Thomson, James C. R. C. '10.

*Western Seminary.*

Bennink, John E. H. C. '12.  
 Brink, John W. H. C. '12.  
 Droppers, Oliver G. H. C. '12.  
 Dykstra, John D. Olivet C. '11.  
 Furda, Englehart. H. C.  
 Meengs, Raymond D. H. C. '11.  
 Menning, Gerret. H. C. '11.  
 Muilenberg, Hubert S. Grinnell C. '12.  
 Van Den Bosch, Thomas G. Calvin C. '12.  
 (Van Dyk, Frederick J. H. C. '12.)  
 Van Zyl, Bart R. H. C. '12.  
 Zandstra, Frederick. H. C. '12.

*Other Ministers.*

Achtermann, H. Mission House C. and  
 S. '97, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Armbuster, Christian. Rochester Univ.  
 and S. '98, from Baptist.  
 Barnes, H. A.  
 Blessing, F. F. U. C. '89; P. S. '92,  
 from Pres.  
 Blue, John H., from Pres.  
 Bolster, F. E. A. C. '96; U. S. '11, from  
 Cong.  
 Brownlee, F. L., from Cong.  
 Buckingham, M. S.  
 Colden, Wm. Syra. Univ. '76; M. E. Con-  
 ference Course, from M. E. Ch.  
 Deck, H. A., from Cong.  
 DeLange, T. L. Grand Rapids C. '89 and  
 S. '92, from Ch. Ref. Ch.  
 Hamner, J. G. (2d.) Johns Hopkins '81;  
 U. S. '85, from Pres.  
 Kroesche, A. C. Univ. Wis. '08; Dub. S.  
 '94, from Pres.  
 Kroesche, F. H. Dub. C. '91 and S. '94,  
 from Pres.  
 Lane, Stoddard. A. C. '09; Hart. S. '13,  
 from Cong.  
 Lawrence, C. M.  
 Lumley, J. A., from Cong.  
 Mann, A. I. Moravian C.; McCorm. S.  
 '12, from Pres.  
 Merlo, S. S. White Sch. of Bible '15.  
 Mould, E. W. K., from Pres.  
 Schroeder, P. E. A., from Netherlands.  
 Strauss, P. F. F. and M. C. '09; U. S.  
 '15.  
 Varde Werp, J.  
 Waugh, A. J.

## 1916.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

DeMotts, Gerrett. H. C. '13.  
 (DenHerder, Marinus J. H. C. '13.)  
 DeYoung, Cornelius. H. C.  
 Mulder, James. H. C. '12.  
 Putnam, J. H. Stowits. R. C. '13.  
 Schenck, H. W. R. C. '13.  
 (Scholten, G. B. H. C. '11.)  
 Sheffer, Homer Lewis. R. C. '13.  
 (Shephard, R. D. U. C. '12.)  
 Stevens, Chauncey N.  
 Talman, L. A. Cornell Univ. '12.  
 Vanderlaan, Eldred C. H. C. '11.

*Western Seminary.*

Boyenkerk, John.  
 Colenbrander, Henry. H. C. '13.  
 Dame, Clarence P. H. C. '13.  
 Den Herder, Marinus J. H. C. '13.

Arthur, James O.  
 (Barnard, L. W.)  
 Barnes, O. T. L. F. C. '09; U. S. '12, from  
 Cong.  
 Barnhill, O. P. Central C., Ky., '00; P. S.  
 '03, from Pres.  
 Bosshart, J. G. European Univ. Sem. of  
 Ref. Ch., Switzerland, from Rev.  
 Ch. U. S.  
 Benes, L. H. McCorm. S. '04; McAl. C.  
 '10, from Pres.  
 Boyce, Donald. Lancaster S. '15.  
 Curtis, N. R., from Universalist.  
 Duddy, F. F.  
 Hager, Titus, from Ch. Ref. Ch.  
 Kirkwood, T. J., from Pres  
 Leslie, A. H.  
 (McKinty, T. W. Pres.)  
 Malta, Frank.

*Western Seminary.*

De Vries, John M. Mission House '13.  
 Hekhuis, Lambertus. H. C. '13.  
 Heneveld, George G. H. C. '13.  
 Scholten, George B. H. C. '11.  
 Van Bronkhorst, Alexander. H. C. '13.  
 Vanden Berg, R. J. H. C. '13.  
 Vander Woude, Berend T. H. C. '13.  
 Waalkes, Albert H. Mission House '13.

*Other Ministers.*

Nietzer, Charles.  
 Putnam, James H. S.  
 Reese, D. R. Ohio Univ. '01; Boston Univ. Dept. of Theo. '04, from Pres. (Rice, Wm.)  
 Sauerbrunn, L. F. (2d.) Bl. S. '97; P. S. '00, from Pres.  
 Shafer, Theo. (2d.) R. C. '79; N. B. S. '82, from Cong.  
 Teeuwissen, W.  
 Van Dyke, Adrian. Zeeland S. '11.  
 Van Pompl, Rudolph.  
 Walser, T. D. (3d.) U. C. '10; U. S. '14.  
 Warren, U. S. Syra. Univ. '96; Y. S. '99, from Cong.  
 Wilcox, Wm. W. Syra. Univ. and N. Y. Univ. '94, from M. E. C.  
 Ziegler, Vacslav, from Pres.

## 1917.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Adams, Thomas. L. F. C.; N. Y. Univ. (Bilkert, H. A. H. C. '14.)  
 Blanchard, Frank. DeWitt. R. C. '14.  
 Hallenbeck, Charles A. R. C. '14.  
 Kanter, Howard. Bible Teacher's Training School '14.  
 Mertz, John E. Ursinus C. '14.  
 Moore, George.  
 Muste, C. B. H. C. '14.  
 (Sichterman, N. S. H. C. '14.)  
 (Van Strien, J. J. H. C. '14.)  
 Van Vranken, Herbert E. H. C. '14.

*Western Seminary.*

Althuis, John J. H. C. '14.  
 Bilkert, Henry A. H. C. '14.  
 Bonte, George Wm. H. C. '13.  
 Hoffs, Harry. H. C. '14.  
 Jacobs, Henry C. H. C. '14.  
 Kroodsma, Robert. H. C. '14.  
 Poppen, Henry. H. C. '14.  
 Stegeman, Henry Van Eyck. H. C. '12.  
 Van Strien, John James. H. C. '14.  
 Van Wyk, John C. Grinnell C. '12.  
 Veenschoten, H. Michael. H. C. '14.

Augustine, R. H. M. Cleary C.; Theo. Course under direction of Presbytery, from Pres.  
 Berg, I. H. (2d.) L. F. C. '01; Hart. S. '04, from Cong.  
 DeBeer, John A. Col. Univ.; U. S., from Pres.  
 Derbyshire, A. J.  
 Griglio, Petro, from Pres.  
 Hortsch, H. W. Bl. Acad. '87 and S. '90, from Pres.  
 Jacobellis, E. F. Bible Teachers' Training School, N. Y. C. '11.  
 LeFevre, D. B. V. R. C. '14; U. S. '17.  
 Read, John L. Austin C. '01 and S. '05, from Pres.  
 Roddy, J. S. P. C. '91; P. S. '94, from Pres.  
 Seiple, Wm. H., from M. E. Ch.

## 1918.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

(Collier, John W. P. Allen Univ. '11.)  
 Folensbee, R. C. '15.  
 Gosselink, Marion G. H. C. '15.  
 Howard, John R.  
 Langwith, Frank A. R. C. '15.  
 Shield, Frederick Kull. R. C. '15.  
 (Stegenga, M. H. C. '15.)  
 Todd, Harvey Ira. R. C. '15.  
 Van Antwerpen, Andrew E.  
 (Virgil, Joseph DeCross.)

*Western Seminary.*

Bruggers, John H. H. C. '15.  
 Cook, Marinus. Amsterdam Col. 1900.  
 Duiker, Roelof.  
 Potgeter, Lupo. H. C. '14.  
 (Prinsen, Klaas.)  
 Stegenga, Minor. H. C. '15.  
 Stoppels, Charles A. H. C. '15.  
 Ter Keurst, Henry D. H. C. '14; Univ. Ill. '15.

Brandau, J. H. Dub. C. '07 and S. '10, from Pres.  
 Dushaw, A. P. Redfield C. '01; U. S. '04, from Pres.  
 Emerich, J. R. (2d.) Susquanna Univ. and Theo. Dept. '86, from Pres.  
 Fenn, E. R. Hillsdale C. and S. '04, from Baptist.  
 Fletcher, O. M.  
 Fry, F. S. Ursinus C. '07; Central S. '10, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 Garland, D. G.  
 Heroy, G. M. Mt. Hermon Sch. '01; Drew S. '13, from M. E. Ch.  
 Hinkamp, P. H. C. '07; McCorm. S. '14, from Pres.  
 Huizer, John.  
 Iorizzo, Gaetano. Bl. S. '16-'17; Colgate Univ. '18.  
 Lyon, D. E., from Pres.  
 Mead, P. F. Chicago C. '88; Drew S. '91, from Pres.

*Other Ministers.*

- Papa, Joseph M. A.  
 Poppen, O. G. Mission House C. '15; Ref. S. Grundy Centre '18.  
 Potter, James H. U. C. '12; Hart. S. '15, from Cong.  
 Romig, Edgar. F. and M. C. '11; U. S. '18.  
 Sebestyen, Endre.  
 Smith, B. M. Alliance C. '96, from Pres.  
 Soper, W. P. (2d.) Ham. C. '04; U. S. '07, from Pres.  
 Sproul, N. J. Queen Univ. P. C. '91; P. S. '03, from Pres.  
 (Stewart, D. C., Pres.)  
 Wright, R. C. Penn. C. '95; Hartwick S. '97, from Pres.

**1919.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

- Campbell, C. H. C. C. N. Y. '15.  
 De Boer, Douwe. H. C.  
 Gebhard, John G., Jr. H. C. '16.  
 Muller, Erich T. N. Y. Univ. '16.  
 Paxson, Alexander T.  
 Steining, George. H. C. '16.  
 Van Erden, Paul.  
 Zimmerman, Frederick. R. C.

*Western Seminary.*

- Bakker, Albert. H. C. '16.  
 DeJong, Fred H. H. C. '16.  
 DeRoos, Frank. H. C. '16.  
 Dolfin, Cornelius. Calvin C.  
 Frerichs, John B. Mission House C. '16.  
 Koeppe, E. W. H. C. '14.  
 Kuite, John. H. C. '16.  
 Lubbers, Raymond J. H. C. '14.  
 Maasen, Herman. H. C. '16.  
 Maatman, Arthur. Western State Normal.  
 Ter Louw, John S. Central C. '16.  
 VanderLinde, Gradus. Central C. '16.  
 Van Egmond, Harry. Moody Bible Institute '16.

- Beltman, H. H. C. '16; P. S. '19.  
 Beseigel, W. F. Moravian C. '09 and S. '11, from Moravian.  
 Bouma, Hassel. Calvin C. '12; P. S. '15, from Pres.  
 Coenen, H. G. Magdelburg '03; Germ. T. S. '09, from Lutheran.  
 (Cross, C. W. Pres.)  
 (Davis Lloyd G.)  
 Day, D. J. (2d.) P. C. '04; Aub. S. '08, from Cong.  
 Doughty, J. W. P. C. '87; P. S. '90, from Pres.  
 Drumm, T. P. McGill Univ. '06; Montreal Pres. Col. '10, from Pres.  
 Edwards, Dean. P. C. '06; Aub. S. '12, from Pres.  
 Febrile, D. N. Technical Institute Bl. S. '12.  
 Hahn, G. F. Eden C. '10 and S. '13, from German Evangelical.  
 Leaver, L. L. Academy M. E. Conf. Course, from M. E. Ch.  
 McCready, R. H. (2d), from Pres.  
 McElwee, Robert, from Pres.  
 Nies, Maurice G. (2d.) Central C. '09; N. B. S. '12, from Pres.  
 Rosenbohm, M. Bl. S. '09, from Pres.  
 Scofield, F. A. Drew S. '13, from Pres.  
 (Severance, C. M. Middlebury C. '83; Y. S. '90, Cong.)  
 Spring, J. C. Mt. Union C. '10; Drew S. '13, from M. E. Ch.  
 Struyck, John A., from M. E. Ch.  
 Terhune, C. A. Univ. of N. Y., M. E. Course.  
 Vandewag, Mathij, M. D. Utrecht Univ.; Chicago Medical Sch., from Dutch Ch., South Africa.  
 Wettstein, A. Q., from Pres.  
 Wirth, A. E. Bl. Acd. '87 and S. '90, from Pres.

**1920.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

- Bloodgood, Charles E. R. C. '17.  
 (Booth, Hugh St. Leger. Ham. Col. '14.)  
 Flipse, Martin E. H. C. '16.  
 French, Lawrence H. R. C. '17.  
 (Hibma, Tiede. H. C. '13.)  
 Hock, George C. R. C.  
 Hoffman, James E. H. C. '17.

- Braithwaite, J. H. East Keswick. '89; Headingly '93, from Pres.  
 Cramer, H. Dub. C. '08 and S. '11, from Pres.  
 Dalhoff, H. C. Bl. S. '19, from Pres.  
 Harvey, A. L.  
 Hemenway, F. W. Syra. Univ. '82; M. E. Reading Course, from Cong.



*New Brunswick Seminary.*

(Tanis, J. C.)  
 Van Westenburg, Anthony. H. C. '16.  
 Whisler, G. H. R. C. '16.  
 (Winter, A. W. H. C. '17.)

*Western Seminary.*

Braam, Leonard.  
 Heyenga, Walter J. Mission House Col.  
 1917.  
 Hibma, Tiede. H. C. '17.  
 Hoppers, Henry O. H. C. '16.  
 Koop, Eggo.  
 (Lubbers, I. J.)  
 Wernecke, Herbert H. Mission House  
 Col. '17.  
 Van Dyke, Henry. H. C. 1917.  
 (Van Westenburg, Anthony. H. C. '16.)

*Other Ministers.*

Kerschred, H. B.  
 Klerekoper, J. Educated in Amsterdam.  
 from Pres.  
 Kosa, Andrew. Bl. S. '19, from Pres.  
 Licht, Wm. Evangelical Lutheran C. '85  
 and S. '88, from Lutheran.  
 (Livingston, T.)  
 Marcy, S. H. Colgate Univ. '89; Ham. T.  
 S. '92, from Pres.  
 Nicholas, J. F. Muhlenberg C., Y. S., from  
 Pres.  
 Prochnau, Julius. Moravian C. and S. '10.  
 from Pres.  
 Robinson, W. L. Salvation Army Sch. '08;  
 Crozer S. '13, from M. E. Ch.  
 Ross, T. M. M. C. '15; Bangor S. '12,  
 from Cong.  
 (Simmons, F. S. Drew S. '88; M. E. Ch.)  
 Van Dyke, F. J. (2d.) H. C. '12; W. T.  
 S. '15.  
 Wagner, Paul. Bl. Acad. and S. '19, from  
 Baptist.

## 1921-1930.

*New Brunswick Seminary.*

Burner, Wm. A., Jr. R. C.  
 De Boer, John J. H. C. '15; Univ. Mich.  
 '16.  
 (Del Monaco, A.)  
 (Hayne, Paul. Kal. C. '97. Rochester  
 Sem. 1900.)  
 (Hitzelberg, J. A. R. C. '05.)  
 Scholten, Walter A. H. C. '18.  
 Searle, Robert W. R. C. '15.  
 Voerman, Arthur H. H. C. '18.

*Western Seminary.*

Burggraaf, James J. H. C. '21.  
 (DeVries, T.)  
 Dunnewold, Arba J. H. C. '18.  
 Klaaren, John A. H. C. '78.  
 (Kuizenga, Eldred C. H. C. '18.)  
 Mulder, John R. H. C. '17.  
 Stegeman, James E. H. C. '18.  
 Timmer, Gerret. H. C. '18.  
 Van Lierop, G. Bernard H. Moody's  
 Bible Institute '18.

Bennett, W. L. Queen's Univ. '03; P. S.  
 '06, from Pres.  
 Berkhardt, Andrew.  
 Boone, I. Brown Univ. '04; Newton Theo.  
 Institute '07, from Cong.  
 Caliendo, Anthony. Royal Technical  
 Sch., Italy; Bible Teachers' Train-  
 ing Sch. N. Y. C.  
 Davidson, T. W., from Pres.  
 DeJonge, A. W. (2d.) W. T. S. '98, from  
 Ch. Ref. Ch.  
 Dykema, A. C. (2d.) H. C. '06; N. B. S.  
 '09, from Pres.  
 Ferris, Percy R. N. Y. Univ., from Bap-  
 tist.  
 Gulick, G. W. (2d.) R. C. '01; N. B. S.  
 '04, from Pres.  
 Haan, G. G. Calvin C. '90 and S. '93.  
 from Ch. Ref. Ch.  
 Hopkins, J. D. High School, from Pres.  
 Irish, E. B. (2d.) U. C. '10; N. B. S. '13,  
 from Pres.  
 Leonard, Frederick M. Y. C. '99, from  
 Baptist.  
 McMurray, Norman. Univ. Toronto '17;  
 Knox C. '20, from Pres.  
 Malefyt, S. J. P. Syra Univ. Home Mis-  
 sion Training Institute.  
 Meeker, E. J. (2d.) R. C. '96; N. B. S.  
 '99, from Episcopalian.  
 Miller, A. J. Teachers' C., Albany; Univ.  
 Chicago, from Cong.  
 Pfanstehl, A. A. (3d.) H. C., H. S., from  
 Pres.  
 Polk, Thomas M.  
 Read, G. O. Ref. Episcopal S. '06, from  
 Ref. Episcopal.  
 Reeves, John R. Wesleyan Univ. '14; M.  
 E. Course '18, from M. E. Ch.  
 Reynolds, K. M. M. E. Reading Course,  
 from M. E. Ch.  
 Smith, C. B. Corning Acad., from Baptist.  
 Thena, Robert. Ursinus C. McCorm. S.  
 '18, from Ref. Ch. U. S.  
 (Van Deusen, R. J. Hardwick Sem. '99;  
 Lutheran.)  
 Van Pernis, G. M., from Pres.  
 (Walter, J. R. P. S. '22.)

*New Brunswick Seminary.**Other Ministers.***1922.**

- (Applegate, M. S. R. C. '18.)  
 Bishop, Edward H. Princeton Univ 1896.  
 (DeVries, T. Mission House '18.)  
 Dirks, Eliott. Central C. '19.  
 DuBois, Anson M. R. C. '18.  
 (Everts, W. R. Central Col. '17.)  
 (Freeman, E. L.)  
 Korteling, R. G. H. C. '19.  
 McLean, Edwin P. H. C. '18.  
 Moore, John S. H. C. '17.  
 Robertson, George I.  
 Schmidt, Johann. Central C. '19.  
 Schoon, Henri Ernest. H. C. '15.  
 Smith, Asahel B. Waldrof.  
 Van Wagenen, Reller D. R. C. '18.
- Dalbergo, Altruro.  
 Loeke, Richard Earle; b. Indiana 1870;  
 DePauw Univ. 1891; U. T. S. 1895;  
 ord. by Cong. Council, Central Ch.  
 Boston 1894. (Brooklyn, Cuyler  
 Chapel 95-96; European Travel 96-  
 7; Newark, Wyckleffe Ch. '97-1900;  
 Philadelphia, Ch. of the Redeemer  
 1900-03; Buffalo, Calvary 1903-09;  
 Rutherford, N. J., 1909-22); Al-  
 bany, Madison Ave. Ref. 1922—,  
 (Pohling, D. A.)  
 Reynolds, S. C., from Baptist.  
 Walz, Ernest L., Pres.

*Western Seminary.*

- Cloe, Nicholas.  
 Evert, Wm. R. Central Col. '17.  
 Hakken, Bernard D. H. C. '20.  
 (Korteling, Ralph G. H. C. '19.)  
 Kuizenga, Eldred C. H. C. '18.  
 Linnemann, Albert. Mission House '19.  
 (Maat, G. H. Moody Institute '16.)  
 Mulder, Bernie. H. C. '19.  
 Ter Borg, John. H. C. '19.  
 (Winter, Egbert. H. C. 1901.)

**1923.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

- Baker, Peter G. H. C. '20.  
 Giles, Roscoe M., Jr. Univ. Mich. '20.  
 Meury, Calvin C. R. C. '20.  
 Prins, Tunis W. H. C. '20.  
 Sibley, Leonard A. R. C. '20.  
 (Souri, Dharma Rajah Daniel. R. C.  
 '20.)  
 Zwemer, Theodore F. H. C. '16.

*Western Seminary.*

- (Baker, Peter Garret. H. C. '20.)  
 DeVries, Charles.  
 Ellerbroek, James D. Central C. '20.  
 Laman, Benjamin. H. C. '21.  
 Schroeder, Carl J. H. C. '20.  
 Westmas, Adam J. H. C. '20.  
 Wieringa, Cornelius R. H. C. '17.

**1924.***New Brunswick Seminary.*

- Burkhardt, Andrew Alois. R. C. '21.  
 Clark, Ernest Alexander, Jr. R. C. '21.  
 (Porter, Edgar Baxter. Park Col. '20.)  
 Turner, George William.  
 Vander Borgh, William H. H. C. '21.  
 Verduin, Maurice John. H. C. '21.  
 Wood, George Dewey. R. C. '21.  
 (Van Hook, Carlton R. Dickinson C.  
 '12.)

*Western Seminary.*

- Baker, Thomas. H. C.  
 Bogaerd, D. Central C. '21.  
 Fikse, Henry. Central C. '21.  
 Hager, Harry J. H. C. '20.  
 Heeran Harry. H. C. '20.  
 Hesslink, Ira J. H. C. '21.  
 Hietbrink, Bernard D. H. C. '21.  
 Ihrman, Francis P. H. C. '21.  
 Lepeltak, Cornelius. Central C. '19.  
 Pyle, William. H. C. '21.  
 Stranks, W. J. H. C. '12.



# Chronological List of Congregations

## OF THE

# Reformed (Dutch) Church in America

1.— <i>Under the West India Company* and the Church of Holland.</i>	1688.
	New York City, Marketfield St., Fr.
	Refd.
	New Rochelle, N. Y., Fr. Refd.
1628.	1693.
New Amsterdam, Manhattan (New York), N. Y.	Aquacononck, N. J.
1642.	1694.
Fort Orange, Rensselaerwyck, (Al- bany), N. Y.	Tappan, N. Y.
1654.	1696.
New Amstel (New Castle), Del.	Fordham, N. Y.
Amersfoort (Flatlands), N. Y.	1696.— <i>The Dutch Obtain the First Church Charter.</i>
Bushwick, N. Y.	1697.
Gravesend, N. Y.	Tarrytown, N. Y.
Midwont (Flatbush), N. Y.	1699.
1659.	Freehold, Marlboro, N. J.
Esopus, Kingston, N. Y.	Middletown, Holmdel, N. J.
1660.	Raritan, Somerville, N. J.
Bergen, N. J.	1700.
Breuckelen, Brooklyn, N. Y.	Second River, Belleville, N. J.
Harlem, N. Y.	
Stuyvesant's Bouwerie, N. Y.	<b>1701-10.</b>
St. Thomas, W. I.	1701.
1661.	Rochester, Ulster Co., N. Y.
Staten Island; station, N. Y.	1702.
1664.—THE ENGLISH CONQUEST OF NEW NETHERLAND.	Jamaica, N. Y.
2.— <i>Under the Duke of York and the Church of Holland.</i>	1703.
	Three Mile Run, N. J.
1665.	1707.
Staten Island, Fresh Kills, N. Y.	Schaghticoke, N. Y.
Staten Island, South Side, N. Y.	1708.
1668	[Quassaick, Newburgh, N. Y.]
New York City, French Church in the Port.	1710.
1680.	Bensalem, Pa.
Schenectady, N. Y.	Camp, { East Camp, N. Y.
Staten Island, North Side, Port Rich- mond, N. Y.	{ West Camp, N. Y.
1682.	Germantown, Pa.
Hackensack, Fr. Refd., N. J.	Neshaminy, Pa.
1683.	North and South Hampton, Pa.
New Paltz, Fr. Refd., N. Y.	Panna, Ponds, N. J.
	Six Mile Run, Franklin Park, N. J.
3.— <i>Under the Crown of England and the Church of Holland.</i>	<b>1711-20.</b>
1686.	1711.
Hackensack, N. J.	Stone Arabia (Ger.), N. Y.
	1712.
	Kinderhook, N. Y.

\*This Company planted also a number of churches, at an early period, in Brazil, as San Salvador, 1625, Itamarca, 1635, Olinda, Recife, etc. This is a subject that needs special study. The same Company planted scores of churches in South Africa.



1714.  
 Richmond, S. I., N. Y.  
 1715.  
 Kingsberry (Ger.), N. Y.  
 Rhinebeck (Ger.), N. Y.  
 1716.  
 Claverack, N. Y.  
 Fishkill, N. Y.  
 Poughkeepsie, N. Y.  
 Red Hook, N. Y., 1st.  
 1717.  
 New Brunswick, N. J.  
 1719.  
 Readington, N. J.  
 1720.  
 Fairfield, N. J.  
 Schoharie, N. Y.  
**1721-30.**  
 1722.  
 Linlithgo, N. Y.  
 1723.  
 Herkimer (Ger.), N. Y.  
 1724.  
 Schraalenberg, N. J.  
 1725.  
 Flats, Fort Herkimer, N. Y.  
 Paramus, N. J.  
 1726.  
 Philadelphia (Ger.), Pa.  
 1727.  
 Sourland, Harlingen, N. J.  
 1728.  
 Germantown (Ger.), N. Y.  
 1729.  
 Courtlandtown, N. Y.  
 New York City, Nassau St. Collegiate.  
 1730.  
 (Foxendorp.)  
 Kaatsbaan, N. Y.  
 Middleburgh.  
 Raritan, N. J., Secession.  
 Success, L. I., N. Y.  
 (Wyersdorp.)  
**1731-40.**  
 1731.  
 Newtown, L. I., N. Y.  
 Rhinebeck, N. Y.  
 1732.  
 Coxsackie, N. Y.  
 Leeds, Old Catskill, N. Y.  
 Montgomery, Orange Co. (Ger.), N. Y.  
 Oyster Bay, L. I., N. Y.  
 Schoharie, Upper.  
 1736.  
 Burnetsfield, N. Y.  
 Pompton (Plains), N. J.  
 1737.  
 Deer Park, Port Jervis, N. Y.  
 Marbletown, N. Y.  
 Minisink, N. J.  
 Shawangunk, N. Y.  
 Smithfield, Pa.  
 Walpack, Pa.

1740.  
 Lebanon, N. J. (Ger.).  
**1741-50.**  
 1744.  
 St. Croix, W. I.  
 1745.  
 Warwarsing, Napanoch, N. Y.  
 1746.  
 Gallatin, Ancram, N. Y.  
 1748.—*Coetus Organized.*  
 1749.  
 Clarkstown, N. Y.  
 1750.  
 Canajoharie, N. Y.  
 Niskayuna, N. Y.  
 Stissing, N. Y.  
**1751-60.**  
 1752.  
 Marbletown, 2d, N. Y.  
 Montgomery, 2d, N. Y.  
 Neshanic, N. J.  
 New Paltz, 2d, N. Y.  
 Pawagtenog, N. Y.  
 1754.—*American Classis; Coetus vs. Conferentie.*  
 1755.  
 Totowa, Paterson, N. J.  
 1756.  
 Hackensack, (2d), N. J.  
 Montville, N. J.  
 Schodack, N. Y.  
 Schraalenberg, (2d), N. J.  
 1757.  
 Hopewell, N. Y.  
 1758.  
 Bedminster, N. J.  
 Caughnawaga, Fonda, N. Y.  
 New Hackensack, N. Y.  
 New York City, Ger., in Nassau St.  
 Taghkanick, West Copake, N. Y.  
 1760.  
 Hardwick, N. J.  
 Smithfield, N. J.  
**1761-70.**  
 1761.  
 Peenpack (Cuddebackville), N. Y.  
 1763.  
 Beaverdam, N. Y.  
 Bethlehem, N. Y.  
 1766.—*Charter of Queens (Rutgers) College.*  
 1766.  
 Hillsborough, Millstone, N. J.  
 Red Hook Landing, N. Y.  
 1767.  
 Helderbergh, N. Y.

1768.  
Conowago, Pa.  
Hanover, Pa.  
Susquehanna, Pa.  
1769.  
Clove, Dutchess Co., N. Y.  
Dover, Dutchess Co., N. Y.  
Hillsdale, N. Y.  
New York City, Fulton St. Collegiate.

1770.  
Albany, (Ger.), N. Y.  
English Neighborhood, N. J.  
Kingston (Ger.), N. Y.  
Manheim, Snell's Bush, N. Y.  
New Hurley, N. Y.  
St. Johnsville, Palatine, N. Y.  
Saratoga, Schuylerville, N. Y.  
Schoharie, Lower.

## 1771-80.

1771.  
Sharon, N. Y.  
1771.—*Union of Coetus and Conferentie.*  
4.—*Under the Crown of England and  
Semi-Ecclesiastical Independence.*

1771-76.  
1772.  
Indian Castle, N. Y.  
1773.  
Kakiat, West New Hempstead, N. Y.  
Lower Canajoharie, N. Y.  
1774.  
Lansingburgh, N. Y.  
1775.  
Squampamuck, N. Y.

1776.—*Political Independence.*

## 1781-90.

1782.  
Stillwater, N. J.  
1783.  
Norman's Kill, N. Y.  
1784.  
Boght, N. Y.  
Florida, N. Y.  
Saddle River, N. J.

1784.—*Assumption of Complete Eccle-  
siastical Independence. Church of  
Holland Notified. Election of  
Theological Professors.*

1785.  
Ramapo, Mahwah, N. J.  
Salem, New Salem, N. Y.  
1787.  
Durham, Oak Hill, N. Y.  
Greenbush, East Greenbush, N. Y.  
Knowlton, N. J.

1788.  
Clove, Deckertown, N. J.  
Lawyersville, N. Y.  
Upper Red Hook, N. Y.

1789.  
Hardy Co., Va.  
Sacondaga, Day, N. Y.  
Sintholck, Stillwater, N. Y.  
Delaware River Missions.  
Sprakers Basin, N. Y.

1790.  
Currytown, N. Y.

## 1791-1800.

1791.  
Esopus, Ulster Park, N. Y.  
Jerusalem, N. Y.  
Middletown, N. Y.  
Shokan, N. Y.  
Westtown, N. Y.  
1792.  
Buskirks, N. Y.  
Hyde Park, N. Y.  
Rockaway, N. J.  
Wilkesbarre, Pa.

1792.—*Adoption of the Constitution of  
the Refd. Prot. Dutch Ch. in N. A.;  
embracing Doctrine, Liturgy  
and Government.*

1793.  
Coeymans, N. Y.  
Mayfield, N. Y.  
Paistonkill, N. Y.  
Westerlo, N. Y.  
Wynantskill, N. Y.  
1794.  
Chenango, Union, Tioga Co., N. Y.  
Coshington, N. Y.  
Jeniks, N. Y.  
Unadilla, N. Y.

1795.  
Amsterdam, N. Y.  
Fonda's Bush, N. Y.  
1796.  
Bloomingdale, Ulster Co., N. Y.  
Owasco, N. Y.  
Salt River, Ky.

1797.  
Angelica, N. Y.  
Charlestown, N. Y.  
Danville, N. Y.  
Glen, N. Y.  
Karr Valley, N. Y.  
Sharon, Pa.  
Tuscarora, Pa.

1798.  
Andriestown, N. Y.  
Adolphustown, Canada.  
Bay of Quinte, Canada.  
Blenheim, N. Y.  
Columbia, Herkimer Co., N. Y.  
Conradstown, N. Y.  
Duanesburgh, (1798-1804).  
Elizabethtown, Canada.  
Ernesttown, Canada.  
Fairville, Arcadia, N. Y.  
Frederickstown, Canada.  
Henderson, N. Y.  
Matilda, Canada.  
Middletown, Mapleton, N. Y.  
Prattsville  
Schoharie Kill.  
Williamsburgh, Canada.

1799.  
 Duaneburgh, N. Y.  
 Peekskill, N. Y.  
 Pittstown, N. Y.  
 Rotterdam 1st, Schenectady, N. Y.  
 Veddersburgh, N. Y.  
 Woodstock, N. Y.  
 1800.  
 Caroline, N. Y.
- 1801-10.**
1801.  
 Hurley, N. Y.  
 Mapletown, N. Y.  
 Preakness, N. J.  
 Stone Arabia, N. Y.  
 Stone House Plains, N. J.  
 1802.  
 Fallsburgh, N. Y.  
 Roxbury, N. Y.  
 1803.  
 Amity, N. Y.  
 Charleston, N. Y.  
 Easton, N. Y.  
 Nassau, Union Village, N. Y.  
 Newtown (Cl. Rennselaer), N. Y.  
 Greenwich, New York City.  
 1804.  
 Warwick, N. Y.  
 1805.  
 Mamakating, Wurtsboro, N. Y.  
 Bloomingdale, New York City.  
 1806.  
 Aussenburgh, Canada.  
 Markham, Canada.  
 Matilda, Canada.  
 Osnaburgh, Canada.  
 Toronto, Canada.  
 Toronto (Ger.), Canada.  
 Williamsburgh, Canada.  
 1807.  
 Clove, High Falls, N. Y.  
 Flatbush, Ulster Co., N. Y.  
 1808.  
 Howe's Cave, Schoharie Mt., N. Y.  
 New York City, Franklin St.  
 Ovid, N. Y.  
 Richmond, S. I.  
 (Sempronius, N. Y.)  
 1809.  
 Argyle, N. Y.  
 Kleinville, Canada.  
 Svidnev, Canada.  
 Union, N. Y., (Johnstown).  
 1810.  
 Little York, Canada.  
 New York City, Market St.  
 Oppenheim, N. Y.  
 Sophiasburg, Canada.  
 Tuscarora, N. Y.
- 1811-20.**
1811.  
 Hardwick, N. J.  
 1812.  
 New York City, South Dutch.  
 Owasco Outlet, N. Y.  
 Union Village, Greenwich, Washington  
 Co., N. Y.
1813.  
 Osquak, N. Y.  
 Philadelphia, Spring Garden, Pa.  
 1814.  
 Blooming Grove, N. Y.  
 Glenville, Schenectady, N. Y.  
 New Prospect, N. Y.  
 Pascack, N. J.  
 Stillwater, N. J.  
 1815.  
 Albany, 2d, N. Y.  
 Amsterdam, (Albany Bush).  
 Newfoundland, N. J.  
 Pompton, N. J.  
 Ransonville, N. Y.  
 West Troy, North, N. Y.  
 1816.  
 Canajoharie, N. Y. (Ind.).  
 Hallowell, Canada.  
 Johnstown, N. Y., (Oppenheim, 1st).  
 North Hempstead, L. I.  
 Pleasant Plains, N. Y.  
 Stone Arabia, N. Y. (Ind.).  
 1817.  
 Benton, N. Y.  
 Fayette, N. Y.  
 Fort Miller, N. Y.  
 Northumberland, N. Y.  
 Philadelphia, 2d, Pa.  
 Eighth St.  
 1818.  
 Cato, N. Y.  
 Glenville, 2d, Schenectady, N. Y.  
 Philadelphia, 2d, Ranstead Court, Pa.  
 1819.  
 Ceylon, India, station.  
 Ghent, N. Y.  
 Unionville, Westchester Co., N. Y.  
 1820.  
 Breakabeen, N. Y.  
 Brighton Heights, Tompkinsville, S. I.  
 Princetown, N. Y.
- 1821-30.**
1821.  
 Union, N. Y. (Amsterdam).  
 Blenheim, N. Y.  
 Le Roy, N. Y.  
 Mavfield, N. Y.  
 Oppenheim, N. Y., 2d.  
 Spotswood, N. J.  
 1822.  
 Berea, N. Y.  
 Broome, N. Y.  
 Canajoharie, Secession, N. Y.  
 Charleston, Secession, N. Y.  
 Columbia, N. Y.  
 Fishkill-on-Hudson, N. Y.  
 Georgetown, D. C. (station).  
 Hackensack, Secession, N. J.  
 Johnstown, Secession, N. Y.  
 Middletown, Secession, N. Y.  
 Ovid, Secession, N. Y.  
 Salisbury, N. Y.  
 Schraalenbergh, Secession, N. J.  
 Sorakers Basin, Secession.  
 Union, Amsterdam, Secession, N. Y.  
 Wyckoff, N. J.

1823.

Amity, N. Y. (station).  
 Beachwoods, N. Y.  
 Danube, Secession, N. Y.  
 English Neighborhood, Secession, N. J.  
 New York City, African.  
 New York City, Broome St., after-  
 ward 34th St.  
 New York City, 7th Ave.  
 New York City, Secession.  
 Osquak, Secession, N. Y.  
 Owasco, Secession, N. Y.  
 Paramus, Secession, N. J.  
 Rotterdam, 2d, Schenectady, N. Y.  
 Wilton, N. Y.

1824.

Bethlehem, Secession, N. Y.  
 Charleston, 2d, Secession, N. Y.  
 Duaneburgh, N. Y.  
 Herkimer, 2d, N. Y.  
 Montville, Secession, N. J.  
 New Lots, L. I.  
 Pooster Kill, Secession, N. Y.  
 Pultneyville, N. Y. (station).  
 Ramapo, Secession, N. Y.  
 Rem Snyder's Bush, N. Y.  
 Summit, Eminence, N. Y.  
 Wynantskill, Secession, N. Y.

1825.

Aquackanonck, Secession, N. J.  
 Beekman, N. Y.  
 Cincinnati, N. Y.  
 Clarkstown, Secession, N. Y.  
 Cobleskill, N. Y.  
 Flats, Secession, N. Y.  
 Hempstead, Secession, N. Y.  
 Lodi, N. Y.  
 North Branch, N. J.  
 Palatine, N. Y.  
 Stirling, N. Y.  
 Tappan, Secession, N. Y.  
 Union, Albany Co., N. Y.

1826.

Athens, N. Y.  
 Berkshire Valley, N. Y.  
 Berne, 2d, Knox, N. Y.  
 Columbiaville, N. Y. (station).  
 New York City, Orchard St.  
 New York City, Yorkville (station).  
 Oppenheim, 3d, N. Y.

1827.

Amsterdam (Union Ch.), N. Y.  
 Canajoharie, N. Y.  
 Cato, Secession, N. Y.  
 Martinsburgh, N. Y.  
 New York City, Rivington St. (sta-  
 tion).  
 Paterson, N. J. Totowa, 2d.  
 Perth, N. Y.  
 Philadelphia, 4th, Manayunk, Pa.  
 Six Mile Creek, N. Y.  
 Sharon, Secession, N. Y.  
 Sparta, Secession, N. Y.  
 Stuyvesant, N. Y.  
 Walpack, Lower, Pa.  
 Wolcott, Secession, N. Y.

1828.

Chittenango, N. Y.  
 Hoboken, Ulster Co., N. Y.  
 Lysander, N. Y.  
 Mt. Morris, Secession, N. Y.  
 Paterson, Independent, N. Y.

1829.

Bergen Neck, Bayonne, Jersey City,  
 N. J.  
 Charleston, Independent, N. Y.  
 Ephratah, N. Y. (1829-59).  
 Ford's Bush (station), N. Y.  
 Fort Carbon (station), Pa.  
 Henderson, Warren, N. Y.  
 New York City, Manhattan Ch.  
 Williamsburgh, Brooklyn, L. I.

1830.

Amity (station), N. Y.  
 Berne, N. Y.  
 Canton, China (station).  
 Farmer, N. Y. (Interlaken).  
 Frankfort, N. Y.  
 Herkimer, 2d, N. Y.  
 Ithaca, N. Y.  
 Java, E. I. (station).  
 Jersey City, N. J.  
 New York City, Vandewater St.  
 Pottsville, Pa. (station).  
 Utica, N. Y.

1831-40.

1831.

Caroline, N. Y.  
 Catlin, N. Y.  
 Dashville Falls, N. Y.  
 Fort Plain, N. Y.  
 Geneva, N. Y.  
 Marshallville, N. Y.  
 New York City, Ninth St.  
 Siam, E. I. (station).

1832.

Blawenburgh, N. J.  
 Ephratah, N. Y.  
 Hackensack, Independent, N. J.

1833.

Catskill (Village), N. Y.  
 Canastota, N. Y.  
 Coxsackie, 2d, N. Y.  
 Guilford, N. Y.  
 Jackson, N. Y.  
 Kinderhook, 2d, N. Y.  
 Kiskatom, N. Y.  
 Lyons, N. Y.  
 Newark, 1st, N. J.  
 New York City, North St.

1834.

Albany, 3d, N. Y.  
 Clover Hill, N. J.  
 Jamesville, N. Y.  
 Middlebush, N. J.  
 Polkton, Mich.  
 Raritan, 2d, Somerville, N. J.  
 Stanton, N. J.

1835.

Arcadia, Fairville, N. Y.  
 Cicero, N. Y.  
 Hudon, N. Y.  
 Hudson, N. Y.  
 Newburg, N. Y.  
 Walden, N. Y.

1836.

Conesville, N. Y.  
 Gilboa, N. Y.  
 Grand Gorge.  
 Greenport, Greendale, N. Y.  
 Middletown, N. J.  
 Moresville, N. Y.  
 New Baltimore, N. Y.  
 New York City, 21st St.; afterward  
 40th St.



- New York City, 9th St. (Collegiate).  
Philadelphia, Roxbury, Pa.  
Tyre, N. Y. 1837.
- Brooklyn, 2d, Central, N. Y.  
Buel, N. Y.  
Cohoes, N. Y.  
Fairview, Ill.  
Glenham, N. Y.  
Little Falls, N. J.  
New York City, South Dutch, in Mur-  
ray St. (see 1812).  
New York City, Washington Square.  
Philadelphia, 3d, Pa. 1838.
- Buffalo, N. Y.  
Claverack, 2d, Mellenville, N. Y.  
Fultonville, N. Y.  
Mohawk, N. Y.  
New York City, E. Houston St. (Ger.).  
Nyack, N. Y.  
Piermont, N. Y.  
Plattekill, N. Y. 1839.
- Astoria, N. Y.  
Auriesville, N. Y.  
Centerville, Mich.  
East New York, N. Y.  
Gansevoort, N. Y.  
Macao, E. I. (station).  
Madras, India (station).  
Mt. Morris, N. Y.  
New York City, La Fayette Place (Col-  
legiate).  
Onisquethaw, N. Y.  
Pontianak, Borneo (station).  
Saugerties (Kaatsban), N. Y.  
Swartstown, N. Y.  
West Farms, N. Y. 1840.
- Borneo, E. I. (stations).  
Brooklyn, South, N. Y.  
Brunswick, Ill.  
Ellenville, N. Y.  
Glen, Independent, N. Y.  
Grand Rapids, Mich.  
Greenville, N. Y.  
Irvington, Clintonville, N. J.  
[Syria].
- 1841-50.**
- 1841.
- Brooklyn, 4th, N. Y.  
Knox, N. Y.  
Trenton, N. J.  
Vanderveer, Ill. 1842.
- Amoy, China, Mission to.  
Day, N. Y.  
Flushing, N. Y.  
Freehold, 2d, N. J.  
Griggstown, N. J.  
Karangan, E. I. (station).  
Kiskatom, N. Y.  
Kolongsoo, China (station).  
Praiseville, Mich.  
Ridgeway, Mich.  
Yonkers, N. Y. 1843.
- Allegan, Mich.  
Caledonia, Wis.  
Chatham, N. Y.  
Constantine, Mich.  
Ghent, 2d, N. Y.  
Gorham, N. Y.
- Leeds, N. Y.  
Madison, Wis.  
New Brunswick, 2d, N. J.  
New Durham, N. J.  
New York City, Broadway; afterward  
Stanton St.  
New York City, Washington Heights.  
Pekin, Ill.  
Rosendale, N. Y.  
Sun Prairie, Wis. 1844.
- Amoy, China (station).  
Gallupville, N. Y.  
Grahamsville, N. Y.  
West Troy, South, N. Y. 1845.
- Port Washington (station), N. Y. 1846.
- Arcot, India (station).  
Brooklyn, Middle Ch., N. Y.  
Bound Brook, N. J.  
Hudson City, Jersey City, N. J.  
Jersey City, Wayne St., N. J.  
Madura, India (station).  
Medina, Mich.  
New York City, Mt. Pleasant, 50th St. 1847.
- Brooklyn, East, Bedford, N. Y.  
Fair Haven, N. Y.  
Keyport, N. J.  
Piffardina, N. Y.  
Washington, Ill. 1848.
- Bethlehem, 2d, Delmar, N. Y.  
Greenpoint, Kent St., Brooklyn, N. Y.  
Kingston, 2d, N. Y.  
Newark, 2d, N. J.  
Newark, 3d, N. J.  
New York City, 2d German, Grand St.  
Peapack, N. J.  
Poughkeepsie, 2d, N. Y.  
Raritan, 3d, N. J.  
Rensselaer, N. Y.  
Syracuse, N. Y.  
West Hurley, N. Y. 1849.
- Claraville, Unionville, Upper Neversink,  
N. Y.  
Clay, N. Y.  
Macon, Mich.  
Milwaukee, Wis.  
Mottville, Mich.  
South Bend, Ind.  
South Holland, Mich. 1850.
- Arni, India (station).  
Bethlehem, Wis.  
Bethel, Wis.  
Bronxville, N. Y.  
Brooklyn, North Gowanus, 12th St.,  
N. Y.  
Cleveland, Oswego Co., N. Y.  
Graafschap, Mich.  
Grand Rapids, 2d, Mich.  
Greenburgh, N. Y.  
Hastings-on-Hudson, N. Y.  
Hoboken, N. J.  
Huguenots, S. I.  
New York City, West, 6th Ave.  
North Blenheim, N. Y.  
Oostburgh, Wis.  
Peekskill, N. Y.  
Port Jackson, Amsterdam, 1st, N. Y.  
South Branch, N. J.  
Zeeland, Mich.

## 1851-60.

1851

Blue Mountain, N. Y.  
 Brooklyn Heights, N. Y.  
 Brooklyn, New, N. Y.  
 Brooklyn, North, N. Y.  
 Brooklyn, South Bushwick, N. Y.  
 Brown Settlement, N. Y.  
 Drenthe, Mich.  
 Easton, Pa.  
 Franklin, Wis.  
 Grand Haven, Mich.  
 Holland, 1st Mich.  
 Jefferson, Mich.  
 Kalamazoo, Mich.  
 Krumville, Sampsonville, N. Y.  
 Long Branch, N. J.  
 Marletown, 2d, North, N. Y.  
 Mott Haven, N. Y. C.  
 New Brunswick, 3d, N. J. (Ger.).  
 New York City, Livingston Ch.  
 North Esopus, Port Ewen, N. Y.  
 Overisel, Mich.  
 Piermont, 2d, N. Y.  
 Pultneyville, N. Y.  
 Schenectady, 2d, N. Y.  
 Silver Creek, German Valley, Ill.  
 Stapleton, S. I.  
 Tarrytown, 2d, N. Y.  
 Thousand Isles, N. Y.  
 Vriesland, Mich.  
 Waterloo, N. Y.

1852.

Fort Herkimer, N. Y.  
 High Prairie, Ill.  
 Jeffersonville, N. Y.  
 New Haven, Conn.  
 New York City, 3d German.  
 Jersey City, 3d, Hamilton Square, N. J.  
 Lisha's Kill, N. Y.  
 Philadelphia, 2d, 7th St., Pa.  
 Rochester, N. Y.

1853.

Arcot, India.  
 Arni, India.  
 Buffalo, N. Y.  
 Burlington, Ia.  
 Castleton, N. Y.  
 Chiang-Chiu, China (station).  
 Chicago, 1st, Ill.  
 Chittoor, India.  
 Clymer Hill, N. Y.  
 Hudson City (Jersey City), N. J.  
 Kerhonksen, N. Y.  
 Mount Vernon, N. Y.  
 New York City, Harlem (Ger.).  
 North Bergen, N. J.  
 North Holland, Mich.  
 Ranipettai, India.  
 Vellore, India.

1854.

Astoria, 2d, N. Y.  
 Bergen Point, N. J.  
 Cedar Grove, Wis.  
 Chicago, 2d, Ill.  
 Chioh-be, China (station).  
 Clarksville, N. Y.  
 Cuddebackville, N. Y.  
 Holland, Wis.  
 Melrose, Bronx, N. Y. C.  
 New York City, 4th German.  
 New York City, 5th Ave. and 29th St.  
 Collegiate.  
 Raritan, Ill.  
 Schenectady, 3d, N. Y.

Shandaken, N. Y.  
 Spring Lake, Ill.

1855.

Albany, 4th, N. Y. (Ger.).  
 Alto, Wis.  
 Battle Creek, Mich.  
 Bethany Chapel, Brooklyn Heights,  
 N. Y.  
 Brooklyn, Lee Ave., N. Y.  
 Buffalo, N. Y.  
 Cold Spring, N. Y.  
 East Millstone, N. J.  
 East Williamsburgh, N. Y.  
 Ellenville, 2d, N. Y.  
 Franklin, N. J.  
 Hackensack, 2d, N. J.  
 Hageman's, N. Y.  
 Lamsons, N. Y.  
 Naumberg, N. Y.  
 Newtown, 2d, N. Y.  
 New Bremen, N. Y.  
 New York City, Central, 9th St.  
 Sandusky City, Ohio.  
 South Holland, Low Prairie, Ill.  
 Tottenville, S. I.  
 Warren, N. J.

1856.

Amoy, China.  
 Bushnell, Ill.  
 Callicoon, N. Y.  
 Colt's Neck, N. J.  
 Gibbssville, Wis.  
 Hoboken (Ger.), N. J.  
 Jersey City, 4th, N. J.  
 Mina Corners, N. Y.  
 Newark, North, N. J.  
 Nordeloos, Mich.  
 Paterson, Holland, 1st, N. J.  
 Pella, 1st, Ia.  
 Sheboygan Falls, Wis.  
 West Leyden, N. Y.

1857.

Coonoor, India.  
 Hackensack, 3d (Ger.), N. J.  
 Metuchen, N. J.  
 New Concord, N. Y.  
 New York City, 7th Ave and 57th St.  
 Polktown, Coopersville, Mich.  
 Rocky Hill, N. J.

1858.

Athens, Pa.  
 Brooklyn, North 6th St., Miss., N. Y.  
 Buckbrook, N. Y.  
 Milesville, N. Y.  
 New Rochelle (Ger.), N. Y.  
 New York City, 4th Ger., 240 W. 40th  
 St.  
 Paterson (Hol.), Secession, N. J.  
 Plainfield (Ger.), N. J.  
 Queens, L. I.  
 Quincy, Ill.  
 Redford, Mich.  
 Schodack Landing, N. Y.  
 Sprakers, N. Y. (Name Sprakers Bas-  
 in changed).  
 Woodhaven, L. I.

1859.

Albany (Hol.), N. Y.  
 Albany, Dudley, N. Y.  
 Athens, 2d, N. Y.  
 [Boston, Mass.].  
 Brooklyn, Bergen Hill, L. I.  
 Chioh-be, China.  
 Davenport, Ia.  
 Eden, Wis.

Grandville, Mich.  
 Palmaner, India.  
 Hudson City, 2d, Jersey City, N. J.  
 Lodi, N. J.  
 Muskegon, Michigan.  
 Nagasaki, Japan. Station (Kanagawa).  
 New York City, Union, 6th Ave.  
 Porter, Mich.  
 South Gilboa, N. Y.  
 Stuyvesant Falls, N. Y.  
 1860.  
 Amoy, 2d, China.  
 Grand Rapids, 1st, Mich.  
 New York City, Prospect Hill, 85th St.  
 Tompkinsville, 2d, S. I.

## 1861-70.

1861.  
 Indian Castle, N. Y.  
 New York City, De Witt Chapel.  
 New York City, Madison Ct. Chapel.  
 New York City, North Trinity, Broadway and 34th St.  
 White Hall, Ill.  
 1862.  
 Closter City, N. J.  
 Forreston, Ill.  
 Gingee, India.  
 Holland, 2d, Hope, Mich.  
 Ilion, N. Y.  
 North Creek, Ill.  
 Philadelphia, 4th, Pa.  
 Sattambadi, India.  
 Walpack, Upper, Pa.  
 Aliendal, India.  
 Katpadi, India.  
 Keokuk, Ia.  
 Lafayette, Jersey City, N. J.  
 Madanapalla, India.  
 Pella, 2d, Ia.  
 Pittsford, Mich.  
 Plainfield, Central, N. J.  
 South Macon, Mich.  
 Vellambi, India.  
 Wiltwick, N. Y.  
 Yokohama, Japan. Station.  
 Yokohama, Japan, 1st, for foreign residents.

## 1864.

Addisville, Pa.  
 Cleveland, Ohio.  
 Paterson, Broadway, N. J.  
 St. Remy, N. Y.  
 1865.  
 Charleston, S. C. Station.  
 Havana, Ill.  
 Kewasum, Wis.  
 Kundipattur, India.  
 Pottersville, N. J.  
 Spring Valley, N. Y.  
 Tillaborough, N. Y.  
 White Plains, N. Y.

## 1866.

Albany Park, Chapel, N. Y.  
 Brooklyn (Ger.), L. I.  
 Bethel, Ia.  
 Clinton, Annandale, N. J.  
 High Bridge, N. J.  
 Millbrook, N. Y.  
 Newark, West, N. J.  
 New York City (Hol.).  
 New York City, Knox Memorial Chapel.

New York City, Manor Chapel of South Dutch Church.  
 New York City, 48th St., Chapel.  
 Palisades, N. J.  
 Paterson, 2d, Hol., N. J.  
 Paterson, 6th, N. J.  
 Sayville, L. I.  
 1867.  
 Dunkirk, N. Y.  
 Fulton, Ill.  
 Gnanodayam, India.  
 Holland, 3d, Mich.  
 Holland, Ebenezer, Mich.  
 Leyden Centre, Ill.  
 Paterson (Hol.), N. J.  
 Yorktown, Minn.

## 1868.

Boonton, N. J.  
 Brooklyn, Myrtle Ave., Miss., N. Y.  
 Jersey City, West End, N. J.  
 Lodi, Independent, N. J.  
 Marutavambadi, India.  
 Newark, South, Clinton Ave., N. J.  
 Norris, Ill. Station.  
 O-Kang, China.  
 Orattur, India.  
 Passaic, North, N. J.  
 Philadelphia, Bethune Memorial, Pa.  
 Philadelphia, Kensington, Pa.  
 Saugatuck, Mich.  
 Sekadu, India.  
 Two Rivers, Ill. Station.  
 1869.  
 Amelia Court House, Va.  
 Brookfield, Conn.  
 Clymer Village, Abbe Ch.  
 Danforth, Ill.  
 Ebenezer, Ill.  
 Fynaart, Mich.  
 Greenleafon, Minn.  
 Guttenberg, N. J.  
 Jamestown, Mich.  
 Kattapalli, India.  
 Newark, East, N. J.  
 New York City, North Church Chapel,  
 113 Fulton St.  
 New York City, 7th Ave. Chapel.  
 Niigata, Japan. Station. (1869-70).  
 Pella, 3d, Ia.  
 Pella, 4th, Ia.  
 Tokyo, Japan. Station.  
 Varrikkal, India.  
 Wallkill Valley, N. Y.

## 1869.

## 1870.

Beaverdam, Mich.  
 East Williamson, N. Y.  
 Fremont Centre, Mich.  
 Hamilton, Mich.  
 Holland, Neb.  
 Hong-San, China.  
 Livingston, Linlithgo, N. Y.  
 Marion, N. Y.  
 South Bend, Ind.  
 Spring Lake, Mich.

## 1871-1880.

## 1871.

Chiang-Chiu, China.  
 Chicago, Norwood Park.  
 Cranesville, N. Y.  
 Flatbush, Grace Chapel.  
 Grand Haven, 2d, Mich.  
 Jersey City, Greenville, N. J.  
 Kolapakam, India.  
 Linden, N. J.

Locust Valley, Queens, N. Y. C.  
 Narasinganur, India.  
 Newark, Woodside, N. J.  
 North Branch, N. Y.  
 Orange City, Ia.  
 Otley, Ia.  
 Rotterdam, Kan.  
 Somerset, Kan.  
 Tung-an, China.  
 Wortendyke, N. J.

1872.

College Point, Queens, N. Y. C.  
 East Overisel, Mich.  
 Jersey City, Bayonne, 3d, N. J.  
 Jersey City, Free.  
 Jersey City Heights, Central.  
 New York City, Fifth Ave. and Forty-  
 eighth St. Collegiate.  
 New York City, Ave. B and Fifth St.  
 Peoria, Ill.  
 South Haven, Mich.  
 Yokohama, Kaigan Ch., Japan.

1873.

Hohokus, N. J.  
 Holland, 2d, Neb.  
 Passaic (Hol.), N. J.

1874.

Chicago, Irving Park, Ill.  
 Flatbush, 2d, Brooklyn, N. Y. C.  
 High Bridge, Bronx, N. Y. C.  
 Highlands, N. J.  
 Jericho, L. I.  
 Jersey City, South Bergen, N. J.  
 Parkersburgh, Ia.  
 Three Bridges, N. J.  
 Wilcox, Pa.

1875.

Central Bridge, N. Y.  
 Detroit, Mich.  
 Fort Lee, N. J.  
 Grand Rapids, 3d, Mich.  
 Grand Rapids, Independent, Mich.  
 Hortonville, N. Y.  
 Lansing, Ill.  
 Long Is. City, Laurel Hill, Queens, N.  
 Y. C.  
 Montague, Mich.  
 New York City, Norfolk St.  
 Orange, East Orange, N. J.  
 Ramseys, N. J.  
 Ridgewood, N. J.  
 Tindivanam, India.  
 Twin Lakes, Mich.

1876.

Ashbury Park, N. J.  
 Canarsie, Brooklyn, N. Y. C.  
 Cherry Hill, N. J. (North Hacken-  
 sack).  
 Jamaica, Queens, N. Y. C.  
 Lyonsville, N. Y.  
 Nagasaki, Japan.  
 Uyeda, Japan (1876-1917).  
 Yehamur, India.

1877.

Alton, Ia.  
 Ferrysburgh, Mich.  
 Hartsburgh, Ill.  
 Kojimachi, Japan.  
 Long Branch, 2d, Sea Side Chapel,  
 N. J.  
 New Amsterdam, Wis.  
 Sioke Chapel, China.  
 South Pass, Neb.  
 Sioux Centre, 1st, formerly Orange  
 City, West Branch, Ia.

Stewartville, N. Y.  
 Tokyo, Japan.  
 Vellirapetti, India.

1878.

Franklin Furnace, N. J.  
 Lodi, 2d, N. J.

1879.

Chicago, Roseland, Ill.  
 De Spelder, Mich.  
 Manito, Ill.  
 Paterson (Hol), Union Refd., N. J.  
 Raritan, 4th, Ill.  
 Twin Lakes, Mich.

1880.

Centerville, S. D.  
 Greenwood, Wis.  
 Hardewyck, Mich.  
 Harrison, S. D.  
 New York City, Manor Chapel of South  
 St. Ch.  
 Orangeburgh, S. C.  
 Plainfield, Trinity, N. J.  
 Washington, Ia.

1881-90.

1881.

Kreischerville, S. I.  
 Sioke, China.

1882.

Bannertown, Ia.  
 Centreville, Athenia, N. J.  
 Secaucus, N. J.  
 Spring Valley, Maywood, N. J.  
 Vanden Berg, S. D.  
 West Copake. (New name for Tagh-  
 kanick).

1883.

Arcadia, Newark, N. Y.  
 Hicksville, L. I.  
 Jersey City, St. Johns, N. J.  
 Lennox, S. D.  
 Newkirk, N. Orange, Ia.  
 Sandham Memorial, S. D.  
 Sioux Falls, S. D.  
 South Blendon, Mich.  
 Three Oaks, Mich.

1884.

Baileyville, Ill.  
 Bon Homme, S. D.  
 Charles Mix, S. D.  
 Emmanuel, Belmond, Ia.  
 Greenbush, Wis.  
 Immanuel, Springfield, S. D.  
 Philadelphia, Kan.  
 Maurice, Ia.  
 New Brunswick, Suydam St., N. J.  
 Ontario, N. Y.  
 Pella, Neb.  
 Salem, S. D.

1885.

Bethany (near Pella), Ia.  
 Boardville, N. J.  
 Free Grace, Ia.  
 Grand View, Armour, S. D.  
 Hope, La Grace, S. D.  
 Howard Prairie, Wis.  
 Hull, Pattersonville, Ia.  
 Luctor, Kan.  
 New York City, Grace Refd., 7th Ave.  
 and 54th St.  
 New York City, Yorkville, (Ger.).  
 Orange City, 2d, Ia.



1886.

Chicago, Englewood, Ill.  
 Cobleskill, N. Y., 2d.  
 Grand Rapids, 5th, Mich.  
 Hope, Westfield, S. D.  
 Hoppers, Ia.  
 Kalamazoo, 2d, Mich.  
 Monroe, Aplington, Ia.  
 New York City, Harlem, 2d, Lenox  
 Ave.; Harlem Collegiate.  
 Olive Leaf, Wakonda, S. D.  
 Ramsay, Titonka, Ia.  
 Roseland, Minn.  
 Van Raalte, S. D.  
 Westwood, N. J.

1887.

Hamilton Grange, Bronx, N. Y. C.  
 Palmyra, N. Y.  
 Paterson, Riverside, N. J.  
 Rochester, 2d, N. Y.  
 Waupun, Wis.

1888.

Boyden, Ia.  
 Immanuel, S. D.  
 La Fayette, Ind.  
 Morioka, Japan (1888-1917).  
 Sully, Bethany, Ia.  
 Willow Lakes, S. D.

1889.

Atwood, Mich.  
 Delaware, Davis, or Lennox, 3d, S. D.  
 Grand Rapids, 6th, Mich.  
 Greenbush, Wis.  
 Hull, S. D.  
 Jamestown, 2d, Mich.  
 Kalamazoo, 3d, Mich.  
 Leighton, Ebenezer, Ia.  
 Lennox, 2d, S. D.  
 Le Mars, Ia.  
 Sio-Khe, China.

1890.

Chicago, Roseland, 2d, Ill.  
 Cleveland, 2d, O.  
 East Palatine, N. Y.  
 Firth, Neb.  
 Grand Rapids, 7th, Mich.  
 Highland Park, N. J.  
 Hingham, Wis.  
 Newtown (Ger.). Reorganized; Queens,  
 N. Y. C.  
 New York City, Vermilye Chapel, Col-  
 legiate.  
 Rehoboth, Lucas, Mich.  
 Rock Valley, Ia.  
 Summit, Ill.  
 Vogel Centre, Mich.  
 Zion, Chapin, Ia.

1891-1900.

1891.

Bethany, Leota, Ia.  
 Brooklyn, South, Church of Jesus, N. Y.  
 Basrah, Arabia (station).  
 Chicago, Gano, Ill.  
 Chicago, Trinity, Ill.  
 Edgewood, Brooklyn, N. Y. C.  
 Galesburg, Ia.  
 Gardiner, N. Y.  
 Garfield, N. J.  
 Grand Rapids, 8th, Mich.  
 Hickman, Neb.  
 Hope, Sheboygan, Wis.  
 Little Falls, 2d, N. J.  
 Muscatine, Ia.

Muskegon, 2d, Mich.

Oradell, N. J.  
 Philadelphia, Talmage Memorial, Pa.  
 Racine, Wis.  
 Ridgewood, Evergreen, Queens, N. Y. C.  
 Steinway, Queens, N. Y. C.  
 Thiang, China.

1892.

Amsterdam, Trinity, N. Y.  
 Anderson Memorial of Belmont, Bronx,  
 N. Y. C.  
 Bath-on-Hudson, reorganized; now  
 Rensselaer, N. Y.  
 Brighton (Cl. Rochester), N. Y.  
 Brooklyn, Greenwood Heights, N. Y.  
 Chicago, Bethany, Ill.  
 Clifton, N. J.  
 Davis, S. D.  
 Elim, White Rock, Ill.  
 Falmouth, Mich.  
 Hope, George, Ia.  
 Grand Rapids, 9th, Mich.  
 Kalamazoo, 4th, Mich.  
 Moddersville, Mich.  
 New York City, Second Ave. and Sev-  
 enth St., Collegiate.  
 New York City, West End Ave. and  
 77th St., Collegiate.  
 Paterson, People's Park, N. J.  
 Philmont, N. Y.  
 Schenectady, Bellevue, N. Y.  
 Schenectady, Mt. Pleasant, N. Y.  
 Wakonda, S. D.  
 Yonkers, Park Hill, N. Y.

1893.

Bahrein, Arabia.  
 Britton, Mich.  
 Buffalo Centre, Ia.  
 Chicago, Northwestern, Ill.  
 Cromwell Centre, Ia.  
 Chilam, China.  
 George, Ia.  
 Hasbrouck Heights, N. J.  
 Grand Rapids, 10th, Bethany, Mich.  
 Kagoshima, Japan.  
 Koster, Ill. (Wichert).  
 Mascot, Arabia (station).  
 New Era, Mich.  
 New Hyde Park, L. I.  
 Randolph Centre, Wis.  
 Yankton, S. D.

1894.

Aomori, Japan, 1894-1917.  
 Baker, Sibley, Ia.  
 Bethlehem, New Sharon, Ia.  
 Church of the Comforter, Bronx, N.  
 Y. C.  
 Davis, S. D.  
 De Motte, Ind.  
 East Little Rock, Ia.  
 Ebenezer, Scotland, S. D.  
 Johnstown, N. Y.  
 Monroe (Ger.), S. D.  
 North Paterson, N. J.  
 Pella, 4th, Ia.  
 Poa-a, China.  
 Salem, Ia.  
 Sheldon, Ia.  
 Silver Creek, Maple Lake, Minn.  
 South Little Rock, Ia.

1895.

Aplington, Ia.  
 Chiang-Chiu (station) China.  
 Glen Rock, N. J.  
 Hawthorne, N. J.  
 Maple Lake, Minn.

New York City, 34th St. Church Chapel.  
 New York Mills, N. Y.  
 North Sibley, Ia.  
 Philadelphia, South, Pa.  
 Saga, Japan.  
 Salem, S. D., Reorganized.  
 Syracuse, 2d, N. Y.  
 Tong-an, China.  
 University Heights, the Bronx, N. Y. C.,  
 Collegiate.  
 West Hoboken, N. J.

1896.

Alexander, Ia.  
 Altamont, N. Y.  
 Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, N. Y. C.  
 Carmel, Ia.  
 Clara City (Hol.), Minn.  
 Morrison, Ebenezer, Ill.  
 Friesland, Minn.  
 Holland, 4th, Mich.  
 Kenosha, Mich.  
 Long Is. City, Sunnyside, Queens, N. Y. C.  
 Ontario, N. Y.  
 Port Jervis, N. Y., 2d.  
 Wormser City, Mont.

1897.

Albany, 6th, N. Y.  
 Brooklyn, Emmanuel, N. Y.  
 Churchville, Minn.  
 Grand Rapids, Grace, Mich.  
 Montclair Heights, N. J.  
 Nagano, Japan, 1897-1917.  
 Nasaria, Arabia, (station).  
 Rosendale Plains, N. Y.  
 Wellsburg, Ia.

1898.

Bethany, Memorial, Bronx, N. Y. C.  
 Bethel, Mich.  
 Buffalo, N. Y.  
 Colony, Okla.  
 Lake Shore, Mich.  
 Zoar, Ia.

1899.

Clara City, Bethany (Ger.), Minn.  
 Holland, Gelderland, Mich.  
 New Sharon, Ia.  
 Sioux Centre, Central Ch., Ia.  
 Summit, Chicago, Lawn.  
 Sunshine Chapel, of Collegiate Church,  
 N. Y. C.  
 Wanaque, N. J.

1900.

Archer, Ia.  
 Bogota, N. J.  
 Church of the Faithful, Brown's Sta-  
 tion, N. Y.  
 Highwood, N. J.  
 Kampen, Md.  
 Prince's Bay, S. I.  
 Rochelle Park, N. J.  
 Wilhelmina, Md.  
 Woodlawn Chapel, Brooklyn, N. Y. C.  
 Worthing, Lennox, S. D.  
 Yonkers, Mile Square, N. Y.

1901-10.

1901.

Becker's Corners, N. Y.  
 Chicago, Immanuel Mission.  
 Cordell, Oklahoma (station).  
 Fort Sill, Oklahoma.  
 Kumamoto, Japan, 1901-1904.

Kilduff, Ia.  
 Lawton, Okl.  
 North Yakima, Wash.  
 Philadelphia, Bethany, Pa.

1902.

Alligerville, N. Y.  
 Bayonne, N. J., 5th St. (Formed  
 by Union of the 1st Presbyteri-  
 an Church of Bayonne and Ber-  
 gen Point Reformed Church).  
 Brooklyn, Bethany.  
 Chicago, Englewood, 2d.  
 Dempster and Chancellorville, S. D.  
 Goodland, Ind.  
 Harrison, Okl.  
 Liberty, Okl.  
 Pennsylvania Lane, Ill.  
 Red Bank, N. J.  
 Rensselaer, N. Y., 1st. (New name for  
 Bath-on-the-Hudson).  
 Spring Creek, Minn.  
 West Hoboken, N. J., 1st

1903.

Ada, Mich.  
 Arapahoe, Okl.  
 Brookdale. (New name of Stone  
 House Plains).  
 Brooklyn, Grace Reformed.  
 Faith Mission of Collegiate Church,  
 N. Y. C.  
 Muskegon, Mich., 3d, (Formerly Inde-  
 pendent).  
 North Blendon, Hudsonville, Mich.  
 Oak Harbor, Wash.  
 Portage, Mich.  
 Prairie City, Ia.  
 Sandstone, Minn.  
 Timmonsville, S. C. Zion.

1904.

All Souls, Florence, S. C.  
 Bethel, Shiloh, S. C.  
 Bethsaida, Magnolia, S. C.  
 Buck Creek, Okl.  
 Chancellor, S. D.  
 Clinton, Okl.  
 Dalton, Ill.  
 Grand, Okl.  
 Harlem, Mich.  
 Hyde Park, East Orange N. J.  
 Sully, Ia.  
 Volga, S. D.  
 Wortendyke, N. J., Trinity.  
 Zeeland, Mich., 2d.

1905.

Baldwin, Wis.  
 Bethel, Ia.  
 Forestville, Wis., Ringle.  
 Kalamazoo, Mich., Bethany.  
 Logan, Dell Rapids, S. D.  
 Mapes, N. D.  
 Mariner's Harbor, S. I., N. Y.

1906.

Brooklyn, Woodlawn.  
 Case Township, Moore, Okl.  
 Ebenezer, Milford, Ia.  
 Goteho, Okl.  
 Grand Rapids, Mich., Bethel.  
 Howe's Cave, N. Y., 2d.  
 Interlaken. (New name for Farmer),  
 N. Y.  
 Litchville, N. D.  
 New Holland, Englewood, Col.  
 Scotland, S. D. (New name for Eb-  
 enezer).  
 Thomas, Okl.

## 1907.

Apache (Fort Sill).  
 Asbury, Palco, Kan.  
 Comanche, Okl.  
 East Belfast, Maine, Trinity.  
 Edgerton, Minn., Union.  
 Grand Rapids, Mich., Immanuel.  
 Grant, Mich.  
 Horton, Memorial, Shawnee, Okl.  
 Maurice, American, S. D.  
 Meservey, Ia.  
 Norman, Okl.  
 Perth Amboy, N. J. St. Paul's.  
 Prairie Home, Okl.  
 Prairie View, Kan.  
 Stout, Ia.  
 Vermilye Memorial, Lawton, Okl.  
 Waldwick, N. J.  
 Winfield, L. I., N. Y.

## 1908.

Aplington, Ia.  
 Castlewood, S. D.  
 Corsica, S. D., Grace.  
 Cortland, N. Y.  
 Doon, Ia.  
 Grand Rapids, Mich., Trinity.  
 Harrington Park, N. J.  
 Montana, First, Conrad, Mont.  
 North Marion, N. D.  
 Oklahoma City, Okl.  
 Punganur, India Station.  
 Randolph, Wis., 2d.  
 Tulsa, Okl.  
 West New York, N. J., Trinity.

## 1909.

Decatur, Mich.  
 Fairview, Okl.  
 Far Rockaway, L. I., N. Y.  
 Fort Washington, Collegiate, N. Y. C.  
 Garden Plains, Ill.  
 Jersey City, N. J., Faith.  
 Jersey City, N. J., Van Vorst, 1st.  
 (Formed by union of Grand St.  
 and Wayne St. churches).  
 Kalamazoo, Mich., North Park.  
 Mescalero, N. M.  
 Newton, Ill., Zion.  
 Ustick, Ill., Morrison, Spring Valley.

## 1910.

Artesian, S. D.  
 Bristow, Ia.  
 Brooklyn, Barren Island.  
 Byron Centre, Mich.  
 Eddyville, Ia.  
 Manhattan, Mont.  
 Marion, N. Y., 2d.  
 Miller, S. D.  
 Monarch, Alberta, Canada.  
 Oita, Japan, Station.  
 Plainfield, N. J., Netherwood.  
 Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Arlington.  
 Schenectady, N. Y., Woodlawn.  
 Tyndall, Avon, S. D.  
 Windsor Terrace, N. Y.

## 1911-1920.

## 1911.

Amara, Arabia, Station.  
 Annville, Kentucky.  
 Big Timber, Mont. Hope.  
 Chandler, Minn.  
 Chicago, Ill., West Side, Oak Park.  
 Cutting, N. Y.  
 Fruitland, Mesa, Col.  
 Holland, Mich., Trinity.

Hull, Ia., American Reformed.  
 Indianapolis, Ind.  
 Katpadi, India, Station.  
 Lynden, Wash.  
 McKee, Kentucky.  
 New Sharon, Ia.  
 Peekskill, N. Y., Hungarian.  
 Prairie City, Ia.  
 Sodus, N. Y.  
 Wichita, Kan.  
 Winnebago, Neb.  
 Wood-Cliff-on-the-Hudson, N. J.  
 Yonkers, N. Y., Crescent Place.  
 Zion, German Evangelical, Bronx, N. Y. C. (Formed by the union of  
 German Evangelical Mission and  
 Zion German Presbyterian  
 Church).

## 1912.

Grand Rapids, Mich., Hope.  
 High Woods, N. Y.  
 Hudsonville, Mich.  
 Inwood, Ia.  
 Jersey City, N. J., West Side.  
 Katpadi, India.  
 Marconnier, Oak Tree, N. J.  
 Matsumoto, Japan, Station.  
 North Hackensack, N. J. (Named  
 changed from Cherry Hill, N.  
 J., 1876).  
 Passaic, N. J., 4th. (Received from  
 Christian Reformed Church).  
 Williamson, N. Y.

## 1913.

Brooklyn, N. Y., Forest Park. (Formed  
 by union of East New York and  
 Presbyterian Church of Forest  
 Park).  
 Carlstadt, Canada.  
 Crookston, Neb.  
 Delmar, N. Y. (Name of Bethlehem,  
 2d, after 1913).  
 Dumont, Ia.  
 Dunningsville, Mich.  
 Hudson, N. Y., Hungarian.  
 Hamilton, Mich., American Reformed.  
 Ireton, Ia.  
 Mountain Lakes, N. J.  
 Mount Greenwood, Ill.  
 Munsonville, N. Y.  
 Oskaloosa, Ia., Central.  
 Plainfield, Mich.  
 Scarsdale, N. Y.  
 Valley Stream, L. I., N. Y.  
 Wichert. (Before 1913 known as  
 Koster).

## 1914.

Bethel, Ellsworth, Minn.  
 Biglow, Minn.  
 Grand Rapids, Mich., East Paris.  
 Gray Hawk, Kentucky.  
 Herman, Minn.  
 Hohokus, N. J.  
 Lake View, S. D.  
 New Holland, Alderson, Canada.  
 Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Emanuel.  
 Shimonosiki, Japan, Station.  
 Sibley, Ia., (Classis of Germania).  
 Steen, Minn.  
 Twin Brooks, S. D.

## 1915.

Aurora, Stickney, S. D.  
 Beacon, N. Y. (New name for Fish-  
 kill-on-the-Hudson, 1915).  
 Beverly, Mich.

Chicago, Emmanuel (Roseland).  
 Chicago, Hungarian, West Side.  
 Chicago, Kensington, Italian Mission.  
 Clifton, N. J., Holland.  
 Clove Valley Chapel, S. I.  
 Fairview, Ia.  
 Friesland, Wis. (New name for Randolph Centre, Wis.).  
 Fukuoka, Japan, Station.  
 Grand Rapids, Mich., Knapp Ave.  
 Kurume, Japan, Station.  
 Hackensack, N. J., Italian.  
 Lamont, Mich.  
 Paterson, N. J., Church of the Covenant.  
 Rock Rapids, Ia.  
 Sanborn, Ia.  
 Sioux City, Ia.  
 South Barnard, Mich. (Charlevoix).  
 Stone Ridge, N. Y. (New name for Marbletown, N. Y.).  
 West End, Port Jervis. New name for Port Jervis, 2d).

## 1916.

Alvord, Ia.  
 Fulton, Ill., 2d.  
 Grand Rapids, Mich., Calvary.  
 Holland, Mich., 6th.  
 Irvington, N. J., 2d.  
 Lester, Ia.  
 Matlock, Ia.  
 Melvin, Ia.  
 Ottawa, Zeeland, Mich.

## 1917.

Fairview, S. D.  
 Grand Rapids, Mich., Zion.  
 Lincoln Park, N. J.  
 Muskegon, Mich., Unity.  
 Sibley, Ia. (Classis of East Sioux).  
 Strasburg, N. D.  
 Upper Ridgewood Community, N. J.  
 Valley Spring, S. D.  
 Vesper, Arpin, Wis.

## 1918.

Allegan, Mich., 1st.  
 Allendale, Jenison, Mich.  
 Apache, White Tail, N. M.  
 Clifton Chapel, New Durham.  
 Bemis, S. D.  
 Firth, Neb.  
 Grand Rapids, Mich., Central Reformed.  
 Grand Rapids, Mich., Fairview.  
 Muskegon, Mich., 5th.

Newark, N. J., Mt. Olivet, Italian.  
 Spokane, Wash.  
 West Hoboken, N. J., Hope.  
 White Tail Canyon, N. M.  
 Woodbourne, N. Y. (New name for Fallsburgh, N. Y.).

## 1919.

Brooklyn, N. Y., Trinity Union of the German Evangelical Church of Brooklyn and the German Evangelical Church of Manhattan.  
 Douglaston, N. Y.  
 Dover, N. D.  
 Leng-na, China, Station.  
 Little Rock, Ia., 2d.  
 Manville, N. J., Hungarian.  
 Orange City, Ia., Trinity.  
 Seattle, Wash., Immanuel.  
 Waldensian Congregation, New York City.

## 1920.

Amherst, S. D., Weston.  
 Claremont, S. D.  
 Corinth, Mich., Community.  
 De Motte, Ind., American.  
 Detroit, Hope Mission.  
 Englewood, N. J., Italian.  
 Little Rock, Ia., 2d.  
 Muskegon Heights, Covenant Reformed.  
 Nasaria, Arabia, Station.

## 1921-1930.

## 1921.

Bejou, Minn.  
 Belgrade, Minn.  
 Denver, Col.  
 FINDERNE, N. J.  
 Hull, Ia., American.  
 Ogilvie, Minn.  
 Prince Bay, S. L., N. Y.  
 Roe Memorial, Dulce, N. M. (Jicarilla Mission).  
 Willow Lakes, S. D., Immanuel.

## 1922.

Central Park Reformed Church, Mich. (New name for Graafschap, Mich.).  
 Newburg, N. Y., Italian.  
 Teaneck, N. J., Community Church (Bogota) (Smith Memorial).





# Addenda

## I. HISTORY.

- Page 93. In 1922 the Classis of Kingston and the Classis of Ulster have proposed to unite under the name of the Classis of Ulster, in connection with the Particular Synod of New York.

## II. MINISTERS.

- Page 237. Adams, Thomas. Harrington Park, N. J., 1917-22; Amsterdam, N. Y., Trinity, 1922—  
 Page 249. Benes, L. H. Grand View, Armour, S. D., 1916-22; Archer, Ia., 1922—  
 Page 252. Beseigel, W. E. Mellenville, N. Y., 1919-21; N. Y. C., Greenwood Heights, 1922—  
 Page 253. Betten, D. L. Florida, N. Y., 1920-22; d. May 4th.  
 Page 763. Bishop, Edward Hodge. P. U. 1896; N. B. S. 1922; 1. by Classis of Hyde Park, East Orange, N. J., 1922—  
 Page 258. Boeve, Lucas. Tarrytown, N. Y., 2d., 1914-22; Kingston, N. Y., 1st, 1922.  
 Page 262. Bosshart, J. G. N. Y. C., Borough of Queens; Newtown (Ger.), 1920-22; d. April 21.  
 Page 262. Boyce, Donald. S. S. Clarksville, N. Y., 1919-21; pastor, 1921—  
 Page 265. Broek, A. T. Newark, N. J., Clinton Ave., 1908-22; Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 1922—  
 Page 265. Broek, John. Muskegon, Mich., 3d, 1905-22; died March 31st.  
 Page 274. Caliendo, Anthony. Ordained July 17, 1921.  
 Page 274. Campbell, C. H. Wortendyke, N. J.; Trinity, 1919-22; Jersey City, N. J., Central Ave., 1922—  
 Page 281. Clearwater, C. K. N. Y. C., Borough of Queens; Newtown, 1st, 1894-1922.  
 Page 763. Cloo, Nicholas. W. T. S. 1922; 1. by Classis of Lake View, S. D., 1922—  
 Page 286. Condit, C. B. Irvington, N. J., 2d, 1920-22  
 Page 291. Cramer, H. Delaware, Lennox, S. D., 1920-21; Presbyterian, 1921—  
 Page 763. Dalbergo, Altruero. Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Italian Mission, 1922—  
 Page 297. DeBoer, J. J. Licentiate, ordained by Cl. N. B. May 2, 1922; Missionary to India, 1922—  
 Page 299. DeHollander, John A. Ghent, N. Y., 2d, 1922—  
 Page 300. DeJongh, J. Edgerton. Minn., 1914-22.  
 Page 763. Dirks, Eilert, C. C., 1919; N. B. S. 1922.  
 Page 315. Droppers, O. G. Muskegon Heights, Mich., 1920-22; Cleveland, O., Calvary, 1922—  
 Page 323. Dyke, Jacob. (Pres. Fairton, N. J., 1922; Cold Springs, 1922—  
 Page 763. Everts, Wm. R. W. T. S., 1922; 1. by Cl. of Bethel Davis, S. D., 1922—  
 Page 337. French, L. H. Hurley, N. Y., 1920-22; Sec. College Y. M. C. A., Rutgers College, 1922—  
 Page 763. Hakken, Bernard D. W. T. S., 1922; Missionary to Arbaia, 1922—  
 Page 369. Hotaling, Burton J. Died May 1st, 1922.  
 Page 372. Hunter, David M. Congregational, Mass., 1910—, died April 23rd, 1922.  
 Page 763. Kortleing, R. G. N. B. S., 1922; 1. by Cl. Montville, N. J., 1922—  
 Page 387. Kramer, G. Cl. Missionary Cl. of Germania, 1916-22; Bristow, Ia., 1922—  
 Page 387. Kroesche, F. H., b. Billerbeck, Germany, Oct. 20, 1861; came to America, 1889; Elim, Ill., 1915-22; died April 2d.  
 Page 388. Kroodsma, R. Clymer Hill, N. Y., 1919-22.  
 Page 388 and 576. Kruijs-Voorberge, J. P. J., Middleburg Col., Neth; W. T. S., 1912, etc.  
 Page 763. Kuizenga, Eldred C. W. T. S., 1922; 1. by Cl. Grand Rapids, Mich.; Zion, 1922—  
 Page 394. Leeper, J. L. Born 1855; died April 8, 1922.  
 Page 763. Linnemann, A. W. T. S., 1922; 1. by Cl. of Scotland, S. D., 1922—

- Page 395. Lepeltak, C. Forestville, Wis., 1919-22; Vesper, Wis., 1922—  
 Page 762. (Livingston, T. S. S. Greenville, N. Y., 1920—)  
 Page 763. Maat, Garret H. W. T. S., 1922; l. by Cl. of Ustick, Spring Valley, Ill., 1922—  
 Page 763. McLean, Edwin Paul. H. C., 1918; N. B. S., 1922; l. by Cl. of N. B.; Rockaway, Whitehouse, N. J., 1922—  
 Page 423. Mertz, J. E. Port Jervis, (Deerpark), N. Y., 1920-22; Paterson, N. J., 1st, 1922—  
 Page 429. Miller, A. J. Schoharie, N. Y., 1921-22—Episcopalian.  
 Page 763. Moore, John S. H. C., 1917; N. B. S., 1922.  
 Page 763. Mulder, Bernie. W. T. S., 1922; Muskegon Heights, Mich.; Covenantant, 1922—  
 Page 435. Mulder, J. B. Raritan; 2d Somerville; Assistant 1920-23; Irvington, N. J., 1922.  
 Page 437. Muyskens, Arie. Ia. Col. 1906; W. T. S., 1909, etc.  
 Page 442. Olandt, C. Blawenburg, N. J., 1921-22; Lincoln Park, N. J., 1922.  
 Page 442. Oldenburger, T. W. T. S., 1914, etc.  
 Page 444. Ossewardie, John. Ebenezer, Leighton, Ia., 1918-22; Marion, N. Y., 2d, 1922—  
 Page 763. (Pohling, D. A., LL.D. Associate Preacher, N. Y. C. Borough of Manhattan, Marble Collegiate, 1922—)  
 Page 460. Rearick, Wm. R. Philadelphia, Pa., Talmage Memorial, 1909-22; (Pres. Philadelphia, Mutchmore, 1922—)  
 Page 763. Reynolds, Stanley C. From Vermont Baptist Association, Stuyvesant Falls, N. Y.; (S. S.) 1921-2; Pastor, 1922—  
 Page 763. Robertson, George I. (Jr.). N. B. S., 1922; Annandale, N. J., 1922—  
 Page 478. Schilstra, E. S. Doon, Ia., 1913-22; Rotterdam, Kan, 1922—  
 Page 763. Schmidt, Johann. C. C., 1919; N. B. S., 1922.  
 Page 482. Scholten, G. B. New Hurley, N. Y., 1916-22; Lawyersville and Sharon, N. Y., 1922—  
 Page 763. Schoon, Henri E. H. C., 1915; N. B. S., 1922.  
 Page 498. Seso, A. A. Wynantskill, N. Y., 1919-22; Ghent, N. Y., 1st, 1922—  
 Page 498. Severance, C. M. S. S., Long Island City, 2d (Sunny Side), 1919-22.  
 Page 499. Shield, F. K. (Sr.). Bogota, N. J., Bogart Memorial, Assistant, 1919-22; Missionary, Classis of Bergen, 1922—  
 Page 499. Shield, F. K. (Jr.). Coxsackie, N. Y., 2d, 1919-22.  
 Page 763. Smith, A. B. W. N. B. S., 1922; Greenbush, N. Y., 1922—  
 Page 507. Steininger, G. N. Y. C., Borough of Bronx, Mott Haven, 1922—  
 Page 514. Steketee, John B. Missionary, Classis of Ulster, 1922—  
 Page 514. Sult, E. C. Dismissed to Classis of Tiffin, O., Ref. Ch. U. S., April 18th, 1922.  
 TerBorg, John. W. T. S., 1922; Missionary to Japan.  
 Page 539. Vanden Heuvel, A. J. Twin Lakes, Mich., 1920-22.  
 Page 542. Vander Schaaf, J. Leota, Minn., 1916-22; Denver, Col., 1922—  
 Page 763. Van Wagenen, Keller D. R. C., 1918; N. B. S., 1922; Interlaken, N. Y., 1922—  
 Page 597. Wirth, A. E. N. Y. C., Borough of Manhattan, German, 4th, 1919-22; Raritan, N. J., 4th, 1922—  
 Page 599. Wormser, Wm. Died Feb. 5, 1922.  
 Page 602. Young, F. P. Name removed from roll of Classis, South Long Island, at his own request, Jan. 9th, 1922.  
 Page 603. Zabriskie, A. A. Pastor Emeritus, Bloomington, N. Y., 1919-22; died April 29th.

## III. CHURCHES.

- Page 609. Amsterdam, N. Y., Trinity. Adams, T., 1922—  
 Page 609. Annandale, N. J. Robertson, G. I. (Jr.), 1922—  
 Page 610. Arabia. Hakken, B. D., Missionary to.  
 Page 611. Archer, Ia. Benis, L. H., 1922—  
 Page 614. Bethel, Davis, S. D. Everts, W. R., 1922—  
 Page 614. Bethel, Leota, Minn. Vander Schaaf, J. J., 1916-22.  
 Page 614. Blawenburg, N. J. Olandt, C., 1921-22.  
 Page 615. Bogota, Bogart Memorial. Shield, F. K. (Sr.), Associate, 1919-22.  
 Page 624. Clarksville, N. Y. Boyce, Donald, S. S., 1919-21; Pastor, 1921—  
 Page 628. Coxsackie, N. Y., 2d. Shield, F. K. (Jr.), 1919-22.  
 Page 629. Delaware, Lennox, S. D. Cramer, H., 1920-21.  
 Page 630. Denver, Col. Vander Schaaf, J. J., 1922—  
 Page 630. Doon, Ia. Schilstra, E. S., 1913-22.  
 Page 632. Edgerton, Minn. DeJongh, J., 1914-22.  
 Page 632. Elim, Ill. Kroesche, F. H., 1915-22.  
 Page 633. Fairview (Bristow), Ia. Wubbena, A., 1918-20. Kramer, G., 1922—  
 Page 634. Florida, N. Y. Bettin, D. L., 1920-22.  
 Page 635. Forrestville, Wis. Lepeltak, C., 1919-22.

- Page 638. Ghent, N. Y., 2d, DeHollender, J. A., S. S., 1922—  
 Page 640. Grand View, Armour, S. D. Benes, L. H., 1916-22.  
 Page 641. Greenbush, N. Y. Smith, A. B. W., 1922—  
 Page 643. Harrington Park, N. J., Adams, T., 1917-22.  
 Page 647. Hurley, N. Y. French, L. H., 1920-22.  
 Page 647. Hyde Park, East Orange, N. J. Bishop, E. H., 1922—  
 Page 651. Irvington, N. J., 2d, Condit, C. B., 1920-22; Mulder, J. B., 1922—  
 Page 654. Japan. DeBoer, J. J., Missionary to.  
 Japan. Ter Borg, John, Missionary to.  
 Page 655. Jersey City, N. J. Central Ave., Campbell, C. H., 1922—  
 Page 656. Jersey City, N. J. West Side. Church dropped from roll April 18th, 1922.  
 Page 658. Kingston, N. Y., 1st. Boeve, L., 1922—  
 Page 659. Lake View, S. D. Cloo, N., 1922—  
 Page 660. Lawversville, N. Y. Scholten, G. B., 1922—  
 Page 660. Lincoln Park, N. J. Olandt, C., 1922—  
 Page 664. Mellenville, N. Y. Beseigel, W. E., 1919-21.  
 Page 666. Montville, N. J. Korteling, R. G., 1922—  
 Page 667. Muskegon Heights, Covenant. Droppers, O. G., 1920-22; Mulder, B., 1922—  
 Page 670. New Hurley, N. Y. Scholten, G. B., 1916-22.  
 Page 679. N. Y. C. Borough of Manhattan, German Evangelical, 4th. Wirth, A. F., 1919-22.  
 Page 681. N. Y. C., Borough of Bronx, Mott Haven. Steininger, G., 1922—  
 Page 684. N. Y. C., Borough of Brooklyn, Greenwood Heights. Beseigel, W. E., 1922—  
 Page 685. N. Y. C., Borough of Queens. Newtown, 2d. Bosshart, J. G., 1920-22.  
 Page 685. N. Y. C., Borough of Queens, Long Island City, 2d, (Sunnyside). Severance, C. M., (S. S.), 1919-22.  
 Page 692. Paterson, N. J., 1st. Mertz, J. E., 1922—  
 Page 696. Port Jervis, N. Y., (Deerpark). Mertz, J. E., 1920-22.  
 Page 698. Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Italian Mission. Dalbergo, Altruro, 1922.  
 Page 698. Raritan, Somerville, 2d. Mulder, J. B.; Assistant, 1920-22.  
 Page 700. Raritan, N. J., 4th. Wirth, A. F., 1922—  
 Page 701. Rockaway, Whitehouse, N. J. McLean, E. P., 1922—  
 Page 701. Rotterdam, Kan. Schilstra, E. S., 1922—  
 Page 705. Schoharie, N. Y. Miller, A. J., 1921-22.  
 Page 706. Sharon, N. Y. Scholten, G. B., 1922—  
 Page 710. Stuyvesant Falls, N. Y. Reynolds, S. C., S. S., 1921-2; Pastor, 1922—  
 Page 711. Tarrytown, N. Y., 2d. Boeve, L., 1914-22.  
 Page 713. Twin Lakes, Mich. Vanden Heuvel, A. J., 1920-22.  
 Page 714. Ustick, Spring Valley, Ill. Maat, G. H., 1922—  
 Page 714. Vesper, Wis. Lepeltak, C., 1922—  
 Page 720. Wortendyke, N. J., Trinity. Campbell, C. H., 1919-22.



## Errata

- Page 429. At the top of the page, under the heading Michaelius, the sentence should read: "For the letter discovered at a latter time, see 'Manhattan in 1628 as Described in the Recently Discovered Autograph Letter of Jonas Michaelius,' D. Versteeg, New York, 1904."
- Page 249. Bender, August Ferdinand. It should be, Bender, August George.
- Pages 375, 616, 721. Rev. H. C. Jacobs remains at Brighton, Rochester, N. Y., declining the call to Zeeland, Mich., 1st.
- Page 576. Voerman, Arthur, licensed by the Classis of Passaic, not by that of Monmouth.

Addenda et Errata closed June 8th, 1922.









1 1013 01113 1000

DATE DUE

PRINTED IN U.S.A.



